

Nyungwe: Bible for 1 Corinthians, 1 Thessalonians, 1 Timothy, 2 Corinthians, 2 John, 2 Peter, 2 Thessalonians, 2 Timothy, 3 John, Acts, Colossians, Deuteronomy, Ephesians, Galatians, Genesis, Hebrews, James, John, Jude, Luke, Mark, Matthew, Philemon, Philippians, Revelation, Titus

Formatted for Translators

©2022 Wycliffe Associates

Released under a Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International License.

Bible Text: The English Unlocked Literal Bible (ULB)

©2017 Wycliffe Associates

Available at <https://bibleineverylanguage.org/translations>

The English Unlocked Literal Bible is based on the unfoldingWord® Literal Text, CC BY-SA 4.0. The original work of the unfoldingWord® Literal Text is available at <https://unfoldingword.bible/ult/>.

The ULB is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International License.

Notes: English ULB Translation Notes

©2017 Wycliffe Associates

Available at <https://bibleineverylanguage.org/translations>

The English ULB Translation Notes is based on the unfoldingWord translationNotes, under CC BY-SA 4.0. The original unfoldingWord work is available at <https://unfoldingword.bible/utn>.

The ULB Notes is licensed under the Creative Commons Attribution-ShareAlike 4.0 International License.

To view a copy of the CC BY-SA 4.0 license visit <http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-sa/4.0/>

Below is a human-readable summary of (and not a substitute for) the license.

You are free to:

- Share — copy and redistribute the material in any medium or format.
- Adapt — remix, transform, and build upon the material for any purpose, even commercially.

The licensor cannot revoke these freedoms as long as you follow the license terms.

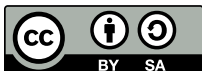
Under the following conditions:

- Attribution — You must attribute the work as follows: "Original work available at <https://BibleInEveryLanguage.org>." Attribution statements in derivative works should not in any way suggest that we endorse you or your use of this work.
- ShareAlike — If you remix, transform, or build upon the material, you must distribute your contributions under the same license as the original.
- No additional restrictions — You may not apply legal terms or technological measures that legally restrict others from doing anything the license permits.

Notices:

You do not have to comply with the license for elements of the material in the public domain or where your use is permitted by an applicable exception or limitation.

No warranties are given. The license may not give you all of the permissions necessary for your intended use. For example, other rights such as publicity, privacy, or moral rights may limit how you use the material.



Genesis

Chapter 1

Dziko lapansi likhali lakusaya makonzedwe na²Pakutoma Mulungu adalenga kudzaulu na dziko lapansi.¹ lakusaya chinthu. M'dima ukhadampsinkha padzaulu pakuzika. Mzimu wa Mulungu ukhafamba famba padzaulu Mulungu adaona kuchenako, kuti kukhali kwabwino.⁴Mulungu adati, "Mbakuchene," apo kudachena.³pa madzi. Mulungu adachemera kuchenako "masikati," apo m'dimayo adauchemera⁵Iye adagawanisa kuchena na m'dima. Mulungu adati, "Mbapakhale mbuto⁶"usiku" Ndiye pakhana maulo apo pakhana machibese, nsiku yakutoma. Mulungu adagawanisa mbuto ya kungsi⁷pakati pamadzi na madzi manzache, apo igawe uku madzi uku madzi." Mulungu adachemera mbutoyo "mdzaulu."⁸kwa madzi na madzi ya padzaulu pa mbutoyo. Bzikhali tenepo letu. Mulungu adati, "Madzi ya pansi pa thambo⁹Apo pakhana maulo, na machibese, nsiku yachiwiri. Mulungu adachemera mbuto¹⁰mbayagwezekane pabodzi, apo mbuto yakuuma mbaioneke." Bzidachitika tenepo. Mulungu¹¹yakuumayo "dziko lapansi," na madzi yakugwezekanayo "nyanza." Iye adaona kuti bzikhali bwino. adati, "Dziko lapansi mbalimere bzakumera: mbeu zakukololewa njere zache na miti ya bzipaso yakumbabala Dziko¹²bzipaso bzomwe njere zache ziri mchipasomo, chirichense na mtundu wache wache." Bzikhali tenepo. lapansi lidachosa bzakumera, mbeu kuchosa njere zamtundu wawo, na miti ichibala bzipaso bzomwe njere Apo pakhana maulo apo pakhana¹³zache ziri mkatimo, za mtundu wache. Mulungu adaona kuti bzikhali bwino. Mulungu adati, "Mbabzikhale bzakubvunika mdzaulu kugawa masikati kwa usiku¹⁴machibese, nsiku yachitatu. Mbapakhale bzakubvunika mdzaulu¹⁵apo mbabzikhale ninga bzizindikiro, bza nyengo, pala nsiku na magole. Mulungu adalenga bzakubvunikira bziwiri bzikulu bzikulu,¹⁶kupereka kutoya kudziko lapansi." Bzikhali tenepo. chakubvunikira champhamvu kumbatonga masikati, na chakuchepa mphamvu kumbatonga usiku. Adalenga kutonga masikati na usiku,¹⁸Mulungu adabziikha mdzaulu kumbabvunika padziko lapansi,¹⁷pomwe nyenyezi. Apo pakhana maulo na machibese,¹⁹na kugawa kubvunika na m'dima. Mulungu adaona kuti bzikhali bwino. Mulungu adati, "Madzi mbayadzale na bzakulengiwa bzamoyo bzizinjitsa, na mbalame²⁰nsiku yachinayi. Mulungu adalenga bzinyama bzikulu bzikulu bza mnyanza, na²¹zimbuluke mbuto ya mdzaulu ya dziko lapansi." mtundu pomwe wachirichense cha moyo, bzalulengiwa bzakumbafamba kumbadzala madzi palipense, na Mulungu²²mbalame iriyense yamaphapidwe mwa mtundu wache. Mulungu adaona kuti bzikhali bwino. adabzidalisa bzimwebzo, kulewa kuti, "Bzikhale bzakubala na kubalana, na kudzala madzi mnyanza mwense. Mulungu adati,²⁴Apo pakhana maulo na machibese nsiku yachichanu.²³Mbalame mbaziwande pa dziko lapansi." "Dziko lapansi mbalibale bzamoyo, chirichense mwamtundu wache, ng'ombe, bzinthu bzakukwawa, na nyama Mulungu adalenga nyama zakuthengo za²⁵zakuthengo, iriyense mwa mtundu wache." Bzikhali tenepoyo letu. Mulungu²⁶mtundu wache, na chirichense chakukwawa pansi cha mtundu wache. Iye adaona kuti bzikhali bwino. adati, "Mbatiye tilenge munthu mchilinganiro chathu, ninga chikhalidwe chathu. Iwo akhale na chinyang'aniro pa nsomba za mnyanza, pambalame za mdzaulu, pa ng'ombe, padziko lense lapansi, na pachirichensene Mulungu adalenga munthu mchilinganiro chache. Mchilinganiro chache²⁷chakukwawa padziko lapansi." Mulungu adawadalisa achiti kuna iwo, "Mubalane, na²⁸adamulenga iye. Mwamuna na mzazi adawalenga iwo. kuwanda. Dzazani dziko lapansi, na kuligonjesa. Khalani wa kunyang'anira pa nsomba zamnyanza, pa mbalame Mulungu adati, "Onani, ndakupani²⁹za mdzaulu, na pa chirichense chamoyo chakufamba padziko lapansi." mbewu iriyense yakubala njere ndiyo iri padziko lapansi, na muti uliwise na chipaso ndicho china njere mkati Kuchilombo chirichense chapadziko lapansi, kumbalame iriyense³⁰mwache. Bzimdzakhala bzakudya bzanu. yamdzaulu, na kuna chirichense chakukwawa padziko lapansi, na kuna chakulengiwa chirichense chakukhala Mulungu adaona³¹na kupuma kwa moyo ndapereka therere liwisi kukhala chakudya." Bzikhali tenepoyo. chirichense ndicho adachilenga. Onani, chikhali bwino maninge. Apo pakhana maulo na machibese, nsiku yachitanthatu.

Pansiku²Tsapano kudzaulu na pansu kudamaliziwa, na bzinthu bziribzense ndibzo bzikhadadzala momo.¹ yachinomwe Mulungu adafika pamapeto pa basa lache ndilo akhadachita, apo adapuma nsiku yachinomwe Mulungu adadalisa nsiku yachinomweyi achilichenesa, thangwe paimwei adapuma³kubasa lache lensene. Imweyi ndiyo mmibwado ya bza kudzaulu na padziko⁴kubasa lache lensene ndilo adalilenga na kulikonza. Padziko⁵lapansi, nthawe ndiyo adabzilenga, pansiku ndiyo Mulungu Yahova adalenga dziko lapansi na kudzaulu. lapansi pakhanati kukhala bzakumera bza mthengo, apo chakumera chirichense chakuthengo chikhanati kuphuka, thangwe Yahova Mulungu akhanati kubvumbisa mvula pa dziko lapansi, apo pakhalibe munthu Soma nkhungu ikhabula kunja kuchoka mmataka mkumbathirizira padzaulu pensene pa⁶wakulima pamataka. Yahova Mulungu adaumba munthu kuchokera ku pfumbi la mataka, achimupumira mu mphuno zache⁷mataka. Yahova Mulungu adabzala munda mbali za⁸mphuye ya moyo, apo munthuyo adasanduka munthu wa moyo. Kuchoka mmataka Mulungu Yahova⁹kumabvadzuwa, mu Edeni, apo momo adaikha munthu adamuumbayo. adameresa muti uliwise wakudeka kuunyang'anisa na wabwino kukhala chakudya. Uku mkuphatanidza na Mkulo udabula mu¹⁰muti wamoyo ndiwo ukhali pakati pa munda, na muti wakudziwisa bzabwino na bzakuipa. Mkulo wakutoma ni¹¹Edeni wakuthirizira mundayo. Kuchoka popo udagawanikana mkukhala mikulo minayi. Oro wakumbuto koko ngwabwino.¹²Pisoni. Ndiwo umbayerera kumbuto yensene ya Havila, ndiko kuna oro. Dzina la mkulo wachiwiri ni Gihoni. Uyu umbayerera kumbuto¹³Kuna minyala pomwe ya bedola na sohamu. Dzina la mkulo wachitatu ni Hidikeli, omwe ubayererera kumachibese kwa Asuri. Mkulo¹⁴yensene ya Kusi. Mulungu Yahova adatenga munthu mkumuikha mmunda wa Edeni kumbalima na¹⁵wachinayi ni Firate. Soma muti¹⁷Mulungu Yahova adatonga munthuyo,kulewa kuti, "Muti uliwise mmundamu udye." ¹⁶kuutchenkha. wakudziwisa bzabwino na bzakuipa nampodi kuudya umweyo, thangwe nsiku ndiyo umdzadya chakuchoka Kinangoka Mulungu Yahova adati, "Mpsabwino lini kuti mwamuna akhale yekha." ¹⁸momo umdzafa chadidi." Kuchoka ku matala Mulungu Yahova adaumba nyama¹⁹Nimdzamuikhira wakumuthandizira wakuthemera iye." iriyense yakuthengo na mbalame iriyense ya mdzaulu. Ndiye adabzibweresa kuna munthuyo kuti awone am'bzichemera kuti chani. Dzina lirirensa la chakulengiwa ndilo munthuyo adalisandula, dzina lache Munthuyo adapa madzina ya bzinyama bzensene, ya mbalame zensene za mdzaulu, na²⁰lidakhaliratu limwero. la chilombo chirichense cha kuthengo. Soma pala mwamunayo pakhanati kugumanika wakumuthandizira Yahova Mulungu adagonesa mwamunayo tulo twa kufa nato, ndiye munthuyo adagona.²¹wakumuthemera iye. Na mbabvu²²Yahova Mulungu adachosa mbabvu ibodzi achifunga na mnomfu pomwe adachosa mbabvupo. ndiyo Yahova Mulungu adatenga kuna mwamunayo, adalenga mkazi achiyenda naye kuna mwamunayo. Mwamunayo adati, "Panthawe ino, uyu ni pfupa la mafupa yangu, na mnomfu wa minomfu yangu."²³ Ndiye tsono mwamuna²⁴Amdzacheriwa 'mkazi,' thangwe adatengiwa kuchokera kuna mwamunayo." Wensene akhali²⁵amdzasiya babache na mai wache, achidzaphathika kwa mkazache, achidzakhalala thupi libodzi. pezi, mwamuna na mkazache, soma iwo akhabva lini manyazi.

Tsapano nyoka ikhali yakuchenjera kuposa chilombo chirichense chakuthengo ndicho Yahova Mulungu¹ akhadachilenga. Iyo idati kuna mkaziyo, "Mulungu adati chadidi, 'Nampodi kudya chipaso chirichense cha soma bza muti ndiwo³ Mkazi adati kuna nyokayo, "Adati tidye bzipaso bza miti ya mmundamu, ²mmundamu?"

Nyoka idati⁴uli pakati pa munda, Mulungu adati, 'Nampodi kuudya, nampodi neye kuuphata, ayai mumdzafa." Thangwe Mulungu akudziwa kuti nsiku ndiyo umdzaudya maso yako⁵kuna mkaziyo, "Chadidi letu umdzafa lini. Pomwe mkaziyo adaona kuti⁶yamdzafunguka, apo umdzalingana na Mulungu, kudziwa chabwino na chakuipa." mutiyo ukhali bwino pala kudya, apo kuti ukhali wakudeka mmaso, na wakukwanisa kupereka nzeru, adatchola chipaso chache chinango mkudya. Kinangoka adapasambo chinango kuna bayache omwe akhanaye pabodzi, apo

Maso yawo wensenewo yadafunguka, apo adazindikira kuti zjai ali pezi. Ndiye adasona⁷ iye adadyambo. Iwo adabva mafala yakuchoka kuna Yahova Mulungu akufamba⁸ masamba ya mkuyu achibisa upezi bwawo. mmunda mkujejera kwa maulo, ndiye mwamunayo na mkazache adabisalika pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu pakati Mwamunayo¹⁰Yahova Mulungu adachemera mwamunayo achiti kuna iye, "Uli kuponi" ⁹pa miti ya mmundamo. adati, "Ndakubvani imwepo mmundamu soma ndikhagopa, thangwe ndikhali pezi. Ndiye zjai ndidabisalika." Mulungu adati, "Mbani adakuuza kuti ukhali pezi? Kani wadya bza mmuti ndiwo ndidakutonga kuti nampodi¹¹ Mwamunayo adati, "Mkazi ndiye mudandipa kuti ndikhale nayeyu, wandipa chipaso cha mmutimo,¹² udye ule?"

Yahova Mulungu adati kuna mkaziyo, "Mchani ndicho wachita iwepo?" Mkazi adati,¹³ ndiye zjai ndidadya." Mulungu Yahova adati kuna nyokayo, "Thangwera kuti¹⁴"Nyoka idandinyengeza ine, ndiye ndidadya zjai." wachita bzimwebzi, ndiwe wekha wakutembereriwa pakati pa bzinyama bzensene na bzilombo bzensene Nimdzaikha¹⁵ bzakuthengo. Umdzapsenda na mimba yako, na kudya pfumbi nsiku zensene za moyo wako. chiwengi pakati pa iwepo na mkazi, na pakati pa mbeu yako na mbeu yache. Iye amdzadya msolo wako, apo iwe Kuna mkaziyo adati, "Nimdzaithimizira kwene kwene kuwawa kwako pakubala;¹⁶ umdzadya katendene wache." mkuwawa kumweko ndiko iwepo umdzabva pakubala wana. Umdzakumba bayako, soma iye amdzakutonga Kuna Adamu iye adati, "Thangwe wabvera mafala ya mkazako, apo wadya bzakuchokera mmutimo,¹⁷ iwepo." omwe ndidakutonga, kulewa kuti, 'Nampodi kudya bzakuchokera momo,' mataka zjai ndayatemberera Yamdzayambisa minga¹⁸thangwera iwepo; umdzadya na kuphatira basa lakuwawa nsiku zensene za moyo wako. Umdzadya chakudya na kaluma yakunkhope¹⁹ na bzitsotso pala iwe, apo umdzadya bzakumera bza mmunda. kwako, ate udzabwerere kumataka, thangwe udatengiwa kuchoka kumweko. Nakuti ndiwe pfumbi, apo Mwamunayo adachemera dzina la mkazache Hava thangwe akhali mayi wa²⁰ kupfumbiko umdzakubwerera."

Yahova Mulungu adakonzera Adamu na mkazache bzakubvala bza makhanda²¹ wamoyo wensene. Mulungu adati, "Tsapano mwamunayo wasanduka ninga m'bodzi wa ife,²² achiwabvazika iwo wale. Yahova kudziwa bzabwino na bzakuipa. Tsapano nampodi kumubvuma kufuthula boko lache, kutengambo kuchoka Ndiye Yahova Mulungu²³ mmuti wa moyo, kudya chimwecho, na kukhalambo na moyo kunthawe za nthawe." Ndiye Mulungu adabulisa²⁴ adamuchosa mmunda wa Edeni, kukalima munda ndiwo akhadatengedwera. mwamunayo mmundamo, achiikha anjero kumachibese kwa munda wa Edeni, na lupanga la malambi ya moto ndilo likhachungunusiwa pensenepo, pala kukoya njira ya ku muti wa moyo.

Mwamuna adadziwa Hava mkazi wache achitenga pathupi mkubala Kaini. Mkaziyo adati, "Ndabala munthu na¹ Ndiye adabala pomwe m'bale wache Abele. Tsapano Abele adakhala makabusa wa²chithandizo cha Yahova."

Bzidachitika kuti mkupita kwa nthawe Kaini adabweresa bzipaso³mabira, soma Kaini akhambalima pamataka. Pomwembo Abele, adabweresa wina wa wana wakutoma wa mabira⁴bzakumunda ninga nsembe kuna Yahova. Soma Kaini na nsembe yache alibe kubzitambira.⁵na mafuta yache. Yahova adatambira Abele na nsembe yache,

Yahova adati kuna Kaini, "Thangweranyi⁶Ndiye Kaini adakalipa kwene kwene, achinyang'ana mwakubzokola. Penu umbachita bzakulungama, umdzatambiriwa⁷ukukalipa apo thangweranyi ukunyang'ana mwa kubzokola?

lini kani? Soma penu umbachita lini bzakulungama, chakuphonya chimdzakotama pa msuwo pako na Kaini adasewera na Abele m'bale wache.⁸kukhumba kudzakutonga iwe, soma umfunika udzachitonge ndiwe."

Idafika nthawe yakuti pomwe iwo akhali mthengo, Kaini adagandukira Abele m'bale wache achimupha iye.

Ndiye Yahova adati kuna Kaini, "Ali kuponi m'bale wako Abele?" Iye adati, "Ndikudziwa lini. Kani ndine⁹ Yahova adati, "Wachita chani iwepo? Mulopa wa m'bale wako ukundichemera ine¹⁰wakukoya m'bale wanguyo?"

Tsapano wakutembereriwa ndiwe kuyambira pansi, pomwe pafungula pakamwa pache¹¹kuchokera pansi.

Ungakalima pansipo, kuchokera tsapano ate¹²kutambira mulopa wa m'bale wako kuchoka mmanja mwako.

pamdzakubalira lini mphamvu yache. Umdzakhala wakuthawathawa na wakukhala apa na apa mdziko

Mchadidi,¹⁴Kaini adati kuna Yahova, "Chilango changu mchikulu kwakusaya kupiririka. ¹³lapansi." mwandithamangisa lero kuchoka pansi pano, apo nimdzabisalika pamaso panu. Nimdzakhala wakuthawathawa Yahova adati¹⁵na wakumbakhala apa na apa padziko lapansi, apo aliyense wakundigumana amdzandipha ine."

kuna iye, "Penu wina anipha Kaini, amdzabwezeriwa kanomwe." Ndiye Yahova adaikha chizindikiro pa Kaini,

Ndiye Kaini adachoka pamaso¹⁶pala kuti wina angamugumana, munthu umweyo nampodi amuchite chakuipa.

Kaini adadziwa mkazi wache achimupa¹⁷pa Yahova achikakhala kudziko la Nodi, kumabva dzuwa kwa Edeni.

Kwa Inoki kudabadwa¹⁸pathupi. Iye adabala Inoki. Kaini adamanga mzinda achiupa dzina la mwanache Inoki.

Lameki adabzitengera¹⁹Irade. Irade adabala Mehuyaeli. Mehuyaeli adabala Metusaeli. Metusaeli adabala Lameki.

Ada adabala Yabala. Iye²⁰yekha akazi awiri. Mkazache m'bodzi akhali Ada, apo dzina la winangoyo likhali Zila.

Dzina la m'bale wache likhali Yubala. Iye²¹akhali babawo wa wale akhakhala mmisasa omwe akhana bzifuwo.

Angakhala Zila, adabala Tubala-Kaini, wakusungunula bzipangizo²²adabala wale akhaimba azeze na bzitolilo.

Lameki adati kuna akazache, "Ada na Zila,²³bza mkuwa na bzitsulo. Nana wache wa Tubala-Kaini akhali Nama. tetekerani mafala yanguya; imwe akazi wa Lameki, tetekerani mafala yangu. Thangwe ndapha munthu omwe

Penu Kaini anibwezeriwa kanomwe, ndiye kuti Lameki²⁴adandidzonga ine, mnyamata pakundidzonga ine.

Adamu adadziwa pomwe mkazi wache, apo adabala²⁵amdzabwezeriwa makumi manomwe na kanomwe."

Mwana wina wachimuna. Mkaziyo adasandula dzina la mwanayo kuti Seti achiti, "Mulungu wandipa mwana Mwana wachimuna adabadwa kuna²⁶winango wachimuna kupita m'buto ya Abele, nakuti Kaini adamupha iye."

Seti apo adamusandula Inosi. Panthawe imweyo wanthu adayamba kuguma dzina la Yahova.

Uyu ni mndandanda wa wana wa Adamu. Pansiku ndiyo Mulungu adalenga wanthu, adawalenga mchilinganiro¹
Iye adawalenga mwamuna na mkazi. Adawadalisa achiwachemera kuti wanthu pomwe adawalenga.²chache.

Nthawe ndizo Adamu akhadakhala magole dzana libodzi na makumi matatu, adabala mwana wachimuna³

Adamu atabala kale Seti,⁴wakulinganira na iye, wachilinganiro chache, apo adamusandula dzina lache Seti.
Adamu adakhala na moyo⁵adakhala magole madzana masere. Iye adabala wana azinji wachimuna na wachikazi.

Nthawe ndizo Seti adakhala magole⁶magole madzana mapfemba na makumi matatu, apo kinangoka adasaika.

Iye atabala Enosi, adakhala magole madzana masere na manomwe⁷dzana libodzi na machanu, adabala Enosi.

Seti adakhala magole madzana mapfemba na khumi na mawiri,⁸achibala wana azinji wachimuna na wachikazi.

Atabala¹⁰Nthawe ndizo Enosi akhadakhala magole makumi mapfemba, adabala Kenani. ⁹apo kinangoka adasaika.

Kenani, Enosi adakhala magole madzana masere na khumi na machanu. Iye adabala wana azinji wachimuna na
Nthawe¹²Enosi adakhala na moyo magole madzana mapfemba na machanu, apo kinangoka adasaika.¹¹wachikazi.

ndizo Kenani akhadakhala magole makumi manomwe, adakhala babache wa Mahalalele. Iye atabala Mahalalele,

Kenani adakhala magole madzana masere na makumi manayi. Iye adabala wana azinji wachimuna na¹³

Nthawe¹⁵Kenani adakhala na moyo magole madzana mapfemba na khumi, apo kinangoka adasaika.¹⁴wachikazi.

Atabala Yaredi,¹⁶ndizo Mahalalele akhadakhala magole makumi matanthatu na machanu, adabala Yaredi.

Mahalalele adakhala magole madzana masere na makumi matatu. Iye adabala wana azinji wachimuna na

Mahalalele adakhala na moyo magole madzana masere na makumi mapfemba na machanu, apo¹⁷wachikazi.

Nthawe ndizo Yaredi akhadakhala dzana libodzi na makumi matanthatu na mawiri,¹⁸kinangoka adasaika.

Atabala Enoke, Yaredi adakhala magole madzana masere. Iye adabala wana azinji wachimuna¹⁹adabala Enoke.

Yaredi adakhala na moyo magole madzana mapfemba na makumi matanthatu na mawiri, apo²⁰na wachikazi.

Nthawe ndizo Enoke akhadakhala magole makumi matanthatu na machanu, adabala²¹kinangoka adasaika.

Enoke adafamba na Mulungu magole madzana matatu atabala kale Metusela. Iye adabala wana azinji²²Metusela.

Enoke adakhala na moyo magole madzana matatu na makumi matanthatu na²³wachimuna na wachikazi.

Enoke adafamba na Mulungu, apo kinangoka adaguduka, thangwe Mulungu adamutakula iye.²⁴machanu.

Nthawe ndizo Metusela akhadakhala magole dzana libodzi na makumi masere na manomwe, adabala Lameke.²⁵

Atabala Lameke Metusela adakhala magole madzana manomwe na makumi masere na mawiri. Iye adabala²⁶

Metusela adakhala na moyo magole madzana mapfemba na makumi²⁷wana azinji wachimuna na wachikazi.

Nthawe ndizo Lameke akhadakhala magole dzana libodzi na²⁸matanthatu na mapfemba. Kinangoka adasaika.

Adamusandula dzina lache, Nowa, kulewa kuti, "Uyu²⁹makumi masere na mawiri, adabala mwana wachimuna.

amdzatipa kupuma ku basa lathu na kuwawa kwa basa la manja yathu, ndilo timfunika kuphata thangwera

Lameke adakhala magole madzana machanu na makumi mapfemba na³⁰pansi ndipo Yahova wapatemberera."

Lameke adakhala na moyo³¹machanu atabala kale Nowa. Iye adabala wana azinji wachimuna na wachikazi.

Nowa atakhala³²magole madzana manomwe na makumi manomwe na manomwe. Kinangoka iye adasaika.

magole madzana machanu, adabala Semu, Hamu, na Yafeti.

Bzidachitika kuti ndipo wanthu adadzayamba kuwanda padziko lapansi na wana wachikazi mkumbabadwa¹ zjai wana wachimuna wa Mulungu adadzaona kuti akaziwo akhali wakudeka. Adabwitengera okha²kuna iwo, Yahova adati, "Mzimu wangu umdzakhala lini mwa amunawa ku³akazi, aliyense wache ndiye angasankhuleyo. nthawe zanthawe, nakuti akali watsapano. Iwo amdzakhala na moyo magole dzana libodzi na makumi A Nefilimu akhali padziko lapansi nsiku zozo, na kutsogolo kwache. Ibzi bzidachitika nthawe ndizo⁴mawiri." wana wachimuna wa Mulungu adaloola wana wachikazi wa wanthu, mkumbabala nawo wana. Awa akhali Yahova adadzaona kuti kupanduka kwa wanthu⁵wanthu wamphamvu wachikalekale, wanthu wakubvekera. kudakula padziko lapansi, na bzakukumbuka bza maganizo ya miyoyo yawo bzikhalemwerera kukhala Yahova zjai adabuza kulenga munthu padziko lapansi, apo bzidamupira mumtima⁶bzaupandu bzokha bzokha. Ndiye Yahova adati, "Nimdzapfudza wanthu ndiwo ndidawalenga padziko lapansi---munthu na nyama,⁷mwache. Soma Nowa⁸na bzinthu bzakukwawa na mbalame za mdzaulu, thangwe zjai ndikubuzi pakubzilenga ibzo." Iyi ni mbiri ya Nowa. Nowa akhali munthu wakulungama, wakusaya⁹adagumana uddi pamaso pa Yahova. Nowa adabala wana atatu:¹⁰chirema pamaso pa wanthu wa munthawe yache. Nowa adafamba na Mulungu. Dziko lapansi likhadabvunda pamaso pa Mulungu, nakuti likhadadzala na upandu. ¹¹Semu, Hamu, na Yafeti. Mulungu adaona dziko lapansi; onani, likhali lakubvunda, nakuti wanthu wensene akhadabvundisa njira zawo¹² Mulungu adati kuna Nowa, "Ndikuona kuti nthawe yakwana kuti ndimalise wanthu wensene,¹³mdziko lapansi. thangwe dziko lapansi lalemwa ladzala la upandu thangwera iwo. Mchadidi, nimdzawadzonga pabodzi na dziko Ubzitsemere wekha chimwadiya cha muti wa mnjale. Ugobe masubi mchimwadiyamo, apo upalange¹⁴lapansi. Uchikonze terepayu: Kutalika kwa chimwadiyacho kukhale maboko madzana¹⁵mtoto kunja na mkati mwache. matatu; mulifupi mwache mukhale maboko makumi machanu, apo kutalika mdzaulu kukhale maboko makumi Ukonze nsodzi ya chimwadiyacho, apo uyimalize na boko libodzi kuchoka padzaulu pa m'bali mwache.¹⁶matatu. Tetekera,¹⁷Konza msuwo m'bali mwa mwadiyayo nakukonza nyumba yamnyansi, yachiwiri, na yachitatu. ndasala pang'ono kubweresa chigumula cha madzi padziko lapansi, kudzonga bzamoyo bzensene bwakupuma Soma¹⁸mphuye yamoyo pansi pa thambo lakudzaulu. Chirichense chiri padziko lapansi chimdzafa. nimdzakhazikisa mpangano na iwe. Umdzabwera mchimwadiyamo, iwe, na wana wako wachimuna, na Pa chamoyo chirichense cha nyama zense, bziwiri¹⁹mkazako, na akazi wa wana wako wachimuna na iwepo. bziwiri bza mtundu uliwise, ubzipise mchimwadiyamo, kuti bzikhale na moyo pabodzi na iwe, bzikazi na Mbalame za mtundu wache, na nyama za mtundu wache, na chakukwawa chirichense cha²⁰bzimuna kubodzi. pansi cha mtundu wache, bziwiri bziwiri bza mtundu uliwise bzimdzabwera kuna iwe bzamoyo. Bzigwezekere wekha bzakudya bzensene bzakudyewa ubzikoye, pala kuti bzidzakhale bzakudya bzako na²¹ Ndiye Nowa adachitadi bzobzi. Malingana na bzense ndibzo Mulungu adamutonga iye, adachita tenepo²²bzawo." letu.

Yahova adati kuna Nowa, "Bwera, iwe na banja lako lensene, mchimwadiya, thangwe ndaona kuti ndiwe¹ Pa nyama iriyense yakuchenesiwa ubwerese zinomwe zimuna²wakulungama pamaso pangu mu m'bwado uno. Na³na zinomwe pomwe zikazi. Pa nyama zakusaya kuchenesiwa, bweresa ziwiri ziwiri, imuna na ikazi yache. kuna mbalame pomwe za mdzaulu, bweresa zinomwe zimuna na zinomwe zikazi, kukoya mbewu yawo ikhale Thangwe mu nsiku zinomwe zikubwerazi nimdzagwesa mvula padziko⁴na moyo padziko lensene la pansi. lapansi ate masikati makumi manayi na usiku makumi manayi. Nimdzadzonga chinthu chirichense cha moyo Nowa akhana magole⁶Nowa adachita bzensene ndibzo Yahova adamutonga.⁵chapadziko ndicho ndachilenga." Nowa, wana wache wachimuna,⁷madzana matanthatu nthawe ndizo chigumula chidabwera padziko lapansi. mkazache, na akazi wa wana wache adakapita pabodzi mchimwadiyamo thangwera chigumula cha madzi. Nyama zakuchenesiwa na zakusaya kuchenesiwa, mbalame, na chirichense chakukwawa padzaulu pa mataka,⁸ bziwiri bziwiri, chimuna na chikazi, bzidabwera kuna Nowa bzichipita mchimwadiya, ninga ndimo Mulungu⁹ Bzidachitika kuti patapita nsiku zinomwe, madzi ya chigumula yadabwera padziko¹⁰adamutongera Nowa. Mgole la dzana la chitanthatu la moyo wa Nowa, mwezi wachiwiri, pansiku yakhumi na chinomwe ya¹¹lapansi. mwezi, pansiku yokha yokhayo, mphuno za lowe zensene zikulu zikulu zapansi pamataka zidaphoka, na Mvula idayamba apo idagwa padziko lapansi kwa masikati makumi¹²majanera yakudzaulu yadafunguka. Pansiku ibodzinodziyo Nowa na wana wache wachimuna, Semu, Hamu, na¹³manayi na usiku makumi manayi. Adapita pabodzi na¹⁴Yafeti, na mkazi wa Nowa, na akazi atatu wa wana wa Nowa na iwo, adapita mchimwadiya. iriyense ya nyama zakuthengo ya mtundu wache, na chifuwo chirichense cha mtundu wache, na chakukwawa chirichense ndicho chimbakwawa padzaulu pa mataka cha mtundu wache, na mbalame iriyense ya mtundu Ziwiri ziwiri za nyama zakupuma mphuye¹⁵wache, chakulengiwa chirichense chakukhala na maphapidwe. Nyama zakupita momo zikhali zimuna na zikazi¹⁶yamoyo zidabwera kuna Nowa zichipita mchimwadiyamo. zamoyo zensene; zidapita momo ninga ndimo Mulungu adamutongera iye. Kinangoka Yahova adawafungira na Kinangoka chigumula chidafika padziko lapansi kwa nsiku makumi manayi, apo madzi¹⁷msuwo momo. Madzi yadampsinkhiratu¹⁸yadawanda yachidzusa chimwadiyacho mdzaulu mwa mataka yadziko lapansi. Madzi yadakwira¹⁹kumaliza padzaulu pense padziko lapansi, chimwadiya chichiberuka padzaulu pa madziyo. Madzi yadakwira²⁰maninge padziko lapansi mwakuti mapiri yensene ya pansi pa thambo yadampsinkhika. Bzamoyo bzensene bzakufamba padziko lapansi²¹maboko khumi na machanu kupitirira pakatolotolo pa mapiri. bzidafa---mbalame, bzifuwo, nyama zakuthengo, bzamoyo bzensene ndibzo bzikhakhala mwakuwanda padziko Bzalulengiwa bzenze bzamoyo bzakukhala pamataka, ndibzo bzikhapuma²²lapansi, na wanthu wensene. Ndiye chamoyo chirichense chakukhala padzaulu pa mataka²³mphuye ya moyo na mphuno zawo, bzidafa. yadziko lapansi chidapfudzika, wanthu na nyama na bzinthu bzakukwawa na mbalame za mdzaulu. Bzidadzongewa bzensene kuchoka padziko lapansi. Nowa yekha na wale ndiwo akhanawo mchimwadiya ndiwo Madzi yadakhala padziko lapansi kwa nsiku dzana libodzi na makumi machanu.²⁴adasala.

Mulungu adakumbukira Nowa, na nyama zakuthengo, na bzifuwo bzensene ndibzo bzikhana iye¹ mchimwadiyamo. Mulungu adachitisa chonzi kukuntha padziko lapansi, apo madzi yadayamba kuphweza. Madzi³Mphuno zalowe zapansi na majanera yakudzaulu bzidafungiwa, apo mvula idalekeza kubvumba.² yachigumula yadayenda pang'ono pang'ono kuchoka padziko lapansi, apo patamala nsiku dzana libodzi na Chimwadiya chidakapuma mwezi wachinomwe, pansiku yakhumi⁴makumi machanu madzi zjai yadatera pansi. Madzi yadapitirira kuphweza ate mwezi wachikhumi. Pansiku⁵na chinomwe ya mwezi, pa mapiri ya Ararati. Bzidachitika patapita nsiku makumi manayi kuti Nowa⁶yakutoma ya mwezi, nsonga za mapiri zidaonekera. Iye adatuma mbalame ya psololo apo ikhambuluka⁷adafungula janera yachimwadiyacho ndiyo akhadaikonza. Kinangoka adatuma nkhangaiwa kukaona penu⁸kumbayenda ichibwera ate madzi kudzauma padziko lapansi. soma nkhangaiwayo iribe kuona mbuto yakumbutha nzayo zache, apo⁹madzi yaphweza padziko lapansi, idabwerera kuna iye mchimwadiyamo, nakuti madzi yakhadampsinkha basi padziko lensene lapansi. Iye adadikhira nsiku zinango pomwe¹⁰adatanthawira na boko lache, achiiphata mkuibweresa mchimwadiyamo. Nkhangaiwa idabwerera kuna¹¹zinomwe kinangoka adatuma pomwe nkhangaiwa kuchoka mchimwadiyamo. iye maulo. Nyang'anani! Kumulomo kwache kukhana tsamba la zitona liwisi lakuthotholewa bwino. Ndiye Nowa Iye adadikhira pomwe nsiku zinomwe, achituma pomwe¹²adadziwa kuti zjai madzi yaphweza padziko lapansi. Bzidachitika kuti mugole la madzana matanthatu na libodzi,¹³nkhangaiwayo. Iribe kubwerera pomwe kuna iye. mwezi wakutoma, pansiku yakutoma yamwezi, madzi yadauma kuchoka padziko lapansi. Nowa adachosa Mu¹⁴chakumpsinkha cha mwadiya, mkunyang'ana kunja, mkuona kuti, onani, padzaulu pamataka pauma. Mulungu adati kuna¹⁵mwezi wachiwiri, pansiku ya makumi mawiri na zinomwe zamwezi, dziko lapansi lidauma. Bulisa¹⁷"Ndoko kunja kwa mwadiya, iwe, mkazako, wana wako, na akazi wa wana wako na iwepo. ¹⁶Nowa, chamoyo chirichense chakulengiwa ndicho china iwe---mbalame, nyama, na chakukwawa chirichense chapadziko lapansi---kuti bzipane kwene kwene padziko lapansi, kuti bzibalane na kuwanda padziko Ndiye Nowa adabula na wana wache wachimuna. mkazache, na akazi wa wana wache na iye. ¹⁸lapansi." Chakulengiwa chamoyo chirichense, chinthu chirichense chakukwawa, na mbalame iriyense, chirichense¹⁹ Nowa adamanga guwa lanseme²⁰chekufamba padziko lapansi, na mabanja yawo, bzidabula mchimwadiyamo. la Yahova. Iye adatenga zinango mwa nyama zakuchenesiwa na zina mwa mbalame zakuchenesiwa, mkuthira Yahova adabva kununchira kwakudeka achiti mumtima mwache,²¹nsembe yakupserereza paguwapo. "Nimdzatemberera lini pomwe mataka thangwera wanthu, napo kuti bzakukumbuka bza mitima yawo bziri Pomwe²²bzaupandu kuchoka paubwana. Ayai kudzadzonga pomwe chirichense cha moyo, ninga ndachitabzi. dziko lasalira, nthawe yakubzala na yakukolola, kujejera na kupsa, chirimo na mainza, masikati na usiku bzimdazalekeza lini."

Ndiye Mulungu adadalisa Nowa na wanache wachimuna, achiti kuna iwo, "Mubalane, muwande, mudzale dziko¹

Kugopsa kwanu na kuchitisa mantha kwanu kumdzakhala pa chinthu chirichense chamoyo padziko²lapansi. lapansi, pa mbalame zensene za mdzaulu, pa chirichense ndicho chimbafamba pamataka, na pansomba zensene Chakufamba chirichense cha moyo chimdzakhala chakudya chanu.³za mnyanza. Bzaperekiwa mmanja mwanu. Soma nampodi kudya nyama na⁴Ninga ndimo ndidakupasirani therere liwisi, tsapano ndikukupani chirichense.

Soma pala mulopa wanu, moyo ndiwo uli mmulopa⁵moyo wache kubodzi---omwe ni mulopa wache---mwemo.

wanu, nimdzaufuna. Kuchoka pa boko la nyama iriyense nimdzaufuna. Kuchoka pa boko la munthu aliyense,

ndiye kuti, kuchoka pa boko la ule wakupha m'bale wache, nimdzafuna kulewengera za moyo wa munthu Aliyense wakujoeza mulopa wa munthu, na munthu mulopa umweyo umdzajojezewambo, thangwe⁶umweyo.

Mungakhala imwepo, balanani, muwande,⁷ni mchindendemezo cha Mulungu kuti iye adalenga munthu.

Ndiye Mulungu adasewera na Nowa na kuna wanache⁸mudzale padziko lensene lapansi na kuwanda mwemo."

"Ninga mwa ine, tetekerani! nimdzakhazikisa mpangano wangu na imwe na mbumba yanu⁹na iye, kulewa kuti,

na pa bzamoyo bzense na imwe, na mbalame, na bzifuwo, na bzakulengiwa bzensene bza¹⁰pambuyo panu,

padziko lapansi pabodzi na imwe, kuchoka kuna bzensene ndibzo bzidabula mchimwadiya, kuna bzinyama

Nimdzakhazikisa mpangano wangu na imwe, kuti bzamoyo bzensene¹¹bzensene bza padziko lapansi.

bzimdzadzongewa lini pomwe na madzi ya chigumula. Pamdzakhala lini pomwe chigumula kudzonga dziko

Mulungu adati, "Ichi ndicho chizindikiro cha mpangano wangu ndiwo nimchita pakati pa ine na imwe¹²lapansi."

Ndaikha chitalaleza changu mu¹³na pa bzamoyo bzensene ndibzo bzina imwe, pala mibwado ya mtsogolo:

Bzimdzachitika¹⁴mtambo, apo chimdzakhala chizindikiro cha mpangano wangu pakati pa ine na dziko lapansi.

ndiye¹⁵bzakuti nimdzabweresa mtambo kumpsinkha dziko lapansi apo chitalaleza chimdzaoneka mu mtambo,

nimdzakumbukira mpangano wangu, ndiwo uli pakati pa ine na imwe na bzamoyo bzensene bzakukhala na

Chitalaleza chimdzakhala¹⁶moyo. Madzi yamdzakhala lini pomwe chigumula chakudzonga bzamoyo bzensene.

mmitambo apo nimdzachiona, pakukumbukira mpangano wachikhalire wa pakati pa Mulungu na bzamoyo

Ndiye Mulungu adati kuna Nowa, "Ichi mchizindikiro cha¹⁷bzensene bzakukhala na moyo padziko lapansi."

Wana wachimuna wa¹⁸mpangano ndiwo ndaukhazikisa pakati pa ine na bzamoyo bzensene bza padziko lapansi."

Atatuwa¹⁹Nowa omwe adabula mchimwadiya akhali Semu, Hamu, na Yafeti. Hamu akhali babache wa Kenani.

Nowa²⁰akhali wana wachimuna wa Nowa, apo kuchokera mwa amwewa dziko lensene lapansi lidadzala.

Iye adamwa wina mwa vinyu²¹adayamba kukhala munthu wakulima pamataka, apo adalima munda wa mpesa.

Ndiye Hamu, babache wa Kenani, adaona²²achiledzera. Adagona ali pezi pezi mkati mwa chihema chache.

Ndiye Semu na Yafeti adatenga chakufunika²³kukhala pezi kwa babache achikauza abale wache awiri panja.

achichimanika pamapewa pa wensene awiriwo, achifamba cha mfadambuyo achimpsinkha upezi bwa

Nthawe ndizo Nowa²⁴babawoyo. Nkhope zawo adazinyang'snisa kumbali, seye nkuona upezi bwa babawo.

adalamuka kuchoka pa vinyu wache, adabva ndibzo mwanache wachimuna wachimalizira adachita kuna iye.

Iye adati²⁶Ndiye adati, "Wakutembereriwa ni Kenani. Mbaadzakhale kapolo wa akapolo wa abale wache."²⁵

Mulungu mbaathimizire²⁷pomwe, "Yahova, Mulungu wa Semu, adalisike, apo Kenani akhale kapolo wache.

mbuto ya Yafeti, apo iye mbaamange muiyi wache mmahema cha Semu. Kenani mbaakhale kapolo

Nsiku zensene za²⁹Chitapita chigumula, Nowa adakhala magole madzana matatu na makumi machanu. ²⁸wache."

Nowa zikhali magole madzana mapfemba na makumi machanu, kinangoka adasaika.

Awa akhali wana wa wana wachimuna wa Nowa, omwe ni, Semu, Hamu, na Yafeti. Wana wachimuna adabadwa¹ Wana wachimuna wa Yafeti akhali, Gomeri, Magogi, Madai, Yavani, Tubala,²kuna amwewa chitapita chigumula. Wana wachimuna wa⁴Wana wachimuna wa Gomeri akhali Asekenazo, Rifata, na Togarma. ³Mesheki na Tirasi. Kuchoka mwa amwewa wanthu wa mmagombe adagawikana⁵Yavani akhali Elisa, Tarisisi, Kitimu na Dodanimu. achikakhala ku mbuto za kunja kumataka, aliyense na chiseweredwe chache, malingana na mitupo yawo, na Wana wachimuna wa⁷Wana wachimuna na wa Hamu akhali, Kusi, Mizraimu, Puti, na Kanani. ⁶madzinza yawo. Kusi⁸Kusi akhali Seba, Havila, Sabita, Raama, na Sabiteka. Wana wachimuna wa Raama akhali Sheba na Dedane. Akhali kasadolo wamphamvu⁹adakhala babache wa Nimrode, omwe akhali wamphamvu meju padziko lapansi. pamaso pa Yahova. Mnthangwerache bzimbalewedwa kuti, "Ninga Nimrode penu, kasadolo wamphamvu Kutoma kwa ufumu bwache kukhali Babele, Ereke, Akadi na Kaline mdziko la Sinara.¹⁰pamaso pa Yahova." na Resene¹²Atachoka mdziko limwero iye adayenda ku Ashuri achikamanga Nineve na muyi wa Rehoboti , Kala ¹¹ Mizraimu adabala Ludimu, Anamimu, Lehabimu, ¹³pakati nakati pa Nineve na Kala. Ukhali muyi ukulu. Kanani adabala Sidonia,¹⁵Nafituhimu, Patrusimu, Kasiluhimu (komwe kudachokera Afirisiti), na Kafitorimu.¹⁴ a¹⁸a Hivi, a Aariki, a Asini, ¹⁷na Amori pomwe, Agirigasi, ¹⁶mwana wache wakutoma, na Heti, na wa Ajebusi Malire ya a Kanani¹⁹Aaravadi, a Aazemari, na a Ahamati. Pambuyo pache mabanja ya a Kanani yadawanda. yadayambira pa Sidoni, kuyendera ku Gerari, ate ku Gaza, na pakuyendera ku Sodomu, Gomora, Adima na Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Hamu, na mabanja yawo, na bziseweredwe bzawo,²⁰Zeboimu, ate ku Lasa. Wana wachimuna adabadwa pomwe kwa Semu, mkulu wache wa Yafeti.²¹mmadziko yawo, na mmadzinza yawo. Wana wachimuna wa Semu akhali Elamu, Ashuri,²²Semu akhali pomwe kholo la wana wensene wa Ebere. Aripakasadi adabala Sela, apo²⁴Wana wa Aramu akhali Uzi, Huli, Getere, na Masi.²³Aripakasadi, Ludi, na Aramu. Ebere adabala wana wachimuna awiri. Dzina la m'bodzi likhali Pelege, thangwe munsiku²⁵Sela mkubala Ebere. Yokitani adabala Alamodadi, Selefe,²⁶zache dziko lapansi lidagawikana. Dzina la mng'ono wache likhali Yokitani. Ofiri, Havila, na Yobabi. Wensenewa²⁹Obali, Abimaele, Sheva, ²⁸Hadorimu, Uzari, Dikila, ²⁷Hazaramaveti, Yera, Awa³¹Kwawo kadayambira pa Mesa, pakuyenda ku Sefere, phiri la kumachibese. ³⁰akhali wana wa Yokitani. akhali wana wachimuna wa Semu malingana na mabanja na bziseweredwe bzawo, mmadziko yawo, malingana Aya yakhali mabanja ya wawa wachimuna wa Nowa, kutengera mibwado yawo, na³²na madzinza yawo. mmadzinza yawo. Kuchoka kuna amwewa ndipo madzinza yadamwazikana tsapano yachiyenda padziko lapansi chitapita chigumula.

Tsapano dziko lensene lapansi lidaphatisa chiseweredwe chibodzi na chibodzi apo chikhana mafala mabodzi.¹ Pomwe adanyamuka kuyendera ku machibese, adagumana chigwa mphimba ya Sinara apo adakhala pamwepo.² Iwo adati kuna wina na mwayache, "Bwerani, mbatiye tiumbe njedwa tizitenthe bwino bwino." Iwo akhana³ Iwo adati, Bwerani, Mbatiye tibzimangire tekha muiy⁴njedwa achiziyesa minyala na katondo kumuyesa matope. na nsaka yakuti pansodzi pache pagunse kudzaulu, apo mbatiye tibzikonzere tekha dzina. Tingasaya kutenepo, Ndiye Yahova adabuluka kudzaona muiyo na nsaka ndiyo wana⁵timdzamwazikana padziko lensene lapansi." Yahova adati, "Nyang'anani, ni wanthu abodzi na chiseweredwe chakulingana, apo zjai⁶wa Adamu akhamanga. Bwerani,⁷akuyamba kuchita ibzi! Tsampanopali palibe ndibzo akufuna kuchita ndibzo bzimdzatazika kuna iwo. mbatiye tibuluke kukasongoneza chiseweredwe chawo kumweko, pala kuti nampodi ambabvane wina na Ndiye Yahova adawamwaza kuyambira popo ate padziko lensene lapansi apo iwo zjai⁸adalekeza⁸mwayache." Tsono, dzina lache adauchemera Babele, thangwe Yahova pampwepo adasongonezera⁹kumanga muiyo. chiseweredwe cha dziko lensene lapansi nakuti pomwe mpamwepo ndipo Yahova adawamwazira pa dziko Awa akhali wana wa Semu. Semu akhana magole dzana libodzi, apo adabala Aripakasadi¹⁰lensene lapansi. Semu adakhala magole madzana machanu atabala kale Aripakasadi. Iye¹¹magole mawiri chitapita chigumula. Pomwe Aripakasadi akhana magole makumi matatu,¹²adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna na wachikazi. Aripakasadi adakhala magole madzana manayi na matatu atabala kale Sela. Iye adabala pomwe¹³Adabala Sela. Sela¹⁵Pomwe Sela akhana magole makumi matatu, adabala Ebere. ¹⁴wana winango wachimuna na wachikazi. adakhala magole madzana manayi na matatu atabala kale Ebere. Adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna na Ebere adakhala¹⁷Pomwe Ebere akhadakhala magole makumi matatu na manayi, adabala Pelege. ¹⁶wachikazi. magolemadzana manayi na makumi matatu atabala kale Pelege. Iye adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna Pelege adakhala magole¹⁹Nthawe ndizo Pelege akhana magole makumi matatu, adabala Reu. ¹⁸na wachikazi. madzana mawiri na mapfemba atabala kale Reu. Iye adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna na wachikazi. Reu adakhala namoyo magole²¹Nthawe ndizo Reu akhana magole makumi matatu na mawiri, adabala Serugi. ²⁰madzana mawiri na manomwe atabala kale Serugi. Iye adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna na wachikazi. Serugi adakhala namoyo magole²³Nthawe ndizo Serugi akhana magole makumi matatu, adabala Nahori. ²²Nthawe²⁴madzana mawiri atabala kale Nahori. Iye adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna na wachikazi. Nahori adakhala magole dzana²⁵ndizo Nahori akhana magole makumi mawiri na mapfemba adabala Tera. libodzi na khumi na mapfemba atabala kale Tera. Iye adabala pomwe wana winango wachimuna na wachikazi. Tsapano awa akhali wana wa²⁷Tera atakhala magole makumi manomwe, adabala Aburamu, Nahori, na Harana.²⁶ Harani adafera pamaso pa babache²⁸Tera. Tera adabala Aburamu, Nahori, na Harani, apo Harani adabala Loti. Aburamu na Nahori adatenga akazi. Dzina la mkazi²⁹Tera mdziko ndilo adabaliwa iye, mu Uri wa ku Akaldayo. wa Aburamu likhali Sarai apo dzina la mkazi wa Nahori likhali Milika, mwana wa Harani, omwe akhali babawo Tera adatenga mwanache wachimuna³¹Tsapano Sarai akhali ngomwa; akhalibe mwana.³⁰wa Milika na Yisika. Aburamu, Loti mwana wachimuna wa mwanache wachimuna Harani, na Sarai kunyada wache, mwanache wachimuna Aburamu mkazi wache, apo pabodzi adachoka mu Uri waku Akaldayo, mkuyenda kukakhala Tera adakhala na moyo magole madzana mawiri³²kudziko la Kanani. Soma adabwera ku Harani achikhala koko. na machanu apo kinangoka adasaika.

Tsapano Yahova adati kuna Aburamu, "Ndoko choka mdziko lako, na pa abale wako, na pa banja la abereki¹ Nimdzakusandusa iwe dzinza likulu, ndichidzakudalisa, na²wako, uyende kudziko ndilo nimdzakulatiza iwe.

Nimdzadalisa wale ndiwo ambakudalisa, soma omwe³kukulisa dzina lako, apo umdzakhala mdaliso. Ndiye⁴ambakunyoza nimdzawatemberera. Mabanja yensene yadziko lapansi yamdzadalisika thangwera iwepo. Aburamu akhana⁵Aburamu adayenda, ninga ndimo Yahova Adamuuzira kuchita, apo Loti adayendambo na iye.

magole makumi manomwe na machanu pomwe adachoka mu Harana. Aburamu adatenga Sarai, mwana wa mng'ono wache, bzombo bzawo bzensene ndibzo akhadakontcheza, na wanthu ndiwo akhadabala mu Harana.

Aburamu adapitirira⁶Iwo adachoka achiyenda kudziko la Kanani, kubwera kudzakhala kudziko la Kanani. kuyenderatu mdzikko la kutali ku Sekemu, kufika ate ku muti wa thundu waku More. Panthawe yoyo wanthu Yahova adaonekera kuna Aburamu, achiti, "Kuna wana wako nimdzawapa⁷waku Kanani akhakhala mdzikomo.

dziko limweli. Ndiye popo Aburamu adamanga guwa la nsembe la Yahova, omwe akhadaonekera kuna iye.

Kuchoka Popo adafulukira kudziko la mapiri kumachibede kwa Beteli, komwe adakamanga chihema chache,⁸

komwe Beteli akhali kumaulo apo Ai kumachibese kwache. Apo kumweko adakamanga guwa lansembe la

Kinangoka Aburamu adapitiriza ulendo, kumbayendera ku Negevu.⁹Yahova achichemera dzina la Yahova.

Kukhana njala kudziko limwero, ndiye Aburamu adapolika kuyenda ku Aigupto kukakhala, thangwe njalayo¹⁰

Atatsala pang'ono kufika mu Aigupto, adati kuna mkazache Sarai, "Ona tsapano,¹¹ikhadanyanya mdzikomo. Wanthu waku Aigupto angakuona amdzati, 'Umweyu ni mkazache,'¹²ndikudziwa kuti ndiwe mkazi wakudeka.

Ukalewe kuti ndiwe nana wanngu, pala kuti¹³apo amdzandipha ine, soma iwepo amdzakuleka namoyo.

bzikandikhalire bwino ine thangwera iwepo, na kuti pomwe moyo wangu upulumuke thangwera Bzidachitika kuti pomwe Aburamu adapita mu Aigupto, wanthu wa mu Aigupto adaona kuti Sarai akhali¹⁴iwepo."

Akulu akulu wakuphata basa kwa Falawo adamuona iye achimuthembeza kuna¹⁵wakudeka kwene kwene. Falawo adamukoya bwino Aburamu thangwera¹⁶Falawo, apo mkaziyo adatengiwa kukakhala kubanja la Falawo.

iye, apo Aburamu adatambira mabira na ng'ombe, abulu wachimuna, anyabasa wachimuna, anyabasa

Ndiye Yahova adaboneresa Falawo na banja lache na muliri mikulu¹⁷wachikazi, abulu wachikazi, na ngamira. Falawo adachemerese Aburamu, achiti, "Mchani ndicho wachitachi kuna¹⁸thangwera Sarai, mkazi wa Aburamu.

Thangweranyi udati, 'Ni nana wangu,' pala kuti¹⁹ine? Thangweranyi ulibe kundiuzwa kuti akhali mkazako?

Ndiye Falawo²⁰ndidamtenga kukhala mkazi wangu? Ndiye tsapano, mkazako uyu. Mtenge, ndoko njira Zako," adapereka malangizo kuna anyabasa wache bzakuguma iye, apo iwo adamulekera, pabodzi na mkazache na

bzense ndibzo iye akhanabzo.

Aburamu adakwira kuchoka ku Aigupto kuyenda ku Negevu, iye, mkazache, na bzenze ndibzo iye akhanabzo.¹ Iye adapitiriza³Tsapano Aburamu akhadabala kwene kwene na ng'ombe, siriva na oro.²Loti adayenda nawombo. ulendo bwache kuchoka ku Negevu kuyenda ku Beteli, kumbuto ndiko chihema chache chikhali pakutoma, Iye adayenda kumbuto ndiko kukhana guwa la nsembe lomwe akhadalimanga⁴pakati nakati pa Beteli na Ai. Tsapano Loti, omwe akhafamba na Aburamu, akhanambo mabira,⁵pakutoma. Apa adachemera dzina la Yahova. Mbuto ikhakwanisika lini kuwathandiza wensenewo kukhalira pabodzi pafupi na pafupi. ⁶ng'ombe na mahema. Pakhana pomwe mkangano pakati pa amakabusa wang'ombe za Aburamu na a amakabusa wang'ombe za Loti.⁷ Ndiye Aburamu adati kuna Loti, "Nampodi⁸Akanani na Aperezi akhakhala mphimpha zimwezo panthaweyo. pakhale ndewo pakati pa ine na iwe, na pakati pa amakabusa wangu na amakabusa wako; chensecho pomwe Dziko lenseli liri lini mmanja mwako kodi? Pitiriza tenepo timwazane iwe na ine. Ungayenda⁹ndife ubale. mphimpha za kumadzere, ndiye kuti nimdzayendera kumadidi. Ayai ungayendera kumadidi, ndiye kuti Ndiye Loti adamwaza maso, achiona kuti chigwa chensene cha Yorodano chikhana¹⁰nimdzayendera kumadzere." madzi mazinji palipense ate ku Zoare, ninga munda wa Yahova, ninga dziko la Aigupto. Apa ikhali nthawe ndiyo Ndiye Loti adabzisanikhulira yekha chigwa chensene cha¹¹Yahova akanati kudzonga Sodomu na Gomora. Aburamu¹²Yorodano achifamba kuyendera ku machibese, apo achibale adamwazana wina na mwayache. adakhala mdziko la Kanani, apo Loti adakhala mmayi ya mchigwamo. Iye adakhazikisa bzihema bzache kutali Tsapano wanthu waku Sodomu akhali wakuphonya kwakunyanya kuna Yahova.ml¹³ninga ku Sodomu. Yahova adati kuna Aburamu Loti atachoka pana iye, "Nyang'ana mbuto ndiyo waimayo kunyang'ana¹⁴ki Mphimpha yensene ukuonayi, nimdzakupa iwe na mbeu¹⁵kumpotoku, kumwera, kumachibese, na kumaulo. Nimdzayesa mbeu yako ninga pfumbi lapansi, pala kuti wina angakwanisa¹⁶yako kwa nthawe zensene. Lamuka, famba famba mdzikomu mulitali na¹⁷kulewenga pfumbi lapansi, mbeu yakombo amdzailewenga. Ndiye Aburamu adafulusa chihema chache achibwera¹⁸mulifupi mwache, nakuti nimdzalipa kuna iwe limwelo." kudzakhala pa miti ya thundu ya pa Mamre, ndiyo iri mu Hebroni, achimanga guwa lansembe la Yahova popo.

Bzidachitika nsiku za Amarafele, mfumu ya ku Sinara, Arioki, mfumu ya ku Elasara, Kedorelaomere, mfumu ya¹ kuti adachita nkondo kulimbana na Bela, mfumu ya ku Sodomu,² ku Elamu, na Tidala mfumu ya ku Goimu, Birisa mfumu ya ku Gomora, Sinabi, mfumu ya ku, Adima, Semebere, mfumu yaku Ziboimu, na pa mfumu yaku Mafumu machanu yakumaliziraya yadaphatanidzana mchigwa³ Bela (yakubvekera pomwe na dzina lakuti Zoari). Magole khumi na mawiri akhadatumikira⁴ cha Sidimu (chakudziwika pomwe na dzina la Nyanza ya Munyu). Kinangoka mgole lachikhumi na chinayi,⁵ Kedorelaomere, soma mgole lachikhumi na chitatu zjai adagandukira. Kedorelaomere na mafumu ndiyo akhanayo adabwera achidzamenya a Refai mu Aseteroti Karnaimu, na Azizi na Ahori mdziko lawo la mapiri la Seiri, kufika ate ku Eliparana, komwe⁶ mu Hamu, a Semi mu Savekiriataimu, Kinangoka adazungunuka achibwera ku Eni Misipati (Kwakuchemeriwa pomwe kuti⁷ mkufupi na chipululu. Ndiye⁸ Kadese), achigonjesa dziko lense la Aamaleki, na Aamori pomwe ndiwo akhakhala mu Hazezoni Tamara. mfumu ya ku Sodomu, mfumu yaku Gomora, mfumu yaku Adima, mfumu ya ku Zedoimu, na mfumu ya ku Bela Sidimu kulimbana⁹ (yakuchemeriwa pomwe kuti Zoari) adayenda kunja achikakonzekera nkondo mchigwa cha na a Kedorelaomere, mfumu ya Elamu, Tidala, mfumu ya Goimu, Amarafele, mfumu ya Sinara, Arioki, mfumu ya Tsapano chigwa cha Sidimu chikhadadzala na madindi, apo¹⁰ Elasara; mafumu manayi kulimbana na machanu. pomwe mafumu yaku Sodomu na Gomora yadathawa, yadagwera momo. Wale ndiwo adasala adathawira Ndiye mafumu yadatuta bzinthu bzensene bza ku Sodomu na Gomora na vida yawo yensene,¹¹ kumapiri. Pomwe iwo adayenda, adatenga pomwe Loti, mwana wa mano wache wa Aburamu,¹² achiyenda njira zawo. M'bodzi omwe akhadathawa adabwera¹³ omwe akhakhala mu Sodomu, pabodzi na bzombo bzache bzensene. kudzauza Aburamu m'Heberi. Iye akhakhala pafupi na miti ya thundu ya ku Mamre, M-Amori, omwe akhali Tsapano pomwe Aburamu¹⁴ m'bale wache wa Esakolo na Aneri, omwe wense akhali anzache wa Aburamu. adabva kuti awengi akhadaphata abale wache, adatsogolera akamuna wache madzana matatu na khumi na Iye adagawa¹⁵ asere wakupfunzira omwe akhadabadwa mnyumba mwache, apo achiwapsaga ate ku Dani. wanthu wache usiku, iye na anyabasa wache, achiwathamangisa ate ku Hoba, ndiko ku boko lamadzere la Kinangoka adabweresa bzombo bzensene, achibweresa pomwe m'bale wache Loti na mitolo yache,¹⁶ Damasiko. Nthawe ndizo Aburamu adabwerera kuchokera¹⁷ pabodzi pomwe na azimayi na wanthu winango. kwakukagonjesa Kedorelaomere na mafumu ndiyo yakhana iye, mfumu yaku Sodomu idabula Melekizedeke,¹⁸ kukamuchingamira pa chigwa cha Save (chakuchemeriwa pomwe kuti chigwa cha mfumu). Iye¹⁹ mfumu ya ku Salemu, idabula nawo mkate na vinyu. Iye akhali wansembe wa Mulungu Mkulukulu. adamudalisa kulewa kuti, "Wakudalisika na Mulungu Mkulukukuluyo ni Aburamu, Wakulenga kudzaulu na Wakudalisika mbaakhale Mulungu Mkulukukuluyo, omwe wapereka awengi wanu mmanja²⁰ dziko lapansi. Mfumu ya ku Sodomu²¹ mwanu." Kinangoka Aburamu adamupa iye chibodzi cha magawo khumi ya chirichense. Aburamu adati kuna mfumu yaku²² idati kuna Aburamu, "Ndipenimbo wanthu, apo ubzitakulire vidayi wekha." Sodomu, "Boko langu ndalitukulira kuna Yahova, Mulungu Mkulukulu, Wakulenga kudzaulu na dziko lapansi, kuti nimdzatenga lini usalu, chingwe cha nsapato, ayai chirichense chako, pala ungati, 'Ndamudaza Aburamu.'"²³ Nimtakula lini chirichense kupambula ndibzo anyamata adya na gawo la wanthu omwe adayenda na ine.²⁴ Lekani Aneri, Esikolo. na Mamre atenge gawo lawo."

Bzitamala bzobzi mafala ya Yahova yadabwera kuna Aburamu mmasomphenya, kulewa kuti, Nampodi kugopa,¹ Aburamu adati, "Mbuya Yahova, mumdzandipa chani,² Aburamu! Ndine mtetezi wako na mpfupo yako ikulutsa,' Aburamu³ nakuti ndikalibe mwana basi, apo wakudzapita manyumba yangu ni Eliezekere wa ku Damasiko?" adati, "Nakuti mulibembo kundipa mbeu ine, onani, wakubadwa mnyumba mwangu ndiye amdzakhala Ndiye, onani, mafala ya Yahova yadabwera kuna iye, kulewa kuti, "Munthu⁴ wakudzapita manyumba yangu!" uweyu amdzakhala lini wakudzapita m'buto mwako; soma iye wakudzachokera mchuno mwako chaimo ndiye Kinangoka adamubulisa panja, achiti, "Jiguma kudzauluku, apo ulewenge nyenyezi,⁵ amdzapita m'buto mwako. Iye adakhulupirira⁶ penu unikwanisa kuzilewenga." Ndiye adati kuna iye, "Umu ndimo mbeu yako imdzakhallira." Iye adati kuna iye, "Ndine Yahova, omwe⁷ Yahova, apo iye adatenga kuti chikhali chilungamodi meju. Iye adati, "Mbuya Yahova,⁸ ndidakupulumusa kuna Uri wa ku Akaldayo, kukupa iwe dziko ili likhale lako lako." Ndiye adati kuna iye, "Kanditengere ng'ombe ikazi ya magole⁹ nimdzadziwa tani kuti limdzakhala langu ine?" Iye adamubweresera bzensebzi,¹⁰ matatu, mbuzi ikazi ya magole matatu, nkhangaiwa, na kamwana ka njiwa." achibzigwata pakati, mkutula agwatabzo mwakunyang'anizana china na chinzache, soma mbalamezo alibe Nthawe ndizo mbalame za anyamg'omba zidabwera mkumbutha panyamazo, Aburamu¹¹ kuzigwata. Tsono pomwe dzuwa likhamira, Aburamu adagona tulo apo, onani, m'dima ukulu wakugopsa¹² adazithamangisa. Kinangoka Yahova adati kuna Aburamu, "Dziwa meju kuti mbeu zako zimdzakhala alendo¹³ udamugwera iye. mdziko lakuti ndawo lini, apo zimdzasandusiwa akapolo achibonereseza kwa magole madzana manayi. Soma¹⁵ Nimdzayeruza dzinza ndilo amdzalitumikilalo, apo pambuyo pache amdzabula na vida izinjitsa. ¹⁴ Mu m'bwado¹⁶ umdzayenda kuna abereki wako mwamtendere, apo iwe udzafuchiriwa utakalamba bwino. Nthawe ndizo¹⁷ wachinayi amdzabwera pomwe kuno, nakuti mphumbza za Amori zikamati kufika pamapeto." dzuwa lidamira m'dima utagwa, onani, ng'anjo yakufukutira utsi na mtsatso wamoto wakubvunika bzidapita Pansiku yoyo Yahova adapangana mpangano na Aburamu, kulewa kuti, ¹⁸ pakati nakati pa nyama adagwata ire. Akeni,¹⁹ Kuna mbeu yako ndikukupa dziko ili, kuchokera mkulo waku Aigupto kukafika ku mkulo ukulu, Firate--- Aamori, Akanani, Agirigasi, na Ajobusi. ²¹ Ahiti, Aperezi, Arefai, ²⁰ Akenizi, Akadimoni,

Tsapano Sarai, mkazi wa Aburamu, akhalibe kumubalira mwana aliyense iye, soma akhana nyabasa wachikazi,¹

Ndiye Sarai adati kuna Aburamu, "Onani tsapano, Yahova²waku Aigupto, omwe dzina lache akhali Hagara. wandilambiza kukhalambo na wana ine. Ndiye chonde ndokoni kuna nyabasa wanguyu. Aburamu adatetekera Ikhali nthawe yakuti Aburamu atakhala magole khumi mdziko la Kanani pomwe Sarai, mkazi³mafala ya Sarai.

Ndiye⁴wa Aburamu adapereka Hagara nyabasa wache waku Aigupto, kuna bayache kukhala mkazi wache. Ndiye Sarai adati kuna⁵adayenda kuna Hagara, apo iye adatenga pathupi, iye akhabzokola mwa kupepusa Sarai. Aburamu, "Kuboneraku ine pano thangwera iwepo. Ndidapereka nyabasa wangu wachikazi pamtima wako, apo Soma⁶ataona kuti watenga pathupi, zjai ndidapepuka mmaso mwache. Yahova ayeruze pakati pa ine na iwe."

Aburamu adati kuna Sarai, "Ona pano, nyabasa wako mkaziyo zjai ali mmanja mwako, chita kuna iye chakuti

Mnjero wa Yahova⁷chikudekere iwe." Ndiye Sarai adamuboneresi iye, achithawiratu pamaso pache. Iye⁸adamugumana iye pafupi na lowe wa madzi mchipululu, pa lowe ndiye akhali panjira yakuyendera ku Suri.

adati, "Hagara, nyabasa wa Sarai, wachokera kuponi apo ukuyenda kuponi?" Ndiye iye adati, "Ndikuthawa Mnjero wa Yahova adati kuna iye, "Bwerera kuna mbuyako wachikazi, ukabzichipse⁹mbuyangu wachikazi Sarai. Kinangoka mnjero wa Yahova adati kuna iye, "Nimdzawanza mbeu yako kwene kwene,¹⁰wekha pamaso pache."

Mnjero wa Yahova adati pomwe kuna iye, "Ona, una¹¹mwakuti amdzakhala azinjitsa wakusaya kulewengeka. pathupi apo umdzabala mwana wachimuna, apo umdzamuchemera dzina lache Ismayeli, thangwe Yahova Iye amdzakhala nkhandwe yamunthu yamchipululu. Iye amdzakhala wakugazana na¹²wabva kubonera kwako.

munthu aliyense, na munthu aliyense kumugaza iye, apo amdzakhala lini phathi na abale wache

Ndiye adapa dzinali kuna Yahova omwe adasewera naye, "Ndimwe Mulungu omwe¹³wensene."

mumbandikonda," nakuti iye adati, "Ndikupitiriza chadidi kuona, napo kuti iye wandiona kale ine?"

Hagara¹⁵Mthangwerache mcherayo udachemeriwa Beerelahai-roi; onani uli pakati nakati pa Kadese na Berede.¹⁴

adabalira Aburamu mwana wachimuna, apo Aburamu adasandula dzina lache, omwe Hagara adabalayo, Aburamu akhana magole makumi masere na matanthatu pomwe Hagara adam'balira Aburamu¹⁶Ismayeli.

Ismayeli.

Nthawe ndizo Aburamu akhana magole makumi mapfemba na mapfemba, Yahova adaonekera kuna Aburamu¹ Ndiye² achiti kuna iye, "Ndine Mulungu Wamphamvu zense. Famba pamaso pangu, apo khala wakusaya chirema. Aburamu adakotamisa³ nimdzapangana mpangano pakati pa ine na iwe, apo nimdzakuwanza kwene kwene." "Ningakhala ine, onani. mpangano wangu⁴ nkhope yache pansi apo Mulungu adalewalewa na iye, kulewa kuti, Dzina lako umdzachemerwa lini pomwe Aburamu, soma⁵ una iwe. Umdzakhala baba wathimu la madzinza. Nimbubalisa iwe⁶ dzina lako umdzakhala Aburamu—thangwe ndakuikha kukhala baba wa thimu lamadinza. Nimbzalimbisa⁷ maninge, apo nimdzakuyesa iwe madzinza, apo mafumu yamdzabula kuchokera mwa iwe. mpangano wangu pakati pa ine na iwe na mbeu yako pambuyo pako, kupita mmibwadwo yawo yensene kuti Apo⁸ ukhale mpangano wa nthawe zensene, kuti ndikhale Mulungu wako na wa mbeu zako za pambuyo pako. kuna iwe na mbeu za pambuyo pako nimdzakupani dziko la maulendo yanu, dziko lensene la Kanani, likhale Ndiye Mulungu adati kuna Aburamu, "Ungakhala⁹ lako nthawe zensene, apo ine nimdzakhala Mulungu wawo." Uyu ni mpangano¹⁰ iwe, ukoye mpangano wangu, iwe na mbeu yako mmibwado yawo yensene pambuyo pako. wangu, ndiwo iwe umfunika kuukoya. pakati pa ine na iwe na mbeu yako pambuyo pako: Mwamuna aliyense Mugwatiwe Khandwa la kunsonga kwa kumaso kwanu, apo ichi chimdzakhala chizindikiro¹¹ waiwe agwatiwe. Mwamuna aliyense waiwe wa magole masere agwatiwe, kupita¹² cha mpangano pakati pa ine na imwe. mmibwado yawanthu wako wensene. Uku mkuphatanidza na iye wakubadwa mnyumba yako na iye Iye wakubadwa¹³ wakuguliwa na kobiri kuchoka kuna wakunja aliyense omwe ngwako lini wa mbeu yako. mnyumba yako na iye wakuguliwa na kobiri zako agwatiwe basi. Apo mpangano wangu umdzakhathupi Mwamuna aliyense wakusaya kugwatiwa omwe alibe kugwatiwa khanda¹⁴ mwako mpangano wakusaya kumala. Mulungu¹⁵ la kunsonga kwa kumaso kwache adzaphiwe pakati pa wanthu wache. Wapsa mpangano wangu." adati kuna Aburamu, "Angakhala Sarai mkazi wakoyu, nampodi kumbamuchemera pomwe kuti Sarai. Soma, Nimdzamudalisa iye, apo nimdzakupa mwana wachimuna na iye, apo iye¹⁶ dzina lache amdzakhala Sara. Ndiye Aburamu adakotamisa¹⁷ amdzakhala Mayi wa madzinza. Mafumu ya wanthu yamdzachokera mwa iye." nkhope yache pansi, achiseka, achilewa mumtima mwache, "Mwana angabadwedi kuna mwamuna wamagole Aburamu adati kuna¹⁸ dzana libodzi? Sara, wamagole makumi mapfemba angakhale tani na mwana?" Mulungu adati, "Neye, soma Sara mkazi wako¹⁹ Mulungu, "Oh mpsakuti Ismayeli akhale na moyo pamaso panu!" amdzakubalira iwe mwana wachimuna, apo udzamupe dzina lakuti Isaki. Nimbzalimbisa mpangano wangu na Soma bza Ismayeli, ndakubvera iwe.²⁰ iye ninga mpangano wakusaya kumala wa mbeu yache pambuyo pache. Onani, ndamudalisa iye apo nimdzamuwanzisa iye kwene kwene. Amdzakhala khola la atsogoleri khumi na Soma mpangano wangu nimbzalimbini nimbzalimbikisakisa²¹ awiri, apo nimdzamuchitisa kukhala dzinza likulu. Atamaliza kusewera naye,²² na Isaki, omwe Sara amdzakubalira iwe panthawe ninga ino gole lamangwana." Ndiye Aburamu adatenga Ismayeli mwana wache, na²³ Mulungu adakwira kuchoka kuna Aburamu. wensene ndiwo adabadwa m'banja mwache, na wensene ndiwo adaguliwa na kobiri zache, mwamuna aliyense pakati pa amuna wabanja la Aburamu, achigwata Khanda la kumaso kwawo nsiku yoyo letu, ninga ndimo Aburamu akhana magole makumi mapfemba pomwe adagwatiwa khanda la²⁴ Mulungu akhadamuuzira iye. Ismayeli mwana wache akhana magole khumi na matatu pomwe adagwatiwa khanda la²⁵ kumaso kwache. Pansiku yokha yokhayo ndiyo Aburamu adagwatiwa pabodzi na Ismayeli mwana wache.²⁶ kumaso kwache. Amuna wensene wa m'banja mwache adagwatiwa pabodzi naye, kuphatanidza na iwo wakubadwa m'banja na²⁷ iwo wakuguliwa na kobiri kuchoka kwa alendo.

Yahova adaonekera kuna Aburahamu pa miti ya thundu ya ku Mamre, pomwe akhadakhala pamsuwo wa¹
 Iye adakwiza maso apo, onani, adaona amuna atatu ataima pafupi na iye.² chihema mkupsa kwa masikati.
 Pomwe adawaona, adathamanga kukagumana nawo kuchoka pamsuwo wa chihemacho achikotama kutsulima
 Iye adati, "Mbuyangu, penu ndagumana udidi pamaso panu, nampodi kupitirira pa kapolo wanu." ³pansi.
 Apo nimdzatenga chakudya⁵Mbaabwerese madzi pang'ono, usambise nzayo zakozi, apo upume wekha pamuti. ⁴
 pang'ono, pala mujejerese mitima yanu. Pambuyo pache muyende njira zanu, thangwe mwafika kuna kapolo
 Kinangoka Aburahamu adapita kamkulumize mchihema kwa⁶wanu." Iwo adatawira, "Chita ndimo walewera."
 Kinangoka⁷Sara, achiti, "Kulumiza, Monza kamangu miyezo mitayu ya ufa bwa tirigu, umunye ukonze mikate."
 Aburahamu adathamangira kuna thimu la ng'ombe, achikatenga ksmkono katete kwabwino, achikapasa kuna
 Adatenga mafuta na mkaka, na kamkono kadaphikiwako, achiwaikhira⁸kapolo, achikulumiza kukaphika.
 Iwo adati kuna iye,⁹chakudya pamaso pawo, apo adaima pafupi na iwo patsinde pamuti pomwe iwo akhadya.
 Iye adati, "Nimdzabwerera pomwe kuna iwepo¹⁰"Mkazako Sara ali kuponi?" Iye adatawira, "Umo mchihemamo."
 pakufika nthawe yache, apo ona, Sara mkazi wako amdzakhala na mwana wachimuna." Sara akhatetekera
 Tsapano Aburahamu na Sara akhadakalamba,¹¹pamsuwo wa chihemapo, omwe ukhali kumbuyo kwache.
 Ndiye¹²adapitirira kwene kwene nsiku zawo, apo Sara akhadapitirira msinkhu ndiwo mkazi angadabalira wana.
 Sara adaseka yekha yekha, kulewa yekha, "Ndasukwa sukwa na mbuyangu pomwe zjai wakalamba, ndiye
 Yahova adati kuna Aburahamu, "Thangweranyi Sara adaseka achiti,¹³nimdzadekedwa bwino tsapano?"
 Chiripo chimtaza kukwanisa Yahova? Pakufika nthawe¹⁴Nimdzabaladi mwana ine, uko ndakalamba kalamba?
 yakuikhika na ine, munthaweyo, nimdzabwerera kuna iwe. Panthawe ninga ino gole lamangwana Sara
 Ndiye Sara adagaza achiti, "Ndiribe kuseka ine," thangwe iye akhagopa.¹⁵amdzakhala na mwana wachimuna."
 Kinangoka wanthuwo adalamuka achinyamuka kunyang'ana kuphompho¹⁶Iye adatawira, "Neye, udaseka iwe."
 Soma Yahova adati, "Ndim'bisire¹⁷ku Sodomu. Aburahamu adayenda nawo kuwaperekeza njira yawo.
 nakuti Aburahamu amdzakhala chadidi dzinza likulu lamphamvu, apo¹⁸Aburahamu ndibzo nimfuna kuchita,
 Thangwe ndamusankhula iye pala kuti¹⁹madzinza yensene yadziko lapansi yamdzadaliska thangwera iye?
 atonge wana wache na banja lache pambuyo pache kukoya njira ya Yahova, kuchita chilungamo na chiyeruziro,
 Kinangoka Yahova adati, "Thangwe kulira²⁰pala kuti Yahova abwerese pa Aburahamu bzobwe walewa kuna iye."
 nimdzabuluka tsapano²¹kwa Sodomu na Gomora kwakula, nakuti pomwe chakuphonya chawo chalemara meju,
 koko kukaona kulira kwawoko pala iwo ndiko kwandifikira ine, kuti penu achitadi chimwecho. Penu neye,
 Ndiye wanthuwo adatembenuka kuchoka koko, achiyendera ku Sodomu, soma Aburahamu²²nimdzadziwa."
 Kinangoka Aburahamu adafendera achiti, "Kodi mumdzapsaira²³adasalira ataima pamaso pa Yahova.
 Pinangopense alipo makumi machanu wakulungama mmuyimu.²⁴wakulungamawa pabodzi na wakuipa?
 Mumdzapsaira basi neye kusiya m'buto thangwera wakulungama makumi machanu ndiwo ali momowo?
 Nampodi kuchita tenepoyo neye, kupha wakulungama!a pabodzi na wakuipa, pala kuti wakulungama achitiwe²⁵
 mwakulinganira na wakuipa. Nampodi kutenepoyo! Kodi wakutonga wadziko lense lapansiyo amdzachita lini
 Yahova adati, "Ningakagumana wakulungama makumi machanu mu mzimda wa Sodomu,²⁶bzakuthemera?
 Aburahamu adatawira achiti, " Onani tsapano, ndabziyesera²⁷ndiye nimdzaleka m'buto yensene thangwera iwo."
 Tani angakagumanika kuti alipo wakusalira²⁸kusewera kuna Mbuya wangu, napo kuti ndine pfumbi na dotha!
 achanu kuti akhane makumi machanuwo? Mumdzadzonga mzimda wensene thangwera kuti akuperewera
 achanu?" Ndiye iye adati, "Nimdzadzonga lini, penu ningakagumane momo makumi manayi na
 Adasewera naye pomwe, achiti, "Tani penu mungakagumane makumi manayi momo?" Iye adatawira,²⁹achanu."
 "Iye adati, "Chonde nampodi kukalipa, Mbuya, kuti³⁰"Nimdzachita lini thangwera makumi manayiwo.
 ndilewelewe. Pinangopense makumi matatu angakagumanika momo." Iye adatawira, "Nimdzachita lini basi
 Iye adati, "Onani tsapano, ndabziyesela kulewa kuna Mbuya³¹ndichikagumana makumi matatuwo momo."
 wangu! Pinangopense makumi mawiri angakagumanika momo." Iye adatawira, "Nimdzadzonga lini thangwera
 Iye adati, "Chonde nampodi kukalipa, Mbuya, apo nimdzasewera ichi kwakumaliza.³²makumi mawiriwo."
 Pinangopense khumi amdzagumanika momo." Ndiye adati, "Nimdzadzonga lini basi thangwera khumiwo."
 Yahova adayenda njira zache atatondo kumaliza kusewera na Aburahamu, apo Aburahamu adabwerera³³
 kumuyi.

Anjero awiri adabwera ku Sodomu maulo, nthawe ndizo Loti akhadakhala pamsuwo wa mu Sodomu. Loti¹ Iye adati, "Onani tsapano,² adawaona iwo, mkulamuka kukagumana nawo, achitsulima nkhope yache pansi. ambuyangu, tembenukirani kupita kunyumba kwa kapolo wanu, Khalani usikubu, apo musambise nzayo zanu. Kinangoka mumdzalamuka machibese bese mkuyenda njira zanu." Iwo adatawira, "Neye, timdzakhala usiku Soma adawakumbira mwakungingimira, ndiye adayenda naye, achikapita mnyumba³ bwense mkhwalaamu." Soma akanati kugona,⁴ mwache. Iye adakonza chakudya achiphika mkate wakusaya bzakufufumisa, iwo achidya. wanthu wammuyimo, wanthu wamu Sodomu, adazungulira nyumbayo, ang'ono na wakukalamba kubodya. Iwo adachemera Loti, achiti kuna iye, "Alikuponi⁵ Wanthu wensene wakuchokera mbali zensene za muiyo. Ndiye Loti adabula⁶ wanthu ndiwo abwera muno kuna iwe maulo yamweyano? Abulise kuna ife, kuti tiwadziwe." Onani⁸ Iye adati, "Ndikukukumbirani, abale wangu, nampodi kuchita bzakuipa. ⁷panja achifunga msuwo. tsapano, ndina wana wachikazi awiri ndiwo akanati kudziwa mwamuna aliyense. Chonde dikhirani ndikubulisireni amwewo kuna imwe, apo muchite nawo ndicho mumchiona chabwino mmaso mwanu. Nampodi Iwo adati, "Bakaimani!" Iwo adati⁹ kuchita chakuipa wanthuwa, thangwe abwera mu mthunzi wa nsodzi yangu." pomwe, Uyu adabwera Kuno kudzakhala ninga mlendo, apo tsapano zjai wasanduka wakutitonga! Tsapano timdzakuchitita kuipa iwepo kuposa iwo." Iwo adamungingimiza munthuyo, Loti meju! achifendeza kuti apse Soma wanthuwo adabulisa manja yawo achibweresa Loti mnyumbamo na iwo achifunga msuwo. ¹⁰msuwo. Tsapano alendo wa Loti adachitisa chidima wanthu omwe akhali panja pa msuwo wa nyumbayo, ang'ono na¹¹ Ndiye wanthuwo adati¹² akuluwo, mwakuti adafika pakuneta pomwe akhayezera kupsaga kuti aphate msuwo. kuna Loti, "Una winango pomwe muno? Mkuwasa aliyense, wanako wachimuna na wachikazi, na wina ndiye Thangwe tatsala pang'ono kudzonga mbuto ino, thangwe kulira¹³ unaye wa mmuyi muno, abulise panja pano. Loti adabula panja achikasewera na¹⁴ kwawo kwakula pamaso pa Yahova apo Yahova watituma kuti tiudzonge." mkuwasa wache, wanthu ndiwo adalonjeza kuloola wanache wachikazi, achiti, "Kulumizani, bulani pambuto pano, thangwe Yahova ali pafupi kudzonga muiyo uno." Soma kuna mkuwasa wache akhaoneka ninga akutondo Pomwe manyika yadaoneka, anjero adakumbira Loti, kulewa kuti, "Lamuka uyende,¹⁵ kulewa bwamsobwe. takula mkazako na wanako awiri wachikazi omwe ali panowa, pala kuti nampodi mupsairiwe mchilango cha Soma adachedwa. Ndiye wanthu adamuphata boko lache, na boko a mkazache, na manja ya wanache¹⁶ muiyo. awiri wachikazi, thangwe Yahova akhamubvera nsisi. Iwo adamubulisa iye panja, achikawatula kunja kwa muiyo. Atawabulisa panja m'bodzi wa wanthuwo adati. "Pulumusani miyoyo yanu! nampodi kucheuka mmambuyo,¹⁷ Loti adati kuna iwo, "Neye, chonde,¹⁸ ayai kuima pachigwa palipense. Thawira kumapiri pala kuti ungadzongeke." Onani tsapano, kapolo wanu wangumana udidi pamaso panu, apo mwandionesera chikondi¹⁹ azimbuyangu! chikulu pakupulumusa moyo wangu, soma ningakwanise lini kuthawira kumapiri, thangwe chakuipacho Onani tsapano, muiyo uyu apo ngung'ono. Chonde, ndilekeni ndithawire²⁰ chingandipinzule, apo ine nimdzafa. Iye adati kuna iye, "Chadidi, ndakutawiriza,²¹ koko---Ngung'ono lini kodi? ---apo moyo wangu umdzapululumuka." Kulumiza! Thawa popo, thangwe ningachite lini chinthu ate²² nimdzadzonga lini muiyo ndiwo wandiuzayu. Dzuwa likhadabula padziko lapansi pomwe²³ ukafike kumweko." Mnthangwerache muiyo udachemeriwa Zoari. Kinangoka Yahova adabvumbisa pa Sodomu na Gomora minyala ya sufule na moto²⁴ Loti adafika ku Zoari. Iye adadzonga miyoyo, na chigwa chensene, na bzense bzakukhala²⁵ kubula kwa Yahova kuchoka kudzaulu. Soma mkazi wa Loti, omwe akhafamba pambuyo pa iye, adanyang'anisa²⁶ mmuyimo, na bzakumera bza pansi. Aburahamu adalamuka machibese bese kuyenda pambuto²⁷ mmambuyo, apo adasandula chulu cha munyu. Adanyang'anisa kuphompho ku Sodomu na Gomora na ku mbuto ya²⁸ ndipo akhadaima pamaso pa Yahova. Ndiye pomwe²⁹ chigwa. Iye adanyang'ana apo onani, utsi mukhawira kuchoka pansi ninga utsi bwa ng'anjo. Mulungu adadzonga miyoyo ya mchigwa, Mulungu adakumbukira Aburahamu. Adamuchosa Loti pakati pa Soma Loti adakwira kuyenda ku Zoari kukakhala mmapiri na³⁰ chidzongeko cha miyoyo ndiyo Loti akhadakhala. wanache wachikazi awiri, thangwe zjai akhana mantha kukhala mu Zoari. Ndiye adakakhala mu mphanga, iye Mwana wakutoma adati kuna mng'ono wache, "Banathuwa akalamba, apo palibe³¹ na wanache wachikazi awiri. Bwera, mbatiye³² mwamuna kwinangombo ndiye amdzapita kuna ife ninga akhachitira padziko lensene lapansi. tiwamwese vinyu babawa, apo timdzagona nawo, pala kuti tikoye mbeu ya banja lathu na moyo kudzera mwa Ndiye babawoyo adamumwesa vinyu usikubo. Ndiye mwana wakutomayo adayenda momo³³ babathuwa." achigona nawo babachewo; iwo alibe kudziwa pomwe iye adadzagona popo, ayai nthawe ndiyo iye adalamuka. Mangwana yache mwana wakutomayo adauza mng'ono wacheyo, "Tetekera, pano ndagona usikubu na³⁴ babangu. Mbatiye tiwamwese pomwe vinyu usiku, apo uyendembo ukagone nawo, pala kuti mbeu ya banja Ndiye adawamwesa pomwe vinyu babawowo usikubo, apo³⁵ lathuli tiikoye na moyo kudzera mwa babawa."

mng'onoyo adayendambo achikagona nawo. Iwo alibe kudziwa pomwe basi nthawe ndizo iye adadzagona ayai
Ndiye wana wa Loti wachikazi awiriwo adatenga pathupi pa babawo. ³⁶nthawe ndizo iye adalamuka.
Wakutomayo adabala mwana wachimuna, achimusandula dzina lakuti Moabu. Iye adakhala kholo la Amoabu³⁷
Angakhala mwana wachikazi mng'onoyo, adabala pomwe mwana wachimuna, achimusandula dzina³⁸ ate lero.
lakuti Ben-Ammi. Adakhala kholo la wanthu wa Aamoni ate lero.

Aburahamu adayenda ulendo kuchoka popo kuyendera kudziko la Negev, achikakhala pakati nakati pa Kedesi¹ Aburahamu adati bza Sara mkazache, "Ni mpfumakazi yangu."²na Suri. Akhali mlendo wakukhala m'Gerari. Soma Mulungu adabwera kuna Abimeleke³Ndiye Abimeleke mfumu ya ku Gereri idatumiwa kukatenga Sara. mmaloto usiku, achidzati kuna iye, "Ona, ndiwe munthu wakufa thangwera mkazi ndiye watengayu, thangwe ni Tsapano Abimeleke akhanati kubwera pafupi na iye apo Abimeleke adati, "Mbuya,⁴mkazi wa mwenekachiro." Alibe kulewa yekha kuna ine, 'Ni mpfumakazi yangu?' Neye iye⁵mumdzapha kubodzi na dzinza la kulungama? mwenekachiro achitawira pomwe kuti, 'Ni mano wangu.' Ndachita bzimwebzi na mtima wangu wangwiro na Ndiye Mulungu adati kuna iye mmaloto, "Inde, ndikudziwadi kuti wachita ichi na mtima⁶manja yangu ya lazau." wangwiro, soma ine ndidakulambiza kuti nampodi kundiphonyera. Mnthangwerache ndidakulambiza Mnthangwerache bwezera mkaziyo kuna mwenekachiro, thangwe bayacheyo ni mneneri.⁷kumukhuya mkaziyo. Amdzakupempherera iwepo, uchikhala na moyo. Soma ungasaya kumubzezera, dziwa kuti iwe na wensene Abimeleke adalamuka na machibesebese achichemera akapolo wache. Iye⁸ndiwo uli nawo mumdzafa meju." Ndiye Abimeleke adachemera Aburahamu⁹adawauza bzensebzi, apo wanthuwa akhana mantha kwene kwene. achiti kuna iye, "Wachita chani kuna ife iwepo? Ndakuphonyera tani iwepo, kuti wafikisa pa ine na pa ufumu Abimeleke adati kuna Aburahamu,¹⁰bwangu chakuphonya chikulu? Wachita bzinthu ndibzo lini kuna ine." Aburahamu adati, "Thangwe ndidakumbuka, 'Kuno wanthu¹¹'Chidakuchitisa mchani kuchita bzinthu bzobzi?" Kupambula bzobzo, ni mpfumakazi¹²ambagopa lini Mulungu, apo amdzandipha thangwera mkazanguyu.' Pomwe Mulungu¹³yangudi, mwana wa babangu, soma sikuti mwana wa mayi wangu; soma adakhala mkazangu. adachitisa kuti ndichoke mnyumba ya babangu mkumbafamba mbuto iyi na iyi, ndidati kuna mkaziyo, 'Undionesere kukhulupirika uku ninga mkazangu: Kumbuto kulikwense tiniyendako, lewa bza ine, "Ni mano Ndiye Abimeleke adatenga mabira na ng'ombe, na akapolo wachimuna na wachikazi achimupa¹⁴wangu."''' Abimeleke adati, "Nyang'ana, dziko¹⁵Aburahamu. Kinangoka adabwezera Sara, mkazi wa Aburahamu, kuna iye. Kuna Sara adati, "Nyang'ana, ndapa mano wakoyu chulu¹⁶langu liri pamaso pako. Khala ndipo pamkudekerapo." chibodzi cha kobiri za siriva. Mkumpsinkha mulandu uliwense pa iwe mmaso mwa wense ndiwo unawo, apo Ndiye Aburahamu adapemba kuna Mulungu, apo¹⁷pamaso pa wensene zjai ndiwe wakulungama bwino bwino." Mulungu adalimbisa Abimeleke, mkazache, na akapolo wache wachikazi kuti zjai akhakwanisambo kubala Thangwe Yahova akhadafunga zjai bziberekero bza wapabanja la Abimeleke thangwera Sara, mkazi wa¹⁸wana. Aburahamu.

Yahova adamunyang'anira Sara ninga ndimo adati, apo Yahova adamchitira Sara ninga ndimo adamlonjezera.¹
 Sara adatenga pathupi achibala mwana wachimuna kwa Aburahamu mumsinkhu wakukalamba, pa nthawe²
 Aburahamu adasandula mwanache wachimuna, omwe³yakuikhika ninga ndimo Mulungu adamuuzira iye.
 Abulahamu adagwata kumaso kwa mwanache Isaki⁴adabadwa kuna iye, omwe Sara adamubalira iye, Isaki.
 Aburahamu akhana⁵pomwe iye akhana nsiku zisere zakubadwa, ninga ndimo Mulungu adamutongera iye.
 Sara adati, "Mulungu wandisekeresa; aliyense wakubva⁶magole dzana libodzi pomwe adabala Isaki.
 Adati pomwe, "Mbani angadalewa kuna Aburahamu kuti Sara angamamise wana,⁷amdzasekera nande pabodzi."
 apo tsono ndamubalira iye mwana wachimuna mu msinkhu wache wakukalamba!"Mwanayo adakula
 achilesewa kumama, apo Aburahamu adakonza madyerero makulu nsiku ndiyo Isaki adaletsiwa kumama. Sara
 Ndiye¹⁰adaona mwana wachimuna wa Hagara waku Aigupto, omwe adabadwa kuna Aburahamu, ali mkuseka.
 iye adati kuna Aburahamu, "Thothani pano mkazi nyabadayu na mwanache wachimunayu, thangwe mwana
 Mafalaya yadaipira¹¹wachimuna wa mkazi umweyu amdzakhala lini mpita nyumba na mwanangu, Isaki."
 Soma Mulungu adati kuna Aburahamu,¹²kwene kwene Aburahamu thangwera mwanache wachimunayo.
 "Nampodi kuipidwa thangwera mnyamatayu na thangwera kapolo wako wachikazi. Tetekera mafala ya Sara mu
 Nimdzaikha¹³bzense anilewa kuna iwe pa nkhanu yoyi, thagwe mbeu zako zimdzachemerika mdzina la Isaki.
 Aburahamu adalamuka¹⁴pomwe mwana wachimuna wa kapolo wakoyu mdzinza lako thangwe ni mbeu yako."
 na machibese bese, mkutenga mkate na chikasi cha madzi, achichipereka kuna Hagara, mkukupika paphewa.
 Nthawe¹⁵Adamupa iye mnyamata achimutuma. Iye adanyamuka achidzungaira mchipuluku cha Beereseba.
 Kinangoka adayenda,¹⁶ndizo madzi yadamala mchikasimo, adataya mwanayo pansi pa chitsamba chibodzi.
 kukakhala pansi pakatali pankiti kuchoka pakhana iyepo, ninga pakuti kuthusa msewe wauta kufika, nakuti
 mkaziyo adati, "Nampodi ine ndione rere imfa ya mwanayu." Pomwe iye adakhala popo kunyang'anizana naye,
 Mulungu adabva mafala ya mnyamatayo, apo mnjero wa Mulungu¹⁷adakwiza mafala yache kumbalira.
 adachemera Hagara kuchoka kudzaulu, achiti kuna iye, "Chikukunesa mchani iwe, Hagara? Nampodi kuchita
 Lamuka, mulamuse mnyamatayo, apo¹⁸matha, thangwe Mulungu wabva mafala ya mnyamatayo mbuto aliyo.
 Kinangoka Mulungu adafungula maso yache, apo¹⁹muphate boko; nakuti nimdzamusandusa iye dzinza likulu.
 adaona mchera wa madzi. Adayenda kukadzaza chikasicho na madzi mkumupa mnyamatayo chakumwa.
 Iye²¹Mulungu akhana mnyamatayo, apo adakula. Iye adakulira mchipuluku achisanduka kasadolo wa mauta.²⁰
 Idafika nthawe²²adakhala mchipululu cha Parani, apo mayi wache adamuloolera mkazi wa mdziko la Aigupto.
 yakuti Abimeleke na Fikolo kapitawo wa anyankhondo wache adasewera na Aburahamu, kulewa kuti, "Mulungu
 Tsapano undilumbirire ine pano pa Mulungu kuti umdzandinyengeza²³ali nawe mu bzense ndibzo umbachita.
 lini, ayai na mwanangu, ayai azukulu wangu. Udzandichitire ine na kudziko ndilo wakhala ninga mlendo udidi
 Aburahamu adadandaula kuna²⁵Aburahamu adati, "Ndikulumbirira ine."²⁴ndibo ndidakuonesera iwepo.
 Abimeleke adati,²⁶Abimeleke bza mchera wa madzi ndiwo akapolo wa Abimeleke adapsokonyola kuna iye.
 ""Nimmudziwa lini ndiye wachita bzobzi. Mulibe kundiiza kamangu tsapano; Ndikhanati kubva ate lero lino."
 Ndiye Aburahamu adatenga mabira na ng'ombe achizipereka kuna Abimeleke, apo wanthu awiriwa adachita²⁷
 Abimeleke²⁹Kinangoka Aburahamu adapambula patokha tuntchere twa mabira tukazi tunomwe.²⁸mpangano.
 adati kuna Aburahamu, "Thanthauzo lache mchiyani la kupambulira patokha tuntchere tunomwe tukazi twa
 Iye adatawira, "Ntchere zinomwe zikazizo umdzatambira pamanja pangu, pala kuti budzakhale³⁰mabiratu?"
 Ndiye adachemera mbuto yoyo Beereseba, thangwe popo³¹umboni bwangu, kuti ndidachera mcherayu ndine."
 Iwo adachita mpangano pa Beereseba, apo kinangoka Abimeleke na³²ndipo wense awiriwo adalumbira lumbiro.
 Aburahamu adaokera muti wa usika mu³³Fikolo, kapitawo wa anyankhondo, adabwerera kudziko la Afirisiti.
 Aburahamu adasalira ninga mlendo³⁴Beereseba. Popo adachemera dzina la Yahova, Mulungu wa muyaya.
 mdziko la Afirisiti nsiku zizinjitsa.

Bzidachitika kuti bzitamala bzinthu ibzi Mulungu adayezero Aburahamu. Iye adati kuna iye, "Aburahamu!"¹

Ndiye Mulungu adati, "Tenga mwanako wachimuna, omwe²Aburahamu adati, "Ine ndiri pano." umbamukondayo, Isaki, apo uyende kudziko la Moriya. Ukamuthire nsembe yakupserereza padzaulu pa libodzi

Ndiye Aburahamu adalamuka na machibese bese,³la mapiri ya koko, lomwe ine nimdzakupanganiza." mkutchobva bulu wache, mkutenga anyamata wache awiri pabodzi na iye, na mwanache wachimuna Isaki. Iye adagwata nkhuni za kuotchera nsembe yakupserereza, achinyamuka ulendo bwache kuyenda kumbuto ndiko

Pansiku yachitatu ali mkufamba Aburahamu adakwiza maso achiona mbutoyo⁴Mulungu adamupanganiza. Aburahamu adati kuna anyamata wache, " Khalani pano na buluyu, apo ine na mnyamatayu tiniyenda⁵patali.

Ndiye Aburahamu adatenga nkhuni zansembe⁶apo. Tikukanamata apo tinibwera pomwe kuna imwe." yakupserereza achiziikha pa mwanache wachimuna Isaki popo. Adatenga mmanja mwache moto na chisu; apo

Isaki adasewera kuna Aburahamu babache achiti, "Babamwe," apo iye adati,⁷adayenda wense awiri pabodzi.

"Ndiri pano, mwanangu," Iye adati, "Onani, moto na nkhuni ibzi, tsono birayo ali kuponi pala nsembe

Aburahamu adati, "Mulungu mwenechiro anipereka bira wansembe yakupserereza,⁸yakupsererezayo?"

Pomwe adafika pambuto ndipo Mulungu⁹mwanangu." Ndiye adayenda, awiri wensene pabodzi. adamupanganiza, Aburahamu adamanga guwa la nsembe popo achitula nkhuni zache pampwepo. Kinangoka

Aburahamu¹⁰adamanga Isaki mwanache wachimunayo, achimuikha pa guwapo, padzaulu pa nkhuni. Kinangoka mnjero wa Yahova adamuchemera¹¹adafuthula boko lache achitenga chisu kuti aphe mwanacheyo. apo iye adati, "Ine ndiri pano." Adati, "Nampodi kuikga¹²kuchoka kudzaulu achiti, "Aburahamu, Aburahamu!"

boko lako pa mnyamatayo, ayai kuchita chirichense chakumudzonga iye, thangwe tsapano ndadziwa kuti Aburahamu¹³umbagoopa Mulungu, kuoneka kuti ulibe kundilambiza ine mwanako, mwanako yekhayo basi. adajiguma kudzaulu apo onani, kumbuyo kwache kukhala tonde wa bira atakoloweka upsa pa manyanga yache.

Aburahamu adatenga tonde wa birayo achipeteka nsembe yakupserereza kupita mbuto ya mwanache Ndiye Aburahamu adasandula mbutoyo, "Yahova amdzampereka, " apo ikuchemerewa tenepo ate¹⁴wachimuna.

Mnjero wa Yahova adachemera Aburahamu kachiwiri kuchoka¹⁵lero, ", Paphiri ka Yahova imdzaperekiwa." achiti---uku mkulewa kwa Yahova---pa ine ndekha ndalumbira kuti popeza wachita chinthu ichi, apo¹⁶kudzaulu

nimdzakudalisa chadidi iwepo na kudzawanzisa¹⁷ulibe kundilambiza mwana wakoyu. mwana yekhayo basi, mbeu yako ninga nyenyezi za kudzaulu, apo ninga pomwe mchenga wa mgombe mwa nyanza, apo mbeu yako Mu mbeu zako madzinza yensene yapadziko lapansi yamdzadaliska,¹⁸imdzagonjesa bzipata bza awengi wawo.

Ndiye Aburahamu adabwerera kuna anyamata wache, apo adanyamuka¹⁹thangwe watetekera mafala yangu."

Bzidachitika kuti bzitamala bzinthu ibzi Aburahamu²⁰mkuyenda ku Beereseba, apo adakakhala ku Beereseba. Akhali Uzi mwanache wakutoma, Buzi²¹adauziwa, "Milika wabala wana, pomwe, kwa mng'ono wako Nahori."

Betuele adabala²³Kesede, Hazo, Pilidasi, Yidilafi, na Betuele.²²mng'ono wache, Kemueli babache wa Aramu, Mkazi wache²⁴Rebeka. Awa akhali wana asere ndiwo Milika adabala na Nahori, mng'ono wache wa Aburahamu.

mng'ono dzina lache Reuma, adabalambo Teba, Hamu, Tahasi, na Maaka.

Sara adakhala na moyo magole dzana libodzi na makumi mawiri na manomwe. Aya yakhali magole ya moyo¹
 Sara adasaikira ku Kiriyati Araba, kumweko mku Heburoni, mdziko la Kanani. Aburahamu adalira²waSara.
 Ndiye Aburahamu adalamuka achiyenda kuchoka pakhana mkazache wakusaikapo,³nkhawa ya Sara.
 "Ine ndine mlendo na wakutsakalira pakati panu. Chonde⁴achikasewera na wana wachimuna wa Heti, achikati,
 Wana wachimuna wa Heti adamutawira⁵ndipasenimbo mbuto ya thenje, pala kuti ndifuchire nkhawa yanguyi."
 "Tetekerani ife, mbuyangu. Ndimwe mfumu ya Mulungu pakati pathu. Fuchirani⁶Aburahamu, kulewa kuti,
 nkhawa yanu mnthenje mwathu chaimo. Palibe m'bodzi wa ife angakulambizeni thenje lache, pala kuti
 Aburahamu adalamuka achikotamira wanthu wa mdzikomo, kuna wana wachimuna⁷mufuchire nkhawa yanui."
 Iye adalewalewa nawo, kulewa kuti, "Penu mwaphatizana nabzo kuti ndifuchire nkhawa yanguyi,⁸wa Heti.
 Mundikumbirire⁹ndiye ndibveni na kukandiuzirambo kuna Efuroni mwana wachimuna wa Zohari.
 andigulisirembo phanga la Makipela, lomwe liri mmanja mwache, pansonga pa munda wache. Na nsengwa
 Tsapano Efuroni akhadakhala pakati pa wana¹⁰yache yense andigulisire padecha ninga thenje langu langu."
 wachimuna wa Heti, apo Efuroni waku Hiti adamutawira Aburahamu wana wachimuna wa Heti akubva, na
 "Neye, mfumu, bvani ine. Ndakupani¹¹wensene ndiwo akhadabweran pa mpita wa muiyo, kulewa kuti.
 mundayu, na phanga ndilo liri momo. Ndakupani pamaso pa wana wa wanthu wangu. Ndakupasani fuchirani
 Adasewera na Efuroni¹³Ndiye Aburahamu adakotama pamaso pa wanthu wa mdzikomo. ¹²wakufa wanuyo."
 wana wachimuna wa wanthu wamdzikomo ali kubva, kulewa kuti, "Soma penu mulikufuna, chonde ndibveni.
 Nimpagali mundayo. Thoma tengani kobiri kuna ine, apo nimdzafuchira bwino wakufa wanguyu
 "Chonde, mfumu yangu, ndibvereni. Kambuto ka¹⁵Efuroni adamutawira Aburahamu, kulewa kuti, ¹⁴mwemo."
 munda kakukwana masekele madzana manayi ya siriva, mchiyani yoyo pakati pa ine na imwe? Fuchirani
 Aburahamu adatetekera Efuroni apo Aburahamu adapima kuna Efuroni kuwanda kwa siriva¹⁶wakufa wanu."
 omwe adalewayo wana wa Heti ali mkubva, masekele madzana manayi ya siriva, malingana na kapimidwe
 Thangwe munda wa Efuroni, omwe Khali mmanja mwa Makipela, omwe ukhali¹⁷kwabwino ka wamalonda.
 patsogolo pa Mamre, ndiye, munda, phanga ndilo likhali momo, na miti yensene ndiyo ikhali mmundamo na
 kuna Aburahamu pa kugula pamaso pa wana wachimuna wa Heti,¹⁸yense ya mmalire mwache, idayenda
 Bzitamala ibzi, Aburahamu adafuchira¹⁹pamaso pa wensene ndiwo akhadabwera pampita wa muiyo wacheyo.
 Sara mkazi wache mu phanga la mmunda wa Makipela, omwe uli patsogolo pa Mamre, ndiye. Heburoni, mdziko
 Ndiye munda na phanga likhali momolo bzidasanduka bza Aburahamu kukhala thenje kuchoka²⁰la Kanani.
 kuna wana wachimuna wa Heti.

Tsapano Aburhamu akhali wakukalamba kwene kwene apo Yahova akhadamudalisa Aburhamu mu bzinthu¹ Aburhamu adati kuna kapolo wache, omwe akhali mkulu letu wa pabanja pache iye pomwe akhali² bzensene. apo³ mkulu wakukoya bzenze ndibzo akhanabzo iye, "Ikha boko lako kutseri kwa ntchafu yangui nimdzakulumbirisa kuna Yahova, Mulungu wa kudzaulu na Mulungu wadziko lapansi, kuti nampodi udzatenge Soma udzayende⁴ mkazi pala mwanangu kuchoka kuna akazi wa a Kanani, omwe ndikukhala pakati pawo. Kapoloyo adati kuna iye, "Tani⁵ kudziko langu, na kuna abale wangu, uchikatenga mkazi pala mwanangu Isaki." mkaziyo achidzakalamba kunditewera kubwera nande kundziko lino? Kodi ndidzatenge mwananuyu kuyenda Aburhamu adati kuna iye, "Chenjera nampodi kudzamubwezera pomwe⁶ naye kudziko ndilo mudachokera?" Yahova, Mulungu wakudzaulu, omwe adanditenga ine kunyumba ya babangu na kudziko la⁷ mwanangu koko! abale wangu, na omwe adandilumbirisa ine chilumbiro kulewa kuti, 'Kuna mbeu yako nimdzakupa dzikoli,' oma penu⁸ amdzatumiza mnjero pamaso pako, apo umdzatenga mkazi pala mwananguyu kuchokera koko. mkaziyo amfuna lini kukutewera, zjai umdzakhala na lazau pa chilumbiro changuchi. Soma nampodi kutengera Ndiye kapoloyo Adaikha boko lache kutseri kwa ntchafu ya ,Aburhamu mbuyache,⁹ mwanangu kumweko." Kapoloyo adapambula ngamira khumi za mbuyacheyo achinyamuka.¹⁰ achilumbira kuna iye bza nkhani imweyi. Adatenga pomwe bzombo bza mbuyache bza moda wense. Adanyamuka achiyenda ku mphimpha za ku Aramu Adagodamisa ngamira kunja kwa muiyio pafupi na mchera wa madzi. Yakhali¹¹ Naharaimu, ku muiyio wa Nahori. Ndiye adati, Yahova, Mulungu wa mbuyangu Aburhamu,¹² maulo, nthawe yakubula azimayi kukatunga madzi. ndifambiseni bwino lero na kumuonesera chikhulupiriro cha mpangano kuna mbuyangu Aburhamu. Nyang'anani, pano ndaima pafupi na lowe wa madzi, apo wana wachikazi wa wanthu wa mmuyimu¹³ Mbabzichitike tenepoyo. Ningalewa kuna mtsikana, 'Chonde tula mtsuko wako¹⁴ amkubwera kudzatunga madzi. kuti ndimwembo.' apo achilewa kuna ine, 'Mwani, apo nimdzamwesambo ngamira zanuzi,' ndiye umweyo mbaakhale letu ndiye mwamusankhula pala kapolo wanu Isaki. Pa ichi nimdzadziwa kuti mwaonesera Bzidachitika kuti napo akanati kumaliza kulewalewa,¹⁵ chikhulupiriro cha mpangano wangu kuna mbuyangu." onani, Rebeka adatulukira na mtsuko wakutungira madzi paphewa pache. Rebeka adabadwa kuna Betuele Mtsikanayo akhali namwali¹⁶ mwana wachimuna wa Milika, mkazi wa Nahori, mng'ono wache wa Aburhamu. wakudeka. Pakhalibe mwamuna ndiye akhadamudziwa kale. Iye adapolikira ku mcherako, achikadzaza mtsuko Ndiye kapolo adathamanga kukagumana naye achiti, "Chonde ndipasembo madzi¹⁷ wacheyo achikwira kubwera. Iye adati, "Mwani, mbuyangu," apo iye kamkulumize adatula¹⁸ pang'ono ndimwe kuchoka mumtsuko mwakomu." Atamaliza kumupa chakumwacho, iye¹⁹ mtsuko wamadziyo kuchoka mmanja mwache, achimupa iye chakumwa. Ndiye adathamanga²⁰ adati, "Nimkatunga pomwe madzi yangamira zanuzi, ate zimamalize kumwa." kukakhuthula madzi ya mu mtsukoyo mu chakumwera, mkuthamanga pomwe ku mchera kukatunga madzi, Mwamunayo adanyang'anisa chete kuona penu Yahova²¹ achitunga madzi ya ngamira za iye zensene. Pomwe ngamirazo zidamala kumwa, munthuyo adasokolosa²² adamfambisa bwino ulendo bwache ayai neye. kamphete ka oro ka pamphuno kakulemera meya ya sekele, na bzibangiri bziwiri bza oro pala kumaboko yache achibvunza, "Ndiwe mwana mkazi wambani? Ndiuze chonde, subi iripo²³ bzakulemera masekele khumi, e adati kuna iye, "Ndine mwana wa a Betuele wana wa a²⁴ mnyumba mwa babako kuti ife tingakagone usiku?" Iye adati pomwe kuna iye "Tina pomwe, upsa buzizinji na bzakudya²⁵ Milika, omwe adabala na a Nahori." Iye²⁷ Kinangoka munthuyo adakotama achinamata Yahova. ²⁶ kubodzi na subi pomwe yakuti mungakagone usiku." adati, "Athembeke Yahova, Mulungu wa mbuyangu Aburhamu, omwe alibe kutula mpangano wache wachifundo na kukhulupirika kwache pa mbuyangu. Ningakhala ine, Yahova wandilatiza kubzatika nyumba ya Kinangoka mtsikanayo adathamanga kukauza wwakubanja la mail wache bzinthu²⁸ abale wawo wa mbuyangu. Tsapano Rebeka akhana mano wache, apo dzina lache akhali Labani. Labani adathamanga kuna²⁹ bzenzebzi. Pomwe iye adaona kamphete kapamphuno na³⁰ munthu omwe akhali kunja pamsewu pafupi na loweyo. bzibangiri mmaboko mwa nana wache, na kubva mafala ya nana wache Rebeka kuti , "Ibzi ndibzo munthuyo adalewa kuna ine," Labani adayenda kuna munthuyo, apo, onani, akhadaima pafupi na ngamirazo pa lowe pale. Ndiye Labani adati, "Bwera, iwe wakudalisika na Yahova. Thangweranyi ukuima panja? Ndakonzana mnyumba,³¹ Ndiye mwamunayo adabwera kunyumbako mkubulusa mitolo pa ngamirazo.³² na mbuto ya ngamira." Ngamirazo zidapasiwa upsa na bzakudya, apo adamupa madzi kutsuka nzayo zache na nzayo za wanthu ndiwo Adamuikhira chakudya kuti adye, soma iye adati, "Nimdyo lini kamangu ate ndisewere ndibzo³³ akhana iye. Yahova³⁵ Iye adati, "Ndine kapolo wa Aburhamu. ³⁴ nimfuna kusewera." Ndiye Labani adati. "Sewerani." wamudalisa mbuyanguyo kwene kwene apo wasanduka mkulu. Amupa mabira na ng'ombe, siriva na oro, Sara, mkazi wa mbuyangu, adabala mwana³⁶ akapolo wachimuna na akapolo wachikazi, na ngamira na mabulu.

wachimuna na mbuyanguyo pomwe Sara akhali wakukalamba, apo Aburahamu amupa iye vida yense ndiyo Mbuyangu adandilumbirisa, kulewa kuti, 'Nampodi kutenga mkazi pala mwanangu kuchoka mwa³⁷ akhanayo. Soma, uyende kubanja la babangu, na kuna abale³⁸ akazi wamu Kanani, mdziko mwawo ndimo ndikukhala ine.

Ndidati kuna mbuyangu, "Pinangopense mkaziyo³⁹ wangu, apo ukatenge mkazi pala mwanangu.' Soma iye adati kuna ine, 'Yahova, omwe ndikufamba pamaso pache, amdzatuma mnjero⁴⁰ amdzanditewera lini.'

wache na iwe achidzakufambisa bwino njira yako, pala kuti ukatenge mkazi pala mwanangu wachimuna Soma umdzakhala na lazau ku lumbiro langu⁴¹ kuchoka kuna abale na kuchoka ku chipande kwa banja la baba.

Ndiye⁴² penu unibwera kuna abale wangu neye kukakupa iye. Ndiye umdzakhala na lazau ku lumbiro langu.'

ndafika lero pa lowe pale, ndichiti, 'O Yahova, Mulungu wa mbuyangu Aburahamu, chonde, penu mumfunadi ndiri pano ine, kuima pafupi na lowe wa madzi---chitani bzakuti mkazi⁴³ kundifambisa bwino njira yanguyi---

ndiye anitulukira kudzatunga madziya, mkazi omwe nimmuuza kuti, "Chonde ndipasembo madzi pang'ono mkazi ndiye anilewa kuna ine, "Mwaya, apo nimkatunga pomwe madzi⁴⁴ kuchoka mumtsuko mwako ndimwe,"

pala ngamira zanuzi" ---chitani kuti umweyo akhale letu omwe imwe, Yahova, mwasankhula pala mwana po ndikanati kumaliza kulewalewa muntima mwangu, onani, Rebeka adatulukira⁴⁵ wachimuna wa mbuyangu.'

letu na mtsuko wache wamadzi paphewa pache apo adapolika kuyenda ku loweko achikatunga madzi. Ndiye Iye adatula kamkulumize mtsuko wache kuchoka paphewa⁴⁶ ndidati kuna iye, 'Chonde ndipasembo chakumwa.'

achiti, 'Mwani, apo nimdzapa pomwe ngamira zanuzi madzi.' Ndiye ndidamwa, apo iye achimwesa pomwe

Ndidamubvunza ndichiti, 'Ndiwe mwana mkazi wambani?' Iye adati, 'Mwana wa a Betuele, wana⁴⁷ ngamirazi.

wachimuna wa a Nahori, omwe adabala na a Milika.' Ndiye ndidaikha mphete pamphuno pache na bzibangiri ku

Ndiye ndidakotama kunamata Yahova, ndichitenda Yahova, Mulungu wa mbuyangu⁴⁸ maboko yache.

Aburahamu, omwe wanditsogolera njira yabwino kudzagumana mkazi wa abale wawo wa mbuyangu pala

Tsapano mnthangwerache, penu mwakonzeka kuonesha ufulu bwa chikondi na⁴⁹ mwana wawo wachimuna.

chikhulupiro kuna mbuyanguyo, mudiuze. Soma penu neye, ndiuzeni, pala kuti ndipambukire kuboko

Ndiye Lebani na Betuele adatawira achiti, "Chinthuchi chachokera kuna Yahova;⁵⁰ lamadidi ayai lamadzere."

Nyang'anani, Rebeka ali pamaso panu. Mtengeni⁵¹ tingasewere lini kuna imwe bzakuipa ayai bzabwino.

mumbayende, kuti akakhale mkazi wa mwana wachimuna wa mbuyan, ninga ndimo Yahova Pomwe kapolo wa Aburahamu adabva mafala yawoyo, iye adakotama pansi pamaso pa Yahova. ⁵²wasewerera."

Kapoloyo adasokolosa bzinthu bza siriva na bzinthu bza oro, na bzakubvala, achipa Rebeka. Adapa pomwe⁵³

Ndiye iye na wanthu omwe akhanawo adadya⁵⁴ mpaso za kuumira kuna mano wache na kuna mai wache. achimwa. Iwo adaphuphudza popo usiku bwense, apo atalamuka machibese yache, iye adati, "Nditumizeni ine

Mano wache na mai wache adati, "Mulekeni mtsikanayu abakakhale na ife kwa nsiku zina⁵⁵ kuna mbuyangu."

Soma munthuyo adati kuna iwo,⁵⁶ zing'onong'ono, pafupifupi nsiku khumi. Kinangoka akhoza kudzayenda."

"Nampodi kundichedwesa ine, nakuti Yahova wandifambisa kale bwino njira yangu. Ndilekeni ndimbayende

Ndiye adamchemera Rebeka⁵⁸ Iwo adati, "Timuchemere mtsikanayo timubvunze." ⁵⁷kuna mbuyangu."

Ndiye adatumiza mpfumakazi yawoyo⁵⁹ achimubvunza, "Uniyenda na munthuyu?" Iye adatawira, "Niyenda inde,"

Rebeka, pabodzi na kapolo wachikazi pa ulendo bwache na kapolo wa Aburahamu na wanthu wache.

Adamudalisa Rebeka, achiti kuna iye, "Mpfumakazi yathuwe, ukakhale mayi wa bzulu na bzulu khumi, apo⁶⁰

Ndiye Rebeka adalamuka, apo iye na kapolo⁶¹ mbeu yako idzagonjese chipata cha wale wakuwawenga."

wachikaziyo adapakira ngamirazo, achitewera munthuyo. Kapoloyo adatenga Rebeka, achiyenda naye njira

Isaki⁶³ Tsapano Isaki akhakhala ku Negevu, apo akhadabwerera kunene kuchoka ku Beere Lahai Roi. ⁶²yache.

adayenda kunja kukazonda mmunda maulo. Pomwe iye adatukula maso mkuona, onani, pakhana ngamira ndizo

Iye⁶⁵ Rebeka adanyang'ana, apo pomwe adaona Isaki, adamogera pansi kuchoka pa ngamirayo. ⁶⁴zikhawera!

adati kuna kapoloyo, "Mwamuna uyu mbani akufamba mmunda kudzagumana nafeyu? Kapoloyo adati, "Ni

Kapoloyo adasimbira⁶⁶ mbuyangu umweyu." Ndiye Rebeka adatenga chakumpsinkha chache, achibzigugudiza.

Ndiye Isaki adabweresa Rebeka mchihema cha mayi wache Sara⁶⁷ Isaki bzinthu bzensene ndimo bzidachitikira.

achitenga Rebeka, mkukhala mkazache, apo Isaki adamukonda iye. Ndiye Isaki adanyamalizika mtima kusaika

mayi wache.

Iye adamubalira Zimerani, Yokesani, Medani,²Aburhamu adatenga mkazi winango; dzina lache akhali Ketura.¹ Yokesani adabala Seba na Dedani. Wana wa Dedani ikhali wanthu wa Aasuri, wanthu³Midyani, Yisebaki na Sua. Wana wachimuna wa Midyani akhali Efa, Efere, Hanoki, Abida, na Elida.⁴wa Aletusi, na wanthu wa Aleumi. Apo nthawe⁶Aburhamu adapereka bzenze ndibzo akhanabzo kuna Isaki.⁵Wensenewa akhali wana wa Ketura. ndizo iye akana moyo, adapereka mphaso kuna wana wachimuna wa azikazache ang'ono achiwatumiza kudziko Izi zikhali nsiku za magole ya moyo wa Aburhamu,⁷la kumachibese, kutali na Isaki, mwanache wachimuna. Aburhamu adapuma kwakumaliza achisaika pa⁸magole dzana libodzi na makumi manomwe na machanu. msinkhu wachikalamba wabwino, Munthu wakukalamba na moyo wache wakudzala, apo adatengiwa kukakhala Isaki na Ismayeli, wana wache wachimuna, adamufuchira iye mu phanga la Makipela,⁹na wanthu wache. Munda wa¹⁰mmunda wa Efroni mwana wachimuna wa Zohari wa ku Hiti, omwe uli pafupi na Mamre. Aburhamu udaguliwa kuna wana wachimuna wa Heti. Aburhamu adafuchiriwa popo na Sara pomwe Aburhamu atasika, Mulungu adadalisa Isaki mwanache wachimuna, apo Isaki adakhala pafupi na¹¹mkazache. Tsapano awa akhali wana wa Ismayeli, mwana wachimuna wa Aburhamu, omwe Hagara wa¹²Beere Lahai Roi. Aya yakhali madzina ya wana wachimuna wa Ismayeli,¹³ku Aigupto, kapolo wa Sara adamubalira Aburhamu. kutengera ndondokeko ya kabadidwe: Nebayoti--wakutoma kubadwa wa Ismayeli, Kedara, Abideele, Mibisamu, Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Ismayeli,¹⁶Hadada, Tema, Yeturi, Nafisi, na Kedema.¹⁵Misima, Duma, Masa,¹⁴apo aya yakhali madzina yawo, kudziwika na miyi yawo, na matsasa yawo; akuluakulu khumi na awiri Aya yakhali magole ya moyo wa Aburhamu, dzana libodzi na makumi matatu¹⁷malingana na madzinza yawo. Iwo adakhala¹⁸na machanu. Iye adapuma kwakumaliza achisaika, apo adakonkhobzewa na wanthu wache. kuyambira ku Havila ate ku Suri, komwe mkufupi na Aigupto, wina angakhala akuyenda ku Aasuri. Adakhala Iyi ni mbiri ya Isaki, mwana wachimuna wa Aburhamu. Aburhamu¹⁹mwakumbapokana wina na mwayache. Isaki akhana magole makumi manayi nthawe ndizo adatenga Rebeka kukhala mkazache, mwana²⁰adabala Isaki. Isaki²¹wachikazi wa Betuele waku Srameya wa ku Padanaramu, mfumakazi ya Labani wa ku Arameya. adapemba kuna Yahova pala mkazache thangwe mkaziyo akhali ngomwa, apo Yahova adatawira pembo lache, Wanawo adabonera pabodzi mkati mwache, apo Rebeka adati,²²apo Rebeka mkazache adatenga pathupi. Yahova adati kuna iye,²³"Msabwanyi ibzi bzikuchitika kuna ine?" Adayenda kukabvunza Yahova bzimwebzi. "Madzinza mawiri yali mmimba mwako, apo wanthu awiri amdzalekanisiwa kuchoka mkati mwako. Thimu Itakwana nthawe²⁴libodzi limdzapambana mphamvu na linzache, apo likululo limdzatumikira ling'ono." Mwana wakutoma adachoka mfwira²⁵yakubala, onani, mukhana wana wapamphase mchiberekero mwache. Kumala popo, mano wache²⁶thupi lensene ninga chakubvala chaukuse. Adamusandula dzina lache Esau. adabulambo. Boko lache likhadaphata katendene wa Esau. Adasanduliwa Yakobo. Isaki akhana magole makumi Anyamatawo adakula, apo Esau adakhala kasadolo waluso,²⁷matanthatu pomwe mayi wawo adabala iwowa. Munthu wa mthengo; soma Yakobo akhali Munthu wakupfatsa, omwe akhambakhala nthawe zezenze Tsapano Isaki akhambakonda Esau thangwe akhambadya nyama ndizo iye akhambakapha, soma²⁸mmahema. Yakobo adaphika nzama. Esau adabwera kuchoka kuthengo, apo akhadalenguka na²⁹Rebeka akhakonda Yakobo. Esau adati kuna Yakobo, "Ndipembo ndidye nzama zifwirazo. Chonde, ndalenguka!" Mnthangwerache³⁰njala. Esau adati,³²Yakobo adati, "Utome kundigulisira ukulu bwakobu." ³¹dzina lache adamchemera Edomu. Yakobo adati, "Utome³³Nyang'ana, ndasala pang'ono kusaika. Ukulu buna ubwino bwanyi kuna ine?" kulumbirira kuna ine," ndiye Esau adalumbira lumbiro apo mu lumbiro limwero zjai adagulisa ukulu kuna Yakobo adapa Esau mkate na kamphodza wakuphika. Adadya na kumwa, kinangoka achilamuka³⁴Yakobo. mkuyenda njira zache. Mukutenepayuku Esau adanyoza ukulu bwache.

Tsapano mdziko mule mudachitika njala, kupambula njala ndiyo ikhalipo mu nsiku za Aburhamu. Isaki¹ Tsapano Yahova adaonekera kuna iye achiti,²adayenda kuna Abimeleke, mfumu ya Afilisiti ku Gereri. Khala mdziko mommuno, apo³"Nampodikupolika kuyenda ku Aigupto; khala mdziko ndilo nimkuuza ukakhale. nimdzakhala nawe ndichidzakudalisa iwe; thangwe kuna iwe na mbeu yako, nimdzakupani madziko yenseya, Nimdzawanzisa wana wako⁴ndichidzakwanirisa malumbiriro ndiyo ndidalumbirira kuna Aburhamu babanu. ninga nyenyezi zakudzaulu, ndichidzapa wana wako dziko lenseneli. Kudzera mwa wana wako madzinza Nimdzachita ibzi thangwe Aburhamu adabvera mafala yangu⁵yensene yadziko lapansi yamdzadalisiwa. Ndiye Isaki⁶achikoya malangizo yangu, bzitongi bzangu, manemba yangu, na mitemo ya bzitongi bwangu." Pomwe wanthu wambuto imweyo adamubvunza bza mkazache, iye adati, "Ni mpfumakazi⁷adakhala mu Gerari. yangu." Adagopa kulewa, "Ni mkazangu, "Wanthu wakuno amdzandipha mkutenga Rebeka, thangwe Isaki atakhala popo nthawe itali, Abimeleke mfumu ya Afilisiti adasuzumira pa janera. Iye⁸ngwakudeka." Abimeleke adachemera Isaki kuna iye achiti, "Nyang'ana, uyu⁹adaona, onani, Isaki akhasisita Rebeka, mkazache. nimkazako meju. Thangweranyi udati, ni mfumakazi yangu?" Isaki adati kuna iye, "Thangwe ndikhakumbuka Abimeleke adati, "Mchani wachitachi kuna ife? Munthu m'bodzi¹⁰kuti wina angandiphe mkumutenga." Ndiye Abimeleke adatonga¹¹akhadasala pang'ono kugona na mkazakoyu, ndiye ungadatiphonyesa iwepo." Isaki¹²wanthu wensene achiti, "Omwe aniphata munthu uyu ayai mkazache chadidi amdzaphiwa meju." adabzala mbeu mdzikomo achikolola gole limwero kufunya dzana libodzi kuwanda kwache, thangwe Yahova Akhana mabira mazinji na¹⁴Munthuyo adadala, achikwirira kwirira ate kukhala mkuluwense. ¹³adamudalisa iye. Tsapano michera yensene ndiyo akapolo wa babache¹⁵ng'ombe, na banja likulu. Afilisiti akhanunkhidwa naye. pakuifuchira na mataka. Abimeleke adati¹⁶akhadafukula mu nsiku za Aburhamu babache, Afilisiti adaifunga ifepano." Ndiye Isaki adanyamuka kuchoka¹⁷kuna Isaki, "Bula pana ife pano, thangwe zjai ndiwe mkulu kuposa Isaki adafukula pomwe michera¹⁸popo achikakhala mwakudikhira Mchigwa cha Gerari, achikhala popo. yamadziyo, yomwe akhadafukula munsiku za Aburhamu babache. Afilisiti akhadawafungisa atasaika Pomwe¹⁹Aburhamu. Isaki adaichemera pomwe madzina mabodzi bodziyo ndiyo babache akhayachemera. Amakabusa wa mu Gerari²⁰akapolo wa Isaki adafukula mchigwa, adagumana mchera wamadzi yakuyerera. adapokana na amakabusa wa Isaki, achiti, "Madziya ngathu." Ndiye Isaki adauchemera mchera umweyo "Eseki," Ndiye adachera mchera winango, apo achipokana nawo, pomwe, ndiye adaupa dzina²¹thangwe adapokana naye. Adachoka popo achikacheta mchera winango, soma alibe kupokana nawo umweyo. Ndiye²²lakuti "Sitina." adauchemera Rehoboti, apo adati, "Tsapano Yahova wakonzza mbuto pala ife, apo timdzabalana mdziko muno. Yahova adaonekera kuna iye usiku bokha²⁴Kinangoka Isaki adakwira kuchoka popo kuyenda ku Beereseba. ²³ bokhabo letu achiti, "Ndine Mulungu wa Aburhamu babako. Nampodi kugopa, thangwe ndiri nawe apo Isaki adamanga guwa²⁵nimdzakudalisa na kuwanza mbeu yako, thangwera Aburhamu kapolo wangu." lansembe achichemera dzina la Yahova. Popo adamanga chihema chache, akapolo wache achifukula mchera. Ndiye Abimeleke adayenda kuna iye kuchoka ku Gerari, na Ahuzati, mwayache, na Fikoli, kapitawo wa²⁶ Isaki adati kuna iwo, "Thangweranyi mukubwera kuna inepano, pomwe mumbandiwenga²⁷achikunda wache. Ndiye iwo adati, "Taonesesa bwino kuti Yahova wakhala nawedi. Ndiye²⁸muchindithotha pamaso panu?" tidakumbuka kuti pakhale lumbiro pakati pa ife, inde, pakati pa ife na iwepo. Ndiye mbatiye tipangane kuti umdzatichita lini chakuipa, ninga ndimo ife tiribembo kuchita chakuipa kuna iwe, apo²⁹mpangano na iwe, ninga ndimo takuchitira iwe bzabwino apo takubvuma uyende mumtendere. Mchadidi, wadalisika na Adalamuka na machibese bese³¹Ndiye Isaki adawakonzera iwo madyerero, apo adadya na kumwa. ³⁰"Yahova." mkulumbirirana lumbiro wina na mwayache. Kinangoka Isaki adawabvumiza kuyenda, apo iwo adamusiya iye Nsiku yoyo letu akapolo wa Isaki adabwera mkudzamuza iye bza mchera ndiwo akhadafukula. ³²mumtendere. Iye adauchemera mcherayo Seba, ndiye dzina la muyi umweyo ni Beereseba³³Iwo adati, "Tayagumana madzi." Pomwe Esau akhana magole makumi manayi, adatenga mkazi, Yuditi mwana wa Beeru waku Hiti,³⁴ate lero lino. Iwo adawawisa mtima wa Isaki na Rebeka. ³⁵na Basemati mwanamkazi wa Elone waku Hiti.

Nthawe ndizo Isaki adakalamba apo maso yache yakhachita nkhungu mwakuti akhakwanisa lini kuona,¹ adachemera Esau, mwanache wachimuna mkulu, achiti kuna iye, "Mwanangu." Esau adati kuna iye, "Ine ndiri Ndiye³ apo Isaki adati, "Ona tsapano, ine ndakalamba. Ndikudziwa lini nsiku yangu ya kusaika kwangu.² pano, " tenga bzida bzako, khanda lakuikhira misewe yako na uta bwako, uyende mthengo ukandisakire nyama. Undiphikire chakudya chakununchira, ndicho nimbachikonda, undibweresere kuno kuti ndidye na kukudakisa⁴ Tsapano Rebeka adabva pomwe Isaki akhasewera na Esau mwanache. Esau adayenda⁵ ndikanati kufapa." Rebeka adasewera kuna Yakobo mwanache wachimuna achiti, "Ona⁶ mthengo kukasaka nyama achibweresa. 'Undibweresere nyama apo kinangoka undikonzere⁷ pano. ndabva babako akulewalewa na mano wako Esau. Ndiye tsapano⁸ chakudya chakununtchira, kuti ndidye ndikudalise pamaso pa Yahova ndikanati kufapa.' Ndoko kuna mabira, apo undibweresere ntchere ziwiri⁹ mwanangu, bvera mafala yangu ndiyo nimkutonga iwe. Udzatakule¹⁰ zabwino; apo nimdzaphika chakudya chakununtchira cha babako, ninga ndimo ambakondera iwo. Yakobo adati kuna Rebeka¹¹ kukawapa babako, kuti akadye, pala kuti akudalisiretu imfa yawo ikanati kufika." mayi wache, "Onani, Esau mano wangu ni munthu waukuse thupi lache, apo ine ndine munthu wakunyalala. Pinangopense babangu amdzandiphata, apo nimdzaoneka ninga wakuwanyengeza. Nimdzabzibweresera¹² Mai wache adati kuna iye, "Mwanangu, themberero lililense mbaligwere pa¹³ themberero sikuti mdaliso neye." Ndiye Yakobo adayendadi¹⁴ ine pano. Utondo kubvera mafala yanguya basi, apo zijai, ukandibweretsere." achikatenga ntchere zambuzizo achizibweretsa kuna mai wache apo mai wache adakonza chakudya chakukoma. Rebeka adatenga bzakubvala bzabwino bza Esau, mwanache mkulu, ndibzo¹⁵ ninga babache akhakondera. Adabvazika khanda la ntchere zire¹⁶ bzikhana iye mnyumba, achimubvazika Yakobo, mwanache mng'ono. Adapa chakudya chakununtchira na mkate bzomwe akhadakonza mmanja¹⁷ kuboko kwache na mkhosi mwache. Yakobo adayenda kuna babache achikati, "Babamwe." Babache adati,¹⁸ mwa mwanache wachimuna Yakobo. Yakobo adati kuna babache, "Ndine Esau mwananu mkulu.¹⁹" Ndau ndiri pabodzi; ndiwe mbani, mwanangu?" Isaki²⁰ Ndachita ndibzo mudandiuza ine. Tsapano khalani tsonga mudyeye nyama yangu ina, kuti mundidalise ine." adati kuna mwanache, "Bzachitika tani kuti wakaigumana kamkulumize tenepayu, mwanangu?" Iye adati, Isaki adati kuna Yakobo, "Ngafendera kuno, kuti²¹" Thangwera Yahova Mulungu wanu adaibweresa kuna ine." Yakobo adafendera kuna²² ndikuphate, mwanangu, ndidziwe penuri ndiwe mwanangu chaiye Esau ayai neye." Isaki²³ babache; apo Isaki adamuphata achiti, "Mafalaya ni mafala ya Yakobo, soma manjaya ni manja ya Esau." alibe kumuzindikira iye, thangwe manja yache yakhana ukuse, ninga manja ya mano wache Esau, ndiye Isaki Isaki adati,²⁵ Iye adati, ""Ndiwe mwanangudi Esau chaiye iwepo?" Iye adatawira, "Ndinepano." ²⁴ adamudalisa iye. "Ndbweresere chakudya, apo nimdzadya nyama yako, pala kuti ndikudalise bwino." Yakobo adabweresadi babache Yakobo adati²⁶ chakudya kuna iye. Isaki adadya, apo Yakobo adamubweresera, vinyu, achimwa. Ndiye Yakobo adabwera pafupi achimumpsompsona²⁷ kuna iye, "Bwera pafupi tsapano undimpsompsona, mwanangu." iye, apo adabva khwema la bzakubvala bzache achimudalisa. Iye adati, "Ona, khwema la mwanangu liri ninga Mulungu akupe mbali ya mame yakudzaulu, mbali ya²⁸ khwema la munda ndiwo Yahova waudalisa. Wanthu mbaakutumikire iwe na madzinza²⁹ bzakunenepa bza dziko lapansi, na tirigu mzinji na vinyu mupsa. yakukotamire iwe. Ukhale mkulu pakati pa abale wako, apo wana wachimuna wa mayi wako ambakukotamire Isaki atatondo³⁰ iwe. Aliyense wakukutemberera iwe atembereriwe; aliyense wakukudalisa iwe adalisike." kumaliza kudalisa Yakobo, apo Yakobo mkutondo kubula pamaso pa Isaki babache, Esau mano wache Adaphikambo chakudya chakununtchira achichibweresa kuna³¹ adatulukira kuchoka kwakusaka kwache. babache. Iye adati kuna babache, "Babamwe, lamukani mudyeye ina mwa nyama ya mwananu, kuti mundidalise Isaki³³ Isaki babache adati kuna iye, "Ndiwe mbani iwepo?" Iye adati, "Ndine mwananu, mkulu, Esau." ³² ine." adanjenjemera maninge achiti, "Mbani wakasaka nyama achibweresa kuna ine? Ndadya kale yensene ukanati Pomwe Esau adabva mafala ya babache,³⁴ kubwera, apo iye ndamudalisa kale zjai. Mchadidi, amdzadaliska iye." Isaki adati,³⁵ adalira na mkuwe ukulu wakuwawa, achiti kuna babache, "Ndidaliseni, inembo, babangumwe." Esau adati, "Ndipopa lini³⁶" Mano wako wabwera pano mwachinyengo apo wapsokonyola mdaliso wako." adamuchemera kuti Yakobopa? Thangwe iye wandinyengeza kawiri kense. Adapsokonyola ukulu bwangu, apo, onani, tsapano wapsokonyola pomwe mdaliso wangu." Ndiye adati, "Mulibe kundikoyerambo mdaliso ine?" Isaki adatawira achiti kuna Esau, "Nyang'ana, Ndamuikha kukhala mkulu wako zjai, apo ndamupa iye abale³⁷ wache wensene kukhala akapolo wache, apo ndamupa iye tirigu na vinyu mupsa. Mchani pomwe chinango ndicho ningakuchitire, mwanangu?" Esau adati kuna babache, "Mulibiretu neyembo mdaliso ubodzi okha pala Isaki babache adatawira achiti³⁹ ine, babangu? Ndidaliseni, inembo pomwe, babangu," Esau adalira mwakukuwa. kuna iye, "Nyang'ana, mbuto ndiyo ukukhalayi umdzakhala kutalitali na vida ya dziko lapansi, kutali na mame

Na lupanga lako umdzakhala na moyo uchimbadzatumikira mng'ono wakoyu. Soma⁴⁰ yamdzaulu. Esau adachita njiru pa Yakobo thangwera⁴¹ ungagandukira, umdzachosa chigologolo chache mkhosi mwako." mdaliso ndiwo babache adamupa iye. Esau adati mumtima mwache, "Nsiku zakulira nkhwawa ya babangu Mafala ya Esau mwanache yadabveka kuna⁴² zafendera; pambuyo pache nimdzapha mano wangu Yakobo." Rebeka. Ndiye adatuma mtumi kukachemera Yakobo mwanache mg'ono achiti kuna iye, "Ona, mano wako Esau Ndiye tsapano, mwanangu,⁴³ akunyamaliza yekha mtima wache bzaiwe pakukonza chiwembu kufuna kupha iwe. ate ukhali⁴⁴ ndibvere ine apo uthawire ku Labani, kuna mano wangu ku Harani. Kakhale naye kwa kanthawe, ate ukhali bwa m'bale wako budzamale pa iwe, apo adzayebwe ndibzo⁴⁵ bwa m'bale wakoyu budzaphwere, wamuchitabzi. Kinangoka nimdzatuma mtumi kudzakutenga kuchoka koko. Thangweranyi kuti nditaye awiri Rebeka adati kuna Isaki, "Ndaneta moyo wangu thangwera wana wachikazi wa Heti.⁴⁶ mwensemwe nsiku ibodzi? Yakobo achitenga m'bodzi wa wana wachikazi wa Heti kukhala mkazache, ninga bzimchita akazi awa, akazi winango wa mdziko muno, moyo zjai umdzandikomera ine?"

Isaki adachemera Yakobo, mkumudalisa, achimutonga iye, "Nampodi kutenga mkazi kuchoka mwa akazi waku¹ Lamuka, ndoko ku Padani Aramu, kunyumba kwa Betuele babawo wa mayi wako, apo ukatenge mkazi² Kanani.

Mulungu wamphamvu zense³ koko, m'bodzi wa wana wachikazi wa Labani, mano wawo wa mayi wako.

Iye mbaakupe mdaliso wa⁴ mbaakudalise iwe, akubalise na kukuwanzisa iwe, kuti ukhale thimu lawanthu.

Aburahamu, kuna iwe, na kuna mbeu yako pambuyo pako, kuti upite mdziko ndilo ukukhala ndilo Mulungu

Ndiye Isaki adamubvuma Yakobo kuyenda. Yakobo adayenda ku Padani Aramu, ku⁵ adamupa Aburahamu.

Labani mwana wachimuna wa Betuele waku Arameya, mano wache wa Rebeka mai wao wa Yakobo na Esau.

Tsapano Esau adaona kuti Isaki wadalisa Yakobo achimubvuma kuyenda ku Padani Aramu, kukatenga mkazi⁶ koko. Iye adaona pomwe kuti Isaki akhadadalisa iye achimupa pomwe chitongi, kulewa kuti. "Nampodi kutenga

Esau adaona pomwe kuti Yakobo akhadabvera babache na mayi⁷ mkazi kuchoka mwa akazi waku Kanani."

Esau adaona kuti akazi wa ku Kanani alibe kudekera babache Isaki. ⁸wache, apo akhadayenda ku Padani Aramu.

Ndiye adayenda kuna Ismayeli, achikatenga, pambali pa akazi ndiwo iye akhanawo, Mahalati mwana mkazi wa⁹

Yakobo adachoka¹⁰ Ismayeli, mwana wachimuna wa Aburahamu, nana wache wa Nebayoti, kukhala mkazache.

Iye adabwera pambuto pinango achikhala popo usiku bwense, thangwe¹¹ ku Beereseba achiyendera ku Harani.

dzuwa zjai likhadamira. Adatenga ubodzi wa minyala ya popo, achiuikha kungsi kwa msolo wache, achitandika

Iye adalota achiona matambiko yataimisiwa padziko lapansi. Kudzaulu kwache kutajima¹² popo mkugona.

Onani, Yahova, adaima¹³ kudzaulu apo anjero wa Mulungu alimkumbakwira na kumbabuluka pamwepo.

kuyapitirira achiti, "Ndine Yahova, Mulungu wa Aburahamu babako, na Mulungu wa Isaki. Dziko ndilo wagonalo,

Mbeu yako imdzakhala ninga pfumbi lapadziko lapansi, apo mumdzafalikira¹⁴ nimdzakupa iwe na mbeu yako.

kutali kumaulo na kumachibese, kumpoto na kummwera. Kudzera mwa iwe na mbeu zako mabanja yensene

Ona, ndiri nawe, apo nimdzakutchenkha kulikwense ndiko umdzayendako. ¹⁵yapadziko lapansi yamdzadalisika.

Nimdzakubweresa pomwe mdziko lino; thangwe nimdzakulekerera lini. Nimdzachita bzense ndibzo

Yakobo adaphephuka pa tulo twache, apo adati, "Chadidi Yahova ali pambuto pano meju, apo¹⁶ ndakulonjeza iwe."

Iye akhana mantha achiti, "Mbuto ino njakugopsadi! Iyi njinango lini soma¹⁷ ine ndiribe kudziwa bzobzi."

Yakobo adalamuka na machibese bese achitakula mwala¹⁸ nyumba ya Mulungu. Ichi mchipata chakudzaulu."

ndiwo iye akhadatsamira kumsolo kwache. Adamuikha ninga chipilala achikhuthua mafuta padzaulu pache.

Yakobo adalumbira²⁰ Adachemera dzina la mbutoyo Beteli, soma dzina la muiyo pakutoma likhali Luzi.¹⁹

lumbiro, kulewa kuti, "Penu Mulungu amdzakhala nande achidzanditchenkha mnjira iyi ndiyo ndikufambayi,

mwakuti ine mkubwereradi bwino bwino²¹ mkudzandipa mkate mkumbadyadi, na bzakubvala mkumbabvala,

Ndiye mwala uyu ndiwo ndauimisa ninga²² kunyumba ya babangu, ndiye Yahova amdzakhala Mulungu wangu.

chipilala umdzakhala mwala wakupambulika. Kuchoka kubzinthu bzense ndibzo mumdzandipa ine,

nimdzapereka chibodzi cha magawo khumi kuna imwe."

Pomwe adanyang'ana,²Ndiye Yakobo adayenda ulendo bwache achikafika kudziko la wanthu wakumachibese.¹ adaona mchera mmunda, apo, onani, mathimu matatu ya mabira yakhadagona gona pafupi na mundayo. Thangwe akhamwesera madzi yakuchokera mu mcheramo, apo mwala wakufungira pakamwa pa mcherayo Pomwe mabira yensene yadagwezekana popo, amakabusa akhambagwinya chimwalacho³ukhali ukulu. mkumwesera mabirayo, kinangoka mkuikha pomwe chimwalacho kukamwa kwa mcherayo, m'buto mwache. Iye adati kuna⁵Yakobo adati kuna iwo, "Abale wangu, ndimwe wakuponi?" Iwo adatawira, "Ndife waku Harani."⁴ Iye adati kuna⁶iwo, "Mumbamudziwa Labani mwana wachimuna wa a Nahori?" Iwo adati, "Timbamudziwa." iwo, "Tani ali bwino iye?" Iwo adati, "Ali bwino bwino, apo, nyang'anani pale, Rakelo mwanache wachikazi ali Yakobo adati, "Onani, ni masikati chaiyo yano. Ni nthawe lini yakuti mabira⁷kubwera na mabira." Iwo adati, "Tingayamwese lini madzi⁸yangagwezekane pabodzi. Muyamwese madzi kinangoka mukayadyesere." ate yensene yagwezekane pabodzi. Wanthuwa kinangoka amdzagwinya chimwalachi kuchoka pakamwa pa Pomwe Yakobo ali mkati kulewalewa nawo, Rakelo adabwera na⁹mcherapa, apo tichiyamwesera mabiraya." Pomwe Yakobo adaona Rakelo, mwana wachikazi wa Labani,¹⁰mabira ya babache, nakuti akhayadyesera ndiye. mano wawo wa mai wache, na mabira ya Labaniyo, mano wawo wa mayi wache, Yakobo adafendera, mkugubuduza chimwala kuchoka pakamwa pa mcherayo, achimwesera mabira ya Labaniyo, mano wawo wa Yakobo adauza Rakelo kuti iye akhali m'bale¹²Yakobo adampsompsona Rakelo achilira mwakukuwa. ¹¹mayi ache. wao wa babache, apo kuti iye akhali mwana wachimuna wa Rebeka. Ndiye Rakelo adathamanga kukauza Pomwe Labani adabva nkhanu ya Yakobo mwana wa nana wache, adathamanga kukagumana naye,¹³babache. achimukumbatira mkumumpsompsona, achimubweresa kumuyi kwache. Yakobo adauza Labani bzinthu Labani adati kuna iye, "Ndiwe chadidi pfupa na mnomfu wangu." Kinangoka Yakobo adakhala naye¹⁴bzensebzi. Kinangoka Labani adati kuna Yakobo. "Unganditumikire fovofo thangwera kuti ndiwe¹⁵pafupifupi mwezi ubodzi. Tsapano Labani akhana wana awiri wachikazi.¹⁶m'bale wangu? Ndiuze, malipiro yako yamdzakhalala chani?" Maso ya Leya yakhalu yakuwala, soma¹⁷Dzina la winangoyo likhali Leya, apo dzina la mng'ono likhali Rakelo. Yakobo adakonda Rakelo, ndiye adati, "Nimdzakutumikirani basa¹⁸Rakelo akhali wakudeka mmaonekedwe. Labani adati, "Mpsabwino kuti ndimupereke iye kuna iwe,¹⁹magole manomwe pala Rakelo, mwana mng'onoyu. Ndiye Yakobo adatumikira magole manomwe²⁰kusiyana zjai nakuti ndipase munthu winango. Khala na ine." pala Rakelo; apo kuna iye zidaoneka ninga nsiku zing'ono ng'ono, thangwera chikondi ndicho akhanacho pa iye. Ndiye Yakobo adati kuna Labani, "Ndipeni mkazangu, thangwe nsiku zangu zamalizika---pala kuti ndiyende²¹ Maulo yache,²³Ndiye Labani adakontcheza wanthu wensene wapambutopo mkukonza madyerero.²²kuna iye!" Labani adapereka²⁴Labani adatenga Leya mwanache achimubweresa kuna Yakobo, omwe adayenda kuna iye. Machibese yache,²⁵kapolo wache wachikazi Zilipa kuna mwanache wachikazi Leya, kukhala kapolo wache. Onani, akhali Leya! Yakobo adati kuna Labani, "Mchani mwachitachi kuna ine? Ndiribe kukutumikirani basa Labani adati, "Ni mtemo lini wanthu kupereka mng'ono²⁶pala Rakelo? Thangweranyi tsono mukundinyengeza?" Maliza sumana yachinamwali cha mkaziyu, apo timdzakupa pomwe winangoyo mmalo²⁷uko mkulu akanati. Yakobo adachita tenepo, achimaliza sumana ya Leya.²⁸akuti utumikire pomwe magole inango manomwe." Labani adapereka pomwe Biliha kuna²⁹Kinangoka Labani adapereka Rakelo kukhala mkazache pomwe. Ndiye Yakobo adayenda kuna Rakelo, pomwe, soma³⁰mwanache wachikazi Rakelo, kukhala kapolo wache. akhakonda Rakelo kwene kwene kuposa Leya. Ndiye Yakobo adamtumikira pomwe Labani magole ina Yahova adaona kuti Leya akhakondewa lini, ndiye adafungula chiberekero chache, soma Rakelo³¹manomwe. Leya adatenga pathupi achibala mwana wachimuna, apo adamuchemeta iye dzina lakuti³²akhali ngomwa. Rubeni. Thangwe iye adati, "Thangwe Yahova waona matsautso yangu; chadidi tsapano bayangu amdzandikonda Kinangoka adatenga pomwe pathupi achibala mwana wachimuna. Iye adati, "Thangwe Yahova wabva kuti³³ine." ndikukondewa lini, iye wandipa pomwe mwana wachimuna uyu," apo adamuchemeta dzina lache Simeoni. Ndiye adatenga pomwe pathupi achibala mwana winango wachimuna. Iye adati, "Tsapano nthawe zino zjaimbo³⁴ bayangu amdzakhalisa kuna ine, thangwe ndamubalira wana atatu." Mnthangwerache dzina lache Iye adatenga pomwe pathupi achibala mwana wachimuna. Iye adati, "Ulendo buno³⁵adamuchemeta Levi. nimtenda Yahova." Mnthangwerache adamuchemeta dzina lache Yuda; kinangoka adalekeza kukhala na wana.

Pomwe Rakelo adaona kuti alibe kum'balira wana Yakobo, Rakelo akhana njiru na nana wacheyo. Iye adati kuna¹ Kukalipa kwa Yakobo kudamutentha mumtima Rakelo. Yakobo adati, "Ndiri²Yakobo, "Undipe wana, ayai nimfa." Iye adati, "Ona, kapolo wangu ali³pambuto ya Mulungu, omwe waletsa mphaso ya mwana mchinerekero chako?" apo uyo Biliha. Ndoko kuna iye, kuti akabale wana pa mabondo yangu, apo nimdzakhala na wana thangwera Biliha adatenga⁵Ndiye iye adamupa iye kapolo wache Biliha kukhala mkazi, apo Yakobo adayenda kuna iye.⁴ iye." Ndiye Rakelo adati, "Mulungu wandipulumusa ine, apo wabva⁶pathupi achim'balira Yakobo mwana wachimuna. Biliha,⁷mafala yangu achindipa mwana wachimuna." Na thangwe limweri iye adamusandula dzina lache Dani. Rakelo adati, "Na kuthatha⁸kapolo wa Rakelo, adatenga pomwe pathupi achibala mwana wachiwiri wachimuna. Pomwe Leya adaona⁹kukulu ndathatha na nana wanthuwa tichipambana." Adauchemera dzina lache Nafitali. Zilipa,¹⁰kuti waleka kukhala na wana, adatenga Zilipa, kapolo wache, achimpereka kuna Yakobo kukhala mkazi. Leya adati, "Uyu ni mwayi!" ndiye adamchemera¹¹kapolo wa Leya, adam'balira Yakobo mwana wachimuna. Leya adati,¹³Ndiye Zilipa, kapolo wa Leya, adam'balira mwana wachiwiri wachimuna. ¹²dzina lache Gadi. "Ndasekera ine! Thangwe wana wachikazi amdzandichemera ine wakudekedwa." Ndiye adamchemera dzina Ruben adayenda nsiku zakumweta tirigu achigumana bzibalobalo bza mankhwaya ya chikondi¹⁴lache Aseri. mmundamo. Adawabweresa kuna mayi wache Leya. Ndiye Rakelo adati kuna Leya, "Ndiye bzina bza bzibalo Leya adati kuna iye, "Ni nkhani ing'ono kuna iwe, kuti¹⁵balo bza mankhwaya ya chikondi bza wana wako." wandipsokonyola bayangu? Ndiye ukufuna pomwe kutenga bzibalo balo bza mankhwaya ya chikondi bza wana wangu?" Rakelo adati, "Ndiye amdzagona nawe usiku buno, pakusinthana na bzibalo balo bza mankhwaya ya Yakobo adabwera kuchoka kumunda maulo. Leya adayenda kukagumana¹⁶chikondi bza wana wako wachimuna" naye achiti. "Ubwere kuna ine, thangwe ndakulogali iwepo na bzibalo bzachikondi bza wa wana wangu" Ndiye Mulungu adamtetekera Leya, apo adatenga pathupi achim'balira Yakobo¹⁷Yakobo adagona na Leya usiku bobo. Leya adati, "Mulungu wandipa malipiro yangu, thangwe ndidapereka kapolo¹⁸mwana wachimuna wachichanu. Leya adatenga pomwe pathupi¹⁹wangu wachikazi kuna bayangu." Adamuchemera dzina lache Isakara. Leya adati, "Mulungu wandipa mpfupo yabwino.²⁰achim'balira yakobo mwana wachitanthatu wachimuna. Tsapano bayangu amdzandilemekeza ine, thangwe ndamubalira wana atanthatu." Iye adamchemera dzina lache Mulungu adamkumbukira²²Pambuyo pache adabala mwana wachikazi achichemera dzina lache Dina. ²¹Zebulun. Adatenga pathupi achibala mwana wachimuna. Iye²³Rakelo achimutetekera. Iye adamchitisa kutenga pathupi. Adamchemera dzina lache Yosefe, kulewa kuti, "Yahova²⁴adati, "Mulungu wandichosa manyazi yangu." Rakelo atabala Yosefe, Yakobo adati kuna Labani, "Nditumizeni,²⁵wandithimizira mwana winango wachimuna." Ndipeni azikazi wangu na wana wangu omwe²⁶pala kuti ndiyende kumuyi kwangu na kudziko langu. ndakutumikirani imwe, apo ndilekeni ndiyende, thangwe mukudziwa basa ndilo ndakuphatirani Labani adati kuna iye, "Penu tsapano ndagumana udidi pamaso pako, dikhira, thangwe ndazindikira²⁷imwepo." Ndiye adati, "Lewa malipiro yakoyo, apo²⁸pakuphatisa basa kubvimira kuti Yahova wandidalisa thangwera iwe." Yakobo adati kuna iye, "Mukudziwa ndimo ndakutumikirani, na ndimo ng'ombe zanu²⁹nimdzakupagali iwe." Thangwe ndikanati kubwera mukhana zing'ono ng'ono, apo zathimizirika kwene kwene.³⁰ zachita kuna ine. Yahova wakudalisani kulikwense ndaphata basako. Tsapano ni liti ndilo nimdzaphindulirambo banja Ndiye Labani adati, Nimdzakupagali chani?" Yakobo adati, "Mumdzandipa lini chirichense.³¹langu?" Ndilekeni ndifambe fambe³²Mungadzachita bzobzi kuna ine, nimdzadyesera pomwe mabira yanu na kuyakoya. pathimu la mabira yanu yenseya lero, nakuchosa yamathotho na yamabanga, na mapsipa yense pakati pa Chilungamo³³mabira, na zamathotho na zamabanja pakati pa mbuzi. Zimwezo zimdzakhala malipiro yangu. changu chimdzandichitira umboni mtsogolo, pomwe mumdzabwera kudazonda malipiro yangu. Iriyense yakusaya mathotho mathotho na yakusaya mabanga pakati pa mbuzi, na ipsipa pakati pa mabira, penu Labani adati, "Bzabveka. Bzichitike ninga mafala³⁴mumdzayagumana yana ine, mudzatenge kuti ngakuba." Nsiku yoyo Labani adapambula mbuzi zimuna ndizo zikhana mizere mizere na mathotho, na mbuzi³⁵yako." zikazi za mathotho na mabanga, iriyense ya kuchena mwemo, na yakupsipa yense pakati pa mabira, Labani pomwe adatalikisana na Yakobo ulendo bwa nsiku³⁶mkuyapereka mmanja mwa wanache wachimuna. Yakobo adatenga mitawi miwisi ya muti³⁷zitatatu. Ndiye Yakobo adasala achinyang'aniira mabira ya Labani. walibune, katungulume na wa arimoni achikupula mizere michena mwemo achikonzera mizere michena ya Ndiye adaikha mitawi ndiyo adapululayo kutsogolo kwa mabirayo, kutsogolo kwa ngalawa³⁸mwakutcholamo. zakumwesera madzi pambuto ndipo zikhabwera kudzamwa. Izo zidatenga madzamu pomwe zidabwera Mabirayo yadatenga madzamu patsogolo pa nthotchozo; apo mabirayo yadachoka ya mizere mizere,³⁹kudzamwa. Yakobo adapambula ntchere zimwezi, soma adachitisa zakusalazo⁴⁰mathotho, na mabanga mabanga.

kunyang'anizana na zamizerezo na yense mabira yakupsipa pathimu ya mabira ya Labani. Ndiye adapambula Pomwe mabira yamphamvu⁴¹ mabirayo mwa iye yekha apo alibe kuyasanganiza pabodzi na mabira ya Labani. yakhatenga madzamu, ndiye Yakobo akhatandika ntchotchozo mungalawa zakumwera madzi patsogolo pa Soma pomwe yakulefuka yakhabwera, akhaikha lini⁴² mabira, pala kuti zitenge madzamu pakati pa ntchotchozo. ntchotchozo kutsogolo kwa izo. Ndiye zakulefukazo zikhali za Labani, apo zamphamvuzo zikhali za Yakobo. Munthuyo adakhala wakudala maninge. Akhana mabira mazinjitsa, na akapolo wachimuna, na ngamira na⁴³ mabulu.

Tsapano Rakelo adabva mafala ya wana wachimuna wa Labani, kuti adati, "Yakobo watenga bzensene ndibzo¹ Yakobo adaona² bzikhali bza babathu, apo mkuchoka mwa vida ya baba kuti iye akhale na vida yenseneyi." Ndiye Yahova³ kanyang'anidwe ka nkhope ya Labani. Adaona kuti makhalidwe yache kuna iye yakhadachinja. Yakobo⁴ adati kuna Yakobo, "Bwerera kudziko la abereki wako na la abale wako, apo ine nimdzakhala nawe." achiti kuna iwo, "Ndikuona⁵ adatuma mtumi achichemerese Rakelo na Leya kumunda kukhana mabira yache Mukudziwa kuti⁶ kuti makhaliro ka babanu kuna ine zjai yachinja, soma Mulungu wa babangu wakhala nande. Babanu wandinyengeza ine achichinja malipiro yangu⁷ ni mphamvu zangu zense ndizo ndatumikirira babanuwa. Angalewa kuti 'Bzifuwo bzamathotho⁸ kakhumi, soma Mulungu alibe kumubvuma andichite ine chakuipa. mathotho bzimdzakhala malipiro yako,' ndiye mabira yensene yakhapsa ntchere zamathotho. Angati, 'Yamizere Na tenepo⁹ mizere yamdzakhala malipiro yako,' ndiye mabira yensene yakhapsa ntchere zamizere mizere. Apo pa nthawe yakutenga madzamu, ndidaona¹⁰ Mulungu wapsokonyola bzifuwo bza babanu apo wapa ine. mmaloto atonde wa mbuzi omwe akhamemesa mabira. Atondewo akhali wamizere mizere, wamathotho, na Iye adati,¹² Mnjero wa Mulungu adati kuna ine kumalotoko, 'Yakobo,' Ndidati, 'Ine ndiri pano,¹¹ wamabanga. 'Tukula maso yako uwone atonde wa mbuzi akumemesa mabira. Mbamizere mizere, wamathotho, na Ndine Mulungu wa Beteli, mbuto ndiyo¹³ wamabanga, thangwe ndaona bzense ndibzo Labani akuchita kuna iwe. udadzoza chipilala, pambuto pomwe udalumbira kuna ine. Tsapano lamuka ubule mdziko lino ubwerere Rakelo na Leya adatawira achiti kuna iye, " Kodi tinabzo mbali iriyense ayai¹⁴ kudziko ndilo udabadwira iwe." Ambatitenga lini ninga alendo umweyu? Thangwe watigulisa na¹⁵ chakupita chamasiye mnyumba ya babathu? Thangwe vida yensene ndiyo Mulungu wapsokonyola kuna babathu¹⁶ kumala pomwe kudzonga kobiri zathu. njathu zjai na wana wanthu. Tsapano kinangoka, chirichense ndicho Mulungu wakuuzani chitani Ndiye Yakobo adalamuka achipakiza wana wache wachimuna na akazache pa ngamira. ¹⁷chimwecho." Adakumba bzifuwo bzache bzensene patsogolo pache, pabodzi pomwe na bzombo bzache bzensene,¹⁸ kuphatanidza na bzifuwo ndibzo adabzigumana nthawe ndizo akhali ku Padani Aramu. Kinangoka adanyamuka Nthawe ndizo Labani akhadayenda kukasenga mabira yache,¹⁹ mkuyenda kuna babache Isaki mdziko la Kanani. Yakobo adanyengeza pomwe Labani wa ku Arameya, pa²⁰ Rakelo adaba milungu ya babache mnyumba mwawo. Ndiye adathawa na bzense ndibzo akhanabzo achiyambuka mkulo²¹ kusaya kukuuza kuti akhathawa. Mkucha wache Labani adauziwa kuti Yakobo²² kamkulumize, achiyendera ku dziko la mapiri la Gileadi. Ndiye adatenga abale wache na iye achimupsaga iye kwa ulendo kwa nsiku zinomwe. ²³ adathawa. Tsapano Mulungu adabwera kuna Labani waku Arameya²⁴ Adakamugumana mdziko la mapiri la Gileadi. mmaloto usiku achiti kuna iye, "Ucheniere kuti nampodi usewere bzabwino ayai bzakuipa kuna Yakobo." Labani adamugumana Yakobo. Tsapano Yakobo akhadakunga chihema chache m'phiri. Labani adakhala pomwe²⁵ Labani adati kuna Yakobo. "Wachita chani iwepo, kundinyengeza²⁶ na abale wache mdziko la mapiri la Gileadi. Thangweranyi udathawa kanonono²⁷ ine mkutakuliratu wana wangu wachikazi, ninga akapolo wa lupanga na? Ulibe²⁸ mkundipusisa ine apo seye kundiiza? Ningadakufusula na madyerero na nyimbo, na lingaka na zeze. kundibvumiza kumpsompsona azukulu wangu na kugonekana na wangu wachikaziwa. Tsapano wachita Na mphamvu zangu ningakwanise kukuchita chakuipa iwepo, soma Mulungu wa babako²⁹ bzakupusa iwepo. wasewera nande usikubu achiti, 'Chenjera kuti Yakobo nampodi kukamusewra bzabwino ayai bzakuipa.' Tsapano wathawa thangwe udakhumba kudzabwetera pomwe mnyumba ya babako. Soma thangweranyi udaba³⁰ Yakobo adatawira achiti kuna Labani, Thangwe ndikhana mantha na kukumbuka kuti³¹ milungu yangu?" mumdzayamba bzakunditengera wana wanguwa kuna ine mwakungingimiza ndidanyamukadi mwa kanonono. Omwe waba milungu yanuyo amdzapitiriza lini kukhala na moyo. Pamaso pa abale wanthu, zindikirani chinthu³² Labani adayenda³³ chanu muchitenge." Thangwe Yakobo alibe kudziwa kuti Rakelo ndiye akhadaba bzobzo. mchihema cha Yakobo, mchihema cha Leya, na mmahema ya akapolo awiri wachikazi, soma alibe kuigumana. Tsapano Rakelo akhadatengadi milungu ya³⁴ Adabula mchihema cha Leya achikapita mchihema cha Rakelo. mnyumba, achiikha pa chakukhalira cha ngamira, achikhalira popo. Labani adapsaga mchihemaa mwensenemo, Iye adati kuna babache, "Nampodi kukalipa, mbuyangu, kuti ningakwanise lini kuima³⁵ soma alibe kuigumana. pamaso panu, thangwe bzakuchitika bza akazi bziri paine." Ndiye adapsaga pdaga soma alibe kuigumana Yakobo adakalipa achiokedzana na Labani. Adati kuna iye, "Ndaphonya chani³⁶ milungu ya mnyumba mwache. Thangwe mwapsaga mubzombo mwangu³⁷ kodi? Chakuphonya changu mchiponi, kuti munditewere tewere ine? mwense. Mwagumana bzombo bzanyi pa bzensene bza mnyumba mwanu? Bziikheni padecha pamaso pa abale Kwa magole makumi mawiri ndidakhala namwe. Mabira yanu³⁸ wathu, kuti ayeruzembo pakati pa awirife. makazi na mbuzi zanu zikazi ziribe kupoloza, ayai ndiribe kudya neye tonde wanu kuchoka pathimu la mabira.

Yomwe yakhambazomoliwa na bzilombo ndikhambayabweresa lini kuna imwe. Ndikhapagali chakutaika.³⁹ Ndikhali popo;⁴⁰ Mudangingimira malipiro pa manja yangu, ayai pa chakubewa masikati ayai chakubewa usiku.

Magole makumi⁴¹ kupsa kwa masikati kukhandibonerese ine, na zawe wa usiku; apo ndikhagona lini tulo. mawiriya ndakhala mnyumba mwanu. Ndidakuphatirani basa magole khumi na manayi pala wananu wachikazi Mwayi kuti Mulungu⁴² awiriwa, na magole matanthatu pala mabira yanu. Mudachinja malipiro yangu kakhumi.

wa babangu, Mulungu wa Aburahamu, na omwe Isaki ambamugopa, akhali nande, chachidi meju mukhafuna kundichosa neye kundipa chinthu. Mulungu waona kubonera kwangu na basa la manja yangu, apo

Labani adatawira achiti kuna Yakobo, "Wana wachikaziwa mbanangu, azukuluwa⁴³ wakutsimulani usikubu."

mbaazukulu wangu, na mabiraya ngangu. Bzense ukuonabzi mpsangu. Soma ningachite chani lero kuna Ndiye tsapano, mbatiye tichite mpangano, iwe na ine, apo⁴⁴ wanangu wachikaziwa, ayai kuna wana abalawa?

Yakobo adati⁴⁶ Ndiye Yakobo adatenga mwala achiukha ninga chipilala. ⁴⁵ pakhale mboni pakati pa iwe na ine." kuna abale wache, "Gwezekani minyala." Ndiye adagwezeke minyala ichikhala mudwi. Ndiye adadyera pafupi na Labani adati, "Mudwiyo⁴⁸ Labani adauchemera Yegara Sahaduta. soma Yakobo adauchemera Galeeda.⁴⁷ mudwiyo.

Umbachemeriwa⁴⁹ ni mboni pakati pa ine na iwe lero." Mnthangwerache dzina lache adauchemera Galeeda.

pomwe Mizipa, thangwe Labani adati, "Yahova mbaaone pakati pa iwe na ine, pomwe tasiyana wina na

Ungabonerese wanangu wachikaziwa, ayai ungatenga pomwe akazi winango pambali pa⁵⁰ mwayache.

Labani adati kuna⁵¹ wananguwa, napo palibe munthu pano, ona, Mulungu ni mboni pakati pa iwe na ine."

Yakobo, "Nyang'anisa mudwiyo, apo nyang'anisa chipilalachi chomwe ndachiikha pakati pa iwe na ine.

Mudwiyo ni mboni, apo chipilalachi ni mboni, kuti nimdzapitirira lini mudwiyo kuna iwe, na kuti⁵² Mulungu wa Aburahamu, na⁵³ umdzapitirirambo lini mudwiyo na chipilalachi kuna ine, kudachitirana chakuipa.

Mulungu wa Nahori, mulungu ya kholo lawo, mbaayeruze pakati pa ife." Yakobo adalumbirira na Kugopsa kwa

Yakobo adapereka nsembe paphiri mkuchemera abale wache kudzadya chakudya. Adadya⁵⁴ babache Isaki.

Machibese bese Labani adalamuka, mkumpsompsona azukulu wache na⁵⁵ achikhala usiku bwense paphiripo.

wanache wachikazi achiwadalisa. Kinangoka Labani adachoka mkubwerera kumuyi.

Pomwe Yakobo adaona iwo,²Yakobo adayenda pomwe njira zache, apo anjero wa Mulungu adagumana naye.¹

Yakobo adatuma mitumi³adati, "Iyi ni mbuto ya Mulungu," ndiye adachemera dzina la mbutoyo Mahanaimu. Iye adawatonga iwo, kulewa⁴kutsogolo kwache kuna mano wache Esau mdziko la Seiri, mphimpha yaku Edomu.

kuti, "Ibzi ndibzo muti mukalewe kuna mbuya wangu Esau: Ibzi ndibzo walewa kapolo wako Yakobo: Ndina ng'ombe na mabulu, na mabira,⁵Ndidakhala na Labani, apo wachedwesa kubwerera kwangu mpaka pano.

akapolo wachimuna, na akapolo wachikazi. Ndatuma mtumi uyu kuna mbuyangu, pala kuti ngigumane udidi

Mitumi ire idabwerera kuna Yakobo ichidzati, "Tikhadayenda kuna mano wanu Esau. Iye⁶pamaso pako"

Ndiye Yakobo akhana mantha⁷akubwera kudzagumana namwe, na amuna madzana manayi pabodzi naye."

kwene kwene na ukhali. Ndiye adagawa wanthu ndiwo akhanawo mmathimu mawiri, na mabira pomwe, Iye adati, "Penu Esau anibwera pa thimu libodzi achilithira nkondo, ndiye⁸mathimu ya ng'ombe, na ngamira. Yakobo adati, "Mulungu wa babangu Aburahamu, na Mulungu wa babangu⁹kuti thimu lakusalalo limdzathawa."

Isaki, Yahova, omwe adati kuna ine, 'Bwerera kudziko lako na kuna abale wako, apo nimdzakuchitira bwino

Ndikuthemera lini pa bzichito bzensene bzakukwanirisa mpangano na bzachadidi bzense ndibzo¹⁰iwe,' mwamchitira kapolo wanu. Thangwe na mpsimbo yangu yokha ndidayambuka Yolodanoyu, apo tsapano Chonde ndipulumuseni mmanja mwa mano wangu, kuchoka mmanja mwa Esau,¹¹ndasanduka mathimu mawiri.

Soma mudati,¹²thangwe ndikubva naye mantha, kuti amdzabwera kudzandithira nkondo na azimai na wana. 'Nimdzakuchitira bwino iwe. Nimdzachitisa mbeu yako ninga mchenga wamu nyanza, omwe ungalewengeke lini Yakobo adakhala popo usiku bumwebo. Adatenga bzinango bzomwe akhanabzo¹³thangwera kawandidwe kache.

mbuzi zikazi madzana mawiri nambuzi zimuna makumi mawiri,¹⁴ninga mphaso kukapa Esau, mkulu wache: ngamira makumi matatu zakumamisa¹⁵mabira makazi madzana mawiri na atonde wa mabira makumi mawiri, na tumphulu twache, ng'ombe zikazi makumi manayi na zimuna khumi, abulu akazi makumi mawiri na atonde

Ibzi adabzipereka mmanja mwa akapolo wache, thimu lirirese palokha. Iye adati kuna¹⁶wamabulu khumi.

Adapanganiza kapolo¹⁷akapolo wache, "Ndokoni kutsogolo mukakonzé mipata pakati pa thimu lirirese." wakutoma, kulewa kuti, "Esau mano wangu angagumana nawe mkukubvunza, kulewa kuti, 'Ndiwe wambani? Ndiye udzati, 'Mpsa kapolo wako Yakobo. Ni¹⁸Ukuyenda kuponi? Bzifuwo bziri patsogolo pakobzi mpsambani?'

Yakobo¹⁹mpaso yakutumiziwa kuna mbuyangu Esau. Ona, iye akubwera pomwe mmambuyo mwathumu."

adapanganiza pomwe thimu kachiwiri, lachitatu na wanthu wensene ndiwo akhali pambuyo pa thimu la "Mudzalewembo bzibodzibodzi kuna Esau mungadzagumana naye. Mudzalewembo kuti,²⁰bzifuwobzo, Iye adati, 'Kapolo wanu Yakobo alikubwera mmambuyo mwathumu.'" Thangwe iye adakumbuka, "Nimdzamunyengerera na mphaso ndizo ndikutumiza patsogolo panguzi. Ndiye kinangoka, pomwe nimdzamuona iye, pinangopense Ndiye mphasozo zidatsogoladi patsogolo pache. Iye mwenekachiro adakhala usiku bobo²¹amdzanditambira ine."

Yakobo adalamuka mkati mwa usiku, achitenga akazache awiri, akapolo wache wachikazi awiri, na²²pambutopo.

Munjira ninga yoyi²³wanache wachimuna khumi na m'bodzi. Adawatumiza kuyambuka pa gombe la Yaboki.

Yakobo adasala yekha yekha, apo²⁴adawatumiza kuyambuka kamkulo pabodzi na bzense ndibzo akhanabzo. Pomwe munthuyo adaona kuti angakwanise²⁵adalimbana na munthu kufika ate kuoneka manyika yamachibese.

lini kumugonjesa iye, adamenya mchiuno mwa Yakobo, mafupa yamchiunomo yachilekanaka letu m'buto Munthuyo adati, "Ndileke ndiyende, thangwe manyika yakuoneka." Yakobo adati,²⁶mwache pakulimbana naye.

Munthuyo adati kuna iye, "Dzina lako²⁷"Nimkulekera lini kuti uyende pokha pokha utome kundidalisa ine."

Munthuyo adati, "Dzina lako umdzachemeriwa lini pomwe Yakobo.²⁸ndiwe mbani?" Yakobo adati, "Yakobo."

Yakobo adamubvunza iye,²⁹Soma Isarayeli. Thangwe walimbana na Mulungu na wanthu apo wapambana." "Chonde undiuze dzina lako." Iye adati, "Thangweranyi ukubzunza dzina langu?" Ndiye adamudalisa iye popo.

Yakobo adasandula dzina la mbutoyo Penieli thangwe adati, "Ndaonana na Mulungu nkhope na nkhope, apo³⁰

Dzuwa lidamumilira Yakobo pomwe akhafamba kupita mu Penieli.³¹moyo wangu zjai wapulumuka."

Mnthangwerache ate pano wanthu wa mu Isarayeli ambadya lini³²Akhagwidoma thangwera chiuno chache.

mnomfu wakugumanidza mafupa ya mchiuno yomwe yali pakugumikidzira mchiuno, thangwe munthu adadzonga bzakugumikidzira pomwe adabzugudula chiuno cha Yakobo.

Yakobo adakwiza maso, Onani, Esau akhabwera, na wanthu madzana manayi. Yakobo adagawa wana kuna¹ Kinangoka Adaikha anyabasa wachikazi na wana wawo patsogolo,² Leya, Rakelo, na akapolo awiri wachikazi. Iye mwenekachiro³ pambuyo pawo Leya na wanache, pambuyo pawo Rakelo na Yosefe pakumalizira pa wense. adatsogolera patsogolo pa wense. Adakotama kutsulima pansi kanomwe, ate kufendera pakhana mkulu Esau adathamanga kukagumana naye, mkumukumbatira, mkugwa pamaso pache,⁴ wachepo. Pomwe Esau adaturukula maso, adaona akazi na wana. Iye adati,⁵ mkumumpsompsona. Kinangoka iwo adalira. "Mbani wanthu unawowa?" Yakobo adati, "Wana ndiwo Mulungu adakomera mtima kumupa kapolo Mkubwera⁷ Kinangoka akapolo wachikazi wale adabwera pafupi na wana wawo, apo adakotama pansi. ⁶wanu." pomwe Leya na wanache adabwera patsogolo achikotama pansi. Pakumalizira Yosefe na Rakelo adabwera Esau adati, "Bzikulewa chani tenepa mathimu yense ndagumana nayoya?" Yakobo⁸ patsogolo achikotama pansi. Esau adati, "Ndinabzo bzakukwana, mano wangu. Khala⁹ adati, " Kuti ngigumane udidi pamaso pa mbuyangu." Yakobo adati, "Neye, chonde, penu ndagumana udidi pamaso panu,¹⁰ nabzo bzomwe unabzobzi pala iwe wekha." ndiye bvumani mphaso yangu kuchoka pa boko langu, thangwe chadidi, ndaona nkhope yanu, apo bziri ninga Chonde bvumani mphaso ndiyo ndabweresa kuna imwe,¹¹ kuona nkhope ya Mulungu, apo mwanditawira ine. thangwe Mulungu wachita mwakukoma mtima kuna ine, nakuti pomwe ndinabzo kale bzizinjitsa." Ndimo Ndiye Esau adati, "Mbatiye tiyende. Nimfamba¹² Yakobo adamungingimizira iye, apo Esau adabzibvuma. Yakobo adati kuna iye, "Mbuyangu akudziwa kuti wanawa akali ang'ono ang'ono, nakuti¹³ pambuyo pako." mabira na ng'ombezi zikumamisa ntchere zawo. Zingakumbiwa mwakuthamanga neye nsiku ibodzi yokha, Chonde mbuyangu mbaayende patsogolo pa akapolo wache. Ine nimdzafamba pamkiti pamkiti,¹⁴ zimala kufa. kuteweza mathanya ya bzifuwo ndibzo bziri mmambuyo mwangu, na mathanya yawanawa, ate ndikafike kuna Esau adati, "Dikhira ndikusiire wanthu winango omwe ana ine." Soma Yakobo adati,¹⁵ mbuyangu ku Seiri." Ndiye Esau nsiku yoyo¹⁶ Thangweranyi kuchita tenepo? Ndileke ndigumane udidi pamaso pa mbuyangu." Yakobo adafamba kuyenda ku Sukoti, achimanga nyumba yache¹⁷ adabuyamba ulendo bwakubwerera ku Seiri. popo, achimanga mathanga pala bzifuwo bzache. Mnthangwerache dzina la mbutoyo imbacheriwa Sukoti. Pomwe Yakobo adabwera kuchoka ku Padani Aramu, adafika na mtendere ku muiyi wa Sekemu, omwe uli¹⁸ Ndiye adagula mbuto kuchoka kuna wana wa Hamori¹⁹ mdziko la Kanani. Iye adamanga tsasa pafupi na muiyipo. Pampwepo adaikha²⁰ babache wa Sekemu pa nsengwa masiriva dzana libodzi. Popo adakunga chihema chache. guwa la nsembe achipachemera Elelohe Isaraeri.

Tsapano Dina, mwana wachikazi wa Leya omwe adabala na Yakobo, adabula kunja kukagumana na akazi wa¹ Sekemu mwana wachimuna wa Hamori m' Hivi, mkulu wa dzikolo, adamuona iye. Iye adamutenga²mdzikomo. Iye zjai mtima wache udakhumba Dina, mwana wachikazi wa Yakobo.³achigona naye, apo adamuipisa iye. Sekemu adasewera na babache Hamori, kulewa⁴Adamkonda mtsikanayo achimusewera mwakunyodoka iye. Tsapano Yakobo adabva kuti iye akhadaipisa Dina⁵kuti, "Tengani mtsikanayu pala ine akhale mkazangu." mwanache wachikazi. Wanache wachimuna akhali mthengo na bzifuwo bzache, ndiye Yakobo adaphata Hamori babache wa Sekemu adabula kuyenda kuna Yakobo kukasewera naye.⁶mtendere wache ate iwo kubwera. Wana wachimuna wa Yakobo adatulukira kuchokera mthengo pomwe adabva bza nkhanayi. Wanthuwa⁷ adakalipa. Iwo akhali wakukalipa kwene kwene thangwe iye adanyazisa Isarayeli pa kugona na mwana Hamori adasewera nawo,⁸wachikazi wa Yakobo, thangwe chinthu ninga chimwecho chikhafunika lini kuchitika. kulewa kuti, "Mwanangu Sekemu akukhumba mwananu wachikazi. Chonde mupeni iye akhale mkazache. Mulowolerane na ife, perekani wananu wachikazi kuna ife, apo bzitengerenimbo wanthu wachikazi pala imwe."⁹ Mumdzakhala na ife, apo dziko limdzafunguka kuna imwe kukhala na kuchita malonda mwemo, na kukhala¹⁰ Sekemu adati kuna babache na kuna abale wache, "Ndilekeni ndigumane udidi pamaso¹¹nabzo bzanu bzanu." Ndikumbireni nseulo ingakule maka na bzafovolu ndimo¹²panu, apo chirichense mungandiuzecho nimpereka. Wana¹³mumfunira, apo ine nimpereka ndicho mungalewecho, soma ndipeni namwaliyo akhale mkazangu." wachimuna wa Yakobo adamutawira Sekemu na Hamori babache mwakunyengeta, thangwe Sekemu Iwo adati kuna iwo, "Tingakwanise lini kuchita chinthu ichi kupereka¹⁴akhadaipisa Dina mfumakazi it yawo. mfumakazi yathu kuna munthu wakusaya kugwatiwa; thangwe chimwecho chingadzakhale cha manyazi kuna Pa ichi chokha ndicho tiniphatizana namwe: Ungadzakhala wakugwatiwa ninga tiriri ife, penu¹⁵ifepano. Ndiye ningadzapereke bwino mfumakazi yathuyi kuna imwe, apo¹⁶mwamuna aliyense wa imwe amgwatiwa. tichidzatengambo wananu wachikazi kukhala wathu, apo timdzakhala namwe mkudzasanduka wanthu abodzi. Mafala¹⁸Soma penu mumtitetekera lini na kukhala wakugwatiwa, timtenga mfumakazi yathuyi tichiyenda."¹⁷ Mwamunayo alibe kuchedwa kuchita ndibzo iwo adalewa,¹⁹yawo yadadekera Hamori na mwanache Sekemu. thangwe adadekedwa na mwana mkazi wa Yakobo, na kuti pomwe Sekemu akhali munthu wakulemekezeka Hamori na Sekemu mwanache adayenda pa mpita wa mui²⁰kwakunyanya kuposa wa m'banja lense la babache. "Wanthu awa ali pa mtendere na ife, ndiye²¹wawo achikasewera na wanthu wammuyi mwawomo, kulewa kuti, alekeni akhale mdziko muno na kuchita malonda mwemu thangwe, chadidi, dzikoli ndikulu bwino pala iwo. Pa ichi²²Mbatiye timbatenge wana wawo wachikazi kukhala akazathu, apo tiwapembo wanthu wachikazi. chokha ndicho wanthuwa amdzabvuma kukhala nafe tichikhala wanthu abodzi: Tichikhala amuna tensefe Bzifuwo bzawo na bzombo bzawo— nyama zawo zensene²³tagwatiwa, ninga iwo ndimo aliri wakugwatiwa. Wense ndiwo²⁴zingadzakhale linimbo zathu? Ndiye mbatiye tiphatizane nawo, apo amdzakhala pabodzi nafe." adabula kuyenda ku mipita ya mui wache adatetekera Hamori na Sekemu, mwanache. Amuna wensene Mkucha wache, pomwe iwo akadali mkuwawa,²⁵adagwatiwa, wense omwe adayenda ku mipita ya mui wache. awiri wa wana wachimuna wa Yakobo (Simoni na Levi, nkhopse zache za Dina), aliyense adatakula dipa Iwo adapha Hamori na mwanache²⁶achikathira nkondo mui wakusaya chitetezo, apo adapha amuna wensene. Wana wina wa²⁷Sekemu na nsonga ya dipa. Adatenga Dina kuchoka kunyumba kwa Sekemu achiyenderatu. Yakobo adabwera kuna matupi yakufayo achipfudza muiyo, thangwe wanthu akhadaipisa mfumakazi yawo. Iwo adatenga mabira yawo, bzifuwo bzawo, mabulu yawo, na chirichense mumzindamo na mminda²⁸ Adatenga vida yawo yense, wana wawo wense, na azikazawo. Adapfudza chirichense ndicho²⁹yakuzungulira. Yakobo adati kuna Simoni na Levi, "Mwandibweresera ngwete inepano,³⁰chikhali mnyumba zawo. kundinunkhiza kuna wenekachiro wa mdziko muno, a Kanani na a Perezi. Ndine wa wanthu wakulewengeka. Soma Simeone na Levi³¹Achidzagwezekana mkundikutira ine ndiye kuti nimdzadzongewa, Ine na banja langu." adati, "Mukhafuna Sekemu ambatenge mfumakazi yathuyi ninga puta?"

Mulungu adati kuna Yakobo, "Lamuka, kwira ndoko ku Beteli, ukakhale koko. Kamange guwa la nsembe koko la"¹

Ndiye Yakobo adati kuna banja²Mulungu, omwe adaonekera kuna iwe pomwe udathawa Esau m'bale wako." lache na wense ndiwo akhana iye, 'Chosani milungu ya chilendo ndiyo ili pakati panu, bzicheneseni mwekha, na Ndiye mbatiye tinyamuke na kukwira kuyenda ku Beteli. Nimdzamangira Mulungu³kuchinja bzakubvala bzanu.

guwa la nsembe koko, omwe adanditawira ine mu nthawe ndikhali pa ngwete, apo wakhala nande kulikwense

Ndiye adamupa Yakobo milungu yensene yachilendo ndiyo ikhali mmanja mwawo, na⁴ndiko ndikhayendako." mphete ndizo zikhali mmakutu mwawo. Yakobo adaifuchira pakuti wa thundu ndiwo ukhali kufupi na Sekemu.

Pomwe iwo akhafamba, Mulungu adachitisa kugopsa kwache kugwera pa miyi yakuzungulira iwo, ndiye⁵ Ndiye Yakobo adafika ku Luzi (ndiko ku, Beteli),⁶wanthu amwewo alibe kutewera wana wachimuna wa Yakobo.

Iye adamanga guwa la nsembe popo⁷omwe uli mdziko la Kanani, iye na wanthu wensene ndiwo akhanawo.

achisandula dzina mbutoyo Eli Beteli, thangwe popo Mulungu adabzizimbula yekha kuna iye, pomwe iye

Debora, mlezi wa Rebeka, adasaika. Iye adafuchiriwa kunyansi kwa Beteli pansi pa⁸akhathawa mano wache.

Pomwe Yakobo adabwera kuchoka ku Padani Aramu,⁹muti wa thundu, ndiye adapachemera Aloni Bakuti.

Mulungu adati kuna iye, "Dzina lako ndiwe Yakobo, soma¹⁰Mulungu adamuonekera pomwe iye achimudalisa.

dzina lako umdzachemeriwa lini pomwe Yakobo. Dzina lako umdzakhala Isaraeli." Ndiye Mulungu Mulungu adati kuna iye, "Ndine Mulungu Wamphamvu yense. Mubalane na¹¹adamuchemera dzina lache Isaraeli. kuwanda. Dzinza na thimu la madzinza yamdzabula mwa iwepo, na mafumu yamdzachokera mu mbeu yako.

Dziko ndilo ndidapa Aburahamu na Isaki, nimdzalipa kuna iwe. Kuna mbeu yako pambuyo pako nimdzaipa¹²

Yakobo adaimisa¹⁴Mulungu adakwira kuchoka kuna iye mu mbuto ndiyo iye adasewera naye.¹³pomwe dziko."

chipilala pambuto ndipo Mulungu adasewera naye, chipilala cha mwala. Adathira nsembe ya chakumwa

Iwo¹⁶Yakobo adachemera dzina la mbutoyo ndipo Mulungu adasewera nayepo, Beteli.¹⁵padzaulu pache. adafamba ulendo kuchoka ku Beteli. Pomwe akhali pakatali na Efrati, Rakelo adamonyiwa kufuna kukabala. Iye

Pomwe akhali pakumonyewa chaipo, mzamba adati kuna iye, "Nampodi kuchita¹⁷akhana mimba yakunesa.

Pomwe iye akhamalizika, na kupuma¹⁸mantha, thangwe tsapano umdzakhala na mwana winango wachimuna."

Rakelo¹⁹kwa kuthatha nako adamuchemera dzina lakuti Benoni, soma babache adamuchemera kuti Benjamini.

Yakobo adaimisa chipilala²⁰adasaika apo adafuchiriwa panjira yakuyendera ku Efrati (ndiye kuti, Beterehemu) Isaraeli adafamba achikakunga chihema chache²¹panthutu pachepo. Mchizindikiro cha nthutu ya Rakelo ate lero.

Pomwe Isaraeli akhakhala mdziko limwelo, Rubeni adagona na Biliha²²kupitirira nsaka yakulindira mabira.

mkazi mng'ono wa babache, apo Isaraeli adaibva. Tsapano Yakobo akhana wana wachimuna khumi na awiri.

Wanache wachimuna wakubala na Leya akhali Rubeni, mwana wakutoma wa Yakobo, na Simeoni, Levi, Yuda,²³

Wanache²⁵Wanache wachimuna wakubala na Rakelo akhali Yosefe na Benjamini. ²⁴Isakara, na Zebuluni.

Wana wachimuna we a²⁶wachimuna wakubala na Biliha, kapolo wachikazi wa Rakelo, akhali Dani na Nafitali. Zilipa, kapolo wachikazi wa Leya, akhali Gadi na Aderi. Wensenewa akhali wana wa Yakobo omwe adabaliwa na

Yakobo adabwera kuna Isaki. babache, ku Mamre mu Kiriati Araba (ndendende na²⁷iye ku Padani Aramu.

Isaki adakhala namoyo magole dzana libodzi na makumi²⁸Heburoni), komwe Aburahamu na Isaki akhadakhala.

Isaki adapuma kwakumaliza achifa, achitsonkhanisiwa na wanthu wadzinza lache, munthu²⁹masere.

wakukalamba na nsiku zakukwana. Esau na Yakobo, wanache wachimuna, adamufuchira iye.

Esau adatenga akazache kuchokera ku a Kanani.² Awa akhali wana wa Esau (wakuchemeriwa pomwe Edomu).¹ Awa akhali akazache: Ada mwana wachikazi wa Eloni m'Hiti; Oholibama mwana wa Ana, mzukulu wachikazi wa Ada adabala Elifazi⁴ na Basemati, mwana wachikazi wa Ismayeli, mpfumakazi yache ya Nabayoti.³ Zibeoni m'Hivi; Oholibama adabala Jeusi, Jalamu, na Kora. Awa akhali wana⁵ kwa Esau, apo Basemati adabala Reueli. Esau adatenga mkazache, wanache⁶ wwachimuna wa Esau omwe adabadwa kuna iye mdziko la Kanani. wachimuna, wanache wachikazi, na wensene wa pabanja pache, bzifuwo bzache—na nyama zache zinango, na bzombo bzache bzenze, bzomwe akhadabzikontcheza mdziko la Kanani, mkuyenda mdziko lakutali kumwazana Adachita bzobzi thangwe vida yawo ikhadawanda kwakunyanya pala kukhalira⁷ na mano wache Yakobo. Ndiye Esau⁸ pabodzi. Dziko ndilo akhakhalalo lingadakwanisa lini kuwathandiza thangwera bzifuwo bwawo. Awa akhali wana wa Esau, kholo⁹ wakudziwika pomwe na dzina la Edomu, adakakhala mdziko la mapiri la Seiri. Aya yakhali madzina ya wana wachimuna wa Esau: Elifazi mwana¹⁰ la a Edomu mdziko la mapiri ya Seiri. Wana¹¹ wachimuna wa Ada, mkazi wa Esau; Reueli mwana wachimuna wa Basemati, mkazache wa Esau. Timna, mkazi mng'ono wa Elifazi,¹² wachimuna wa Elifazi akhali Temani, Omari, Zefo, Gatamu, na Kenazi. Awa akhali¹³ mwana wachimuna wa Esau, adabala Amaleki. Amwewa akhali azukulu wa Ada, mkazi wa Esau. wana wachimuna wa Reueli: Nahati, Zeta, Sama, na Miza. Amwewa akhali azukulu wa Basemati, mkazache wa Esau. Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Oholibama, mkazache wa Esau, omwe akhali mwana wachikazi wa Ana¹⁴ Esau. Aya yakhali mafumu ya wana¹⁵ na mzukulu wachikazi wa Zibeoni. Iye adabala na Esau Jeusi, Jalamu, na Kora. wachimuna wa Esau: Wana wa Elifazi, mwana wakutoma wa Esau: mfumu Temani, mfumu Omari, mfumu Zefo, mfumu Kora, mfumu Gatamu, na mfumu Amaleki. Aya akhali mafumu yakubaliwa kuchoka kuna¹⁶ mfumu Kenazi, Aya yakhali mafumu kuchoka kuna Reueli, mwana¹⁷ Elifazi mdziko la Edomu. Akhali azukulu wa Ada. wachimuna wa Esau: Nahati, Zera, Sama, Miza. Aya yakhali mafumu yakubuluka mkubaliwa kwa Reueli mdziko la Edomu. Aya yakhali mafumu ya Oholibama, mkazache wa¹⁸ la Edomu. Akhali Azukulu wa Basemati, mkazache wa Esau. Esau: Jeusi, Jalamu, Kora. Aya yakhali mafumu yakubuluka mkubaliwa kwa mkazi wa Esau Oholibama, Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Esau (wakudziwika na Edomu), apo yamweya yakhali¹⁹ ntchembere ya Ana. Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Seiri m'Hori, mbadwa za mdzikomo: Lotani, Sobala, Zibeoni,²⁰ mafumu yawo. Wana²² Disoni, Ezeri, na Disani. Awa akhali mafumu ya a Horiti, mbadwa za mu Seiri mdziko la Edomu. ²¹ Ana, Awa akhali wana²³ wachimuna wa Lotani. akhali Hori na Hemani, apo Timna akhali mpfumakazi yache ya Lotani. Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Zibeoni: Aia²⁴ wachimuna wa Sobali: Alivani, Manahati, Ebali, Sefo, na Onamu. na Ana. Uyu ni Ana omwe adabulukira lowe wa madzi yakupsa mchipululu, pomwe akhadyedera mabulu ya Awa akhali wana²⁶ Awa akhali wana wa Ana: Disoni na Oholibama, mwana wachikazi wa Ana. ²⁵ babache Zibeoni. Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Ezeri: Biliha,²⁷ wachimuna wa Disoni: Hemadani, Esibani, Itirani, na Kerana. Awa akhali mafumu ya a Hori: Lotani,²⁹ Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Disoni: Uzi na Arana. ²⁸ Zavani, na Akani. Disoni, Ezeri, Disani: Awa akhali mafumu ya a Hori, kutengera mndandanda wa³⁰ Sobala, Zibeoni, na Ana, Aya ni mafumu ndiyo yadatonga mdziko la Edomu mfumu iriyense ikanati kuti itonge³¹ mafumu mdziko la a Seiri. Bela mwana wachimuna wa Beori, adatonga mu Edomu, apo dzina la miyiyu likhali³² pa wana wa Israeli: Pomwe Bela adasaika, kinangoka Jobabi Mwana wachimuna wa Zeta wa ku Bozara, adatonga m'buto³³ Dinaba. mwe Jobabi adasaika, Husami omwe akhali wa mdziko la Atemani, adatonga m'buto yache. Pomwe ³⁴ yache. Husamu adasaika, Hadadi mwana wachimuna wa Bedadi omwe adagonesa a Midyani mdziko la Moabu,³⁵ Hadadi adasaika, kinangoka Samila wa ku³⁶ adatonga m'buto yache. Dzina la muiy wache likhali Avita. Pomwe Pomwe Samila adasaika, a Sauli wa ku Rehoboti pafupi na mkulo adatonga³⁷ Masereka adatonga m'buto yache. Pomwe Sauli adasaika, kinangoka Baal-Hanani Mwana wachimuna wa Akibori adatonga m'buto³⁸ m'buto yache. Pomwe Baal-Hanani mwana wachimuna wa Akibori, adasaika, kinangoka Hadari adatonga m'buto³⁹ yache. yache. Dzina la muiy wache likhali Pau. Dzina la mkazache likhali Mehetabeli, mwana wachikazi wa Matiredi, Aya yakhali madzina ya mafumu makulu yakubadwa kuna wana wa Esau,⁴⁰ mzukulu wachikazi wa Me-Zahabi. Oholibama, Ela, Pinoni, ⁴¹ kutengera ku mafumu yawo na mbuto zawo, na madzina yawo: Timna, Aliva, Jeteti, Magidieli, na Iramu. Aya yakhali mafumu makulu ya mu Edomu, malingana na⁴³ Kenazi, Temani, Mibezari, ⁴² kukhala kwawo mdziko lawo lawo. Uyu akhali Esau, baba wa a Edomu.

Iyi ni mbiri ya Yakobo. Yosefe, omwe²Yakobo adakhala mdziko ndilo babache akhadakhala mdziko la Kanani.¹ akhali mnyamata wa magole khumi na manomwe, akhadyesera mabira na abale wache. Iye akhana wana wachimuna wa Biliha na wana wachimuna wa Zilipa, akazi wa babache. Yosefe adabweresa mafala yakuipa Tsapano Isaraeli akhamkonda Yosefe zedi kuposa wanache wensene wachimuna³kuna babawo yakuguma iwo. thangwe akhali mwana wakubadwa iye atakalamba. Adamukonzera chakubvala chakudekeseriwa na Abale wache adaona kuti babawo akhamkonda iye kwene kwene kuposa abale wache wensewo.⁴mantikade. Yosefe adalota loto, apo adaliuza⁵Iwo adaipidwa naye mwakuti zjai akhasewera lini naye pomwe mwamtendere. Iye adati kuna iwo, "Chonde tetekerani loto iri⁶kuna abale wache. Iwo ndiye adanyanyiratu kumuwenga zjai. Onani, tikhamanga mphuthu za tirigu mmunda apo onani, mphuthu yangu idalamuka ichiima⁷ndilo ndidalota. Abale wache⁸dzololo, apo onani, mphuthu zanu zidabwera zichidzakotamira pansi kuna mphuthu yangu ire." wale adati kuna iye, "Kodi umdzatitongadi ife iwepo na? Umdzatitonga chadidi iwepo?" Iwo adamuwenga Iye adalota loto linango achilewa pomwe kuna abale wache.⁹maninge na loto lachelo na thangwera mafala yache. Iye adati, "Nyang'anani, ndalota pomwe loto linango: Dzuwa na mwezi na nyenyezi khumi na ibodzi Iye adasimbira babache mwakulinganira na kuna abale wache, apo babache¹⁰zidandikotamira ine." adamutsimula iye. Iwo adati kuna iye, "Loto lanyi loli walotali? Mayi wako na ine na abale wakowa meju Abale wache akhanunkhidwa naye, soma babache¹¹tingadabweredi kudzakotamira pansi pala iwepo?" Isaraeli adati¹³Abale wache adayenda kukausa mabira ya babawo ku Sekemu. ¹²adakoyera nkhanayi mumtima. kuna Yosefe, "Abale wako akudyesera lini mabira ku Sekemu kodi? Bwera, apo ndikutume uyende kuna iwoko." Iye adati kuna iye, "Ndoko tsampanopali, ukaone penu ali bwino¹⁴Yosefe adati kuna iye, "Ndine wakukonzeka." abale wako na mabira pomwe, apo adzandiuze," Ndiye Yakobo adamutuma kunja kwa Chigwa cha Heburoni, apo Munthu wina adagumana Yosefe. Onani, Yosefe akhafambafamba mthengo.¹⁵Yosefe adayenda ku Sekemu. Yosefe adati, "Ngikupsaga abale wangu. Ndiuzeni, chonde,¹⁶Munthuyo adamubvunza iye, "Ukupsaga chani?" Munthuyo adati, " Mbuto ino zjai adachoka, thangwe ndidabva akhati, 'Mbatiye¹⁷ndiko ali akudyesera mabira." Iwo adamuona iye kuchokera patali, ¹⁸ku Dotana." Yosefe adatewera abale wache achikawagumana ku Dotana. Abale wachewo adati kuna wina na mwayache,¹⁹apo akanati kufendera kuna iwo, adapangana bza kumupha iye. Bwerani tsapano, ndiye mbatiye timuphe apo timuthuse mu²⁰"Nyang'anani, mbuya wa maloto ule akufendera. libodzi la madindiya. Timkalewa kuti, 'Wadyewa na chilombo cha mnthengo.' Timdzaona ndicho chimdzachitika Rubeni adabva bzobzi achimupulumusa iye mmanja mwawo. Iye adati, "Nampodi tichose²¹na maloto yacheyo." Rubeni adati kuna iwo, "Nampodi kujojeza mulopa. Muthuseni mdindi lomwe liri mchipulululi,²²moyo wache." soma nampodi kuikha boko pa iye"--- kuti adzamupulumuse kuchoka mmanja mwawo pakumubulisa kuyenda Bzidachitika kuti pomwe iye adafendera kuna abale wachewo, adamukhundula chakubvala²³naye kuna babache. Adamuphata mkumuthusa mdindi. Dindilo likhalibe bzinthu lakusaya madzi²⁴chache chamantikade chire. Iwo adakhala pansi mkumbadya mikate. Adatukula maso yawo achiona, apo, onani, ulendo bwa a²⁵momo. Ismayeli akhachokera ku Gileadi, na ngamira zawo zitanyamula bzakununtchira na mafuta ya mankhwala na Yuda adati kuna abale wache, "Pana²⁶libano. Akhafamba kubzitakula kupolika nabzo kunyansi ku Aigupto. Bwerani, apo timugulise kuna a Ismayeli apo²⁷phindu lanyi tichipha m'bale wathu mkufuchira mulopa wache? nampodi timuphe iye. Thangwe ni m'bale wathu umweyu, thupi lathu." Abale wache adamutetekera iye. Wamalonda waku Midyani adagwata pafupipo. Abale wache wale adamudzusa Yosefe mdzaulu achimubulisa²⁸ kunja kwa dindi. Adamugulida Yosefe kuna a Ismayeli pa nsengwa ya kobiri masiriva makumi mawiri. A Rubeni adabweresa ku dindi kule, apo, onani, Yosefe akhali lini²⁹Ismayeli adayenda naye Yosefe ku Aigupto. Adabwerera kuna abale wache wale achikati, "Mwana ule³⁰mdindimo. Iye adaphadzula bvakubvala bzache. Iwo adapha mbuzi apo kinangoka mkubvika chakubvala chache mmulopa. ³¹mulibe! Apo ine, niyenda kuponi?" Kinangoka adabweresa chakubvala chakudekeseriwa na mantikade chire kuna babawo achikati, "Tagumana³² Yakobo adachizindikira achiti,³³ichi. Chonde nyang'anani penu mchakubvala cha mwananu ayai neye." "Mchakubvala cha mwanangu ichi. Chinyama cha mnthengo chamudya iye zjai. Yosefe wanyodzoliwa Yakobo adaphadzula bzakubvala bzache achibvala chiguduli mchiuno mwache. Adalira mwanache³⁴m'bzidupsa. Wanache wense wachimuna na wachikazi adalamuka kumbamunyamaliza iye, soma iye³⁵kwa nsiku zizinji. adalamba kunyamaliziwa. Iye adati, "Mchadidi letu ate nimdzaguduka kuthenje la Siolo ndikulira nkhowa ya A Midyani wale adamugulisambo ku Aigupto kuna Potifala,³⁶mwananguyo basi." Babache adamuriradi iye. nduna ya Falawo yakunyang'anira alindiri.

Bzidachitika nthawe yoyo kuti Yuda adaphadzana na abale wache wale achikakhala na munthu wina wa ku¹ Yuda adagumana koko na mwana wachikazi wa munthu wa ku Kanani dzina lache² Dulami dzina lache Hira. Iye adachemerwa⁴ Iye adatenga pathupi achikhala na mwana wachimuna. ³Sua. Adamutenga achigona naye. dzina la Eri. Adapasiwa pomwe pathupi achikhala na mwana wachimuna. Adamuchemera dzina lache Onani. Adakhala pomwe na mwana wachimuna achimuchemera dzina lache Sela. Pakhali pa Kezibu pomwe⁵ Eri, ⁷Yuda adanyang'ara mkazi pala Eri, mwanache wakutoma. Dzina lache akhali Tamara. ⁶adam'balira iye. Yuda adati kuna Onani, ⁸mwana wakutoma wa Yuda, akhali wakuipa pamaso pa Yahova. Yahova adamupha iye. "Ndoko kuna mkazi wa mano wako. Chita basa la mkuwasa kuna iye, apo ukuze mwanayu pala mano wako." Onani adadziwa kuti mwanayo angadakhala lini wache. Nthawe zense angayenda kuna mkazi wa mano⁹ Bzomwe adachitabzo bzikhali¹⁰ wacheyo, akhatayira pansi kuti nampodi akhale na mwana pala mano wache. Ndiye Yuda adati kuna Tamara, muloola wache,¹¹ bzakuipa pamaso pa Yahova. Yahova adamupha pomwe iye. "Bakakhala mbeta mnyumba mwa babako ate Sela mwanangu wachimuna, akule." Thangwe iye adagopa, "Iye Patapita nthawe¹² angadafa pomwe. ninga abale wache." Tamara adachoka achikakhala mnyumba mwa babache. itali, mwana wachikazi wa Sua mkazache wa Yuda adasaika. Yuda adanyamalizika achikwira kuyenda kuna Tamara adauziwa, "Nyang'ana,¹³ eakusenga mabira yache ku Timna, iye na mwayache Hira waku Dulami. Iye adakhundula chakubvala¹⁴ mabzala wako wachimuna akukwira kuyenda ku Timna kukasenga mabira yawo." chaumasiwa achibzigugudiza na chakubvala pa maloozi achibzitsengedera. Iye adakhala pa mpita wa Enaimu, omwe ukhali pafupi na Mary waku Timna. Thangwe adaona kuti Sela akhadakhala soma akhalibe kupasiwa Pomwe Yuda adamuona iye akhakumbuka kuti akhali puta thangwe akhadampsinkha¹⁵ kuna iye ninga mkazi. Iye adayenda kuna iye m'bali mwa mseu achiti, "Bwera, chonde ndileke ndibwere kuna iwe"---¹⁶ nkhope yache. Iye¹⁷ thangwe alibe kudziwa kuti akhali muloola wache---apo iye adati, "Um'dipasa chani kuti ubwere kuna ine?" adati, "Nimdzakutumizira ntchere ya mbuzi kuchoka pa thimu." Iye adati, "Umdzandipa luphato kufikira Iye adati. "Luphato lanyi ningakupe iwepo?" Iye adatawira, "Mphete yako na chingwe, na¹⁸ udzaitumize?" mpsimbo ndiyo iri mmanja mwakoyo." Adabzipereka kuna iye apo adayenda kuna iye, achipasiwa naye pathupi. Yuda adatumiza²⁰ Iye adalamuka achiyenda. Adakhundula chakubvala chamaloozicho achibvala chaumasiwa. ¹⁹ mwayache wa ku Adula ntchere ile pala kuti iye akatambire luphato kubwezera mmanja mwa mkaziyo, soma Ndiye waku Dula ule adabvunza wanthu wapambutopo, "Alikuponi puta²¹ alibe kukamugumana mkaziyo. wakubvekera ule omwe akhali pa Enaimu m'bali mwa mseu?" Iwo adati, "Pakhalibe puta wakubvekera pano." Iye adabwerera kuna Yuda achiti, "Ndiribe kukamugumana. Wanthu wapambutopo adati pomwe, 'Pakhalibe²² Yuda adati, "Mulekeni akoye bzinthu, kuti nampodi tichite manyazi. Mchadidi,²³ puta wakubvekera pano." Bzidachitika kuti patapita pafupifupi miyezi mitatu²⁴ ndidatumiza ntchere yambuzi, soma ulibe kukamugumana." kuti adauziwa Yuda, "Tamara muloola wako wachita uputa, apo chadidi, anabo pathupi." Yuda adati, Pomwe iye adamubulisa panja, adatumiza kuna amabzaka wache²⁵ Mubwereseni kuno apo adatenthiwe." wachimunawo mafala, "Ndina pathupi pa mwenekachiro ibzi." Iye adati, "Zindikirani chonde ibzi mpsambani, Yuda adabzizindikira achiti, "Iye ngwakulungama kuposa ine pano zjai,²⁶ chibangiri na bzingwe na mpsimbo." thangwe ndiribe kumupa ninga mkazi kuna Sela, mwanangu wachimuna." Iye alibe kumudziwa pomwe. Bzidachitika pa nthawe yakuti abale mwana kuti, Onani, mamphase yakhali mchiberekero mwache. ²⁷ Bzidachitika nthawe ndizo iye akhabala kuti m'bodzi adabulisa boko, apo mzamba adatenga usalu bufwira²⁸ Soma kinangoka adabwezera boko lache²⁹ achibumanga pa boko lache achiti, "Uyu wabula panja pakutoma." mkati, apo, Onani, mano wache adabula panja pakutoma. Mzamba adati, "Wapsa tani tenepa!" Ndiye Ndiye mano wache adabula, omwe akhana usalu bufwira ku boko lache ile, apo³⁰ adamusandula Pereze. adamusandula Zera.

Yosefe adabwera naye kunyansi ku Aigupto. Potifala, nduna ya Falawo omwe akhali kapitawo wa alindiri iye¹ achikhala pomwe wa mu Aigupto, adamugula iye kuchoka kuna a Ismayeli, omwe adamubweresa iye Yahova akhali naye Yosefe apo adasanduka munthu wakupambana. Iye adakhala mnyumba ya² kunyansiko. Mbuyache adaona kuti Yahova akhali naye iye na kuti pomwe Yahova adapambanisa³ mbuyache wa chi Aigupto. Yosefe adagumana udidi pamaso pache. Iye adatumikira Potifala. Potifala⁴ chirichense ndicho iye adachita. adamuikha iye kukhala mkulu wakunyang'anira pamuyi pache, na chirichense ndicho akhanacho, adachiikha Bzidachitika kuchoka pa nthawe ndiyo adamuikha mkulu wanyumba yache na chirichense⁵ mmanja mwache. ndicho akhanacho, kuti Yahova Mulungu adadalisa nyumba ya a Aiguptowo thangwera Yosefe. Madaliso ya Potifala Adaikha chirichense⁶ Yahova yakhali pa chirichense ndicho Potifala akhanacho mnyumba na kumunda. ndicho akhanacho mmanja mwa Yosefe. Akhabonera lini pomwe kumbakumbuka chirichense kupambula Bzidachitika⁷ chakudya ndicho akhadya. Tsapano Yosefe akhali wamaonekedwe yakudeka na yakutenga mtima. Soma iye⁸ bzitamala ibzi kuti mkazi wa mbuyache adadyerera maso yache pa Yosefe achiti, "Gona na ine." adalamba achiti kuna mkazi wa mbuyacheyo, "Nyang'anani, mbuyangu ambadziwa lini chirichense ndicho Palibe winangombo⁹ nimbachita mnyumba muno, apo waikha chirichense ndicho anacho mmanja mwangu. mkulu mnyumba muno kuposa ndimo ine ndiriri. Ambandilambiza lini chinthu chirichense soma imwe basi, Iye¹⁰ thangwe ndimwe mkazawo. Nimchitiranti chakuipa chikulu ichi tsono ndichiphonyera Mulungu?" Bzidachitika nsiku¹¹ adasewera kuna Yosefe nsiku na nsiku, soma adalamba basi kugona naye ayai kukhala naye. inango kuti iye adapita mnyumba kukaphata basa lache. Mukhalibe munthu aliyense wapamuyipo mnyumbamo. Adamupfekeza bzakubvala bvache achiti, "Gona nande." Iye adasiya bzakubvala bzache mmanja mwamkaziyo,¹² Bzidachitika, pomwe mkaziyo adaona kuti iye wamusiyira bzakubvala bzache¹³ achithawa, mkubula panja.. kuti achemera wanthu wa pamuyi pachepo achiwauza iwo, "Onani,¹⁴ mmanja mwache apo wathawira panja, Potifala wabweresa m'Heberi muno kudzatiseka ife. Adabwera kuna ine kuti adzagone nande, apo ndidachita Bzidachitika kuti atabva kuti ndadzidzimuka, kuti adasiya bzakubvala bzachebzi na ine,¹⁵ kudzidzimuka. Mkaziyo adabziikhira bzakubvala bza Yosefe pafupi na iye ate mbuyache kubwera¹⁶ mkuthawa, achiyenda panja." Iye adafokotozera iye bzobzi, "Nyabasa wachi Heberi ndiye mwatibwereserayu, adabwera muno¹⁷ pamuyipo. Bzidachitika kuti pa nthawe ndiyo idadzidzimuka, adasiya bzakubvala bzachebzi kuna ine¹⁸ kudzandiseka. Bzidachitika kuti, pomwe mbuyache adabva kufokotoza kwa mkazache adamuuzako, "Ibzi¹⁹ mkuthawira panja." Mbuya wa Yosefe adamutenga iye mkumuikha²⁰ ndibzo nyabasa wanu wandichita," iye adakalipa kwene kwene. Soma Yahova akhanaye²¹ mkaoko, mbuto ndiyo wamkaoko wa mafumu akhaikhiwa. Iye akhali momo mkaokomo. Yosefe achionesa chikwaniriso cha mpangano kuna iye. Adamupa iye udidi pamaso pa wakunyang'anira kaoko. Wakunyang'anira kaoko adapa Yosefe wamkaoko wense omwe akhali mkaokomo mmanja mwache. Chirichense²² Wakunyang'anira kaokoyo akhadandaula lini chinthu²³ akhachita momo, Yosefe ndiye akhanyang'anira chocho. chirichense ndicho achisiya mmanja mwache, thangwe Yahova akhanaye. Chirichense akhachitacho, Yahova akhachipambanisa.

Bzidachitika kuti bzitamala bzinthu bzobzi, wakupereka mkombo wa mfumu ya ku Aigupto na wakuphika¹ Falawo adakalipa na nduna zache ziwiri, mkulu²mkate wa mfumu adaphonyera mbuyawo, mfumu ya Aigupto.

Adawaikha iwo mkaoko mnyumba ya kapitawo wa³wa anyakupereka mkombo na mkulu wakuphika mkate. Kapitawo wa alindiri adapereka Yosefe kuna iwo, apo⁴alindiri, mkaoko yokha yokhayo ndiyo Yosefe adaikhiwa.

Awiri wensewo adalota loto---wakupereka⁵ iye adawatumikira iwo. Adakhala mkaoko basi kwa kanthawe. mkombo na wakuphika mkate wa mfumu ya mu Aigupto omwe adatsekerewa mkaoko wale---munthu aliyense payekha pa awiriwa adalota loto lache lache usiku bubodzibodzibo, apo loto lirirence likhana kuthumbudzulira Iye adabvunza nduna za⁷Yosefe adabwera kuna iwo machibese achiwaona. Onani, iwo akhadapsoma. ⁶kwache.

Falawo ndizo zikhana iye mkaoko mule mnyumba ya mbuyache, kulewa kuti, ""Thangweranyi mukuoneka Izo zidati kuna iye, "Awiri tensefe talota maloto ndiyo palibe wakutithumbudzulira. Yosefe⁸wakupsoma lero?"

Mkulu wa wakupereka⁹adati kuna iwo, "Kuthumbudzulira mesa mkwa Mulungu? Nduizeni ine pano chonde."

mkombo adauza Yosefe loto lache. Iye adati kuna iye, "Mu loto langu, ona, mpesa ukhali pamaso pangu. Mumpesamo mukhana mitawi mitatu. Pomwe ukhaphuka, maluwa yache yadaphuka apo matsapfundu yache¹⁰

Mkombo wa Falawo, ukhali mmanja mwangumu, Ndidatenga mpesa ule¹¹yachibala nkunje zakufwira. Yosefe adati kuna¹²ndichiupsinyira mu mkombo wa Falawo, apo ndidapereka mkombo ule mmanja mwa Falawo.

Mkati mwa nsiku zitatu Falawo¹³iye, "Uku mkuthumbudzula kwache. Mitawi mitatuyo ni nsiku zitatu. amdzatukula msolo wako achidzakubwezeresa pa basa lako. Umdzapereka pomwe mkombo wa Falawo mmanja

Soma undikumbukire ine¹⁴mwache, ninga kalekale pomwe ukhali wakumbapereka mkombo wache. bzingakufambira, apo chonde dzandioneserembo chifundo ine. Dzandigume kuna Falawo na kundibulisa panja

Thangwe chadidi ndidachita kubewa mdziko la a Heberi. Kuno pomwe ndiribe kuchita chinthu¹⁵pa kaoko ino. Pomwe mkulu wa wakuphika mkate ule adaona kuti. thumbudzulo¹⁶chakuti andiikhire m'dindi la mdima lino."

lire likhali labwino iye adati kuna Yosefe, "Ndidalotambo loto, apo, ona, bzisero bzitatu bza mikate bzikhali Mchisero cha padzaululetucho mukhana mikate ya Falawo ya moda wense, soma mbalame¹⁷pamsolo pangupa.

zikhajonkhona kuchoka mchiseromo pamsolo pangupa.Yosefe adatawira achiti, "Kuthumbudzula kwache

Mkati mwa nsiku zitatu Falawo amdzachosa msolo wako kuchoka¹⁸mkulu. Bzisero bzitatubzo ni nsiku zitatu.

Bzidachitika²⁰kuna iwepo achidzakumanika pa muti. Mbalame zimdzadya mnomfu wako kuchoka kuna iwe. mkucha wache kuti ikhali nsiku yakubadwa Falawo. Iye adakonzera madyerero anyabasa wache wensene. Iye adadzusa msolo wa mkulu wa wakupereka mkombo na msolo wa mkulu wakuphika mikate, pakati pa anyabasa Adabwezeresa mkulu wa wakupereka mkombo ule pa udindo bwache, apo adapereka pomwe mkombo²¹wache. Soma adamanika mkulu wa wakuphika mkate, ninga ndimo Yosefe adawathumbudzulira²²mmanja mwa Falawo.

Chensecho mkulu wa wakupereka mkombo ule alibe kukumbuka Yosefe, soma adamuyebweratu iye.²³iwo.

Bzidachitika pakumala magole mawiri yamtelo kuti Falawo adalota loto. Onani, adakhala pafupi na mkulo wa¹ Onani, ng'ombe zinomwe zikazi zidanuka kuchoka mu Nailomo, zakudeka zichikhala zakunenepa, apo²Nailo. Onani, ng'ombe pomwe zinomwe zikazi zidanuka pomwe pambuyo paizo kubula mu Nailo,³zidadya mmitete. Ndiye ng'ombe zakuipa⁴zakuipa zichikhala zakuonda. Zidaima pambali pa zinzachezo mgombe mwa mkuloyo. zichikhala zakuonda zire zidadya ng'ombe zakudeka na kunenepa zire. Kinangoka Falawo adaphephuka. Kinangoka adagona achilota pomwe kachiwiri. Onani, ngalengale zinomwe za tirigu zidamera pa tsinde libodzi,⁵ Onani, ngalengale zinomwe, zakuonda zichikhala zakubvuka na chonzi⁶zabulungire zichikhala zabwino. Ngalengale zakuonda zire zidakhudyula ngalengale zabulungire⁷chakumachibese, zidamera pambuyo pa izo. Bzidachitika machibese yache⁸zichikhala za kunenepa zire. Falawo adaphephuka, apo, onani yakhali maloto. kuti mtima wache udabonera. Iye adatuma mitumi kukachemera wense wamatsenga na wanthu wanzeru wa mu Aigupto. Falawo adawauza iwo maloto yache, soma pakhalibe angadakwanisa kumuthumbudzulira Falawo. Ndiye mkulu wa wa wakupereka mkombo ule adati kuna Falawo, "Ndakumbukira bzakuphonya bzangu lero."⁹ Falawo adakalipa nawo anyabasa wache, achindiikha ine muno mkaoko mnyumba ya kapitawo wa alindiri,¹⁰ Tidalota maloto usiku bubodzibodzibo, iye na ineapano. Tidalota munthu¹¹mkulu wakuphika mikate na ineapano. Akhana ife momo mnyamata winango wachi Heberi,¹²aliyense malingana na kuthumbudzula kwa loto lache. nyabasa wa kapitawo wa alindiri. Tidamuza iye achithumbudzula maloto yathuyo. Adathumbudzula kuna ife Bzidachitika kuti pomwe iye adatithumbudzulira ife, tenepo bzidachitika Falawo¹³malingana na loto lache. Kinangoka Falawo adatuma mtumi¹⁴mkundibwezeresa ine pa udindo bwangu, soma winangoyo adamumanika." kukachemera Yosefe. Kamkulumize iwo adamubulisa panja kuchoka m'dindi la mdima. Adabzimeta, mkuchinja Falawo adati kuna Yosefe, "Ndidalota loto, soma palibe¹⁵bvakubvala bzache, achibwera mkati muna Falawo. Yosefe¹⁶wakulithumbudzulira . Soma ndabva bza iwepo, kuti ungabva loto ukukwanisa kulithumbudzula." Falawo¹⁷adamutawira Falawo, kulewa kuti, "Chiri lini mwa ine. Mulungu amdzamutawira Falawo na udiri." Ona, ng'ombe zinomwe zikazi¹⁸adasewera na Yosefe, "Mu loto langu, ona, ndidaima pagombe lamkulo wa Nailo. Ona. ng'ombe pomwe¹⁹zidanuka mu Nailo, zakunenepa zichikhala zakudeka, apo zidadya pakati pa mitete. zinomwe zikazi zidanuka pambuyo paizo, zakulenguka, zakuipa kwene kwene zichikhala zakuonda. Ng'ombe zakuonda na kuipa zire²⁰Ndikhanatimbo kuona kale mdziko la Aigupto zakuipa ninga zozo. Zitazikhudyula, ziribe kudziwika kuti azikhudyula,²¹zidakhudyula ng'ombe zinomwe zikazi zakunenepa zire. Ndidanyang'ana mu loto langu, apo,²²thangwe zikhali zakuipa basi ninga pakutoma. Kinangoka ndidaphephuka. Ona,²³ona, ngalengale zinomwe za tirigu zidamera pa tsinde libodzi, zipulumira bwino zichikhala zabwino. ngalengale pomwe zinomwe---zidafoloka, zakuonda, zichibvuka na chonzi chakumachibese---zidamera Ngalengale zakuonda zire zidakhudyula ngalengale zinomwe zabwino zire. Ndidawauza²⁴pambuyo paizo. Yosefe adati kuna Falawo, "Maloto²⁵malotoya wamatsenga, soma palibe adakwanisa kuyathumbudzula kuna ine." Ng'ombe zinomwe²⁶ya Falawoya ngabodzibodzi. Ndicho Mulungu amfuna kuchita, wachipereka kuna Falawo. zabwinozo ni magole manomwe yamweyo, apo ngalengale zinomwezo ni magole manomwe. Malotoya Ng'ombe zinomwe zakuonda zichikhala zakuipazo ndizo zidabwera pambuyo paizo ni magole²⁷ngakulingana. manomwe, apo pomwe ngalengale zinomwe zakubvuka na chonzi chakumachibesezo yamdzakhala magole Ichi mchinthu ndidasewera kuna Falawo. Ndicho Mulungu amfuna kuchita²⁸manomwe ya njala. Nyang'anani, magole manomwe ya mpfumba yakunyanya yamdzabwera²⁹wachizimbulratu kuna Falawo. Magole manomwe ya njala yamdzabwera yangadzamala yoyo, apo bzense bzakuti³⁰mdziko lensene la Aigupto. Mpfumba³¹mukhana mpfumba mu Aigupto bzimdazayebweka, apo njalayo imdzasukwisa dziko. imdzakumbukika lini pomwe padziko thangwera njala ndiyo imdzabwerayo, nakuti imdzakhala ikulutsa. Bzakuti lotolo lidabwereziwa kuna Falawo ni thangwe lakuti nkhanayi yakhazikisiwa na Mulungu, apo Mulungu³² Tsapano Falawo apsage munthu wakuzindikira na wanzeru, apo amuikhe³³tsampanopa amdzaichita. Falawo anembe wakunyang'anira dziko, apo iwo atsonkhese gawo libodzi la³⁴wakunyang'anira dziko la Aigupto. Iwo mbaakontcheze bzakudya³⁵machanu ya bzakukolola bza mu Aigupto mmagole manomwe yampfumba. bzense mmagole yabwino yamkubweraya na kukoyeratu tirigu pa mkutonga kwa Falawo, pala chakudya Chakudyacho chimdzakhala chakutsonkhera dziko kwa³⁶chakudzaphatisiwa basa mmayi. Iwo mbaachikoye. magole manomwe ya njala yomwe imdzakhala mdziko la Aigupto. Munjira yoyo dziko limdzasukwa lini na Falawo³⁸Langizo limweri likhali labwino pa maso pa Falawo na pa maso pa anyabasa wache wensene. ³⁷"njala." adati kuna anyabasa wache, "Tingakwanise kumugumana munthu ninga umweyu, omwe mwa iye muna Mzimu Ndiye Falawo adati kuna Yosefe, "Nakuti Mulungu wakuonesera iwe bzensebzi, palibe winango³⁹wa Mulungu?" Umdzanyang'anira nyumba yangu, apo na mafala yakoya wanthu⁴⁰wakuzindikira na wanzeru ninga iwepo.

wangu wensene amdzatongewa. Pakadera yangu yokha yachifumu ndiye nimdzakhala mkulu kuposa iwe."

Falawo⁴² Falawo adati kuna Yosefe, "Ona, ndakukhazika iwe wakunyang'anira dziko lensene la Aigupto."⁴¹ adakhundula mphete yakudindiwa kuboko lache achiibvazika kuboko la Yosefe. Adamubvazika iye bzakubvala

Adampakiza galeta lache lachiwiri ndilo akhali nalo.⁴³ bza bafuta, achiikha korenti ya oro mkhosi mwache. Wanthu akhambakuwa patsogolo pache, "Funyani mabondo." Falawo adamuikha iye kukhala wakutonga dziko Falawo adati kuna Yosefe, "Ndine Falawo, apo kupambula iwe, palibe munthu amdzadzusa⁴⁴ lensene la Aigupto. Falawo adachemera dzina la Yosefe "Zafenati-Panea."⁴⁵ boko lache ayai nzayo yache mdziko lensene la Aigupto."

Adamupa iye Asenati, mwana wachikazi wa Potifera wanwembe wa ku Oni, kukhala mkazache. Yosefe adazunga Yosefe akhana magole makumi matatu pomwe adaima pamaso pa Falawo,⁴⁶ zunga wakutonga mdziko la Aigupto.

Mgole⁴⁷ mfumu ya Aigupto. Yosefe adabula kuchoka pamaso pa Falawo, achizunga mdziko lensene la Aigupto.

Iye adagwezeka chakudya cha magole manomwe⁴⁸ lachinomwe la mpfumbalo mataka yadabala bzinjitsa. chomwe chikhali mdziko la Aigupto achiikha chakudyacho mmizinda. Adaikha mu mzinda uliwise chakudya

Yosefe adakoya chakudya ninga mchenga wa mnyanza, chizinji kuti⁴⁹ cha mminda yakuzungulira mzindayo.

Yosefe akhana wana wachimuna awiri njala⁵⁰ adalekeza kulewenga, thangwe chikhadapitirira pa kulewengapo.

Yosefe⁵¹ ikanati kubwera, omwe Asenati mwana wachikazi wa Potifera wansembe wa ku Oni, adamubalira iye. adasandula dzina la mwanache wakutomayo Manase, thangwe adati, "Mulungu wandiyebwesa matsautso yangu

Iye adasandula dzina la mwanache wachiwiri Eferemu, thangwe adati,⁵² yensene na banja lense la babangu."

Magole manomwe ya mpfumba ndiyo ikhali mdziko la⁵³ "Mulungu wandibalisa ine mdziko la kusaya kwangu."

Magole manomwe ya njala yadayanbika, ninga ndimo Yosefe akhadalewera.⁵⁴ Aigupto yadafika ku mapeto. Pomwe dziko lensene⁵⁵ Mukhana njala mmadziko yensene, soma mdziko lensene la Aigupto mukhana chakudya.

la Aigupto likhana chakudya, wanthu adachemera mwakukuwa Falawo pala chakudya. Falawo adati kuna Njala ikhali pa⁵⁶ wanthu wensene wa mu Aigupto, "Ndokoni kuna Yosefe apo mukachite ndibzo iye amkalewa."

nkhope pa dziko lensene. Yosefe adafungula nyumba zense zakukoyera achigulisira wanthu wa mu Aigupto. Dziko lense lapansi likhabweta ku Aigupto kudzagula tirigu kuchoka⁵⁷ Njalayo ikhali ikulutsa mdziko la Aigupto.

kuna Yosefe, thangwe njala ikhali ikulutsa padziko lense lapansi.

Tsapano Yakobo adabva kuti kukhana tirigu ku Aigupto. Iye adati kuna wanache wachimuna, "Thangweranyi¹ Iye adati, "Onani pano, ndabva kuti ku Aigupto ndiko kuna tirigu. Polikani muyende koko² mukunyang'anisana?" Abale wache khumi wa Yosefe adapolika kuyenda kukagula tirigu³ mukatigulire pala tikhale na moyo seye kufa." Soma Yakobo alibe kutumiza Benjami m'bale wache wa Yosefe, kuyenda na abale wache⁴ wakuchoka ku Aigupto. Wana wachimuna wa Isarayeli adabwera⁵ wale, thangwe adati, "Ndikugopa kuti chakuipa chingakamuchitikire." Tsapano Yosefe akhali wakutonga⁶ kudzagula pabodzi na adabwerawo, thangwe njalayo ikhali mdziko la Kanani. dzikolo. Ndiye akhali wakumbagulisira wanthu wense wadziko. Abale wache wa Yosefe adabwera achikotama Yosefe adaona abale wache wale achiwazindikira, soma adabzibisa yekha kuna iwo⁷ nkhope zawo pansi kuna iye. achisewera nawo kwene kwene. Iye adati kuna iwo, "Imwepo mwachokera kuponi?" Iwo adati, "Kudziko la Ndiye⁸ Yosefe adawazindikira abale wache wale, soma iwo alibe kumuzindikira. Kanani kudzagula chakudya." Yosefe adakumbukira maloto ndiyo adalota yakuguma iwo, apo iye adati kuna iwo wale, "Ndimwe wakuzonda! Iwo adati kuna iye, "Neye, mbuyangu. Akapolo¹⁰ Mwabwera kudzaona mbuto zakusaya kuteteziwa za dziko lino." Tense ndife wana wachimuna wa munthu m'bodzi. Ndife wanthu¹¹ wanu abwera kudzagula chakudya. Iye adati kuna iwo, "Neye, mwabwera kudzazonda mbuto¹² wachadidi. Akapolo wanu ndife lini wakudzazonda. Iwo adati, "Ife akapolo wanu tiripo khumi na awiri paubale bwathu, wana¹³ zakusaya kuteteziwa zadziko lino." wachimuna wa munthu m'bodzi mdziko la Kanani. Onani, mng'ono letu pali pano ana babathu, apo mano wathu Pa ichi¹⁵ Yosefe adati kuna iwo, "Ndibzo ndakuuzani imwepo; ndimwe wakuzonda. ¹⁴ m'bodzi ali lini na moyo." muniyezeriwa. Na moyo wa Falawo, mumdzabula lini muno, pokha pokha mano wanu mng'onoletuyo abwere Tumani m'bodzi wa imwe akatenge m'bale wanuyo. Mum'bakakhala mkaoko, kuti mafala yanuya¹⁶ kuno. Iye¹⁷ yaezeriwe, penudi muna chadidi mwa imwe. Seye apo, na moyo wa Falawo, meju ndimwe wakudzazonda." Yosefe adati kuna iwo mkucha wacheyo, "Chitani ichi apo mukhale na¹⁸ adawaikha iwo mkaoko kwa nsiku zitatu. Penudi ndimwe wanthu wachadidi, winango mbaabakakhale¹⁹ moyo, thangwe ine nimbagopa Mulungu. Kabwereseni mng'ono wanu²⁰ mkaokomu, soma imwe muyende, mutakule tirigu wa njala ya mmiyi mwanu. Iwo adati²¹ letuyo kuna ine kuti mafala yanuya yatsimikizike apo mumdzafa lini." Ndiye iwo adachitadi tenepo. kuna wina na mwayache, "Ndife wakuphonyadi kwene kwene pa ndibzo tidachita kuna m'bale wathubzo munjira yakuti tidachita kuonadi kubonera kwa mtima wache pomwe iye adatidandaulira soma ifepano Rubeni adawatawira iwo,²² tidalamba basi kumutetekera. Mthangwerache kubonera uku mwabwera kuna ife." "Ndiribe kukuuzani ine, 'Nampodi kumuphonyera mwanayu.' Tsapano, onani ndipo, mulopa wache ukufunika pa Alibe kudziwa kuti Yosefe akhawabva, thangwe pakhana wakuthumbudzulira chiseweredwe pakati pawo. ²³ ife." Iye adawafokotozera iwo achilira. Adazungunuka kuna iwo achisewera nawo. Iye adaphata Simeone pakati²⁴ Kinangoka Yosefe adatonga abale wache wale kudzaza masakha yawo na²⁵ pawo achimumanga pamaso pawo. tirigu, na munthu aliyense kuikha kobiri zache msakha wache wache, na kuwapa kaliboso wa pa ulendo. Abale wache wale adaidzaza mabulu yawo na tirigu yawo achinyamuka kuchoka popo. ²⁶ Bzidachitika kuna iwo. Nthawe ndizo m'bodzi wa Iwo adatsudzula sakha wache kuti ape chakudya bulu wache pamtetete, adaona²⁷ Iye adati kuna abale wache, "Kobiri zangu²⁸ kobiri zache zire. Onani, zikhali kukamwa kwa sakha wache. andibwezera. Nyang'anani izi; ziri mkakha mwangumu." Mitima yawo idapsipa apo zjai adabwerera Iwo²⁹ akunjjenjera kuna wina na mwayache, kulewa kuti, "Mchani ndicho Mulungu wachita kuna ifepano?" adayenda kuna Yakobo, babawo mdziko la Kanani achikamuza bzense ndibzo bzikhadachitika kuna iwo. Iwo "Munthu, mbuya wa dzikolo, adasewera mwakuipa kuna ife achiganiza ninga tikhali wakukazonda³⁰ adati, Tiripo khumi na awiri³² Tidati kuna iye, 'Ndife wanthu wachadidi. Ndife lini wakudzazonda neye. ³¹ mdzikomo. ubale bwathu, wana wachimuna wa babathu. M'bodzi zjai ali lini na moyo pomwe, apo mng'ono letu ana Munthuyo, mbuya wadzikolo, adati kuna ife, 'Na ichi nimdzadziwadi kuti ndimwe³³ babathu mdziko la Kanani.' wanthu wachadidi. M'bale wanu m'bodzi musiyeni na ine, takulani tirigu pala njala mmiyi mwanu apo muphate Kabwereseni m'bale wanu mng'ono letuyo kuna ine. Apodi nimdzadziwa kuti ndimwe lini³⁴ njira yanu muyende. wakudzazonda, soma kutidi ndimwe wanthu wachadidi wale. Kinangoka nimdzakutsudzulirani m'bale wanuyo Bzidachitika nthawe ndizo iwo adakhuthula masakha³⁵ kuna imwe, apo mumdzachita malonda mdziko muno." yawoyo, kuti, onani, aliyense kobiri zache zakugulira sakha zikhali msakha mwache. Pomwe iwo na babawo Yakobo babawo adati kuna iwo,³⁶ adaona kobiri za siriva zakukagulira masakhayo, akhana mantha. "Mwanditengera wanangu imwe. Yosefe ali lini na moyo, Simoni adayenda, apo mumdzachosa pomwe Rubeni adalewa kuna babache, kulewa kuti,³⁷ Benjaminiyu basi. Bzinthu bzensebzi bzakugwera ine." "Mumdzapha wanangu wachimuna awiri penu nimdzabwezera lini Benjamini kuna imwe. Muikheni mmanja Yakobo adati, "Mwanangu ampolika lini namwe.³⁸ mwangu, apo nimdzamubweresa pomwe kuna imwe."

Thangwe mano wache adafa nabzo apo iye wasala yekha. Penu chakuipa chimmugwera iye panjira ndiyo mukuyenderayi, ndiye mudziwiretu mumdzachita kubwerera kunyansi imvi zanguzi na nsisi ku thenje la Siolo."

Bzidachitika kuti pomwe adamala kudya tirigu ule adabweresa kuchoka ku²Njala ikhali ikulutsa mdzikomo.¹ Yuda adawauza iwo, "Munthuyotu³ Aigupto, babawo adati kuna iwo, "Ndokoni pomwe; mukatigulire chakudya." adatischenjeza chaibzo, 'Mumdzaiona lini nkhope yangui pokha pokha mng'ono wanuyo mukabwere naye Soma penu⁵ Mungatituma pabodzi na mng'ono wathuyo, timpolika kukakugulirani chakudyacho. 'pabodzi.' munintumiza lini, timpolika lini. Thangwe munthuyo adati kuna ife, 'Mumdzaiona lini nkhope yangui pokha Israeli adati, "Thangweranyi mundandichita kuipa tenepo⁶ pokha mng'ono wanuyo mukabwere naye pabodzi." Iwo adati, "Munthuyo adabvunza kuti⁷ ine kumuza munthuyo kuti mukhana pomwe mng'ono wanu winango?" timuuzitsitse bwino bza banja lathu. Iye adati, 'Babanu akana moyo? Muna m'bale wanu pomwe winango?' Ife tidamutawira iye malingana na mabvunzo yoya. Tingadakwanisa tani kudziwa kuti amfuna kulewa kuti, Yuda adati kuna Israeli babache, "Mtumizeni mnyamatayo na ine. Tinilamuka⁸ Kapolike naye kuno?" Nimdzakhala⁹ tichiyenda kuti tikhale na moyo seye kufa, tense awirife, imwe na wanathu pomwe ang'ono. chiphatiro cha iye. Mumdzaiziwa ine. Penu nimkabwerera lini naye kuna imwe ndichidzamuimisa pamaso Thangwe tingadakhala tiribe kuchedwa,¹⁰ panu, ndiye thangwe limweli mbalidzakhale pa ine ate mtsogolo. Babawo Israeli adati kuna¹¹ chadidi pakufika nthawe zino zjai tingadakhala tabwerera kale pomwe kachiwiri." iwo, "Penu bziri tenepoyo, tsapano chitani terepayu. Takulani bzipatso bzinango bzabwino kwene kwene bza mdziko muno mbzakutakulira bzanu. Mumutengere mphatso munthuyo mupolike nazo—mafuta ya mankhwala Takulani kobiri zakupita kawiri¹² pang'ono, uchi pang'ono, bzakununchira na mure, mpfula na katungulume. mmanja mwanu. Kobiri ndizo adakubwezerani kumilomo kwa masakha yanu zire, muzitakule pomwe mmanja Tengani pomwe m'bale wanuyu. Lamukani muyende pomwe kuna¹³ mwanu. Pinangopense kukhali kuphonyesa. Mulungu Wamphamvu zense akakuchitireni chifundo imwe pamaso pamunthuyo, pala kuti¹⁴ munthuyo. akakuchosereni m'bale wanuyo pabodzi na Benjamini. Penu ine nimkhala wakusaya wana wanguwo, Wanthuwo adatakula mphaso ire, apo mmanja mwawo adatakula kobiri zakukwana¹⁵ mbandikhake nyamalira." Nthawe ndizo¹⁶ kawiri, pabodzi na Benjamini. Adanyamuka achipolika ku Aigupto achikaima pamaso pa Yosefe. Yosefe adaona Benjamini ana iwo, adati kuna tsanyumba wache, "Abwerese wanthuwo mnyumba muno, phaya Tsanyumbayo adachita ndimo Yosefe¹⁷ nyama uyikonzekonze, thangwe wanthuwa anidya na ine masikati Yano." Wanthuwo akhana mantha thangwe adapisiwa¹⁸ adalewera. Adabweresa wanthuwo kunyumba ya Yosefe. mnyumna ya Yosefe. Iwo adati, "Ni thangwera kobiri ndizo zidabwezeriwa mmasakha mwathu pakutoma pale pomwe tidatumiwa muno kuti ationere thangwe. Pala iye atimange Ife mkutitenga ninga akapolo, apo atitengere Iwo adafenderera tsanyumba wa Yosefeyo, achilewalewa naye pamsuwo wanyumbayo,¹⁹ abulu wathuwa. Bzidachitika, nthawe ndizo tidafika²¹ kulewa kuti, "Mbuyangu, tidapolika pakutoma kudzagula chakudya.²⁰ pambuto yakugona, kuti tidatsudzula masakha yathu, apo, onani, kobiri za munthu aliyense zikhali kukamwa Kobiri zathu²² kwa sakha wache, kobiri zathu mkulemera kwache kwense. Tazibweresa mmanja mwathu. zinango tapolikanazo pomwe mmanja mwathu kudzagulira chakudya. Tikudziwa lini ndiye adaikha kobirizo Tsanyumbayo adati, "Mtendere ukhale kuna imwe, nampodi kugopa. Mulungu wanu²³ mmasakha mwathumo." na Mulungu wa babanu angakhale iye adaikha kobiri zanu mmasakha mwanumo. Ndidatambira kobiri zanu." Tsanyumba adatenga wanthuwo mkupita nawo²⁴ Tsanyumbayo kinangoka adawabweresera iwo Simeoni. Iwo²⁵ mnyumba mwa Yosefe. Adawapa madzi, achitsuka nzayo zawo. Iye adapa bzakudya mabulu yawo. adakonzesera mphaso pala kubwera kwa Yosefe masikati, thangwe akhadabva kuti iwo amdzadya pampwepo. Nthawe ndizo Yosefe adabwera pamuyipo, iwo adabweresa mphaso ndizo zikhali mmanja mwawo²⁶ Iye adawamusa iwo bza moyo wawo achiti, Babanu ali²⁷ mnyumbamo achikotama pansi pamaso pache kuna iye. Iwo adati, "Kapolo wanu babathu ali bwino bwino. Iwo²⁸ bwino, nkhalamba mukhalewayo? Iwo akana moyo?" Pomwe iye adadzusa maso yache adaona mano wache²⁹ akana moyo." Apo iwo adakotama achimupa iye ulemu. Benjamin, mwana wachimuna wa mayi wache, apo iye adati, "Umweyu ndiye m'bale wanu mng'ono letu Yosefe adafulumiza³⁰ mudandiuwayo?" Ndiye iye adati, "Mulungu mbaakhale wachifundo kuna iwe, mwanangu." kubula msubimo, thangwe akhali wakukhudzika na mano wacheyo. Adapsaga mbuto inango kukalira. Iye Adasamba nkhope yache achibula panja. Adabzilibisa yekha,³¹ adayenda kusubi kwache kukalira momo. Akapolowo adamupa Yosefe payekha apo abalewo paokha. Aiguptowo popo³² kulewa kuti, "Dyani chakudya." adadya naye paokhambo thangwe Aigupto angadadya lini mkate pabodzi na Aheberi, nakuti kutenepo Aigupto Abalewo adakhala pamaso pache, wakutoma kubadwa malingana na ukulu bwache, apo³³ mkubziipsipiza. Yosefe³⁴ wakumalizira kubadwa malinganambo na umwana bwache. Wanthuwo akhali wakudabwa pabodzi. adatumiza mitanda kuna iwo kuchoka mu chakudya pamaso pache. Soma mtanda wa Benjamini ukhali

wakukula kachanu kuposa mtanda wa aliyense wa abale wachewo. Iwo adamwa bwino bwino achisekerera
pabodzi na iye.

Yosefe adatonga tsanyumba wache, kulewa kuti, "Dzaza masakha yawanthuya na chakudya, chakuwanda ndimo¹ Ikha kaneka yangu,² angakwanisire kutakula, na kuikha kobiri za munthu aliyense kukamwa kwa sakha wache. kaneka ya siriva, kukamwa kwa sakha wa mng'onoletuyo, na kobiri zache pomwe za tirigu." Tsanyumbayo Machibese yadaonesa manyika, apo wanthuwo adanyamuka, iwo na mabulu³ adachita ndimo Yosefe adalewera. Nthawe ndizo adabula kunja kwa muiyo soma akhali lini patali letu, Yosefe adati kuna tsanyumba⁴ yawo. wache, "Lamuka, uwatewere wanthu wale, apo ungakawapinzula, ukalewe kuna iwo, "Thangweranyi Iyi ni kaneka lini ndiyo mbuyangu ambamwera, na kaneka⁵ mwabwezera chakuipa mmalo mwa chabwino? Tsanyumbayo⁶ ndiyo ambaphatisa basa kuombezero ula? Mwachita chakuipa, ichi ndicho mwachitachi." Iwo adati kuna iye, "Thangweranyi mbuyangu ambasewera⁷ adawapinzula iwo achisewera mafalaya kuna iwo. Nyang'anani, kobiri⁸ mafala ninga yoya? Bziri kutali kuti akapolo wanuwa angachite chinthu ninga chimwecho. ndizo tidazigumana kukamwa kwa masakha yathu, tidakubwereserani pomwe kuchoka nazo ku dziko la Kanani. Penu wina wa akapolo wanuwa anigumanika nayo aferetu⁹ Tingabe tani pomwe siriva na oro ya mbuyangu? Tsanyumba ule adati, "Tsapano mbabzichitike¹⁰ umweyo, apo pomwe ife timdzakhala akapolo wa mbuyangu." ninga ndimo mafala yanu yalewera. Iye anigumanika na kanekayo anikhaliratu kapolo wangu umweyo, apo Kinangoka munthu aliyense adakulumiza kubulusa sakha wache¹¹ winango mwensemwe munikhala na lazau. Tsanyumba ule adafununkhula. Adayamba na mkulu¹² pansi, apo munthu aliyense adatsudzula sakha wache. Kinangoka iwo¹³ letuyo kumalizira na mng'onoletuyo, apo kanekayo idagumanika msakha mwa Benjamini. Yuda¹⁴ adaphadzula bzakubvala bzawo. Munthu aliyense adapakiza bulu wache achibwerera pomwe mmuyimo. na m'bale wache adabwera kunyumba ya Yosefe. iye mkuti akali popo basi, apo iwo adakotama pansi pamaso Yosefe adati kuna iwo, "Mchani ichi ndicho mwachita? Mukudziwa lini kuti munthu ninga ine¹⁵ pache. Yuda adati, "Tingalewe chani kuna mbuyangu? Timsewera chani? Ayayi¹⁶ nimbachita bzakubzimira?" tim'bzididigula tani tekha? Mulungu wagumana mphumbza za akapolo wanu. Nyang'anani, ndife akapolo wa Yosefe adati, "Bziri kutali na ine¹⁷ mbuyangu, ife pabodzi na iye ndiye wagumanika na kaneka mmanja mwache." kuchita tenepoyo. Munthu ndiye kaneka yagumanika mmanja mwacheyo, munthu umweyo amdzakhala kapolo Kinangoka Yuda adabwera pafupi na¹⁸ wangu letu, soma pala winangomwe, kwirani mumtendere kuna babanu." iye achidzati, "Mbuyangu, chonde bvumani kapolo wanuyu asewere mafala mmakutu mwa mbuyangu, apo Mbuyangu¹⁹ nampodi ukali bwanu bukhale pa kapolo wanguyu, thangwe muli ninga Falawo chaiye. Ife tidati kuna mbuya, 'Baba tinawo, munthu²⁰ adamubvunza kapolo wache, kulewa kuti, 'Una baba ayai mano? wakukalamba, na mwana wa muukalamba bwawo, ni mwana mng'ono. Soma mano wache adasaika, apo iyeyu Ndiye mudati kuna²¹ yekha basi ndiye wasala kuna mayi wache, apo babachewo umweyu ambamukonda.' Kumala popo, tidati kuna mbuyanguyo, 'Mnyamatayu²² akapolo wanu, polika nayeni kuno kuti ndidzamuone.' Ndiye mudati kuna²³ angasiyane lini na babache. Thangwe achitondo kusiyana na babache babachewo amferatu.' akapolo wanu, "Pokha pokha mng'ono wanu letuyo apolike na imwe, mumdzaona lini pomwe nkhope yanguyi. Ndiye bzidachitika nthawe ndizo ife tidakwira kuna kapolo wanu babangu, tidamuza iye mafala ya²⁴ Ndiye tidati, "Tingapolike lini. Angakhala²⁶ Babathu adati, "Ndokoni pomwe, mukatigulire chakudya.'²⁵ mbuyangu. mng'ono wathuyu tiri naye, ndiye kuti timdzapolika, thangwe timdzakwanisa lini kuona nkhope yamunthuyo Kapolo wanu babangu adati kuna ife, 'Mukudziwa kuti mkazangu²⁷ pokha pokha mng'ono wathuyo tiri naye.' M'bodzi waiwo adandichokera ine apo ndidati, "Mchadidi iye²⁸ adandibalira ine wana awiri wachimuna. Tsapano munganditengera pomwe²⁹ wakhadzuliwa mbzidupsa, apo kuyambira popo ndiribe kumuona pomwe." Tsapano,³⁰ uyu, apo chakuipa chimdzamuonekera iye, mumdzapolika na imvi zanguzi na nsisi ku thenje la Siolo.' mnthangwerache, ningabwera kuna kapolo wanu babangu, uko mnyamatayu palibe, nakuti moyo wache bzimdzachitika, nthawe ndizo amdzatondo kuona mnyamatayu ali lini na³¹ wamangika mmoyo wa mnyamatayu, ife, iwo amdzaferatu. Akapolo wanu amdzapolika na imvi za kapolo wanu babathu na nsisi ku thenje la ku Siolo. Thangwe kapolo wanuyu adakhala chiphatiro cha mnyamatayu kuna babangu achiti, 'Ningadzasaya³² Tsapano mnthangwerache,³³ kumubweresa kuna imwe, ndiye kuti nimdzatenga pikado kuna baba ate mtsogolo.' chonde kapolo wanuyu mbaasale mmalo mwa mnyamatayu ninga kapolo kuna mbuyangu, apo mulekeni Thangwe ningayende tani kuna baba pomwe mwanayu ana lini ine?³⁴ mnyamatayu akwire na abale wachewa. Ndina mantha kukaona chakuipa ndicho chimkabwera pa baba.

Ndiye Yosefe alibe ukwanisa kubzilambiza pa akapolo wense ndiwo akhadaima pambali pache. Iye adati¹ mwakukuwa, "Mwensene mundichokere pano." Ndiye pakhalibe kapolo wakuima pafupi na iye pomwe iye Iye adalira mwakukuwa, Aigupto adabva bzobzo, na nyumba ya Falawo² adabzidziwisa kuna abale wache wale. Yosefe adati kuna abale wache, "Ine ndine Yosefe. Kodi babangu akana moyo na?"³ idabva pomwe bzimwebzo. Ndiye Yosefe adati⁴ Abale wache wale alibe kumutawira, thangwe akhadaphatiwa na mantha pakumuona iye. kuna abale wache, "Bwerani pafupi na ine, chonde." Iwo adafendera pafupi. Iye adati, "Ine ndine Yosefe m'bale Nampodi kuwawidwa mtima ayai kubzikalipira mwekha kuti⁵ wanu ule, omwe mudandigulisa ku Aigupto. Pa magole⁶ mudandigulisa ine kuno, thangwe Mulungu adanditsogoza patsogolo panu kufuna kukoya moyo. mawiriya mwakhala njala mdziko muno, apo yasala magole machanu ndiyo pamkhala lini kulima ayai kutsenga. Mulungu adanditumiza ine patsogolo panu ninga wakusalira padziko lapansi, na kukukoyani imwe namoyo na⁷ Ndiye ndimwe lini omwe mudanditumiza kuno neye soma ni Mulungu, apo wandisandusa⁸ chipulumuso chikulu. Kulumizani⁹ babache wa Falawo, wakutonga nyumba yache yensene, na mtongi wa dziko lensene la Aigupto. muyende kuna babangu mukawauze kuti, 'Ibzi ndibzo mwananu Yosefe walewa, "Mulungu wandisandusa Mumdzakhala mdziko la"¹⁰ mtongi wa dziko lense la Aigupto. Bwerani polikani kuna ine, nampodi kuchedwa. Goseni, apo mumdzakhala pafupi na inepano, imwe na wana wanu, na wana wa wana wanu, na mabira yanu na Nim'badzakudyesani kumweko, thangwe pakana magole machanu¹¹ ng'ombe zanu, na bzense ndibzo munabzo. Nyang'anani, maso¹² ya njala, pala kuti nampodi musauke, imwe, mabanja yanu, na bzense ndibzo muli nabzo.'" yanu yakuona, na maso ya m'bale wangu Benjamini, kuti ni mulomo wangu ndiwo ukusewera kuuza imwe. Mumkawauza Babanguwo bza ulemu bwangu muno mu Aigupto na bzensene ndibzo imwe mwaona.¹³ Iye adakumbatira mkhosi mwa m'bale wache Benjamini¹⁴ Mukakulumize mukapolike nawo babanguwo kuno." Iye adampsompsona abale wache wensewo achiwalirira iwo.¹⁵ achilira, apo Benjamini adalira pakhosi pachepo. Mbiri ya nkhaniyo adauziwa wa kunyumba la Falawo: "Abale¹⁶ Kumala popo abale wachewo adalewalewa naye. Falawo adati kuna Yosefe,¹⁷ wache wa Yosefe abwera." Ibzi bzidakomera kwene kwene Falawo na akapolo wache. Katengeni¹⁸ Lewa kuna abale wako, 'Chitani ichi: Pakizani nyama zanu apo mumbayende mdziko la Kanani. babanu na mabanja yanu mukabwere kuna ine. Nimdzakupani bzabwino bza mdziko la Aigupto, apo Tsapano mukutongewa, 'Chitani ichi, muwatengere kalosa wana wanu¹⁹ mumdzadya bzakunenepa bza dzikoli.' Nampodi kuchita thupo na vida yanu,²⁰ na akazanu kuchoka nazo mu Aigupto. Katengeni babanu mukabwere. Wana wachimuna wa Israeli adachita²¹ thangwe bzabwino bzensene bza mdziko la Aigupto mpsanu meju.'" tenepoyo. Yosefe adawapa makalosa, malingana na chitongi cha Falawo, na kuwapa bzakuthemera paulendo. Kuna wensewo adapa munthu aliyense bzakubvala bzakumbachinja, soma kuna Benjamini adamupa kobiri²² Pala babache adatumiza ibzi: mabulu²³ madzana matatu za siriva na bzakubvala bzichanu bzakumbachinja. khumi yakupakiziwa na bzinthu bzabwino bza mu Aigupto; na mabulu khumi makazi yakupakiziwa kudzala na Ndiye adawayendesa abale wachewo iwo²⁴ tirigu, mikate, na bzinthu bzinango pala babache paulendobo. Iwo adakwira kubula mu²⁵ achinyamuka. Iye adati kuna iwo, "Onesesani kuti munjiramu nampodi kupokana." Iwo adawauza iwo kulewa kuti "Yosefe ule akana²⁶ Aigupto achibwera mdziko la Kanani, kuna Yakobo babawo. moyo, apo zjai ni mtongi wa dziko lensene la Aigupto." Mtima wawo udadabwisika, thangwe alibe kukhulupirira Iwo adawauza babawowo mafala yensene ya Yosefe yomwe adalewa kuna iwo. Nthawe²⁷ ndibzo akhawauzabzo. ndizo Yakobo adaona makalosa ndiyo Yosefe adatumiza kudzawatakula, mtima wa Yakobo babawo Israeli adati, "Bzakwana. Yosefe mwanangu akana moyo. Nimdzayenda ndikamuone ndikanati²⁸ udatsitsimuka. kufapa."

Isaraeli adalonga ulendo bwache na wense ndiwo akhanawo achiyenda ku Bereseba. Kumweko adakathira¹ Mulungu adasewera na Isaraeli mmasomphenya usiku, kulewa kuti,²nsembe kuna Mulungu wa babache Isaki. Iye adati, "Ndine Mulungu, Mulungu wa babako. Nampodi kugopa³"Yakobo, Yakobo." Iye adati, "Ine ndiripano." Nimdzapolika nawe pabodzi⁴kupolika ku Aigupto, thangwe kumweko nimkakusandusa kukhala dzinza likulu. ku Aigupto, apo chadidi nimdzakubweresa pomwe kudzaulu apo Yosefe amdzampsinkha maso yako na boko Yakobo adalamuka kuchoka ku Bereseba. Wana wa Isaraeli adanyamuka Yakobo babawo, Wana wawo,⁵lache."

Iwo adatakula ng'ombe zawo na vida⁶na akazawo mmakalosa ndiyo Falawo adatumiza kukamunyamula iye. zawo ndizo akhadazigumana mdziko la Kanani. Iwo adabwera mu Aigupto, Yakobo na wanache wensene na iye. Iye adabweresa ku Aigupto wanache wachimuna na Wana wachimuna wa wana wawo, wanache wachikazi na⁷ Aya ni madzina ya wana wachimuna wa⁸wana wachikazi wa wana wawo wachimuna, na mbeu yache yensene. Isaraeli omwe adabwera ku Aigupto: Yakobo na mbeu yache, Rubeni, mwana wakutoma wachimuna wa Yakobo; wana wachimuna wa Simoni, Yemueli, Yamini,¹⁰wana wachimuna wa Rubeni, Hanoki, Palu, Hezroni, na Karmi;⁹ na wana wachimuna wa Levi,¹¹Ohadi, Yakini, Zohari, na Sauli, mwana wachimuna wa mkazi wa ku Kanani; Wana wachimuna wa Yuda akhali Eri, Onani, Sela, Perezi, na Zera (soma Eri na¹²Gerisoni, Kohati, na Merari. Wana¹³Onani akhadasaika kale mdziko la Kanani). Wana wachimuna wa Perezi akhali Hezroni na Hamuli. Wana wachimuna wa Zebuluni akhali, Seredi,¹⁴wachimuna wa Isakara akhali Tola, Pua, Yasubi, na Simuroni. Awa akhalimbo wana wa Leya omwe adabala na Yakobo ku Padani Aramu, pabodzi na mwana¹⁵Eloni, na Yaleeli. Wana wachimuna wa¹⁶wachikazi Dina. Wanache wachimuna na wachikazi akhakwana makumi matatu na atatu. Wana wachimuna wa Aseri akhali Yimna, Yisiva,¹⁷Gadi akhali Zifloni, Hagi, Suni, Ezboni, Eri, Arodi, na Areli. Yisivi, na Berita; apo Sera akhali mpfumakazi yawo. Wana wachimuna wa Beriya akhali Hebere na Malikieli. Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa Zilipa, omwe Labani akhadawapereka kuna Leya mwanache wachikazi. Wana¹⁸ Wana wachimuna wa mkazi wa¹⁹wachimuna wa iye adabala na Yakobo---khumi na atanthatu wense pabodzi. Mu Aigupto Manase na Eferemu adabadwa kuna Yosefe omwe²⁰Yakobo Rakelo akhali Yosefe na Benjamin. Wana wachimuna wa Benjamin²¹Asenati, mwana wachikazi wa Potifera wansembe wa ku Oni adamubalira iye. Awa akhali wana wachimuna wa²²akhali Bela, Beker, Asiberi, Gera, Janani, Ehi, Rosi, Mupimu, Hupimu, na Aridi. Mwana wachimuna wa Dani akhali²³Rakelo omwe adabadwa kuna Yakobo---khumi na anayi wense pabodzi. Amwewa ndiwo akhali wana²⁵Wana wachimuna wa Nafitali akhali Yazeeli, Guni, Yezera, na Silemu. ²⁴Husimu. wachimuna wakubaliwa kuna Yakobo kwa Biliha, omwe Labani adapa kuna Rakelo mwanache wachikazi--- Wensene ndiwo adayenda ku Aigupto na Yakobo, omwe akhali wambeu yache chaiwo,²⁶anomwe wense pabodzi. seye kulewengera wana wachimuna wa mkazi wa Yakobo, akhali makumi matanthatu na atanthatu wense Na wana chimuna awiri wa Yosefe ndiwo adabadwa kuna iye mu Aigupto, wanthu wa ku nyumba ya²⁷pabodzi. Yakobo adatumiza Yuda²⁸Yakobo omwe adayenda ku Aigupto akhali makumi manomwe wense pabodzi. patsogolo pache kuna Yosefe kukamulatiza njira iye akanati kuti ayende ku Goseni, apo adabwera kudziko la Yosefe adakonzekera galeta lache achiyenda kukagumana naye Isaraeli babache ku Goseni. Iye²⁹Goseni. Isaraeli adati kuna Yosefe,³⁰adamuona iye, mkumukumbatira khosi lache, achilira pakhosi lache nthawe itali. Yosefe adati kuna abale wache³¹"Tsapano ndilekeni ndife zjai, thangwe ndaona nkhope yako, kuti ukana moyo." wale na kuna nyumba ya babache, "Nimdzakwira kukamuza Falawo , kulewa kuti, 'Nyumba ya abale wangu na Wanthuwa mbaamakabusa wamabira,³²nyumba ya babangu, ndiwo akhali mdziko la Kanani, abwera kuna ine. thangwe akhala wakumbafuwa ng'ombe. Iwo abweresa mabira yawo, ng'ombe zawo, na bzense ndibzo anabzo. kuti³⁴Bzimdzachitika, nthawe ndizo Falawo amdzakuchemerani na kudzabvunza, 'Baea lanu mchiyani?'³³ mudzalewe, 'Akapolo wanufe timbafuwa ng'ombe kuchoka paubwana ate lero lino, ife, pabodzi na abereki wathu.' Chitani bzobzi pala kuti mukhale mdziko la Goseni, thangwe amakabusa wamabira wense Aigupto ambanyansidwa nawo."

Kinangoka Yosefe adapita momo achiuza Falawo, "Babangu na abale wangu, mabira yawo, ng'ombe zawo, na¹ Iye adatenga achanu² bwense ndibzo anabzo, afika kuchoka ku dziko la Kanani. Onani, ali mdziko la Goseni." Falawo adati kuna abale wache wa Yosefe, "Basa lanu mchiyani?"³ mwa abale wache achiwadziwisa kuna Falawo. Ndiye iwo adati kuna Falawo, "Iwo adati kuna Falawo, "Akapolo wanu mbaamakabusa, ninga abereki wathu." "Tabwera ninga wakutondo kudzadikhira mdziko muno. Palibe upsa bwakudyesera bzifuwo bza akapolo wanu, thangwe njala yakula mdziko la Kanani. Ndiye tsapano, chonde bvumani akapolo wanu akhalembo mdziko la Kinangoka Falawo adalewa kuna Yosefe, kulewa kuti, "Babako na abale wakowa abwera kuna iwe. ⁵Goseni." Dziko la Aigupto liri pamaso pako. Uwakhazike babako na abale wakowa pa mbuto yakudekesesa, mdziko la⁶ Goseni. Penu ukudziwa wanthu wanzeru pakati pa amwewa, uwaikhe anyang'anire ng'ombe Kinangoka Yosefe adabweresa momo babache Yakobo achiwadziwisa kuna Falawo. Yakobo adadalisa⁷ zanguzi." Yakobo adati kuna Falawo, "Magole ya ulendo⁹ Falawo adati kuna Yakobo, "Mwakhala magole mangasi?" ⁸Falawo. bwangu ni dzana libodzi na makumi matatu. Magole ya moyo wangu yakhala yakuchepa na yakuwawa. Yalibe Kinangoka Yakobo adadalisa Falawo achichoka¹⁰ kukhala yakutalika ninga nsiku za abereki wangu' zaulendo." Kinangoka Yosefe adakhazika babache na abale wache. Iye adawapa iwo pakukhala mdziko la¹¹ pamaso pache. Yosefe adapereka¹² Aigupto, pakukomesesa mdzikomo, mdziko la a Ramese, ninga ndimo Falawo adatongera. chakudya kuna abale wachewo, na wabanja lensene la babache. malingana na kuwanda kwa wana wawo. Tsapano mukhalibe chakudya mdzikomo; thangwe njala ikhadakula. Dziko la Aigupto na dziko la Kanani¹³ Yosefe adakontcheza kobiri zensene ndizo zikhali mdziko la Aigupto na mdziko¹⁴ yakhadasukwa thangwera njala. la Kanani, pakugulisa tirigu kuna wamzidikomo. Tsapano Yosefe adabweresa kobiri ku nyumba yachifumu ya Pomwe kobiri zense zamu Aigupto na Kanani zidasakazika, Aigupto wense adabwera kuna Yosefe¹⁵ Falawo. kudzati, "Tipenimbo chakudya! Thangweranyi kuti tife na njala uko imwe mulipo thangwera kuti kobiri zathu Yosefe adati, "Penu kobiri zanu zayenda, bweresani bzifuwo bzanu nimkupani chakudya timbachite¹⁶ zayenda?" Ndiye iwo adabweresadi bzifuwo bzawo kuna Yosefe. Yosefe adawapa¹⁷ matsintha na bzifuwo bzanubzo." chakudya kuchita matsintha na akavalo, na mabira, na ng'ombe, na abulu. Iye adadyesa iwo chakudya Pomwe gole limwelo lidamala, adabwera kuna iye gole¹⁸ chakusinthana na bzifuwo bwawo bzense gole limwelo. linzachelo kudzati kuna iye, "Tinibisila lini mbuyathu kuti kobiri zathu zayenda zense, na kuti ng'ombe mzambuyathu. Palibe chasala pamaso pa mbuyangu, kupambula matupi yathuya na dziko lathuli. Thangweranyi tife ife pamaso panu, ifepano na dziko lathu kubodzi? Mugule ifepano na dziko lathu kubodzili¹⁹ kuchita matsintha na chakudya, apo ife na dziko lathuli timdzakhala akapolo kuna Falawoyo. Tipenimbo mbeu Ndiye Yosefe adagulira²⁰ pala kuti tikhale na moyo seye kufa, nakuti pomwe dzikoli nampodi lisanduke matere." Falawo dziko lensene la Aigupto. Thangwe munthu aliyense mu Aigupto adagulisa munda wache, thangwe njala Angakhala wanthu, iye adawasandusa²¹ ikhali ikulutsa maninge. Munjira yoyi, dziko lidasanduka la Falawo. Ni dziko lokha la ansembe ndilo²² akapolo wache kuchoka kumalire ya Aigupto kufika kumapeto kwinango. Falawo alibe kugula, thangwe ansembe akhapasiwa gawo la kwa Falawo. Iwo akhambadya gawo ndilo Falawo Kinangoka Yosefe adati kuna wanthu, "Onani,²³ akhawapasalo. Mnthangwerache iwo alibe kugulisa dziko lawo. ndakugulani imwepo na dziko lanu lero kukhala wa Falawo. Tsapano iyi ni mbeu yanu, apo mumdzakabzala Pakudzakolola, mudzapereke libodzi la magawo machanu kuna Falawo, apo magawo manayiyo²⁴ mdziko. Iwo²⁵ yamdzakhala yanu, thangwe mbeu ya mmunda na ya chakudya cha mabanja yanu na ya wana wanu." adati, "Mwapulumusa miyoyo yathu. Mbatigumane udidi pamaso panu. Timdzakhala akapolo wa Falawo." Ndiye Yosefe adakhazikisa kukhala chizerewezi ndicho chikuphata basa mdziko la Aigupto ate lero lino, kuti²⁶ libodzi la magawo machanu yambakhala ya Falawo. Dziko lokha la ansembe ndilo liribe kusanduka la Falawo. Ndiye Israeli adakhala mdziko la Aigupto, mphimpha ya ku Goseni. Wanthu wache adagumana vida zawo²⁷ Yakobo adakhala mdziko la Aigupto magole khumi na²⁸ mumwemo. Akhali wakubala achiwanda kwene kwene. Pomwe²⁹ manomwe, ndiye magole ya moyo wa Yakobo yakhali dzana libodzi na makumi manayi na manomwe. nthawe idafendera kuti Israeli afe, adachemera mwanache wachimuna Yosefe achiti kuna iye, "Penu tsapano ndagumana udidi pamaso pako, bzatika boko lako kutseri kwa ntchafu yangu, apo undionese bzabwino na Ningadzagona na abereki wangu, mudzandichose³⁰ bzachadidi. Chonde nampodi kudzandifuchira mu Aigupto. Israeli³¹ mu Aigupto mkudzakandiikha mnthenje la aberekiwo." Yosefe adati, "Nimdzachita ndimo mwalewera." adati, "Lumbira kuna ine," apo Yosefe adalumbira kuna iye. Kinangoka Israeli adakotama pa msolo wa msolo wache.

Bzidachitika bzitamala ibzi, kuti winango adalewa kuna Yosefe, "Nyang'anani, babanu akudwala." Ndiye¹ Pomwe Yakobo adauziwa, "Nyang'anani,²adatengana na wanache awiri wachimuna, Manase na Eferemu. mwananu wachimuna Yosefe wafika kudzakuonani," Isaraeli zidadzerera mphamvu achilamuka kukhala tsonga Yakobo adati kuna Yosefe, "Mulungu wamphamvu zense adandionejera ine pa Luzi mdziko la³pa kugona pache. achiti kuna ine, 'Ona, nimdzakuchitisa kukhala wakubala, na kukuwanzisani.⁴Kanani. Iye adandidalisa Nimdzakusandusa iwe kukhala thimu la wamadzinza. Nimdzapereka dzikoli kuna mbeu yako ya pambuyo pako Tsapano wanako wachimuna awiri, omwe adabadwa kuna iwe mdziko la Aigupto⁵ninga lawo lawo chikhali.' ndikanati kubwera ine mu Aigupto, mbangu. Eferemu na Manase amdzakhala wangu, ninga ndimo aliri wangu Wana wakubaliwa pambuyo pawo amdzakhala wako; iwo amdzandandaliziwa pansi pa⁶Rubeni na Simeone. Soma ningakhala ine pano, pomwe ndidabwera kuchoka ku⁷madzina ya abale wangu wa mmibadwo yawo. Padani, kuna wamisozi wangu Rakelo adafera mdziko la Kanani panjira, tikadali patali kuti tifiye ku Efrati. Pomwe Isaraeli adaona wana⁸Ndidamuikha pampwepo panjira ya ku Efrati" (ndiye kuti, Beterehemu). Yosefe adati kuna babache, "Mbangu, omwe Mulungu⁹wachimuna wa Yosefe, adati, "Ngwayani amwewa?" Tsapano maso ya Isaraeli yakhatizira¹⁰wandipa kuno." Isaraeli adati, "Abwerese kuna ine, kuti ndiwadalise." thangwera kukalamva kwache, ndiye zjai akhakwanisa lini kuona. Ndiye Yosefe adawabweresa iwo pafupi na Isaraeli adati kuna Yosefe, "Ndikhadikhira lini kuona pomwe¹¹iyeye, achiwampsompsona na kuwakumbatira. Yosefe adawabulisa kuchoka pa mabondo ya¹²nkhope yako, soma Mulungu wandibvuma kuona wana wako." Yosefe adawatenga awiri wensewo, Eferemu kuboko lache lamadidi¹³Isaraeli, achikotama nkhope yache pansi. Isaraeli adafuthula boko lache lamadidi¹⁴kunyang'ana boko lamadidi la Isaraeli, achiwabweresa pafupi na iye. achibzatika pa msolo pa Eferemu, omwe akhali mng'ono, na boko lache lamadzere pa msolo wa Manase. Isaraeli adadalisa Yosefe, achiti, "Mulungu¹⁵Adapingasa manja yache, thangwe Manase akhali mwana wakutoma. omwe abereki wangu Aburahamu na Isaki adafamba pamaso pache, Mulungu omwe wanditchenka ine kufika mnjoro ndiye wanditeteza ine pano ku bzakuipa bzenze, mbaadalise anyamatawa. Dzina langu¹⁶ate lero, mbaligumiwe mwa iwowa, na dzina la abereki wangu Aburahamu na Isaki. Mbaakule kukhala thimu padziko Pomwe Yosefe adaona babache kubzatika boko lawo lamadidi pa msolo pa Eferemu, bziribe¹⁷lapansi." kumukomera. Iye adatenga boko la babache mkuligwinya kuchoka pamsolo pa Eferemu kuyenda pamsolo pa Yosefe adati kuna babache, "Si tenepa, babangu; thangwe uyu ni mwana wakutoma. Boko lanu¹⁸Manase. Babache adalamba achiti, "Ndikudziwa ine pano, mwanangu, ndikudziwa. Iye¹⁹lamadidi ikhani pamsolo pache." pomwe amdzakhala wanthu, apo iye pomwe amdzakhala mkulu. Ndiye mng'ono wacheyo amdzakhala mkulu Isaraeli adawadalisa iwo nsiku yoyo na mafala²⁰kuposa iye, apo mbeu yache imdzakhala thimu la madzinza." yoya, "Wanthu wa ku Isaraeli amdzaguma madaliso na madzina yanu kulewa kuti, 'Mulungu mbaakuikhe iwe kukhala ninga Eferemu na ninga Manase.'" Munjira yoyi, Isaraeli adaikha Eferemu wakutoma pa Manase. Isaraeli adati kuna Yosefe, "Onani, ndiri pafupi kufa, soma Mulungu amdzakhala nawe, achidzakubwezeresa²¹Kuna iwe, ninga omwe uli padzaulu pa abale wako, nimkupasa phompho la phiri ndilo²²kudziko la makolo yako. ndidatenga kuchoka kuna Amori kuphatisa basa dipa langu na uta bwangu."

Kinangoka Yakobo adachemera wanache wachimuna, achiti: "Gwezekanani pabodzi, kuti ndikuuzeni bzomwe¹ Gwezekanani kuti mutetekere, imwe wana wachimuna wa Yakobo. Tetekerani² bzimdzakuchitikirani mtsogolo. Rubeni, ndiwe mwanangu wakutoma, mphamvu zangu na chiyambi cha mphamvu zangu,³ kuna Isaraeli babanu. Wakusaya kutetezeka ninga madzi yakuthamanga,⁴ ulemu bwakupambana, na mphamvu yakupambana. umdzapambana lini, thangwe udayenda ate pa kama ya babako. Kinangoka udaipsipiza; udayenda ate ndipo O mtima⁶ Simeoni na Levi mbubale bwawo. Bzida bza mphumbza ndibzo madipa yawo.⁵ nimbagonapo. wanguwe, nampodi kupita mmalangizo mwawo; Ulemerero bwanguwe, nampodi kubziphathika mmagumano mwawo, thangwe mtima wangu una ulemu bukulutsa pachimwecho. Thangwe mu ukali bwawo adapha wanthu. Mkufuna kwawo adapungula ng'ombe zapakalosa. Ukali bwawo mbabutembereriwe, thangwe kukhali kwakugopsa--apo ukali bwawo, nakuti bukhali bukulu. Nimdzawagawa mwa Yakobo na kuwabalalisa mwa Yuda m'bale wako amdzakutenda iwepo. Boko lanu limdzakhala pakhosi pa awengi wanu. Wana⁸ Isaraeli. Yuda ni mwana wa mphondolo. Mwananguwe, wayenda⁹ wachimuna wa babanu amdzakukotamirani inwepo. kukwira kuchoka kuna wakugwedwa wako. Iye adakotama pansi, adakhwathama ninga mphondolo, ninga Mpsimbo yachifumu imdzachoka lini mwa Yuda,¹⁰ mphondolo ikazi. Mbani angabzithembe kukamulamusa iye? ayai mpsimbo ya mtongi kuchoka pakati pa nzayo zache, ate Silo kubwera. Madzinza yamdzamubvera iye. Adamangirira bulu wache pa mpesa, na mphulu ya bulu wache pa mpesa wakusankhuliwa, Wafula malaya¹¹ Maso yache yamdzakhala mapsipa ninga vinyu,¹² yache mu vinyu, na chakufunika chache mmulopa wa mpesa. Zebuluni amdzakhala m'phepete mwa nyanza. Amdzakhala gombe la¹³ na mano yache kuchena ninga mkaka. Isakara ni bulu wamphamvu, akugona pakati pa makhola¹⁴ mimwadiya, na malire yache yamdzafika ku Sidoni. Iye waona mbuto yabwino yakupumira na mbuto yakudeka. Amdzakotamisa phewa lache pa¹⁵ yamabira. Dani amdzayeruza wanthu wache ninga¹⁶ kachitigu kutakula na kukhala kapolo wa kuphata basa lakungingimiza. Dani amdzakhala nyoka m'phepete mwa njira, nyoka ya ndulu munjira ndiyo¹⁷ m'bodzi wa dzinza la Isaraeli. Ndikudikhira¹⁸ imbaluma makatendene ya akavalo, pala kuti wakupakira wache agwere chakumbuyo. Gadi--akapondolo amdzamumpsinkha, soma amdzawampsinkha pa akadendene¹⁹ chipulumuso chanu, Yahova. Nafitali nswala²¹ Aseri chimdzadala, achidzapereka bzakulongosoka bzachifumu. ²⁰ wawo. Chakudya cha Yosefe mtawi wakubala, mtawi wakubala pafupi na lowe, omwe²² yakutsudzula; amdzakhala na mafala yabwino. Wenekachiro uta amdzamubvutisa iye kwene kwene achimuthwika iye na²³ mitawi yache yayanga pa litsito. Soma uta bwache bumdzakhala bwakuteya teya, na manja yache yamdzakhala yakuzerewera²⁴ chibonereso. thangwera manja ya Wamphamvu zense wa Yakobo, thangwera dzina la makabusa, Thanthwe la Isaraeli. Mulungu wa babako amdzakuthandiza na Mulungu Wamphamvu zense amdzakudalisa na madaliso ya²⁵ kudzaulu kupitirira, madaliso ya madzi yakuzika ndiyo yali kuseri, na madaliso ya masuku na chibaliro. Madaliso ya babako mmakulu kuposa madaliso ya mapiri ya kalekale ayai bzinthu bzakudeka bza mmapiri²⁶ yachikalekale. Mbabzikhale pamsolo pa Yosefe, ayai pomwe pa korona wa pamsolo pa iye wakulekanisiwa na Benjamin ni mphumphi ya njala. Machibese amdzadya chilombo chakuzomola, apo kumaulo²⁷ abale wache. Aya ni madzinza khumi na mawiri ya Isaraeli. Ibzi ndibzo babawo²⁸ amdzamwaza wakudzaphotolawo." Ndiye adawalangiza²⁹ adawauza iwo nthawe ndizo adawadalisa. Aliyense adamudalisa na mdaliso wakuthemera. achiti kuna iwo, "Ndasala pang'ono kuyenda kuna wanthu wangu. Mundiikhe pabodzi na abereki wangu wakale mgwinza la mmunda wa Makipela, ndilo liri patsogolo pa Mamre³⁰ mgwinza ndilo liri mmunda wa Efroni m'Hiti, mdziko la Kanani, munda ndiwo Aburahamu adagula kusandusa thenje kuchoka kuna Efuroni m'Hiti. Popo adamuikha Aburahamu na Sara mkazache; Popo adamuikha Isaki na Rebeka mkazache; apo popo ndidaikha Leya. Mundayo na gwinza ndilo liri momo bzidaguliwa kuchoka kuna wanthu wa ku Heti." Pomwe Yakobo adamaliza malangizoya kuna wanache wachimunawo, adafunya nzayo zache pakama, achipuma kwakumaliza, achiyenda kuna wanthu wache.

Kinangoka Yosefe adadandaula zedi mwakuti adagwa pa nkhope ya babache, achimlilira iye,¹ Yosefe adatonga akapolo wache anyabezi kuikha babache mankhwala yakuletsa thupi²achimumpdompsona. Iwo adatenga nsiku makumi manayi, thangwe³kubvunda. Ndiye anyabeziwo adathira Isaraeli mankhwalayo. ndiyo ikhali nthawe yakukwana kuthira mankhwalayo. Wanthu wa mu Aigupto adamulira iye nkhwana nsiku Nthawe ndizo nsiku zakulira nkhawayo zidamala, Yosefe adauza wakunyumba ya Falawo,⁴makumi manomwe. 'Babangu⁵kulewa kuti, "Penu ndagumana udidi pamaso panu, chonde sewerani kuna Falawo kulewa kuti, adandilumbirisa, kulewa kuti, "Ona, ndasala pang'ono kufa ine. Undiikhe mgwinza langu ndilo ndidabzigobera mdziko la Kanani. Mwemo ndimo udzandiikhe ine pano." Tsapano Ndilekeni ndikwire ndikaikhe babanguwo, apo Falawo adatawira, "Ndoko ukaikhe babakowo, ninga ndimo iwo⁶kinangoka nimdzabwerera."

Yosefe adakwira kukaikha babachewo. Akapolo wensene wa Falawo adayenda naye---akulu⁷adakulumbirisa. na wapabanja lense la Yosefe na abale⁸akulu wapabanjapo, nduna zense zikulu zikulu za mdziko la Aigupto, wache, na wakubanja la babache kubodzi. Soma wana wawo, mabira yawo, na ng'ombe zawo zidasala mdziko la Pomwe iwo¹⁰Magaleta na wakupakira akavalo adayenda naye pomwe. Likhali thimu lizinjitsa la wanthu.⁹Goseni. adafika pa mataka yachipfuku pfuku ya Atadi ng'ambu ya mkulo wa Yolodano, adalira nkhwana na nsisi zikulutsa. Pomwe wanthu wa mdzikomo, a Kanani, adaona¹¹Popo Yosefe adachita nsiku zinomwe akulira babachewo. kulira kwa pamataka yakupfukuka ya Atadi, adati, "Ichi mchakuchitika chakuipira Aigupto chikulu." Ndiye¹²Mnthagwerache dzina la mbutoyo imbacheriwa Abeli Mizraimu, ndiyo iri ng'ambu ya Yorodano. Wanache adamutakula¹³wana wache wachimunawo adachita kuna Yakobo ninga ndimo iye adawapanganizira. iye kuyenda naye mdziko la Kanani achikamuikha mgwinza mmunda wa Makipela, patsogolo pa Mamre. Aburahamu akhadagula gwinzalo na mundayo kudzakhala mbuto ya thenje. Akhadagula kuchoka kuna Efroni Atamala kuikha babachewo, Yosefe adabwerera ku Aigupto, iye, pabodzi na abale wache, na wensene¹⁴m'Hiti. Nthawe ndizo abale wa Yosefe adaona kuti babawo adasaika,¹⁵ndiwo akhadamperekeza iye kukaikha babache. adati, "Tani achikhala kuti Yosefeyu wapitiriza kutikalipira ifepano mkukhumba bzakutibwezera meju Ndiye iwo adafuna pakhale Yosefe. kulewa kuti, "Babako¹⁶bzachadidi pa bzenze bzakuipa ndibzo tidamuchitira?" 'Muuzeni Yosefe tere, "Chonde lekerera chakuipa cha abale wako¹⁷adasiya malangizo akanati kufa, kulewa kuti, na chakuipa chawo nthawe ndizo adakuchita chakuipa iwepo." Tsapano chonde lekerera akapolo wa Mulungu Abale wache adayendambo achigwesa nkhope¹⁸wa babako." Yosefe adalira pomwe iwo akhasewera kuna iye. Soma Yosefe adawatawira iwo, " Nampodi¹⁹zawo pansu pamaso pache. Iwo adati, "Ona, ndife akapolo wako." Mungakhala imwepo, mudafuna kundipha ine, soma²⁰kubva mantha. Kodi ine ndiri m'buto ya Mulungu? Mulungu adasanduliza kukhala bzabwino, kupulumusa miyoyo ya wanthu azinji, ninga mukuoneka leroli. Ndiye tsapano nampodi kubva mantha. Nimdzakuchezesani imwe na wananu ang'ono." Adawanyamalizq²¹ Yosefe adakhala mu Aigupto, pabodzi na wabanja la²²tenepo achiwasewera mwakukoma mmitima yawo. Yosefe adaona wana wa Eferemu ku m'bwado wachitatu.²³babache. Iye adakhala magole dzana libodzi na khumi. Iye adaona pomwe wana wa Makiri mwana wachimuna wa Manase, omwe adakhazikiwa pamabondo pa Yosefe. Yosefe adati kuna abale wache, "Ndiri pafupi kufa; soma Mulungu amdzabwera chadidi kuna imwe²⁴ achidzakutsogolerani kubula mdziko muno kuyenda kudziko ndilo adakumbukira kudzapa Aburahamu, kuna Tsono Yosefe adachititsa wana Isarayeli kulumbirira lumbiro. Iye adati, "Mulungu²⁵Isaki, na kuna Yakobo." Ndiye Yosefe²⁶adzabwera chadidi kuno imwepo. Nthawi zozo mudzatukule mafupa yangu kuchoka pano." adasaika, ali na magole dzana limodzi na khumi.

Deuteronomy

Aya ni mafala ndiyo Mose adasewera kuna a Isaraeli wensene ng'ambu ya Yorodano mchipululu, mchigwa cha¹ Ni²Mkulo wa Yorodano kunyang'anizana na ku Sufu, pakati pa Parani, Tofeli, Labani, Hazeroti, na Dizahabi. ulendo bwa nsiku khumi na ibodzi kuchoka ku Horebe kudzera njira ya Phiri la Seiri kufika ku Kadesi Barineya. Bzidachitika mu gole lachi makumi na manayi, mwezi wa khumi na ubodzi, pa nsikubyakutoma ya mweziyo,³ Apa⁴kuti Mose adasewera kuna wana wa Isaraeli, kuwauza ndibzo Yahova adawatonga kuchita bzakuguma iwo. pakhali pomwe Yahova atamenya Sihoni mfumu ya Aamori, ndiyo ikhakhala ku m'Heziboni, na Ogi mfumu ya Ng'ambu ya Yorodano, mdziko la Moabu, Mose adayamba⁵Basana, ndiyo ikhakhala mu Asitaroti ku Edreyi. "Yahova Mulungu wathu adasewera kuna ife ku Horebe, kulewa kuti,⁶kufokotoza malangizoya, kulewa kuti,

Chungunukani phatani ulendo bwanu, muyende⁷ Mwakhalisa mwakukwana maninge mdziko lino la mapiri. kudziko la mapiri la Aamori na kumbuto zensene zakufupiko mchigwa cha Mkulo wa Yorodano, mdziko la mapiri, kuchidikha, mu Negevi, na mgombe mwa nyanza—mdziko la a Kanani, na mu Lebanoni ate kutali ku Nyang'anani, Ndakuikhirani dzikolo pakati panu; ndokoni momo mukakhale mdziko⁸ mkulo ukulu, wa Firate. ndilo Yahova adalumbira kuna abereki wanu—kuna Aburhamu, kuna Isaki, na kuna Yakobo—kuwapa iwo na Ndidasewera kuna imwepo nthawe yoyo, kulewa kuti, 'Ningakwanise lini⁹ kuna wana wawo pambuyo pawo.' Yahova Mulungu wanu, wakuwanzisani imwe, apo nyang'anani, lero muli¹⁰ kukutakulani ndekha pandekha. Yahova Mulungu wa abereki wanu, mbaakuthimizireni kuwanda ka¹¹ ninga thimu la nyenyezi za kudzaulu. Soma ningakwanise¹² chulu chibodzi kuposa mulirimu, achikudalisani, ninga ndimo wakulonjezerani imwepo! Tenganu wanthu wanzeru,¹³ tani ndekhandekha kutakula mitolo yanu, kachitigu zanu, na kupokana kwanu? wanthu wakubvesesa, na wanthu wa mbiri yabwino kuchoka mdzinza lirirense, apo nimdzawaikha iwo kukhala Mudanditawira muchiti, 'Chinthu ndicho mwaseweracho mchakudeka pala ife¹⁴ misolo misolo pakati panu.' Ndiye Ndidatenga misolo misolo ya madzinza yanu, wanthu wanzeru, na wanthu wambiri yabwino,¹⁵ kuchichita. mkuwaikha misolo misolo pakati panu, akapitawo wa bzulu, akapitawo wa madzana, akapitawo wa makumi Ndidatonga wakutonga milandu wanu¹⁶ machanu, akapitawo wa makumi, na akapitawo wa dzinza na dzinza. nthawe zozo, kulewa kuti, 'Mbabvani mipokano pakati pa abale wanu, na kutonga mwachilungamo pakati pa Nampodi kudzaonesa mbali kuna aliyense¹⁷ munthu na m'bale wache, na mlendo ndiye akukhala naye. pakutonga mulandu; mudzatetekere ang'ono na akulu mwakulingana. Nampodi kudzachita mantha na nkhope ya munthu, nakuti chiyeruzo mcha Mulungu. Mulandu wakukunesani kwakunyanya, mudzaubwerese kuna Ndidakutongani nthawe zozire bzinthu bzensene bzakuti mumbachite. Tidayenda¹⁸ ineapano, apo nimdzaubva.' ulendo kuchoka mu Horebe tichipita na mchipululu chikulu na chakugopsa ndicho mudachiona chire, njira yathu ya kudziko la mapiri la Aamori, ninga ndimo Yahova Mulungu wathu adatitongera ife; apo tidabwera ku Ndidati kuna imwe, 'Mwabwera kudziko la mapiri la Aamori, ndilo Yahova Mulungu wathu²⁰ Kadesi Barinea. Nyang'anani, Yahova Mulungu wanu waikha dzikoli pamaso panu; kwirani, tambirani, ninga ndimo²¹ akutipa ife. Aliyense wa imwe²² Yahova, Mulungu wa abereki wanu, wakuuzirani imwe; nampodi kugopa, ayai kuchita thupo.' adafendera kuna ine achiti, 'Mbatiye titume wanthu patsogolo pathu, pala kuti akatizondere dzikolo, Langizoli lidandikomera bwino;²³ mkudzatiuza mafala ndimo tingakalimenyere, na miyi ndiyo titi tidzakafike.' Amwewa adatembenuka²⁴ Ndidatenga amuna khumi na awiri wa imwe, munthu m'bodzi wa dzinza lililense. Iwo adatakula²⁵ achikwira kuyenda ku dziko la mapiri, mkubwera ku Chigwa cha Ekisolo, achikachizonda. bzakukolola bzinango bza mdzikomo mmanja mwawo achipolika nabzo kutibweresela ife. Adatibweresera Chensecho mudalamba²⁶ pomwe mafala achiti, 'Ni dziko labwino ndilo Yahova Mulungu wathu akutipa ife. Mudadandaula mmahema yanu²⁷ kukamenya, soma mudapikisana na chitongi cha Yahova Mulungu wanu. muchiti, Nithangwera kuti Mulungu ambatiwenga ife ndipopa watigulisa mdziko la Aigupto, kutipereka mmanja Tiniyenda kuponi tsapano? Abale wathu atinyukisa mitima, pakusimba kuti,²⁸ mwa Aamori kuti atidzonge ife. 'Wanthu amwewo mbaakulu akulu na atati atali kuposa ndimo tiliri ifemu; miyi yawo mmikulu mmikulu Ndiye ndidati²⁹ yakukhaka na malitsito ate kudzaulu; ndiponso takaona wana wachimuna wa Anaki kumweko.'" Yahova Mulungu wanu, omwe ambayenda³⁰ kuna imwe, 'Nampodi kugopsiwa, ayai kubva nawo mantha. na³¹ patsogolo panu, amdzakumenyerani nkondo, ninga chirichense ndicho adachita mu Aigupto pamaso panu, mchipululu pomwe, ndiko mwaona ndimo Yahova Mulungu wanu adakunyamulirani, ninga ndimo munthu ambanyamulira mwanache wachimuna, kulikwense ndiko mukhayenda ate kubwera pambuto ino. 'Chensecho mmfalaya mulibe basi kukhulupirira Yahova Mulungu wanu, wakuti adayenda patsogolo kukakupsagirani Mulungu³⁴ mbuto pala imwe mukakhale mwakudikhira, mu moto nthawe ya usiku na mu mtambo kungachena. 'Chadidi neye m'bodzi wa wanthu awa³⁵ adabva mafala ya kulewa kwanu apo adakalipa; iye adalumbira achiti, kupambula³⁶ wa m'bwado wakuipayu ndiye amdzaona dziko labwino ndilo ndidalumbirira kuna makolo yanu, Kalebi basi mwana wachimuna wa Yefune. Iye amdzaliona ndichidzamupa iye na wana wache dziko ndilo Mulungu adakalipa pomwe na ine thangwera imwepo,³⁷ wapondalo, thangwe adalimbika kutewera Yahova.' Yoswa mwana wachimuna wa Nuni, wakuima pamaso pako,³⁸ kulewa kuti, 'Iwepo pomwe umdzapita lini momo; Apo, wana³⁹ ndiye ati adzapite momo; umulimbikise mtima, thangwe iye amdzatsogolera Isaraeli kumuletsetsa. wanu ang'ono, ndiwo mudalewa kuti amdzakhala wakuguliwa, ndiwo lero lino amdziwa lini chakuipa ayai Soma mungakhala imwepo,⁴⁰ chabwino—iwo amdzapita momo. Kuna iwo nimdzawapa ili, apo amdzalitambira. Ndiye mudatawira⁴¹ chungunukani apo phatani ulendo bwanu bwa ku chipululu kuyendera ku Nyanza Ifwira.' muchiti kuna ine, 'Taphonyera Yahova; timdzakwira kukamenya nkondo, apo timdzateweza bzensene ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wathu watitonga ife kuchita.' Munthu aliyense wa imwe adabzimangira mchiuno bzida bza Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Uwauze iwo,⁴² nkondo, apo mukhadakonzeka kumenya nkondo mdziko la mapiri. Nampodi kuwatekenya apo nampodi kumenya, thangwe nimdzakhala lini namwe, apo mumdzagonjesiwa na

Ndidasewera kuna imwe munjira iyi, soma mulibe kutetekera. Mulibe kubvera chitongi cha⁴³ awengi wanuwo.'
Soma⁴⁴ Yahova; mudagazana na mafala ya Yahova muchikwira basi kukathira nkondo dziko la mapirilo.
Aamori, wakukhala mdziko la mapiriro, adabula kunja achikuthothani ninga nyuchi, achikumenyani mu Seiri,
Mudabwerera muchidzalira pamaso pa Yahova; soma Yahova alibe kukutetekerani mafala yanu,⁴⁵ ate ku Horima.
Ndiye mudakhala mu Kadesi nsiku zizinji, ninga mwa nsiku zense ndizo mudakhala⁴⁶ ayai kukutcherani khutu.
momo.

Ndiye tidabwerera mkuphata njira yathu kuyendera mchipululu kutewera njira ya ku Nyanza Ifwira, ninga¹ Yahova adasewera² ndimo Yahova adalewera kuna ine; tidayenda kuzungulira phiri la Seiri kwa nsiku zizinji.

Uza⁴ Mwafamba kuzungulira philiri mwakukwana; tembenukirani kummipo³ kuna ine, kulewa kuti, wanthuwo, kulewa kuti, "Munipita na mmalire mwa abale wanu, mbeu ya Esau, ndiwo akukhala mu Seiri; iwo nampodi kuti mukalimbane nawotu, nakuti nimdzakupani lini⁵ amdzabva namwe mantha. Ndiye chenjerani lirirese la dziko lawo, neye, neye pakutondo kukwana nzayo kuponda popo; thangwe ndapa Phiri la Seiri kuna Mumdzagula chakudya kuchoka kuna iwo na kobiri, pala kudya; mumdzagula pomwe⁶ Esau kukhala lache lache. Thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu wakudalisani imwe mmabasa⁷ madzi na kobiri, pala kumwa kuchoka kuna iwo. yense ya manja yanu; iye wadziwa mafambidwe yanu kudzera mchipululu chikuluchi. Thangwe magole makumi

Ndiye tidagwata pafupi na⁸ manayiya Yahova Mulungu wanu wakhala namwe, apo mulibe kusaya chinthu." abale wanthuwo, mbeu ya Esau wakukhala mu Seiri, kutali na mseu wa Araba, kuchoka ku Elati na kuchoka ku

Yahova adati kuna ine,⁹ Ezioni Geberi. Ndiye tidatembenuka tichigwata na njira ya chipululu cha Moabu.

'Nampodi kubvutisa Moabu, apo pomwe nampodi kumenyana naye nkondo. Thangwe nimdzakupani lini (A Emi¹⁰ dzikoli kukhala lanu lanu, thangwe ndapa dziko la Ari kuna wa mbeu ya Loti, kukhala lawo lawo.'

amwewa pomwe¹¹ akhakhala popo kale kale, wanthu akulu akulu, azinji, atali atali ninga a Aanaki; A Hori adakhala¹² akhambawatenga kuti mba a Refai, ninga a Aanaki; soma a Moabu ambachemera iwo a Emi. pomwe mu Seiri kale kalelo, soma mbeu ya Esau adapisirana nayo. Iwo adawadzonga iwo kuchoka pa maso pawo iwo achikhaliratu m'buto mwawo, ninga ndimo Isaraeli adachitira kudziko lache lache ndilo Yahova "'Tsapano lamukani muyambuke kamkulo ka Zeredi.' Ndiye tidayenda ng'ambu ya kamkulo ka¹³ adawapa iwo.)

Tsapano nsiku zakuchoka nthawe ndizo tidabwera kuchoka ku Kadesi Barinea kufika ndipo¹⁴ Zeredi. tidayambuka kamkulo ka Zeredi, zikhali magole makumi matatu na masere. Zikhali nthawe zozo ndizo m'bwado wensene wa wanthu wakuthemera kumenya nkondo ukhadamala kuchoka pa wanthu, ninga ndimo Yahova Chensecho pomwe, boko la Yahova likhawengana na m'bwado umweyo pala kuti¹⁵ akhadalumbirira kuna iwo.

Ndiye bzidachitika, nthawe ndizo wanthu wense¹⁶ audzonge kuchoka pa wanthu kufikira ate adamala. kuti Yahova adasewera kuna ine, kulewa¹⁷ wakuthemera kumenya nkondo adafa na kumala pakati pa wanthu,

Mungakafika kufupi kunyang'anizana na¹⁹ Lero mumgwatira mphimpha ya ku Ari, malire na Moabu. ¹⁸kuti, wanthu wa ku Amoni, nampodi kukalimbana nawo ayai kukawamenya; thangwe nimdzakupani lini neye mbuto iriyense ya wanthu wa mdziko la Amoni kukhala yanu yanu; thangwe ndalipa kuna wa mbeu ya Loti kukhala (Limwero pomwe limbalewengiwa kuti ni dziko la a Arefai. A refai adakhala popo kale kale---soma²⁰ lawo lawo."

wanthu akulu akulu, azinji, atali atali ninga a Aanaki. Soma²¹ a Amoni ambawachemera iwo a Zamzumi ---

Ichi Yahova adachitira²² Yahova adawadzonga pamaso pa a Amoni, achiwatengera mkupita m'buto mwawo. pomwe kuna wanthu wa Esau, wakukhala mu Seiri, nthawe ndizo iye adadzonga a Hori kuchoka pamaso pawo,

apo wa mbeu ya Esau adawatengera iwo achikhala m'buto mwawo mpakana lero. Tingalewa bza Aavi omwe akhakhala mmiyi ate ku Gaza, Akafitori, wakuchokera ku Kafitori, adawadzonga iwo achikhaliratu m'buto

"Tsapano lamuka, ndoko ulendo bwako, apo uyambuke chigwa cha Arinoni; nyang'ana, ndakupa²⁴ mwawo.) mmanja mwako Sihoni wa mu Amori, mfumu ya Hesiboni, na dziko lache. Yamba kulitambira kukhala lako lako, Lero niyamba kuikha mantha na kunjenjemera pa iwe kuna wanthu ndiwo ali²⁵ na kumenyana naye nkondo.

pansi pa thambo lensene; iwo amdzabva mbiri ya iwe achidzanjenjemera na kuwawidwa thangwera Ndidatuma mitumi kuchoka mchipululu cha Kedemoti kuyenda kuna Sihoni, mfumu ya Hesiboni, na²⁶ iwepo.'

'Ndibvume ndigwatembo na mdziko mwako; nimdzatwera njira yokha²⁷ mafala ya mtendere, kulewa kuti,

Umdzandigulisira chakudya na kobiri, pala²⁸ yokha; nimdzapambuka lini kuboko la kumadidi ayai kumadzere. ninga wa²⁹ kuti ndidzadye; ndipe madzi na kobiri, pala kuti ndimwe; tondo ndibvuma ndigwate kufamba pansi;

mbeu ya Esau wakukhala mu Seiri, apo ninga ndimo a Moabu wakukhala mu Ari, adachita kuna ine; ate

Soma Sihoni, mfumu³⁰ ndigwate kuyambuka Yorodano kupita mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wathu akutipa ife.' ya Hesiboni, imdzatibvumiza lini kugwata pafupi na iyo; thangwe Yahova Mulungu wako waumisa mzimu wache Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Nyang'ana,³¹ na kulimbisa mtima wache, kuti amupereke mmanja mwanu ninga lero lino.

ndayamba kumpereka Sihoni na dziko lache pamaso pako; Yamba kulitambira, pala kuti likhale lako Kinangoka Sihoni adabula kulimbana na ife, iye na wanthu wache wense, kudzachita nkondo pa Yahazi. ³²lako.'

Yahova Mulungu wathu adamupereka kuna ife tichimugonjesa na wanache wachimuna na wanthu wache³³

Tidatenga miyi yache yense nthawe zozo na kudzongeratu mui uliwise---amuna na akazi na wana³⁴ wensene. Ni ng'ombe zokha ndizo tidabzitengera, ninga bzakupsokonyola pabodzi³⁵ ang'ono; tiribe kusiya wakupulumuka. Kuyambira ku Aroeri ndiko mkumphepete kwa Chigwa cha Arinoni, na³⁶ na kudzonga miyi ndiyo tikhadatengayo.

kuchoka ku muyi ndiwo uli mchigwa, ate ku Gileadi, pakhalibe muyi wakutalikiratu litsito lache kuna ife. Yahova Mkudziko la wana wa Amoni kokha ndiko mulibe kuyenda, na³⁷ Mulungu wathu adawapa iwo mmanja mwathu. mbali zense pomwe za Mkulo wa Yaboki, na miyi ya mdziko la mapiri---kulikwense ndiko Yahova Mulungu wathu adatilambiza kuyenda.

Kinangoka tidachungunuka tichikwira njira ya ku Basana. Ogi, mfumu ya Basana, adabwera kudzatithira¹ Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Nampodi kumugopa;² nkondo, iye na wanthu wache wense, kudzamenya pa Edrei. thangwe ndakupa iwe chipambano pa iye apo ndaikha wanthu wache wense na dziko lache mmanja mwako. Umdzachita kuna iye ninga ndimo udachitira kuna Sihoni, mfumu ya Aamori, omwe adakhala mu Ndiye Yahova Mulungu wathu adatipa chipambano pa Ogi mfumu ya Basana, na wanthu wache wense³ Hesiboni.' Tidatenga miyi⁴ adaikhiwa mmanja mwathu. Tidawapha kufikira neye m'bodzi wakupulumuka kusala wa iye. yache yense nthawe zozo. Pakhalibe neye m'bodzi wa miyi makumi matanthatu ndiye tiribe kumutenga kuchoka Yensei ikhani miyi yakuzunguliriwa na⁵ kuna iwo---mphimpha yense ya Arigobi, ufumu bwa Ogi mu Basana. malitsito matali, bzipata, na mipiringidzo; apa pakhali pambali pa miyi mizinjitsa yakusaya malitsito. Tidawadzongeratu kwakumaliza, ninga ndimo tidachita kuna Sihoni mfumu ya Hesiboni, kumaliratu kudzonga⁶ Soma ng'ombe zense na madzongedwe ya miyi tidaitenga ninga⁷ muiyo-- amuna na akazi na wana ang'ono. Panthawe zozo tidatenga dziko mmanja mwa mafumu mawiri ya Aamori, omwe akhali⁸ bzakukolola bzathu. (Phiri la Herimoni a Sidoniya⁹ ng'ambu ya Yorodano, kuchoka mchigwa cha Arinoni kufika ku Phiri la Herimoni na miyi yensene ya mchigwa, Gileadi wense, na¹⁰ ambalichemera Sirihoni, apo a Aamori ambalichemera Seniri) (Thangwe wakusalira¹¹ Basana wense, njira yensene ya ku Saleka na Edrei, miyi ya ufumu bwa a Ogi mu Basana." mu Arefai, Ogi yekha basi mfumu ya a Basani ndiyo idasala. Nyang'anani! Kama wache akhali kama wa fero. Mukhali lini mu Raba, ndimo wa mbeu ya Amoni ambakhala? Ikhali maboko mapfemba kutalika na maboko "Dziko ili ndilo tidatenga kukhala lathu lathu nthawe zozo---¹² manayi mulifupi, ndimo wanthu ambapimira.) kuchoka ku Aroeri, ndiye mumphepete mwa Chigwa cha Arinoni, na meya ya dziko la mapiri la Gileadi, na miyi Gileadi wense wakusalirayo na Basana wense, ufumu¹³ yache---ndidaipa kuna wene Rubeni na kuna wene Gadi. bwa Ogi, ndidapa kuna meya ya dzinza la Manase. (Mphimpha yense ya Arigobi mu Basana likhachemeriwa Yairi, wa mbeu ya Manase, adatenga mphimpha yensene ya Arigobi kumalire na a Gesuri na a¹⁴ dziko la Arefai. Ndidapa¹⁵ Maakati. Iye adaichemera mphimphayo Basani, ninga mwa dzina lache, Havoti Yairi, mpaka lero.) Kuna wene Rubeni na kuna wene Agadi ndidawapa mphimpha yakuyambira ku Gileadi ku¹⁶ Gileadi kuna Makiri. Chigwa cha Arinoni---pakati nakati pa chigwacho ni malire ya mphimphayo--- na ku Mkulo wa Yaboki, yomwe ni Inango yamarire yache ni nsansa pomwe ya chigwa cha Mkulo wa Yorodano,¹⁷ malire na wa mbeu ya Amoni. kuyambira ku Kinerete ku nyanza ya a Araba (ndiyo, Nyanza ya Munyu) patsinde pa Phiri la Pisiga kumachibese Ndidakuuzani imwe nthawe zozo, kulewa kuti, 'Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani dziko ili kukhala lanu¹⁸ kwache. lanu; imwe, amuna wense wamphamvu zao, amdzabvala bzida bzao pamaso pa abale wanu, wana wanu wa Soma akazi wanu, wana wanu ang'ono, na ng'ombe zanu (Ndikudziwa kuti muna ng'ombe zizinji),¹⁹ Israeli. bzimdzakhala mmiyi yanu ndiyo ndakupani imwe, mpakana Yahova apereke kupuma kuna abale wanu, ninga mpakana adzatambirembo dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu akuwapa iwo²⁰ ndimo adapumisiraq imwe, ng'ambu ya Yorodano; ndiye mumdzabwereradi, munthu aliyense wa imwe, ku chinthu chache chaicho ndicho Ndidauza Yoswa nthawe zozo, kulewa kuti, 'Maso yako yaona bzense ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wanu²¹ ndakupani.' wachitira mafumu mawiriya; Yahova amdzachita bzibodzi bodzi kuna mafumu yensene ndiko muniyendako. Mumdzawagopa lini iwo, thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu ndiye amdzakumenyerani imwe²² 'O Mbuya Yahova, mwayamba²⁴ Ndidakumbira mwa nyong'o kuna Yahova nthawe zozo, kulewa kuti, ²³ nkondo.' kuonesera mtumiki wanu ukulu bwanu na boko lanu la mphamvu; thangwe ni mulunguny kudzaulu ayai dziko lapansi ndiye angachite mabasa yakulingana ninga mwachitaya, na bzichito bzakulingana na bzikulubzi? Ndilekeni ndiyende, ndikukukumbirani, apo ndikaone dziko labwino ndilo liri ng'ambu ya Yorodano, dziko²⁵ Soma Yahova adakalipa na ine thangwera imwepo; alibe²⁶ labwino ilo la mapiri, na Lebanoni pomwe.' kunditetekera. Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Ibzi bzikukwanire kuna iwe---nampodi kumanza manza kusewera pomwe ndoko kwira kudzaulu ku Pisiga ukakwize maso yako kunyang'ana kumaulo, kumpoto,²⁷ kuna ine chinthu chochi: kummwera, na kumabvadzuwa; Nyang'ana na maso yako, thangwe umdzayenda lini kuyambuka Yorodano. Mwakutenepo, langiza Yoswa na kumulimbisa mtima na kumkhumisa, thangwera amdzayambuka patsogolo²⁸ pamaso pa wanthuwa, apo iye amdzawachitisa iwo kutambira dziko kukhala lawo lawo ndilo imwe Ndiye tidakhala mchigwa kunyang'anizana na Beti Peori.²⁹ mumdzaliona.'

Tsapano, Israeli, tetekerani ku bzitongi na malangizo ndiyo nditi ndikupfunziseni, kuchita; pala kuti mukhale¹ na moyo na kupita momo na kukatambira dziko ndilo Yahova, Mulungu wa abereki wanu, akukupani imwepo. nampodi kudzathimizira mafala ndiyo nimdzakutongani imwe, ayai kuyachepsa. pala kuti mukoye bzitongi bza²

Maso yanu yadaona ndibzo Yahova adachita³Yahova Mulungu wanu ndibzo nditi ndikutongeni imwepo. thangwera Bala Peori; nakuti amuna wense ndiwo adapumpsika kutewera Baala wa Peori, Yahova Mulungu Soma imwe omwe mudaphathika kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu muna⁴wako waadzonga iwo kuchoka pa imwe.

Nyang'anani ndakupfunzisan mitemo ya utongi na manemba, ninga ndimo⁵moyo lero lino, aliyense wa imwe.

Yahova Mulungu wangu wandiuzira ine, kuti mumbachite tenepo mkati mwa dziko ndilo mukuyendalo kuti

Mnthangwerache uyakoye na kuyachita; nakuti ichi ni nzeru zanu na⁶mukalitambire likhale lanu lanu.

chidziwiso chanu pamaso pa mitundu ya wanthu ndiwo amdzabva bza manemba na kulewa, 'Chadidi dzinza Nakuti dzinza la wanthu ndiponi lakukhala na Mulungu pafupi⁷likululi nda wanthu wa nzeru na wakuzindikira.'

Mdzinza liponi la wanthu⁸nalo, ninga ndimo Yahova Mulungu wathu aliri nthawe iriyense timimchekerayo?

ndilo lina mitemo ya utongi na mayeruzo yakulungama ninga mtemo uyu ndiwo ndikuuikha pakati panu lero

Chokhacho chenjerani mwekha na kubzilindira mwekha, pala kuti nampodi muyebe bzinthu ndibzo⁹lino? maso yanu yaona, kuti nampodi bzichoke mumtima mwanu mu nsiku za moyo wanu wensene. Bzidziwiseni ibzo Pa nsiku ndiyo mudaima pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu pa¹⁰kuna wana wanu na kuna wana wa wana wanu. Horebu, nthawe ndizo Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Ndigwezekere wanthu, apo nimdzawachitisa kubva mafala yangu,

kuti apfunzire kundigopa nsiku zense zakukhala iwo padziko lapansi, na kuti apfunzise wana

Mudafendera pafupi muchiima patsinde pa phiri. Phirilo lidagaka na moto kufika pakati pa thambo, na¹¹wawo.' Yahova adasewera namwe kuchoka pakati nakati pa moto; mudabva¹²m'dima, mtambo, na m'dima wakuthonera.

mkuwe na mafala yache, soma mulibe kuona maonekedwe; mudatondo kubva mafala yokha basi. Adakufokotozerani mpangano wache ndiwo adakutongani imwe kuuchita, Bzitongi Khumi. Iye adabzinemba pa¹³

Yahova adanditonga ine pa nthawe zozo kukupfunzisan manemba na bzitongi,¹⁴magome mawiri ya minyala.

Ndiye¹⁵pala kuti mubzichite ibzo mdziko ndilo mukuyambukiralo kukalitenga kukhala lanu lanu. bzinyang'anireni mwekha bwino bwino --- thangwe mulibe kuona moda wa maonekedwe pa nsiku ndiyo Yahova kuti mulibe kubzinyengeza mwekha pa kukonza¹⁶adasewera namwe pa Horebu kuchoka pakati nakati ya moto---

mchilinganiro cha nyama¹⁷fano lirirence mchilinganiro chirichense, chakulinganira na mwamuna ayai mkazi, iriyense ya padziko lapansi, mchilinganiro cha mbalame iriyense ya maphapidwe ndiyo imbambuluka mdzaulu,

chilinganiro cha chirichense ndicho chimbakwawa pansi, ayai chilinganiro cha nsomba iriyense ndiyo iri¹⁸

Nampodi kukwiza maso yanu kudzaulu mkunyanaganisa dzuwa, mwezi, ayai nyenyezi---¹⁹mmadzi pansi pa dziko.

thimu lensene la bzakudzaulu---na kupumpsika kubzinamata ibzo na kubzisirira--- bzinthu ndibzo Yahova Soma Yahova wakatungani imwe na²⁰Mulungu wanu wabzigawira ibzo kuna wanthu wense wapansi pa thambo.

kukubulisan kunja kwa ng'anjo, kunja kwa Aigupto, kukhala kuna iye wanthu wa chakupita chache, ninga

Yahova adakalipa nande thangwera imwepo; adalumbira kuti nimdzayambuka lini Yorodano,²¹muliri lero lino. Soma, ndifere²²na kuti nimdzatenga lini dziko labwino ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu akukupani ninga chakupita.

mdziko lino; nampodi ndiyambuke Yorodano. Soma mumdzayambuka kukatenga dziko labwinolo kukhala lanu Chenjerani mwekha, kuti nampodi muyebe mpangano wa Yahova Mulungu wanu, ndiwo adakuchita na²³lanu.

imwe, nakuti mungabzikonzere mwekha chilinganiro chakutsema mchilinganiro cha chirichense ndicho Yahova Thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu ni moto wakupserereza, ni²⁴Mulungu wanu wakulambizani imwe kukonza.

Muchikabala Wana na azukulu, apo mungakhala nthawe itali mdzikomo, apo²⁵Mulungu wa nsanje. mkukabzinjengeza mwekha mkukakonza chilinganiro chakutsema mchilinganiro cha chirichense, na kukachita ndikuchemera kudzaulu na dziko²⁶chakuipa pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu, kukaputa ukhali bwache ---

lapansi kukhala mboni pa imwe lero kuti tsampanopali mumdzadzongeka kuchosewa mdziko ndilo mukuyendalo ng'ambu ya Yorodano kukakhala lanu lanu; mumdzatalikisa lini nsiku zanu mwemo, soma

Yahova amdzakumwazani pakati pa wanthu, apo mumdzasala²⁷mumdzadzongeweratu kwene kwene. Kumweko mumdzatumikira²⁸wakulewengeka pakati pa madzinza, komwe Yahova amdzakutsogolerani kwawo.

milungu ina, basa la manja ya wanthu, miti na minyala, ndiyo imbaona lini, kubva, kudya, ayai kubva pfungo.Soma kuchokera koko mumdzapsaga Yahova Mulungu wanu, apo nimdzamuona iye, nthawe ndizo

Mungakhala pa matsautso, na nthawe ndiyo³⁰mumdzamupsaga iye na mtima wanu wense na moyo wanu wense. bzinthu bzensebzi bzimdabwera pa imwepo, nsiku zimwezo mumdzabwerera kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu na

Thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu ni Mulungu wachifundo; amdzakutazirani lini³¹kudzatetekera mafala yache. unzani tsapano³²ayai kukudzongani, ayai kuyebwa mpangano wa abereki wanu ndiwo iye adalumbira kuna iwo.

bza nsiku ndizo zapitazi, ndizo zikhalipo mukanati kukhala imwe, kutoma ndipo Mulungu adalenga munthu padziko lapansi, bvunzani kuchoka kumalekezero ya kudzaulu kufika kwinango, penu padakhalambo kale Wanthu adabvambo kale³³ chinthu chikulu ninga ichi, ayai chirichense ninga chochi penu chidabvekambo kale? Ayai³⁴ mafala ya Mulungu kulewalewa kuchokera pakati pa moto, ninga mudabvera mule, mkukhala na moyo? Mulungu adayezerambo kale kukabzitengera yekha dzinza pakati pa dzinza linango, kuphatisa basa mayezero, na bzizindikiro, na bzakudabwisa, na kuphatisa basa nkondo, na kuphatisa basa boko lache lamphamvu, na boko lache lakufuthuka, na kuphatisa basa bzakugopsa bzikulu, ninga chirichense ndicho Yahova Mulungu wanu Kuna imwe bzinthu ibzi bzidaonesiwa, pala mudziwe kuti³⁵ adakuchitirani imwe mu Aigupto pamaso panu? Kuchoka kudzaulu iye adachitisa imwe kubva³⁶ Yahova ni Mulungu, nakuti palibe winango pomwe pachisaya iye. mafala yache pala kuti akupfunziseni; pa dziko lapansi adachitisa imwe kuona moto wache ukulu; mudabva mafala yache kubula pakati nakati ya moto. Thangwera adakonda abereki wanu, adasankhula wa mbeu yawo yakuwatewera pambuyo pawo, na kukubulisani kunja kwa Aigupto na kuoneka kwache, na mphamvu zache zikulu, pakufuna kuthamangisa pamaso panu madzinza makulu na yamphamvu kuposa imwepo, kukupitisanani Dziwani tsono lero, na kuchikhazikisa³⁹ mkati, kukupani dziko lawo ninga chakupita chanu, ninga leroli. mumtima mwanu, kuti Yahova ni Mulungu mdzaulu kupita na kutseri kwa dziko lapansi; palibe winango Mumdzakoya manembaya na bzitongi bzache ndibzo nimkuuzani lero lino, kuti bzikufambireni bwino⁴⁰ pomwe. na wana wanu pambuyo panu, na kuti mutalimphise nsiku zanu mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu akukupani pala kuti⁴² Ndiye Mose adasankhula miyi mitatu mbali yakumachibese kwa Yorodano, ⁴¹iwe kunthawe zense." aliyense athawire ku ubodzi ya iyo angapha munthu mwangozi, wakuti akhali lini muwengi wache m'buyomu. Ikhali: Bezeri mchipululu mwemo, dziko la nsansa, pala⁴³ Pakuthawira ku ubodzi mwa miyiyo, amdzapuluma. Ichi mchitongi⁴⁴ wene Rubeni; Romoti mu Gileadi, pala wene Gadi; na Golani mu Basani, pala wene Manase. aya ni mafala ya mpangano, mitemo ya utongi, na⁴⁵ ndicho Mose Adaikha pamaso pa wana wa Israeli; pomwe iwo akhali⁴⁶ chipfunziso ndicho iye adasewera kuna wana wa Israeli nthawe ndizo adabula mu Aigupto, kumachibese kwa Yorodano, mchigwa kunyang'anizana na Beti Peori, mchigwa cha Sihoni, mfumu ya Aamori, ndiwo akhadakhala pa Hesiboni, omwe Mose na wana wa Israeli adawagonjesa iwo nthawe ndizo adabula mu Adatenga dziko lache ninga lawo lawo, na dziko la Ogi mfumu ya Basani---aya, mafumu mawiri ya⁴⁷ Aigupto. Mphimpha imweyi idayenderatu⁴⁸ Aamori, ndiyo yakhali ng'ambu ya Yorodano kuyendera kumachibese. kuchokera ku Aroeri, kumapeto kwa chigwa cha Arinoni, kufika ku Phiri la Siyoni (ayai Phiri la Herimoni), na na nsansa yensene ya Mkulo wa Yorodano, kuyendera ku Nyanza ya Araba, mtsinde mwa Phiri la⁴⁹ kuphatanidza Pisiga.

Mose adachemera a Israeli wensene achiti kuna iwo, "Tetekerani, Israeli, ku mafala na malangizo ndiyo¹ Yahova Mulungu wathu adachita nafe² nimsewera mmakutu mwanu lero, kuti muyapfunzire na kuyakoya. Yahova alibe kuchita mpangano umweyu na abereki wathu, soma na ife, tensenepano³ mpangano pa Horebu. (ndikhadaina⁵ Yahova adasewera namwe maso na maso pa phiri kuchokera pakati pa moto⁴ wamoyo lero lino. pakati pa Yahova na imwepo nthawe zozire, kukuzimbulirani mafala yache; thangwe mukhana mantha na 'Ndine Yahova Mulungu wanu, omwe⁶ motoyo, apo mulibe kuyenda padzaulu paphiriro). Yahova adati, Nampodi kukhala nayo pomwe⁷ ndidakubulisani kunja kwa dziko la Aigupto, kunja kwa nyumba ya ukapolo. Nampodi kubzikonzera mwekha chilinganiro chakutsema ayai⁸ milungu inango kupambula inepano. chilinganiro chirichense chakuyezezera bzinthu bza kudzaulu, ayai pa dziko lapansi, ayi ndibzo bziri mmadzi ya Nampodi kubzinamatira ibzo ayai kubzitumikira ibzo, thangwe ine, Yahova Mulungu wako, ndine⁹ padziko. Mulungu wansanje. Nimbalinga wana thangwera abereki wawo, ku m'bwado wachitatu na wachinayi wa iwo na kuonesa chifundo kuna wanthu bzulu na bzulu, kuna wale ndiwo ambakondana nande¹⁰ wakundiwenga ine, Nampodi kuguma dzina la Yahova Mulungu wako papezi, thangwe Yahova¹¹ achikoya bzakutonga bzangu. Tchenkha nsiku ya Sabudu ikhale¹² amdzayesa lini wakusaya kuphonya ndiye aniguma papezi dzina lachero. Pa nsiku zitanthatu umbaphate na¹³ yakupambulika, ninga ndimo Yahova Mulungu wako adakutongera iwepo. soma nsiku yachinomwe ni nsiku ya Sabata ya Yahova Mulungu wako. Pansiku yoyi¹⁴ kumaliza basa lako lensene; nampodi kuphata basa lililense---neye iwepo, ayai mwanako wachimuna, ayai mwanako wachikazi, ayai nyabasa wako wachimuna, ayai nyabasa wako wachikazi, ayai ng'ombe yako yapakalosa, ayai bulu wako, ayai chifuwo chako chirichense, ayai mulendo wako aliyense ndiye ali mmuyi mwako. Ibzi bziri tenepo pala kuti nyabasa wako wachimuna na nyabasa wako wachikazi apumembo ninga iwepo pomwe mwenekachiro. Umbakumbukire mumtima mwako kuti ukhali kapolo mdziko la Aigupto, nakuti Yahova Mulungu wako¹⁵ adakubulisa kuchoka mwemo na boko la mphamvu na lakuthamuka. Ndipopa Yahova Mulungu wako wakutonga Lemekeza babako na Mayi wako, ninga ndimo Yahova Mulungu wako¹⁶ iwepo kukoya nsiku ya Sabudu. wakutonga iwe kuchita, kuti moyo wako utalike mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wako wakupa iwe, na kuti Nampodi kuchitira²⁰ Nampodi kuba. ¹⁹Nampodi kuchita chigololo. ¹⁸Nampodi kupha. ¹⁷bzikufambire bwino. umboni bwakunama kunamizira mwayako. Nampodi kusirira mkazi wa mwayako, nampodi kusirira nyumba ya mwayako, munda wache, ayai nyabasa wache wachimuna, ayai nyabasa wache wachikazi, ng'ombe yache ya pa kalosa, ayai bulu wache, ayai chinthu chirichense cha mwayako. 'Mafalaya Yahova adayasewera mwakukuwa kuna wanthu wense pa mtsonkhano paphiripo kuchoka pakati pa moto, pa mtambo, na pa m'dima wakuthonera; iye alibe kuthimizira pomwe mafala inango. Iye adayanemba pa magome mawiri ya minyala achiyapereka kuna Bzidachitika, pomwe mudabva mafala kuchoka pakati pa mdima, nthawe ndizo phiri likhagaka, kuti²³ ine. Mudati, 'Nyang'anani,²⁴ mudafendera kuna ine--- mafumu yanu yensene na akulu akulu wa madzinza yanu. Yahova Mulungu wathu wationesera ulemerero bwache na ukulu bwache, apo tabva mafala yache kuchoka pakati pa moto; taona lero kuti pomwe Mulungu wasewera na wanthu, iwo angakwanise kukhala na moyo. Soma thangweranyi kuti tife ife? Nakuti moto wache ukuluyo umdzatimaliza ife; penu tinibva mafala ya Yahova²⁵ Nakuti mbanimbo wa bzamoyo bzenze adabva kale mafala ya²⁶ Mulungu wathu kwakunyanya, timdzafa. Mulungu wamoyo kumbalewalewa ali pakati pa moto ninga ifepano achikhala na moyo, ninga tachitiramu? Mungakhala imwe, ndokoni mukatetekere bzenze ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wathu walewa; tibwerezereni²⁷ Yahova adabva mafala²⁸ bzensene ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wathu wakuuzani; timdzatetekera na kudzabzibvera.' yanu pomwe mudasewera kuna ine. Iye adati kuna ine, 'Ndabva mafala ya wanthuwa, ndiyo adalewa kuna iwe. Oh, kuti angadakhala nawo mtima tenepa mwa iwo, wakundilemekeza ine²⁹ Bzomwe adalewabzo bzikhali bwino. na kumbakoya bzakutonga bzangu nthawe sense, kuti chiwakomere iwo na wanawo wense ate mpakana! Ndoko kawauze, "Bwererani ku mahema yanu. Soma ungakhala iwe, ima kuno na ine, apo nimdzakuuza³⁰ bzakutonga bwense, manemba, na mayeruzo ndiyo uti udzakawapfunzise, pala kuti akayakoye mdziko ndilo Mudzakoye, tsono, ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakutongani imwe;³² nimdzawapa kukhala lawo lawo.' Mumdzafamba munjira zense ndizo Yahova Mulungu³³ mumdzapambuka lini kuboko lamadidi ayai kumadzere. wanu wakutongani imwe, pala kuti mukhale na moyo, na kuti bzikufambireni bwino, na kuti mudzathimizire nsiku zanu mdziko ndilo limdzakhala lanu lanu.

Tsapano ibzi ni bzitongi bzangu, mafala na mayeruzo ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu wanditonga ine¹ kukupfunzisani, pala kuti mukayakoye mdziko ndilo mukuyendalo ng'ambu ya Yorodano kukhala lanu lanu; kuti mulemekeze Yahova Mulungu wanu, pala mukoye mafala yache yensene na bzakutonga ndibzo² ndikukutongani---imwe, wananu wachimuna, azukulu wanu, nsiku zense za moyo wanu, pala kuti nsiku zanu Mnthangwerache atetekereni iwo, Isaraeli, apo muyakoye, kuti bzikufambireni bwino, pala muwande³ziwande. kwene kwene, mdziko lakuyerera mkaka na uchi, ninga Yahova Mulungu wa abereki wanu, wakulonjezerani Mumbakonde Yahova Mulungu wanu⁵Tetekerani, Isaraeli: Yahova Mulungu wathu, Yahova ni m'bodzi. ⁴kuchita. Mafala ndiyo ndikukuuzani lero⁶na mtima wanu wense, na moyo wanu wense, na mphamvu zanu zensene. apo mumdzayapfunzisambo mwakukwana kuna wana wanu;⁷yamdzakhala mumtima mwanu; mum'badzayasewera mutakhala mnyumba mwanu, pakufamba pa mseu, pakugona, na pakulamuka. Mumdzayamanga ninga chizindikiro paboko lanu, chimdzakhala ninga chapamkuma pakati pa maso yanu. ⁸Yahova Mulungu wanu¹⁰Mumdzayanemba pa nsandamira za misuwo yanyumba zanu na pa bzipata bzanu.⁹ angadzakubwetesani mdziko ndilo adalumbira kuna abereki wanu, kuna Aburahamu, kuna Isaki, na kuna na¹¹Yakobo, kuti amdzakupani, na miyi mikulu na yabwino kwene kwene ndiyo mulibe kuyimanga ndimwe, nyumba zakudzala na bzinthu bzense bzabwino ndibzo mulibe kubzikonza ndimwe, na michera ndiyo mulibe kuichera ndimwe, na minda ya mpesa na miti ya azitona ndiyo mulibe kuibzala ndimwe, mumdzadya ndiye chenjerani kuti nampodi muyebwe Yahova, omwe adakubulisani kunja kwa dziko la¹²muchikhuta--- Mumbagope Yahova Mulungu wanu; iye mumbamunamate, apo¹³Aigupto, kunja kwa nyumba ya akapolo. Nampodi kumbatewera milungu inango, milungu ya wanthu wina¹⁴pakulumbira mumbalumbirire dzina lache. thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu pakati panu ni Mulungu wa nsanje, penu¹⁵wense ndiwo akuzungulirani--- mumchita, ukali bwa Yahova Mulungu wanu bumdzakhala pa imwe achidzakudzongani kukuchosani pa nkhope Nampodi kumbamuyezera Mulungu wanu ninga ndimo mudamuyezera ule waku Masa. ¹⁶yadziko lapansi. Mumbakoye kamkulumize bzakutonga bza Yahova Mulungu wanu, bzakutonga bzache chaibzo, na manemba¹⁷ Mumbachite bzakulungama na bzakukoma pamaso pa Yahova, kuti¹⁸yache, yomwe wakutongani imwe. bzikufambireni bwino, na kuti mupite na kutambira dziko lanu lanu labwino ndilo Yahova adalumbira kuna kufulusa awengi wanu wensene kuchoka pamaso panu, ninga ndimo Yahova walewera. ¹⁹abereki wanu, Mwananu angakubvunzani bza mtsogolo likubweralo, kulewa kuti, 'Mayeruzo ya mpanganoyo, manemba na²⁰ ndiye mudzati kuna²¹mayeruzo inango ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wathu adakutongani imwepoyo ngaponi? mwananuyo, 'Tikhali akapolo wa Falawo mu Aigupto; Yahova adatibulisa kunja kwa Aigupto na boko lamphavu, apo iye adaonesera bzizindikiro na bzakudabwisa, bzikulu na bzakukwawa, pa Aigupto, kuna Falawo, na kuna²² achitibulisa kuchoka momo, kuti atibwereke muno, kutipa dziko ndilo²³nyumba yache yensene, pamaso pathu; Yahova adatitonga kukoya manemba aya yense, kugopa Yahova Mulungu²⁴iyeye adalumbira kuna abereki wathu. Penu tinikoya kuchita bzense²⁵wathu kuti tione ubwino, pala kuti atikoye ife na moyo, ninga tiliri leromu. bzakutonga iye pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wathu, ninga ndimo watitongera ife, ichi chimdzakhala chilungamo chatu.'

Yahova Mulungu wanu angakutengerani kudziko ndilo mukuyenda kuti likakhale lanu lanu, amdzafulusa¹ madzinza mazinji pamaso panu--- Ahori, Agirigazi, a Aamori, a Kanani, Aperizi, Ahivi. na Ayebusi---madzinza Ni Yahova Mulungu wanu ndiye ambawapereka kuna imwe²manomwe makulu na yamphamvu kuposa imwepo.

kuti mukawagonjese, apo kinangoka muwadzongeretu iwo. Nampodi kuchita nawo mpangano, ayai Nampodi kuloolerana nawo. Nampodi kupereka wananu wachikazi kuna wanawo³kuwaonesera chifundo.

Thangwe⁴wachimuna, nampodi pomwe kutenga wananu wachikazi kupereka kuna wananu wachimuna. amdzatembenuza wananu wachimunawo kuleka kutewera ine, pala kuti anamate milungu inango. Ndiye ukali Umu ndimo muti mudzachtire nawo:⁵bwa Yahova bumdzagaka pa imwe, achidzakudzongani kamkulumize.

Mudzapasule maguwa yawo yansembe, kubodola bodola mmbzidupsa bzakuimisira bzawo bزامينyalabzo,

Thangwe ndimwe dzinza⁶kugwata bzamiti bzawo bza Asela, na kutentha bzilinganiro bzao bzakutsema.

lakupambulika kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu. Wakusankhulani imwe kukhala wanthu wache wache wa iye, Yahova alibe kuikha chikondi chache pa⁷kuposa wanthu winango wensene ndiwo ali pa nkhope yadziko lapansi. imwe ayai kukusankhulani thangwera kuti mukhali azinji kuposa wanthu wina wense neye --- nakuti mukhali

soma thangwera ambakukondani, apo akhafuna kukoya chilumbiro⁸wakuchepetsetsa pa wanthu wense--- ndicho iye adalumbira kuna abereki wanu, Ili ni thangwerache Yahova wakubulisani kunja na boko lache la

mphamvu na kukuombolani mnyumba ya akapolo, kuchoka mmanja mwa Falawo, mfumu ya Aigupto.

Mthangwerache dziwani kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu--- ni Mulungudi, Mulungu wakukhulupirika, omwe⁹ ambakoya mipangano na chifundo cha mibwado bzulu na bzulu bza iwo wakumukonda na kukoya bzakutonga soma ambabwezera kuna iwo wakumuwenga pamaso pawo, kuwadzonga iwo; iye amdzasasatisa lini¹⁰bzache,

Ndiye mumbakoye bzakutonga,¹¹kuna aliyense wakumuwenga iye; amdzamubwezera iye pankhope yache.

Mungatetekera¹²manemba, na mayeruzo ndiyo ndikukutongani imwepo lero lino, pala kuti muyachite.

mayeruzoya, mkuyakoya na kuyachita, bzimdzachitika kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakoya namwe

Amdzamukondani, kukudalisani, na¹³mpangano na chifundo ndicho iye adalumbira kuna abereki wanu.

kukuwanzisani. Amdzadalisa bzipaso bza mchibaliro chanu, bzipaso bza mataka---tirigu wanu, vinyu wanu mupsa, na mafuta yanu---mphulu za ng'ombe zanu na nthere za mabira yanu mdziko ndilo iye adalumbira kuna Mumdzadalisisika kwene kwene kuposa wanthu winango wense; pamdzakhala lini¹⁴abereki wanu kudddzakupani.

Yahova amdzachosa¹⁵mwamuna wakusaya mwana ayayi mkazi ngomwa pa imwe ayai pakati pa bzifuwo bzanu.

matenda yense pa imwe; palibe iriyense ya nthenda zakuipa za mu Aigupto ndizo mumzidziwa zire ndiyo Mumdzamala wanthu wensene ndiwo¹⁶imdzaikhiwa pa imwe, soma amdzaziikha pa iwo wense wakukuwengani.

Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzapereka kuna imwe, apo diso lanu limdzawabvera lini nsisi. Nampodi

Penu munilewa mumtima¹⁷kumbanamata milungu yawo, thangwe umweyo udzakhala mulapu kuna imwe.

nampodi kuchita nawo mantha;¹⁸mwanu, 'Madzinza yoya mmazinjitsa kuposa ine; niyathotha tani?'--- ngwete ikulu¹⁹mukumbukire ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wanu adachita kuna Falawo na kuna Aigupto wensene;

ndiyo maso yanu yadaona, bzizindikiro, bzakudabwisa, boko lamphamvu, na boko lakufuthula ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu adakubulisirani imwe kunja. Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzachita bzibodzibodzi kuna wanthu

Komanso, Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzatumiza malume pakati pawo, ate²⁰wense ndiwo ambamugopa iye.

Nampodi²¹wensene wakusalawo na wakubisalika okha pamaso panu atadzongeka kuchoka pamaso panu.

Yahova²²kudzawagopa neye, thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu ali pakati panu, Mulungu mkulu na wakugopsa.

Mulungu wanu amdzataya madzinza yoya pamaso panu pang'ono na pang'ono. Mukufunika lini kuwagonjesa Soma Yahova Mulungu²³wensewo kabodzi na kabodzi neye, kuti bzilombo bzakuthengo bzingadzakuwandireni. wanu amdzakupambanisani pa iwo mungadzagumana nawo ku nkondo; amdzawazunguzisa maninge ate iwo

Iye amdzapereka mafumu yawo mmanja mwanu, apo mumdzachitisa dzina lawo kupfudzika²⁴atagonjesiwa.

Mumdzatentha²⁵pansi pa thambo. Palibe ndiye amdzakwanisa kuima pamaso panu, ate mutawagonjesa. bzilinganiro bzakutsema bza milungu yawo---nampodi kusirira siriva ayai oro ndibzo bziri paiwo mkubzitengera mwekha, thangwe mungachita tenepoyo, mumdzakolowekedwa nabzo---thangwe ibzi bzimpanyansira Yahova

Nampodi kubweresa chakunyansa chirichense mnyumba mwanu mkuyamba kuchinamatira²⁶Mulungu wanu.

chocho. Mumbanyansidwe nacho na kuipidwa nacho, thangwe mchinthu chakuthemera kudzongewa.

Mukoye bzakutonga bwense ndibzo ndikukupani lero lino, pala kuti mukhale na moyo na kuwanda, apo¹ Mukumbukire²ndokoni mwemo mukakhale mdziko lanu lanu ndilo Yahova adalumbirira kuna abereki wanu. mumtima mwanu njira zense ndizo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakutsogolerani magole makumi manayiya mchipululu, pala kuti akuchepeseni, kuti akuyezereni kudziwa ndibzo bziri mumtima mwanu, penu Adakuchepesani, achikubvesani njala, achikudyesani na mana,³mungakoyedi bzakutonga bzache ayai neye. ndiyo mukhanati kuyadziwa kale na ndiyo abereki wanu akhanati kuyadziwa kale. Adachita bzobzo kukudziwisani kuti ni mkate lini okha ndiwo wanthu akhakhaliye na moyo; soma, mchirichense ndicho Bzakubvala bzanu bziribe⁴chimbabula mkamwa mwa Yahova ndicho wanthu angakhale nacho na moyo. Mumbakumbuke⁵kusakala na kukutayikirani, apo nzayo zanu ziribe kugwera mmagole makumi manayi. mumtima mwanu, ndimo, ninga munthu ambalangira mwanache, ndimombo Yahova Mulungu wanu Mumbakoye bzakutonga Yahova Mulungu wanu, kuti mufambe mnjira zache na⁶ambalangira imwepo. Thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu akukubweresani mdziko labwino, dziko la tumikulo twa madzi,⁷kumugopa. dziko la tirigu na barele, la mpesa, mikuyu, na⁸alowe na maiwe, wakuyerera mbzigwa na mmipata mwa mapiri; Ni dziko lakuti mumdzadya lini mkate mwakupereweza na lakuti⁹makangaza; dziko la miti ya azitona na uchi. mumdzasaya lini chinthu chirichense; dziko ndilo minyala yache njakukonziwa na fero, na mmapiri mwache Mumdzadya muchikhuta, muchidzatenda Yahova Mulungu wanu thangwera dziko¹⁰mum'badzachera mkuwa. Chenjerani kuti mungayebwe Yahova Mulungu wanu, pakutazira kukoya bzakutonga¹¹labwino ndilo wakupani. Apo neye, mungadya muchikhuta, na¹²bzache na mayeruzo yache na manemba ndiyo ndikukutongani lero. Chenjerani nthawe¹³nthawe ndizo mwamanga nyumba zabwino mkumbakhala momo, mumdzakula mtima. ndizo ng'ombe zanu na mabira yanu zawanda na pomwe siriva na oro bziniwanda, na bzense ndibzo munabzo ndiye mtima wanu umbadzakula zjai muchidzayebweratu Yahova Mulungu wanu, omwe¹⁴bzingawanda, Nampodi kumuyebwa ndiye adakutsogolerani¹⁵adakubulisani mdziko la Aigupto, kunja kwa nyumba ya akapolo. kudzera mchipululu chikulu na chakugopsa, na nyoka zache mwemo zakugopsa na mphiriri na mataka ya nyota Adakudyesani¹⁶pomwe pakhalibe madzi, omwe adakubulisirani madzi kuchoka Ku thanthwe la nsongolobwe. mchipululu na mana yakuti abereki wanu akhanati kuyadziwa kale, pala kuti akuchepeseni na kukuyezerani, soma mumbati mumtima mwanu, 'Mphamvu zangu na mphamvu¹⁷kukuchitirani bzabwino kumapeto kwache, Soma kumbukirani Yahova Mulungu wanu, thangwe ndiye¹⁸za boko langu izi zidandipsagira vida yenseneyi.' ambapereka mphamvu zakuphatira vida, kuti akhazikise mpangano wache ndiwo adalumbirira abereki wanu, Bzimdzachitika kuti, mungayebwa Yahova Mulungu wanu na kutewera milungu¹⁹ninga ndimo bziliri lero lino. Ninga²⁰ina, na kuinamata, na kuitumukira, nimkuchitirani umboni lero lino kuti mumdzadzongeka meju. madzinza ndiyo Yahova wayadzonga pamaso panu, mterepoyombo mumdzadzongeka, thangwera kusaya kubvera mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu.

Bvani, Isaraeli; mwasala pang'ono kuyambuka Yorodano lero, kupita na kutambira madzinza makulu na ya¹ wanthu akulu na²mphamvu yakuposa imwe, na miyi mikula na yakukhala na malitsito yakuguya kudzaulu, atali, wana wachimuna wa Aanaki, omwe mukuwadziwa wale, na ndiwo mwakhala mukubva wanthu kumbati, Dziwani tsono lero kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu ndiye³'Mbani angaime pamaso pa wana wachimuna wa Aanaki?' ambayambuka patsogolo panu imwe mukanati ninga moto walupsa; iye amdzawadzonga iwo, achidzawagwesa iwo pamaso panu; ndiye mumdzawathotha na kuwadzonga kamangu, ninga ndimo Yahova wakuuzirani imwe.

Nampodi kulewa mumtima mwanu, Yahova Mulungu wanu waathotha pamaso panu, 'Chikhali chilungamo⁴ changu ndipopa Yahova wandibweresera muno kudzatambira dziko kukhala langulangu.' thangwera bzakuipa

Nithangwera lini chilungamo chanu ayai⁵bza madzinza yoya ndipopa Yahova akuwathothapa pamaso panu. kuthamuka kwa mtima wanu kuti mukuyenda kukatambira dziko lawopa, soma thangwera kuipa kwawo kwa madzinza yamweya ndiyo Mulungu wanu akuyathotha kuchoka pamaso panu, nakuti achitise mafala kukhala

yachadidi ndiyo adalumbirira kuna abereki wanu, kuna Aburhamu, Isaki, na Yakobo. Dziwani tsono, kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu akukupani dziko labwinoli kukhala lanu lanu thangwera chilungamo chanu, thangwe

Kumbukirani apo nampodi kuyebwa ndimo mudamputira Mulungu achikalipa⁷ndimwe wanthu wakutayika.

mchipululu; kuchoka nsiku ndiyo mudabula mdziko la Aigupto ate kudzafika mbuto ino, mudapikisana na

Pa Horebu pomwe mudamputa Mulungu achikalipa, apo Yahova akhadakalipa mwakuthemera⁸Yahova.

Nthawe ndizo ndidakwira paphiri kukatambira magome ya minyala, magome ya mpangano⁹kukudzongani.

ndiwo Yahova adachita namwe, ndidakhala paphiripo masikati makumi manayi na usiku makumi manayi;

Yahova adandipa magome mawiri ya minyala yakunemba na chala¹⁰ndiribe kudya mkate ayai kumwa madzi.

chache; pamwepo pakhadanembiwa chirichense ninga mafala yense ndiyo Yahova adapangana namwe paphiri

Bzidachitika pamapeto pa masikati makumi manayi na usiku¹¹kuchoka pakati pa moto pa nsiku ya mtsonkhano.

Yahova adati¹²makumi manayi bule kuti Yahova adandipa magome mawiri ya minyala, magome ya mpangano.

kuna ine, 'Lamuka, ndoko polika kamkulumize kuchoka pano, thangwe wanthu wako ndiwo waabulisa mu

Aigupto wale, abzinyengeza okha. Kamkulumize zjai apambuka munjira yangu ndiyo ndidawatonga.

Kuthimizira apo, Yahova adasewera kuna ine achiti, 'Ndaona¹³Abzikonzera okha chilinganiro chakunyengeza.'

Ndilekeni, ndiwadzonge zjai na kupfudza dzina lawo pansi pa thambo, apo¹⁴wanthuwa; mbanthu wakutayika.

Ndiye ndidazungunuka ndichibuluka paphiripo, apo¹⁵nimdzakuyesani dzinza lamphamvu na likulu kuposa iwo.'

Ndidanyang'ana, apo onani, ¹⁶phirilo likhagaka. Magome mawiri ya mpanganoyo yakhali mmanja mwache.

mudaphonyera Yahova Mulungu wanu. Mwabzikonzera mwekha mwana wa ng'ombe. Mwakulumiziratu

Ndidatakula magome mawiri ndichiyathusa kuchoka mmanja¹⁷kupambuka munjira ndiyo Yahova adakutongani.

Ndidagwesa pomwe nkhope yangu pamaso pa Yahova kwa masikati¹⁸mwangu. Ndidayapsa iyo pamaso panu.

makumi manayi na usiku makumi manayi; ndiribe kudya mkate ayai kumwa madzi, thangwera bzakuphonya

bzanu bzense ndibzo mudachita, pakuchita chimwecho chomwe chikhali chakuipa pamaso pa Yahova, kuputa

Thangwe ndikhana mantha na ukali na kutentha mtima ndiko Yahova akhadakalipa namwe¹⁹ukali bwache.

Yahova²⁰kwene kweneko kufuna kukudzongani. Soma Yahova adanditetekera ine nthawe zozo letu.

Ndidatenga²¹akhadakalipa maninge na Aloni kuti amudzonge; ndidampempherera pomwe Aloni pa nthawe yoyo.

bzakuphonya bzanu, mwana wang'ombe ndiye mudakonza ule, mkumutentha, kummenya, mkumutswanya na

kumpeya kukhala kang'ono ng'ono, ate kunyalala ninga pfumbi. Ndidathusa phumbi lache mu mkulo ndiwo

Pomwe²³Ku Tabera, ku Masa, na ku Kibiroti Hatava, mudaputa ukali bwa Yahova. ²²udabuluka kuchoka m'phiri.

Yahova adakutumizani kuchoka ku Kadesi Barinea achiti, 'Kwirani ndokoni mukatenge dziko ndilo ndakupani.'

ndiye mudapikisana nayo mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu, neye kumukhulupirira ayai kumubvera mafala

Ndiye ndidagwesa²⁵Mudapikisana na Yahova kuchoka pansiku ire ndiyo ndidakudziwani imwepo. ²⁴yache.

nkhope pamaso pa Yahova masikati makumi manayi na usiku makumi manayi yamweyo, thangwe akhadalewa

Ndidapemba kuna Yahova ndichiti, 'O Mbuya Yahova, nampodi kudzonga²⁶kuti amdzakudzongani imwepo.

wanthu wanu ayai chakupita ndicho achipulumusa kuchoka mu ukulu bwanu, ndicho mwachibulisa kuchoka

Kumbukirani akapolo wanu Aburhamu, Isaki, na Yakobo; nampodi²⁷mu Aigupto na boko la mphamvu.

pala kuti dziko ndilo imwe²⁸kunyang'anira kutaika kwa wanthuwa, ayai kuipa kwao, ayai pa bzakuphonya bzao,

mudatibulisa lilewe, "Thangwera Yahova adatazira kuwabweresa mdziko ndilo adawalonjeza iwo, na thangwera

Chensecho mbanthu wanu na chakupita chanu, ndiwo²⁹akhawawenga, wawabulisa kukawapha mchipululu."

mudawabulisa na mphamvu zanu zikulutsa na kuonesera mphamvu zanu.'

Nthawe zozo Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Tsema magole mawiri ya minyala ninga yakutoma Yale, ukwire mayo kuna¹ Nimdzanemba pa magomeyo mafala ndiyo yakhalo pa udapsa yale,² ine paphiri pano, apo utseme likasa la muti. Ndiye ndidakonza likasa la muti wa sitimu, ndichitsema magome mawiri³ apo udzayaikhe mulikasamo.' yaminyala ninga yakutoma yale, ndichikwira paphiripo, nditatakula magome mawiri mmanja mwangu. Adanemba pa magomepo, ninga kunemba kwakutoma kule, Bzakutonga Khumi ndibzo Yahova akhadasewera⁴ kuna imwe paphiri pale pakati pa miti nsiku ya mtsonkhsno; kinangoko Yahova adayapa kuna ine. Ndidazungunuka ndichipolika kuchoka paphiripo, ndichiikha magomeyo ndiyo ndikhadakonzo mu likasamo;⁵ Wana wa aIsaraeli adafamba ulendo kuchoka ku Beroti Bene Yaakani⁶ yali pale, ninga Yahova adanditongera ine." kuyenda ku Mosera. Kumweko Aroni adasaika, achiikhiwa koko; Eliezara, mwanache wachimuna, adaphata basa Kuchoka popo adafamba ulendo bwa ku Gudigoda, apo kuchoka Ku⁷ la unsembe kupita m'buto mwache. Panthawe yoyo Yahova adasankhula wadzinza la Levi⁸ Gudigoda kuyenda ku Yotibata, dziko la mikulo ya madzi. kumbatakula likasa la mpangano wa Yahova, kumbaima pamaso pa Yahova mkumbamutumikira, na kudalisa Mnthangwerache Levi alibe gawo ayai chakupita cha dziko na abale wache;⁹ wanthu mdzina lache, ninga leroli. "Ndidakhala paphiripo¹⁰ Yahova ndiye chakupita chache, ninga Yahova Mulungu wanu adasewerera kuna iye.) ninga nthawe yakutoma ire, masikati makumi manayi na usiku makumi manayi. Yahova adanditetekera pomwe Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Lamuka, ndoko pamaso pa¹¹ nthawe zozo; Yahova alibe kufuna kukudzongani imwepo. wanthu ukawatsogolere pa ulendo bwawo; amdzakapita momo kukatambira dziko ndilo ndidalumbirira kuna Tsapano, Isaraeli, Yahova Mulungu wanu amkufuna chani kuna imwe, kupambula¹² abereki wawo kudzawapa.' kugopa Mulungu, kufamba mnjira zache zense, kumukonda iye, na kunamata Yahova Mulungu wanu na mtima kukoya bzakutonga Yahova, na manemba yache, ndiyo ndikuuzani imwe¹³ wanu wense na moyo wanu wense, Onani, kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu mpsache kudzaulu na kudzaulu kwa kudzaulu,¹⁴ lero pala bzikukomereni? Yahova yekha ndiye adakomedwa na abereki wanu na kuwakonda, apo¹⁵ dziko lapansi na bzense bziri momo. adasankhula imwe, mbeu yawo, pambuyo pawo, kwene kwene kuposa wanthu wina wense, ninga ndimo Thangwe Yahova¹⁷ Ndiye gwatani khanda la mtima wanu, apo nampodi kutaika pomwe. ¹⁶ ambachitira lero. Mulungu wanu, iye ni Mulungu wa milungu na Mbuya wa azimbuya, Mulungu Mkulutsa, Wamphamvu Zense na Ambayeruzira wana¹⁸ Wakugopeka, omwe ambapondera lini aliyense na kutambira bzakukomesera milandu. Ndiye kondani¹⁹ wamasiye na akazi wamasiye, apo ambakonda mlendo na kumupa chakudya na chakubvala. Mumbagope Yahova Mulungu wanu; iye²⁰ mlendo; thangwe mukhalimbo alendo mdziko la Aigupto. Ngwakumunamata wanu, apo ni²¹ mumunamate. Kuna iye muphatisise, apo mu dzina lache mumbalumbire. Mulungu wanu, omwe wachita bzinthu bzakudabwisa na bzakugopsa bzikulubzi, bzomwe maso yanu yaona. Abereki wanu adapolika kuyenda ku Aigupto ninga wanthu makumi manomwe basi; tsapano Yahova Mulungu²² wanu wakuwanzisani ninga nyenyezi zakudzaulu.

Ndiye tsono mukonde Yahova Mulungu wanu na kukoya malangizo yache nthawe zense, manemba yache,¹ Dziwani kuti ndikusewera lini kuna wana wanu, ndiwo akanati kuona² mayeruzo yache, na bzakutonga bzache. kale chilango cha Yahova Mulungu wanu, ukulu bwache, boko lache la mphamgu, ayai boko lache lakufuthuka, bzizindikiro na bzichito ndibzo adabzichita pakati pa Aigupto kuna Falawo, mfumu ya mu Aigupto, na kudzik³

Ayai iwo kuonambo okha ndibzo iye adachita kuna wankhondo wa ku Aigupto, akavalo wao,⁴ lache lensene.

magaleta yao, ndimo adachitira kuna madzi ya Mnyanza Ifwira kuwamiza kule pomwe akhakutewerani ayai ndibzo adachita kuna imwe mchipululu ate⁵ pambuyo panu pale, na ndimo Yahova wawadzongera ate lero, Akhanati kuona iwo ndibzo Yahova adachita kuna Datani na Abiramu, wana wachimuna⁶ kudzafika pambuto ino.

wa Eliabu mwana wachimuna wa Rubeni, ndimo dziko lidafungulira kukamwa kwache lichiwakhudyula, mabanja yawo, mahema yawo, na chirichense cha moyo ndicho chidawatewera iwo, pakati pa Aisarseli wensene.

Ndiye koyani bzitongi ndibzo⁸ Soma maso yanu yaona mabasa makulu yense ya Yahova ndiyo adayachita.⁷ ndikukuuzani lero lino, kuti mukhale wa mphamvu, na kuyenda momo kukatambira dziko ndilo mukuyambuka nakuti mukawanzise nsiku zanu ndizo Yahova adalumbirira kuna abereki wanu kudzawapa iwo⁹ kukalitambira, Thangwera dziko, ndilo mukuyenda kukatambiralo, liri lini¹⁰ na wa mbeu yawo, dziko lakuyerera mkaka na uchi.

ninga dziko la Aigupto neye, ndilo mudachokera lire, ndilo mudafesaa mbeu zanu mkumbathirizira na nzayo soma dziko, ndilo mukuyenda kukatambiralo, ni dziko lamapiri na bzigwa, na¹¹ yanu, ninga munda wa therere;

dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu ambalitchenka; maso ya¹² kumbakamwa madzi ya mvula yakudzaulu,

Yahova Mulungu wanu yali pa ilo nthawe zensene, kuchoka kwakutoma kwa gole ate kumapeto kwa gole. Bzimdzachitika, penu munitichenka bwino bzakutonga bzangu ndibzo nimkuuzani lero lino, kukonda Yahova¹³

kuti nimdzapereka mvula¹⁴ Mulungu wanu na kumtumikira iye na mtima wanu wense na moyo wanu wense, mdziko lanu pa nthawe yache, Mvula yakutoma na yatsapanoyi, kuti mukolole tirigu wanu, vinyu wanu mupsa, Nimdzapereka maupsa mthengo mwanu pala ng'ombe zanu, apo mumdzadya muchidzakhuta.¹⁵ na mafuta yanu.

Chenjerani mwekha pala kuti mtima wanu nampodi unyengezeke, kuchungunuka kumbani mkumbanapata¹⁶ pala kuti ukali bwa Yahova nampodi bufike pa imwe; kuti nampodi afunge¹⁷ milungu ina nakumbaigodamira;

mvula kudzaulu kuti kungadzakhale kwakusaya mvula, dziko lichidzataza kubala bzipaso, pala kuti Ndiye koyani mafala yanguya¹⁸ mungadzamale kamangu kuchoka mdziko labwino ndilo Yahova akukupani imwe.

mumtima na mmoyo mwanu, yamangeni ninga chizindikiro cha paboko panu, apo yakhale ninga bzapamkuma

Mumbadzayapfunzise kuna wana wanu na kuyasewera nthawe ndizo mumkhala¹⁹ pakati pa maso yanu.

Mumbadzayanembe pa nsandamira za²⁰ mnyumba mwanu, pakufamba pamseu, pakugona, na pakulamuka.

kuti nsiku zanu na nsiku za wana wanu zidzathimizirike mdziko²¹ nyumba zanu na pa bzipata bza miyi yanu

ndilo Yahova adalumbirira kuna abereki wanu kudzawapa ninga ndimo kudzaulu kuliri kutali na pa dziko

Thangwe mungakoyesesa bzakutonga bzensebzi ndibzo nimkuuzani imwe, kuti mubzichite, kukonda²² lapansi.

ndiye Yahova amdzathotha²³ Yahova Mulungu wanu, kufamba munjira zache zensene, na kuphathika kuna iye, madzinza yenseneya kuchoka pamaso panu, apo mumdzapsokonyola madzinza makulu na ya mphamvu kuposa

Mbuto iriyense ndiyo nzayo yanu imdzaponda imdzakhala yanu; kuchoka mchipululu kufika ku²⁴ imwe. Lebanoni. kuchokera ku mkulo, Mkulo wa Firate, ate kunyanza ya kumachibese ndiyo yamdzakhala malire yanu.

Palibe munthu amdzakwanisa kuima pamaso panu. Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzaikha mantha pa imwe na²⁵

Nyang'anani, ndikuikha²⁶ mantha pa imwe kudziko lense ndilo mumdzapondalo, ninga ndimo wakuuzirani.

mdaliso, mungabvera bzakutonga bza Yahova Mulungu wanu ndibzo²⁷ paimwe lero mdaliso na themberero; na themberero, mungasaya kubvera bzakutonga bza Yahova Mulungu wanu, soma lekani²⁸ ndikukuuzanibzi lero,

Bzimdzachitika, pomwe Yahova²⁹ njira nimkuuzani lero, kumbatewera milungu ina ndiyo muniidziwa lini.

Mulungu wanu amdzakubweresani mdziko ndilo mukukatambiralo, kuti mumdzaiikha mdaliso pa Phiri la

Yali lini ng'ambu ya Yorodano yamweya, kumaulo kwa mseu³⁰ Gerizimu, na themberero pa Phiri la Ebalu.

wakumaulo, mdziko la a Kanani omwe ambakhala ku Araba, kuyambuka ku Giligala, pafupi na mathunda ya

Thangwe muniyambuka Yorodano kupita momo kukatambira dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu³¹ More?

Mumbakoye manemba yense na mayeruzo ndiyo³² akukupani, apo mumdzalitambira muchikhala momo.

nimkuikhirani pamaso panu lero lino.

Aya ni manemba na mayeruzo ndiyo muti mukayakoye mdziko ndilo Yahova, Mulungu wa abereki wanu,¹ Mumdzadzonga chadidi mbuto zense²wakupani kukhala lanu lanu, nsiku zensene zakukhala padziko lapansi. ndizo madzinza ndiyo mumdzayapsokonyola yakhanamatira milungu yawo, mmapiri matali matali, mtumapiri, Mudzaphasule malikasa yawo, kupsa mmapidaso nthutu zawo, na kutentha³na patsinde pamuti uliwense uwisi. miti yawo ya Asela. Mudzagwate bzilinganiro bzakutsema bza milungu yawo na kupfudza dzina lawo kuchoka Soma kumbuto ndiyo Yahova⁵Nampodi kudzanamata Yahova Mulungu wanu ninga tenepoyo.⁴pa mbuto yoyo. Mulungu wanu wasankhulira mwa madzinza yanu yensene kuikha dzina lache, imweyo imdzakhala mbuto Na kubwera nazo nsembe zanu zakupserereza, na⁶ndiyo iye ambakhala, apo mkumweko ndiko mumdzayenda. nsembe zanu zakuphera, bzachikhumi bzanu, na nsembe yakukwiza ya boko lanu, na bzakutoma kukhuma Kumweko⁷bzanu, nsembe zanu zaufulu, na bzakutoma kubadwa bza ng'ombe zanu na mabira na mbuzi. mumbadye pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu na kusekera pa chirichense ndicho mudachiphata na boko lanu, Nampodi kumbadzachita ninga bzense⁸imwe na wapabanja lanu, ndiko Yahova Mulungu wanu wakudalisani. mukuchita kunobzi lero lino; tsapano aliyense akuchita ndicho akuona kuti mchakuthemera pamaso pache; Soma¹⁰nakuti mukanati kufikira mpumo, ku chakupita ndicho Yahova Mulungu wanu akukupani.⁹ mungayambuka Yorodano mkukakhala dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu akutambirisani amdzakupani mpumo Ndiye kumbuto ndiyo Yahova¹¹kuna awengi wanu wense kuzungulira popo apo mumdzakhala mwakukhazikika. Mulungu wanu amdzakusankhulirani kuchitisa dzina lache kukhala momo---koko mumdzabweresa bzense nimkuuzanibzo: nsembe zanu zakupserereza, bzachikhumi bzanu, na bzakupereka bzakuphata na boko lanu, na bzakutoma kukhuma bzanu, bzakupereka bzaufulu ndibzo mum'bzisankhulira ndibzo mum'bzilonjezera kuna Mumdzasekera pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu--imwe, wana wanu wachimuna, wana wanu¹²Yahova. wachikazi, anyabasa wanu wachimuna, anyabasa wanu wachikazi, na Alevi ndiwo ali mmiyi mwanu, popeza Chenjerani mwekha kuti nampodi mupereke nsembe¹³alibe gawo ayai chakupita pabodzi na imwe. soma pambuto ndipo Yahova amdzasankhula mwa libodzi la¹⁴zakupserereza mbuto iriyense ndiyo munionayo; madzinza yanu kuti mudzapereke nsembe zanu zakupserereza, apo kumweko ndiko mumdzakachita chirichense Ndiye, mumbaphe na kudya nyama za mmiyi mwanu, ninga ndimo mumfunira,¹⁵ndicho nimdzakuuzani. kumbatambira madaliso ya Yahova Mulungu wanu pa bzense ndibzo wakupani; wanthu wakupsipiziwa na Soma mulopa nampodi kumbadya;¹⁶wakuchena wensewo ambadye, nyama ninga mphoyo, na ngondo. Nampodi kumbadya chachikhumi cha tirigu wanu mmiyi mwanu, vinyu¹⁷mumbautsanulire pansi ninga madzi. wanu mupsa, mafuta yanu ayai yakutoma kubaliwa ya ng'ombe ayai mabira na mbuzi zanu; apo nampodi kudya nyama iriyense ndiyo mwaipereka nsembe pabodzi na bzakutoma kukhuma na bziribzense ndibzo Soma, mumbadye pamaso pa¹⁸mum'bzilonjeza ayai nsembe zanu za ufulu, ayai nsembe zakukwiza za boko lanu. Yahova Mulungu wanu pambuto ndipo Yahova Mulungu wanu wasankhula---imwe, wana wanu wachimuna, wana wanu wachikazi, akapolo wanu wachimuna, akapolo wanu wachikazi, na Alevi ndiwo ali mmiyi yanu; Chenjerani¹⁹mudzasekera pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu pa chirichense mumdzaphata na boko lanu. mwekha kuti nampodi muwaswaye Alevi nthawe ndizo mukukhala mdziko lanu.Nthawe ndizo Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakuza malire yanu, ninga ndimo wakulonjezerani, apo mungadzati, 'Ndidye nyama,' thangwera Penu mbuto ndiyo²¹chikhumbo chanu chakudya nyamacho, mudzadye nyamayo, ndimo moyo wanu umfunira. Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzaisankhula kuikha dzina lache yangakutalimphirani , mumbadzaphe mwa ng'ombe zanu na mabira yanu ndiyo Yahova adakupanizo, ninga ndimo ndakuuzirani; mkuzidya mmuyi mwanu mokha Ninga mphoyo na ngondo zimbadyedwera, ndendembo²²mokhamo, ninga ndimo mtima wanu umdzafunira. Soma²³mumdzabzidya tenepo; wanthu wakusaya kuchenesiwa na wakuchena ambadzadye mwakundendemera. onsesani nampodi kudya mulopa, thangwe mulopa ni moyo; nampodi kumbadyera kubodzi moyo na nyama. Nampodi kumbaudya, pala kuti bzikufambireni²⁵Nampodi kudzaudya; mumbautsanulire pansi ninga madzi. ²⁴ Soma bzinthu bza²⁶bwino, na wana wanu pambuyo panu, mungambachita bzakulungama pamaso pa Yahova. Yahova ndibzo munabzo na bzakupereka bzanu bzakutoma kukhuma---mubzitenge kuyenda nabzo kumbuto Kumweko mupereke nsembe zanu zakupserereza, nyama na mulopa, pa guwa²⁷ndiyo Yahova wasankhula. Tchenkhani na kutetekera mafala yense²⁸lansembe la Yahova Mulungu wanu apo mudye nyamayo. nimkuuzaniya, pala bzikufambireni bwino na wana wanu pambuyo panu kwa muyaya, mungachita bzabwino Pamene Yahova Mulungu wanu akudzagwata wa²⁹na bzakulungama pa maso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu. madzinza kuchoka pa maso panu, pomwe munipita kukawatambira, apo mungawatambira na kukhala mdziko chenjerani mwekha kuti nampodi mupite mmulapu wakuwatwera iwo, angadzamala kudzongeka³⁰lawo, kuchoka pamaso panu --- mungapite mmulapu wakupsaga milungu yawo, mkumbabvunza, 'Madzinza yoya

Nampodi kunamata Yahova Mulungu wanu³¹yambanamata tani milungu ina? Nimchitambo bzibodzibodzi.' munjira yoyo, thangwe chirichense chakunyansira Yahova, bzinthu ndibzo ambawengana nabzo--- iwo ndiye kuti ambabzichita na milungu yawo; ambabvuma kutentha wana wawo wachimuna na wana wawo wachikazi Chirichense nimkuuzanicho, chioneseseni. Nampodi kuchithimizira ayai³²pamoto thangwera milungu yawo. kuchipunguza.

enu pakati panu pamdzaoneka mneneri ayai wakumbalota maloto, apo peni amkuonesani chizindikiro ayai¹ apo peni chizindikiro ayai chakudabwisacho chimdzaonekadi, ndicho adachilewalewa kuna²chakudabwisa, imwe na kuchisewela, 'Mbatiye titewere milungu ina, ndiyo mukanati kuidziwa kale apo mbatiye tiinamate,' nampodi kutetekera mafala ya mneneri umweyo ayai nyakulota imweyo; thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu³ akukuyezzerani peni mumbakondadi Yahova Mulungu wanu na mtima wanu wense apo na moyo wanu wense. Mudzafambe pambuyo pa Yahova Mulungu wanu, mulemekezeni, koyani bzakutonga bzache, apo bverani⁴ Mneneri umweyo ayai nyakulota maloto umweyo⁵mafala yache, so mudzamunamate na kumumamatira iye. mumuphe, thangwe wasewera bakugazana na Yahova Mulungu wanu, ndiye adakubulisani mdziko la Aigupto, na ndiye adakulombolani mnyumba ya akapolo. Mneneri umweyo amfuna kutondo kukusocheresani mnjira ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu adautongani imwe kumbafamba. Ndiye chosani letu kwakunyanya chakuipa pa Achikhala m'bale wanu, mwana wachimuna wa m'bale wanu, ayai mwananu wachikazi, ayai mkazi wa⁶imwe. kumtima kwanu, ayai mwayanu ndiye kuna imwe ali ninga moyo wanu chaiwo, akukungingimizani mtseri kuti, aliyense wa⁷mbatiye tikanamate milungu ina' ndiyo mukanati kuidziwa, neye imwe ayai abereki wanu--- mulungu wa wanthu ndiye ali pafupi na imwe, pafupi namwe ayai kutali namwe, kuchoka kumalekezero kwa Nampodi kumutawira ayai kumutetekera, apo nampodi kubvuma diso⁸dziko kufika ku malekezero kwinango.' Soma, umuphe meju; boko lako likhale lakutoma⁹lako kumubvera nsisi, apo nampodi kumuleka, ayai kumubisa. Mudzamuphe kuchita kumuboma minyala, thangwe¹⁰kumupha, kinangoka manja bwino yawanthu winango. wayezera kukusocheresani kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu, ndiye adakubulisani mdziko la Aigupto, kuchoka Isaraeli wense amdzabva achigopa, apo amdzapitiriza lini kuchita bzakuipa bza¹¹mnyumba ya akapolo. Mungabva wina akulewa kuguma ubodzi wa miyi yanu, ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu¹²mtunduyu paimwe. Amuna wina wa pezipezi apambuka pakati panu mkupumpsa anzanu wina¹³wakupani kuti mukhale momo: Ndiye mukhale¹⁴wakukhala namwe mmuyi kuti, 'Mbatiye tinamate milungu ina ndiyo mukanati kuidziwa kale.' na umboni, fufudzani, apo unguzani bwino bwino. Mungabulukira kuti mpsachadidi na bzakutsimikizika kuti Mumbamenye wakukhala mmuyimo na lupanga¹⁵chakunyansachi chachitikadi pa imwe, ndiye muchite chinthu. lakuthwa, na kudzongeratu kubodzi na wanthu wense ndiwo ali momo, na ng'ombe zache kubodzi, na lupanga Mudzagwezeke bzakudzongeka bzense bza momo pakati pa muiyi mkutentha muiyiyo, na bzakukolola¹⁶lakuthwa. bzache bzense, ninga nsembe yakupserereza ya Yahova Mulungu wanu. Muiyiyo umdzakhala mudwi wa mauwo Neye kuti chibodzi cha bzinthu bzapambuliwa pala¹⁷ate muiyaya; nampodi udzamangiwe pomwe. kudzongewabzo bzimamatire mmanja mwanutu. Ichi chikhale tenepo, kuti Yahova aleke kukalipa kwa ukhali bwache pa imwe, mkukuoneserani chifundo, kukubverani nsisi, na kukuchitisani kuwanda, ninga ndimo Amdzachita bzobzi thangwe mukutetekera kuna mafala ya Yahova¹⁸adalumbiririra kuna abereki wanu. Mulungu wanu, kukoya bzakutonga bzache bzense ndibzo ndikukuuzani imwe lero, kuchita bzobzo ndibzo mpsabwino pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu.

Ndimwe wana wa Yahova Mulungu wanu. Nampodi kubzigwata mwekha, ayai kumeta mbuto iriyense ya¹ Thangwe ndimwe dzinza lakupambulika kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu,²kunkhope kwanu thangwera nyakufa. apo Yahova wakusankhulani kukhala wana wache wache, kuposa wanthu wense ndiwo ali padziko lapansi. Izi ni nyama ndizo mumbadye: ng'ombe, mabira, na mbuzi,⁴Nampodi kumbadya chinthu chakunyansa.³ Mumbadye nyama zakugawanika bziboda,⁶mphoyo, ngondo, nswala, mphalapala, ngoma, nyumbu, na mbalale.⁵ ndiye kuti, ndizo zidagawanika bziboda pawiri, na ndizo zimbabzukulula zichitampfunu ndibzo zakhudyula kale. Soma, nampodi kumbadya nyama zinango ndizo zimbabzukulula ayai ndizo zina bziboda bzakugawanika pawiri:⁷ ngamira, asulo, na mabira; thangwe zimbabzukulula zichitampfunu ndibzo zadya kale soma ziribe kugawanika Nkhumba njakupsipiziwa pomwe kuna imwe thangwe njakugawanika⁸bziboda, mzakupsipiziwa kuna imwe. bziboda soma imbabzukulula lini; njakupsipiziwa kuna imwe. Nampodi kumbadya nyama ya nkhumba, na Bzinthu bzina ibzi ndibzo bziri mmadzi mumbadye: chirichense ndicho china minga na⁹kumbaphata thupi lache. soma chirichense ndicho chiribe minga na makakanamba nampodi kudya; mpsakupsipiziwa¹⁰makakanamba; Soma izi ni mbalame zakuti nampodi mumbadye:¹²Mbalame zense zakuchenesiwa mumbadye. ¹¹kuna imwe. kamtande na khwangwala, chimbaleme chirichense chakudya zinzache.¹³mphungu, nkhwazi, chikambi, kaukutu,¹⁶na nthiwatiwa, na chipudo, kakowa, na kabawi aliyense, ¹⁵Nampodi kumbadya, psololo, khungubwe, ¹⁴ Nampodi kumbadya indwa, nyantchengwe aliyense,¹⁸bvuwo, dembu, chipsa nkho. ¹⁷mantchichi, tsekwe, Bzense bzamatenga bzakumbuluka mathimu mpsakupsipiziwa kuna imwe; nampodi¹⁹nsadzu na kalimpsimpi. Nampodi kumbadya chirichense chakufa²¹Mumbadye bzakumbuluka bzakuchenesiwa basi. ²⁰bzimbadyiwe. chokha; mumbapase mlendo ndiye ali mmuyi mwanu, kuti abzidye; ayai mugulise kuna mlendo. Thangwe ndimwe dzinza lakupambulika kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu. Nampodi kuphika ntchere yambuzi ya mu mkaka Mumbadye²³Mumbapereke chachikhumi cha mbeu zanu, ndizo zachoka kumunda gole na gole. ²²wa mai wache. pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu, kumbuto ndiko amdzasankhula kukhala kwakukhala dzina lache, chachikhumi cha mbeu zanu, cha vinyu wanu mupsa, na mafuta yanu, na zakutoma kubaliwa za ng'ombe zanu Penu²⁴na mabira yanu na mbuzi zanu; kuti mupfunzire kulemekeza Yahova Mulungu wanu nthawe zense. ulendo bwakutalikirani maninge kuti ningakwanise lini kuitakula, thangwera mbuto ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzasankhula kuikha dzina lacheyo mkutalitsa na imwe, ndiye, pomwe Yahova wakudalisani, mudzachinje chakuperekacho kukhala kobiri, mangani kobirizo zikhale mmanja mwanu, apo muyende²⁵ Kumweko mumkaphatisira basa kobirizo pa²⁶kumbuto ndiko Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzasankhula. chirichense mumdzakakhumbacho: ng'ombe, mabira, vinyu, ayai chakumwa chakulimba, ayai chirichense mumfunacho. Ndiye mumbadzadye kumweko pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu na kusekera, imwe na banja Mlevi ndiye ali mmiyi mwanu — nampodi kumuswaya, thangwe alibe namwe gawo ayai chakuipira. ²⁷lanu. Pamapeto pa magole matatu yaliyense mumbadzaonese bzachikhumi bzanu mgole lolo, apo²⁸ na Mlevi, thangwe alibe namwe gawo ayai chakupita, apo mlendo, na²⁹mumbadzagwezeke mmiyi mwanu; wakusaya baba, na amasiwa ndiwo ali mmiyi mwanu, amdzabwera kumbadzadya achimbadzakhuta. Dzachitani ibzi pala kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu adzakudaliseni pa basa lense la boko lanu ndilo mumbachita.

Uyu ni mana wakutsudzulana:²Pamapeto pa magole manomwe yaliyense, mumbapfudze mangawa.¹
 Wakufiyaliwi aliyenseyo ambalekerere ndicho adakumbiza kuna mwayache; amdasunda lini pomwe kuchoka
 Kuchoka kuna³kuna mwayache ayai m'bale wache thangwe kupfudza mangawa kwa Yahova kwalalikiwa.
 Ndiye kuti,⁴mlendo mbasundani; soma chanu chirichense ndicho china m'bale wanu boko lanu lichitsudzule.
 nampodi pambakhale nyakusaya pakati panu (thangwe Yahova amdzakudalisani chadidi mdziko ndilo wakupani
 penu mudatetekera bwino mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu, kukoya⁵kukhala chakupita chanu chanu),
 Thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakudalisani,⁶bzakutonga bzache bzensebzi ndibzo ndikukuuzani lerobzi.
 ninga adakulonjezerani ; mumdzafiyalisi kuna madzinza mazinji, soma mumdzafiyali lini; mumdzatonga
 Penu Pana nyakusaya pakati panu, wina wa m'bale wanu,⁷madzinza mazinji, soma iyo yamdzakutongani lini.
 mkati mwa miyi yanu mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu akukupani, nampodi kuumisa mtima wanu ayai
 soma mufungule chadidi boko lanu kuna iye mkumufiyalisi⁸kufunga boko lanu kuna m'bale wanu nyakusayayo;
 Chenjerani nampodi kukhala na bzakukumbuka bzakuipa mumtima⁹bzakukwana meju ku bzakufuna bzache.
 mwanu, kulewa kuti, 'Gole lachinomwe, gole lakulekerera, lafendera,' pala kuti diso lanu lingaipire m'bale wanu
 wakusaya neye kumupa chinthu neye; angadzakulirireni kuna Yahova, apo chimdzakhala pikado kuna imwe.
 Mumupe bzachadidi iye, apo mtima wanu nampodi umbasale ukudandaula mungamupa iye, thangwe¹⁰
 pakubwezera chochi Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakudalisani imwe mmabasa yanu yense na mubzense ndibzo
 Thangwe wakusaya amdzalekeza lini kukhala mdziko; mnthangwerache ndikukuuzani¹¹mwaikha boko lanu.
 ndikuti, 'Mumbafuthule bzachadidi boko lanu kuna m'bale wanu, kuna wakusaya wanu, na kuna wakusaya
 Penu m'bale wanu, mwamuna m'Heberi, ayai mkazi m'Heberi, wagulisiwa kuna imwe¹²mdziko lanu.'
 mumubvume ayende bzaufulu¹³mkukutumikirani kwa magole matanthatu, kinangoka mgole lachinomwe
 Mumupasembo¹⁴kuchoka kuna iwe. Mungamubvuma kuyenda bzaufulu, nampodi kumuyendesa seye chinthu.
 bza mabira yanu, bzakuchoka pa kubagula pansi panu, bzakusala pakupsinya vinyu wanu. Ninga ndimo Yahova
 Mukumbukire kuti mukhali akapolo mdziko la Aigupto, na kuti¹⁵Mulungu wakudalisirani imwe, mumupasembo.
 Bzimdzachitika kuti¹⁶Yahova Mulungu wanu adakulombolani; mnthangwerache ndikukuuzani lero kuchita ichi.
 angadzakuuzani kuti, 'Nimchoka lini pano,' thangwe ambakukondani na nyumba yanu, nakuti mwamudekera,
 ndiye mumbatenge mkuluzo mkupsondera chipapa cha khutu lache kuchitseko, apo amdzakhala kapolo wanu¹⁷
 Nampodi bzioneke bzakunesa¹⁸kwa moyo wache wense. Muchite bzibodzibodzi na kapolo wanu wachikazi.
 kumubvuma kuyenda waufulu kuchoka kuna imwe, thangwe wakuphatirani basa magole matanthatu
 mkukupani kale ninga kawiri kense achikhala munthu wakupagaliwi. Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakudalisani
 Atonde wense wakutoma kubadwa mu ng'ombe zanu na mabira yanu na mbuzi¹⁹mu bzense mumdzachitabzo.
 apambuliwe pambali pala Yahova Mulungu wanu. Mulibe nawo basa atonde wang'ombewo, ayai kusenga ukuse
 Mumbadye atonde wakutomawa pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu gole na²⁰bwa atonde wakutoma wa mabira.
 Penu ana chirema --- ninga, kupunduka ayai wakusaya maso,²¹gole pambuto ndipo Yahova amdzapasankhula.
 Mudzadye mmiyi²²ayai chirema chirichense---nampodi kumpereka nsembe kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu.
 mwanu; wanthu wakupsipiziwa na wakuchenesiwa mpsibodzibodzi ambadzaidye, ninga mumbadyera mphoyo
 Soma nampodi kudya mulopa wache; mutsanulire mulopa wache pansi ninga madzi.²³ayai nswala.

Zindikirani mwezi wa Abibu, apo koyani Pasaka kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu, thangwe mu mwezi wa Abibu¹ Mumbapereke nsembe ya pasaka kuna Yahova²Yahova Mulungu wanu adakubulisani mu Aigupto na usiku. Mulungu wanu na ina mwa mabira yanu na ng'ombe pambuto ndiyo Yahova amdzasankhula kukhala pakukhala Nampodi kumbadyera mkate wachakufufumisa, nsiku zinomwe mudyemkate wakusaya³dzina lache. chakufufumisa; thangwe mudabula mu Aigupto mwakamkulukize. Mbachitani bzobzi nsiku zensene za moyo Bzakufufumisa nambodi bzioneke pa⁴wanu kuti mumbakumbukire nsiku ndiyo mudabula mdziko la Aigupto. imwe mkati ma malire yanu yense mkati mwa nsiku zinomwe; ayai damba nyama iriyense ndiyo mwaipereka Nampodi kuphera nsembe ya pasaka mmuyi⁵nsembe maulo ya nsiku yakutoma mkusala ate machibese yache. Soma, pherani nsembe pambuto ndipo Yahova⁶wanu uliwise ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani. Mulungu wanu wasankhula kukhazikisa dzina lache. Pamwepo chitani mwambo wa nsembe ya Pasaka maulo Muiphike na kuidya pambuto ndipo⁷pakumira dzuwa, nthawe yapagole ndiyo mudabula mdziko la Aigupto. Kwa nsiku⁸Yahova Mulungu wanu wasankhula; machibese yache mudzabwerere kuyenda ku mahema yanu. zitanthatu mudzadye mkate wakusaya bzakufufumisa; pa nsiku yachinomwe pamdzakhala mtsonkhano wa Mudzabzilewenere mwekha sumana zinomwe;⁹Yahova Mulungu wanu; nsiku yoyo nampodi kudzaphata basa. Muchitire Yahova¹⁰kuchoka nthawe yakutoma kumweta tirigu wakuima chiriri mulewenge sumana zinomwe. Mulungu wanu Madyerero ya Masumana ndiyo mtsonkhano waufulu wa boko lanu ndiyo muti mupereke, Musekere pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu---imwe, wananu¹¹malingana ninga Mulungu wakudalisirani. wachimuna, wananu wachikazi, akapolo wanu wachimuna, akapolo wanu wachikazi, Mlevi ndiye munaye mmuyi mwanu, na mlendo, na wakusaya baba, na akazi wamasiwa ndiyo ali pakati panu, pambuto ndipo Mukumbukire kuti mukhali akapolo mu Aigupto;¹²Yahova Mulungu wanu wasankhula kukhazikisa dzina lache. Muchite Madyerero ya Misasa kwa nsiku zinomwe mutagwezeka¹³muzindikire na kuchita manembaya. Musekere pamadyerero yanu---imwe, mwananu¹⁴bzakukolola bza pansu na bza mwakupsinyira mpesa. wachimuna, mwananu wachikazi, kapolo wako wachimuna, kapolo wanu wachikazi, Mlevi, na mlendo, na Kwa nsiku zinomwe muchitire madyerero Yahova¹⁵wakusaya baba na mkazi wamasiwa ndiye ali mmuyi mwanu. Mulungu wanu pambuto ndipo Yahova wapasankhula, thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakudalisani imwe mu bzakukolola bzanu bzenze na basa lensene la manja yanu, apo mukhale wakudekedwa kwakunyanya. Katatu pa gole amuna wanu wense ambaonekere pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu pambuto ndipo¹⁶ amdzapasankhula: pa Madyerero ya Mkate Wakusaya bzakufufumisa, pa Madyerero ya Masumana, na Soma, mwamuna¹⁷Madyerero ya Pamisasa. Palibe adzaonekere pamaso pa Yahova seye chinthu mmanja. aliyense adzabwerere mphaso ninga ndimo angakwanisire, kuti mudziwe madaliso ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu Mubziikhire wakuyeruza na akapitawo mmuyi yanu yensene ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu¹⁸wakupani. wakupani; atengiwe kuchoka mdzinza lanu lililense, apo ayeruze wanthu mwa chiyeruzo cha kulungama. Nampodi kumbagonyosa chilungamo mwakungingimiza; nampodi kumbanyang'ana munthu ayai kutambira¹⁹ Mutewere²⁰chakukomesera mlandu, chimbapsipiza maso ya wanzeru na kumpsinkha mafala ya wakulungama. chilungamo, mutewere chilungamo chokha, pala kuti mukhale na kutambira dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu Nampodi kubziikhira mwekha Asela, muti wina uliwise, pambali pa guwa la nsembe la Yahova²¹wakupani. Ayai kubziimisira chipilala chirichense cha mwala, ndicho Yahova²²Mulungu wanu kuti mubzimangire mwekha. Mulungu wanu akuwengana nacho.

Nampodi kupereka kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu nsembe ya ng'ombe ayai bira ndiye ana chirema ayai¹ Angaoneka pa imwe, mkati²chirichense chakuipa, thangwe chimdzakhala chakunyansira Yahova Mulungu wanu. mwa ubodzi wa miyi yanu ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani, mwamuna aliyense ayai mkazi wakuchita aliyense ndiye wayenda³chakuipa pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu na kuphonyesa mpangano wache, kukanamata milungu ina na kuigodamira, ayai dzuwa, mwezi, ayai thimu lirirende lakudzaulu --- ndicho ndiribe apo mungauziwa ichi, ayai mwachibva, apo fufudzani bwino bwino. Penu mchadidi na⁴kulewa --- Mum'bwereze mwamuna ayai⁵kutsikimizikadi kuti chakuipacho chachitikadi mu Israeli, muchite tenepayu. mkazi umweyo, ndiye wachita chakuipachi, ku bzipata bza miyi yanu, mwamuna umweyo letu ayai mkaziyo, Pakhale pakamwa pa mboni ziwiri, ayai mboni zitatu, iye⁶apo mumuphe kuchita kumuboma na minyala. Boko la⁷wakufuna kuphiwayo aphuwe bwino tsapano; soma pakamwa pa mboni ibodzi nampodi aphuwe. mbonizo likhale lakutoma kumupha iye, kinangoko mkubwera bwino boko la wanthu wense; apo mumdzachosa Penu panioneka nkhanu yakunesa kuitonga imwepo --- pinangopense yakujojesa mulopa⁸wakuipa pakati panu. ayai inangombo, yakuchitana makani ayai inangombo, ayai yakumenyana ayai inangombo---yakutengerana bzipata bza miyi yanu---ndiye mumbakakwire kumbuto ndiko Yahova Mulungu wanu wasankhula. Mumbayende kuna ansembe, wa mbeu ya Levi, na kuna mtonga nkhanu wakutumikira nthawe yoyo;⁹ Ndiye mumbachite ndibzo¹⁰mukabvunze chiyeruzo chawo, apo amdzakupanganizani mayeruzidwe yache. amkuuzani kuchita, pambuto ndipo Yahova wasankhula. Chenjerani kuchita bzense amkupfunzisanibzo. Twezani bzakutonga amkupfunzisanibzo, apo chitani bzakukumbuka ndibzo amkupanibzo. Nampodi¹¹ Aliyense wakuchita mwakubzithusa,¹²kupambusa ndibzo amkuuzanibzo, kuboko lamadidi ayai kulamadzere. kulamba kutetekera wansembe wakukhala chiriri kutumikira pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu ayai kuna Wanthu wensene¹³wakuyeruza---munthu umweyo afe; mumdzachoseratu chakuipa kuchoka mu Israeli. Mungadzabwera kudziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani,¹⁴amdzabva achigopa, neye kubzikuza pomwe. apo mungadzalitenga kukhala lanu lanu mkuyamba kukhala momo, apo mumdzati, 'Nimdzabziikhira mfumu ndiye mudzabzisankhulire mfumu pakati panu¹⁵pakati pangu, ninga madzinza yense ndiyo yandizunguliraya,' munthu ndiye Yahova Mulungu wanu wasankhula. Mudzabziikhire mfumu munthu ndiye ni m'bale wanu. Nampodi abziwanzisire yekha akavalo, ayai¹⁶Nampodi kuikha mlendo, ndiye ni m'bale wanu lini, pakati panu. kuchitisa wanthu kubwerera pomwe ku Aigupto kuti awanzise akavalo, thangwe Yahova adati kuna imwe, Nampodi abzitengere yekha akazi azinji, pala kuti moyo wache¹⁷Mumdzabwetera lini pomwe njira yoyo.' Angakhala pa kadera yaufumu bwache.¹⁸ungazungunuke. Nampodi abzigwezekere siriva na oro mzinji. abzinembere yekha m'bukhu chitongi chakulingana na chochi, kuchoka mchitongi ndicho chiri pamaso pa Bukhulo likhale na iye, apo ambalilewenge nsiku zensene za moyo wache, pala kuti¹⁹ansembe, omwe mba Alevi. apfunze kulemekeza Yahova Mulungu wache, pala kuti akoye mafala yensene ya chitongi ichi na manembaya, Achite ichi kuti mtima wache nampodi ukulire abale wache, na kuti nampodi apambukire kumbali²⁰kuyachita. kwa bzakutonga ibzi kuboko lamadidi ayai kulamadzere, kuti awanzise nsiku zache mu ufumu bwache, iye na wambeu yache pakati pa Israeli.

Wansembe, omwe mba Alevi, na wadzinza la Alevi wense, alibe phathi ayai chakupita pabodzi na Israeli;¹ Akhale alibe² ambadye bzakuperekiwa nsembe bza Yahova bzakukonziwa na moto ninga chakupita chawo. Ili ni³ chakupita pakati pa abale wawo; Yahova mwenekachiro mchakupita chawo, ninga iye adalewera kuna iwo. gawo lakupasa ansembe, lakupasiwa iwo kuchoka kuna wanthu wakupereka nsembe, penu ingakhala ng'ombe Bzipaso bzakutoma bza tirigu wanu, bza vinyu wanu mupsa,⁴ ayai bira: phewa, maputu mawiri, na bza mmimba. Thangwe Yahova⁵ na bza mafuta yanu, na ukuse bwakutoma kusengiwa bwa mabira yanu, mumupase iye. Mulungu wanu wamusankhula iye kuchoka pa wadzinza wanu wense kuima pulu kutumikira mdzina la Yahova, Penu Mlevi anibwera kuchoka mu uli wense wa mzinda wanu pa⁶ iye na wana wache wachimuna kwa muyaya. Israeli wenseneyu ndiwo akukhala mkukhumba na moyo wache wense kubwera kumbuto ndiko Yahova ndiye atumikire mdzina la Yahova Mulungu wache ninga abale wache wense wachi Levi⁷ wasankhulako, Gawo la kudya kwawo lilingane, seye kulewengera⁸ ambachitira, ndiwo ambaima popo pamaso pa Yahova. Penu munibwera mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu⁹ ndibzo aphata atagulisa bzakupita bza banja lache. Nampodi pagumanike wina wa imwe¹⁰ wakupani, nampodi kupfunzira kuchita bzakunyansa bza madzinza yoyo. wakupereka nsembe mwanache wachimuna ayai mwanache wachikazi pamoto, ayai aliyense wakuphatisa basa ayai wanyanga ayai nyachiwinda ayai¹¹ matsenga kumbabvimira mwai ayai kumbathumbudzulira malodza, Thangwe aliyense wakuchita bzinthu ibzi ngwakunyansa¹² nyabezi ayai nyamizimu ayai nyakubvunza anyamuya. kuna Yahova; Ni thangwera bwakunyansabzi ndipopa Yahova Mulungu wanu amkuwathotha pamaso panu. Thangwe madzinza yoya ndiyo¹⁴ Mukhale wakusaya chirema pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu.¹³ mumdzayatambiraya yambatetekera wakuchita bzakumbabvimira na madimonyo; soma imwepo, Yahova Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakumusirani mneneri¹⁵ Mulungu wanu akukubvumizani lini kuchita tenepoyo. Ichi ndicho mudakumbira kuna Yahova Mulungu¹⁶ kuchoka pakati panu, m'bodzi wa abale wanu, ninga inepano. wanu pa Horebe panjira ya ku mtsonkhano, kulewa kuti, 'Nampodi tibve pomwe mafala ya Yahova Mulungu Yahova adati kuna ine, 'Ndibzo alewabzo¹⁷ wathu, ayai kuona pomwe moto ukuluyu, ayai timdzafa nabzo.' Nimdzalamusa mneneri pala iwo kuchoka pa abale wawo, ninga iwepo. Nimdzaikha mafala yangu¹⁸ mpsabwino. Bzimdzachitika kuti penu¹⁹ mkamwa mwache, apo amdzasewera kuna iwo bzense ndibzo nimdzamuuza iye. Soma mneneri²⁰ wina amdzatetekera lini ku mafala yangu ndiyo amdzasewera mdzina langu, nimdzamubvunza. wakusewera mwakubzithusa mdzina langu, fala lakuti ndiribe kumutonga kuti asewere, ayai wakusewerera Ichi ndicho mumsewera mumtima mwanu: 'Timdzazindikira tani mafala²¹ milungu ina, mneneri umweyo afe.' Mumdzazindikira uthenga ndibo Yahova wasewera penu amkusewera²² ndiyo Yahova alibe kuyasewera ndiye?' mdzina la Yahova. Penu chinthu chocho chinioneka lini ayai kuchitika, ndiye kuti mchinthu chakuti Yahova alibe kuchisewera ndiye apo mneneriyo wasewera mwakubzikuzi, apo nampodi kuchita naye mantha.

Nthawe ndizo Yahova Mulungu wanu atadzonga madzinza, iwo omwe dziko lawo Yahova Mulungu wanu¹ mubzisankhulire miyi mitatu² wakupani, mungabwera pambuyo pawo mkukhala mmiyi na mnyumba zawo, Mumange mseu na³ pakati nakati pa dziko lanu ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani kukhala lanu lanulo. kugawa malire ya dziko lanu mmagawo matatu, dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu akukuchitisanu imwe Ili ni langizo lakuguka munthu wakupha⁴ kulitambira, pala kuti aliyense wakupha mwayache athawire momo. mwayache achithawa kuchoka koko kufuna kupulumusa moyo wache---ule ndiye alibe kupha utowa mwayache Ningati tere, achikhala kuti munthu wayenda⁵ neyembo kuwengana naye panthawe yanzozio neye. mnkhalango na mwayache kukagwata miti, achitamula mbadzo pakugwata mutiyo, apo mbadzoyo mkugululuka kuchoka kumpiniko mkutenga mwayacheyo mkumupheratu---ndiye munthu umweyo athawire ku ubodzi mwa Pinango pense wakukabwezera mulopayo amdzawutewera watenga⁶ miyi Imweyi kupulumusa moyo wache. moyo ule, apo na kutentheka mtima mkumuposa mphanvu, penu ulendobo m'butali kwene kwene, mkumumenya mkumupha, napo kuti munthuyo akhathemera lini kufa, thangwe akhalibe kuwengana naye Penu Yahova⁸ Ndipopa ndikukutongani mubzisankhulire mwekha miyi mitatu.⁷ mwayacheyo m'buyomu. Mulungu wanu anikuza malire yanu, ninga adalumbirira mule kuna abereki wanu kudzachita tenepo, penu mumkoya bzakutonga bzensebzi⁹ mkukupani dziko lense ndilo adalonkeza kudzapa abereki wanu; kubzichita, ndikukutongani imwe lero--- bzitongi kukonda Yahova Mulungu wanu na kufamba munjira zache Chitani ichi kuti mulopa¹⁰ nsiku zense, ndiye muthimizire pomwe mwekha miyi mitatu, pambali pa mitatuyi. wakusaya kuphonya nambodi ujozewe pakati pa dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani ninga chakupita Soma penu wina aniwenga mwayache, Mkumbakhala¹¹ chanu, pala nampodi pikado ya mulopayo ikhale pa imwe. mwakudikhirira iye, kumugandukira iye, mkumudzonga ate kumupha, ndiye achithawira mu ubodzi wa miyi ndiye akulu wa muiyo atume mtumi kumubweresa iye m'buyo kuchoka koko, mkumupereka mmanja¹² imwei--- Diso lanu nampodi limubvere nsisi; soma, Chosani wakujojeza mulopa¹³ mwa wakubwezera mulopa, kuti iye afe. Nampodi kumbachosa bzizindiro bza malire ndiyo¹⁴ azao kuchoka mu Isaraeli kuti bzikufambireni bwino. yadaikhiwa m'buto mwache kale kale, mu chakupita chanu ndicho munitambira, mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu Mboni ibodzi nampodi igandukire munthu pa mphumbza iriyense, ayai¹⁵ wanu wakupani kukhala lanu lanu. pachakuphonya chirichense, munkhani iriyense aniphonyayo; pakamwa pa mboni ziwiri, ayai pakamwa pa Bzichikhala kuti mboni yakusaya chilungamo yagandukira kuchita¹⁶ mboni zitatu, nkhani iriyense itsimikizike. Pamwepo wanthu awiri, ndiwo aimisana nkhaniwo, ayime¹⁷ umboni kuukira munthu kuti wachita chakuipa. Amtonga nkhaniwo achite¹⁸ pamaso pa Yahova, pamaso pa ansembe na amtonga nkhani wansiku zozo. kafukufuku wakukwana; onani, penu mboniyo ni mboni yakunama apo yachitira umboni bzakunama kwa ndiye muchite kuna iye, ninga ndibzo iye akhakhumba kumchitira m'bale wacheyo; apo¹⁹ m'bale wache, Ndiye wakusala amdzabva achigopa. apo kuchoka Popo mpakana²⁰ mumdzachosa wakuipa pamaso panu. Maso yanu nampodi yabve nsisi; moyo umdzapagali moyo, diso²¹ amdzachita lini chakuipa chocho pakati panu. pala diso, dzino pala dzino, boko pala boko, nzayo pala nzayo.

Mungayenda kunkhondo kukalimbana na awengi wanu, mkukaona akavalo, magaleta, na wanthu azinjitsa¹ kuposa imwepo, nampodi kuchita nawo mantha; thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu ali namwe, iye omwe Mungatsala pang'ono kupita mu nkondo, wanwembe afendere mkutewera² qdakubulisani mdziko la Aigupto. Iye alewe kuna iwo, 'Tetekerani, Isaraeli, mukuyenda kunkhondo kukalimbana na awengi wanu.³ kuna wanthu. Thangwe⁴ Nampodi mitima yanu ifumuke. Nampodi kugopa ayai kunjenjemera. Nampodi kuchita nawo mantha. Yahova Mulungu wanu ndiye aniyenda namwe kukakumenyerani nkondo kulimbana na awengi wanu na Akapitawo alewe kuna wanthu kuti, 'Mbani munthu alipo kale adamanga nyumba ipsa apo⁵ kukupulumusani.' neye kuipita? Mbaayende abwerere kunyumba yacheyo, pala kuti nampodi afere kunkhondo apo mkudzaipita ni Mbani ndiye adabzala munda wa mpesa soma neye kudya bzipatso bzache? Mbaayende kumuyi⁶ munthu wina. Mbani munthu⁷ umweyo, pala kuti nampodi afere kunkhondo apo munthu wina mkudzadya ndiye bzipasobzo. alipo ndiye adatomera kale mkazi soma neye kumuloola? Mbaayende kumuyi umweyo pala kuti nampodi afere Akapitawo apitirize kusewera kuna wanthu kuti, Mbani⁸ ku nkondo pala mkudzamuloola ni munthu wina.' munthu alipo ndiye akugopa ayai kufumuka mtima? Mbaayende abwerere kumuyi kwache, pala kuti mtima wa Nthawe ndizo akapitawo amaliza kusewera kuna⁹ abale wache nampodi usungunuke ninga bzachita wacheyo.' Mungafamba kukathira nkondo mui, akuwizeni¹⁰ wanthu, asankhule akulu akulu wankhondoyo paiwowo. Angatawira mwamtendere mkukufungulirahi bzipata bwawo, wanthu wense¹¹ wantuwo bza mtendere. Soma angasaya kukutawirani bzakufuna¹² wakugumanika momo akhale akapolo wanu apo ambakutumikireni. apo penu Yahova Mulungu wanu¹³ namwe mtendere, soma mkuchita namwe nkondo, ndiye muuzungulire, amkupani chipambano mkuwapereka mmanja mwanu, muphe mwamuna aliyense mmuyi umweyo na nsonga Soma akazi, wana ang'ono, ng'ombe, na chirichense ndicho chiri mmuyimo, na¹⁴ ya lupanga lakuthwa. bzankhondo bzache, mubzitutire mwekha ninga mauwo yanu. Mudzadye mauwo ya awengi wanu, omwe Muchite tenepo kuna miyi yense ndiyo muli nayo kutalitsa na imwe, miyi¹⁵ Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani. iyi ya wanthu amwewa ndiyo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani¹⁶ ndiyo ni miyi lini ya wadzinza amwewa. Mudzongeretu bzense: a Hiti, na a¹⁷ kukhala chakupita chanu, nampodi kusiya chinthu ndicho chimbapuma. Chitani ibzi¹⁸ Aamori, a Kanani, a Perizi, a Hivi, na a Yebusi, ninga ndimo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakutongerani. pala kuti nampodi akupfunziseni kuchita njira zawo zakunyansa, ninga ndizo iwo achita kuna lungu yawo. Penu Mungauzungulira mui nthawe itali, nthawe ndizo¹⁹ mumchita, muniphonyera Yahova Mulungu wanu. muniuthira nkondo mkuutenga, nampodi kuphata mbadzo kugwesa miti yache kulimbana nawo. Thangwe mungakhoze kudya bzakuchoka mwemo, ndiye nampodi kuigwata. Thangwe muiyo ni munthu pomwe kuti ate Miti yokhayo ndiyo mukudziwa kuti njabzakudya lini, mukhoza kuidzonga²⁰ muchite kuuzungulira? kumbaigwata; mui wakuchita namwe nkondoyo muumangire matchemba ate, ugwe.

Peni wina anigumanika atafa mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani kukhala lanu lanulo, ali gone¹ apo akulu na amtonga nkhanu wanu abule kunja, akayeze mmiyi² mmunda, apo seye kudziwika ndiye wamupha; Ndiye akulu wa mui wakufupi na munthu wakufayo atenge msoti wa³ ndiyo yamuzungulira iye nyakuphiwayo. Ndiye⁴ ng'ombe kuchoka pathimu lache, ndiwo ukanati kale kuphatisiwa basa, ule ndiwo ukanati kupfuwa gejo. awuse msotiyo kupolika nawo ku chigwa chakufamba madzi, chigwa ndicho chikanati kale kulimiwa ayai Wanwembe, wambeu ya a Levi, abwere kutsogolo,⁵ kubzaliwa, apo kuchigwako akagwate khosi la msotiyo. thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu adawasankhula iwo kumutumikira iye na kuwapa mdaliso mdzina la Yahova na Akulu wense wa mui⁶ kutonga mulandu uli wense wampokano na kumenyana kuphatisa basa lupanga lawo. ndiwo uli kufupi na munthu wakuphewayo asambire mmanja mwawo padzaulu pa msoti ndiwo wagwatiwa apo atawire ku mulanduyo kuti, 'Manja yathu yalibe kujojeza mulopayu, neye maso yathuya⁷ khosi mchigwa ule; Tambirani, Yahova, wanthu wanu Isaraeli, omwe mwawapulumusana, apo nampodi kuikha mulandu⁸ kuona kokha. pa mulopa wakusaya kuphonya pakati pa wanthu wanu Isaraeli.' Ndiye kujojeza mulopako kumdzawalekerera Munjira yoyo mumdzachoseratu mulopa wakusaya kuphonya kuchoka pakati panu, mungachita⁹ iwo. Mungabula kunja kukachita nkondo kulimbana na awengi wanu apo¹⁰ bzakulungama pamaso pa Yahova. peni¹¹ Yahova Mulungu wanu mkukupambanisani mkuwaikha iwo mmanja mwanu, mkuwatenga ukapolo, muniona pakati pa akapolowo mkazi wakudeka, apo imwe mkudekedwa naye mkufuna kumutenga kukhala Ndiye¹³ ndiye mumubwerese pamui panu; iye adzasenge mumsolo mwache achigwata ntchala zache.¹² mkazi, akhundule bzakubvala akhadabvala pakutengewa ukapolobzo apo akhale mnyumba mwanu akulira nkhuwa ya babache na mayi wache mwezi wamtero. Angamala popo ndokoni mukakhale bayache, apo iye amdzakhala Soma peni mulibe kudekedwa naye, ndiye mulekeni ambayende ndiko amfunako. Soma nampodi¹⁴ mkazanu. Peni munthu ana¹⁵ kumugulisa na kobiri, apo nampodi kumusandusa ninga kapolo, thangwe mwamuchepesa. akazi awiri apo m'bodzi ambakondewa apo winangoyo ambawengiwa, apo wensewo amubalira iye wana---mkazi wakukondewayo na mkazi wakuwengiwayo wensewo--- peni mwana wachimuna wakutoma ngwa ndiye pansiku ndiyo babamunthuyo amdzagawa vida yache ndiyo akhanayo kuna wanawo,¹⁶ nyakuwengiwayo, nampodi asanduse mwana wakutoma wa nyakukondewayo pamaso pa mkazi nyakuwengiwayo, mwana Mmalo mwache, atawirize mwana wakutoma, wa mkazi¹⁷ wachimuna ndiye ngwakutomadi kubaliwayo. nyakuwengiwayo, pa kumupa kawiri ka bzinthu bzense ndibzo babamunthuyo akhanabzo, thangwe mwana Peni munthu ana mwana¹⁸ umweyo mkutoma kwa mphanvu zache. Ufulu bwa nyakutoma kubadwa m'bwache. wachimuna maluku nyakuzunguza ndiye ambabvera lini mafala ya babache ayai mafala ya mayi wache, na ndiye babache na mayi wachewo amuphate mkumuyendesana¹⁹ ndiye, neye kumuyeruza, ambawabvera lini basi; Iwo akalewe kuna akulu wa mui wache,²⁰ kunja kuna akulu wa mui wache na kuchipata cha mui wache. 'Mwanathuyu ni maluku nyakuzunguza; ambabvera lini mafala yathu; ngwakudzonga kobiri na chigona Ndiye wanthu wensene wa mui wache amuphe na kuchita kumuboma na minyala; apo²¹ m'bawa.' Peni munthu wachita²² mumdzachosa chakuipa pakati panu. Isaraeli wense amdzabva bzobzi achidzagopa. ndiye thupi lache nampodi²³ chakuipa chakuthemera kuphiwa, apo mkuphiwa, mkumumanika pamuti, liphuphudze pamutipo. Mumufuchire chadidi nsiku imweyo; thangwe aliyense wakumanikiwa ngwakutembereriwa na Mulungu. Nampodi kupsipiza dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani kukhala chakusiiriwa chanu.

Nampodi kunyang'anisa ng'ombe ayai bira wa m'Isaraeri mwayanu akusochera apo imwe mkubisalika;¹
 Penu m'Isaraeli mwayanuyo ali lini pafupi namwe, ayai penu²mumfunika chadidi kuzibweresa kuna iye.
 mukumdziwa lini, ndiye ikusireni kumuyi kwanu, ichibakakhala na imwe ate iye ayipsage, apo kinangoka
 Muchite bzibodzibodzi na bulu wache; muchite bzibodzibodzi na chakubvala chache;³muibwezere kuna iye.
 muchite bzibodzibodzi na chakutayika chirichense cha m'Isaraeli mwayanu, chirichense ndicho iye wataya apo
 Nampodi kuona kuti bulu ayai ng'ombe ya m'Isaraeli mwayanu yagwa⁴imwe mkulokota; nampodi kubzibisa.
 Mkazi⁵mumseu apo imwe mkubzibisa kuna iwo; mumfunika chadidi mumuthandize kuilamusa pomwe.
 nampodi abvale chakundendemera na mwamuna, apo ayai mwamuna kubvaka chakubvala cha mkazi; thangwe
 Punu chitsa cha mbalame chiri kutsogolo kwanu⁶aliyense wakuchita ibzi aninyansira Yahova Mulungu wanu.
 munjira, mmuti uliwise ayai pansu, chichikhala na wana ayai mazai mwemo, apo mamunthu mkubwamira
 Muchite chadidi kuti⁷wanawo ayai mazaiyo, nampodi kutengera kubodzi mamunthuyo na wanawo.
 mamunthuyo ayende, soma wanawo mukhoza kubzitengera mwekha. Bverani chakutongachi pala kuti
 Mungamanga nyumba ipsa, mumbamange litsito⁸bzikufambireni bwino, na kuti mutalimphise nsiku zanu.
 Nampodi⁹pansodzi yanu pala kuti nampodi kujojeza mulopa panyumba yanu wina angagwa kuchoka popo.
 kubzala munda wanu wampesa na mbeu zamitundu miwiri, pala kuti bzakukolola bzense nampodi bzitengiwe
 Nampodi¹⁰na mbuto yakulemekezeka, mbeu mwabzalazo na bzakukolola bza mmunda wa mpesayo.
 Nampodi kubvala chakubvala chakukonziwa na ukuse na thonje¹¹kumbalimisa ng'ombe na bulu pabodzi.
 Mubzikonzere mwekha chakukolowekera mmaponta manayi ya chakufunika chanu ndicho¹²kubodzi.
 Achikhala mwamuna watenga mkazi, apo achiyenda kuna iye, apo kinangoka mkumuwenga zjai,¹³mumbafunika.
 apo mkumulewera iye bzakuchita bzakupasa manyazi apo mkumupasisa mbiri yakuipa, apo mkuti, 'Ndidatenga'¹⁴
 Ndiye baba¹⁵mkaziyu, soma pomwe ndidafendera kuna iye, ndiribe kugumana bzizindikiro bza udende mwa iye.'
 Babache¹⁶na mayi wa mtsikanayo atengere bzizindikiro bza udende bwache kuna akulu pa chipata cha muiy.
 wamtsikanayo alewe kuna akukuwo, 'Ndidapa mwanangu wachikaziyu kuna mwamuna uyu kukhala mkazache,
 Onani, akumulewera bzinthu bzakuchitisa manyazi kuti, "Ndiribe kugumana"¹⁷apo zjai akumuwenga.
 bzizindikiro bza udende mwa mwananuyu." Soma ichi mchizindikiro cha udende bwa mwanangu.' Ndiye
 Akulu wa muiy umweyo atenge mwamuna umweyo amupe¹⁸afuthule nguwo pamaso pa akulu wa muiy.
 apo amungingimize kupereka chakupusa nacho cha masekele dzana libodzi ya siriva, kuyapereka¹⁹chilango;
 kuna babache wa mtsikanayo, thangwe mwamunayo wapasisa mbiri yakuipa kuna dende la Isaraeli. Akhale basi
 Soma penu bzinthu bzobzo mchadidi, kuti chizindikiro cha²⁰mkazache; nampodi amuleke nsiku zache sense.
 ndiye abulise mtsikanayo panja pa nyumba ya babache, apo²¹udende chiribe kugumanika mwa mtsikanayo,
 amuna wa mmuyimo amuphe kuchita kumuboma na minyala, thangwe wachita chakunyazisa mu Isaraeli,
 Penu mwamuna²²kuchita ninga puta mnyumba mwa babache; apo mumdzachosa chakuipa pamaso panu.
 anigumanika kugona na mkazi wakuloodwa na mwamuna winango, apo wensewo afe, mwamuna akhagona na
 Penu pana mntsikana ndiye ali dende,²³mkaziyo na mkaziyo pomwe; apo mumdzachosa chakuipa mu Isaraeli.
 atengereni²⁴wakubvunziriwa na mwamuna, apo mwamuna wina mkumugumana mmuyimo mkugona naye,
 wensewo pachipata cha muiy, apo mukawaphe kuchita kuwaboma na minyala. Mubome mtsikanayo, thangwe
 alibe kukuwa, napo kuti akhali mmuyimo. Bomani mwamunayo, thangwe adadzonga mkazi wa mwayache; apo
 Soma penu mwamunayo anigumana mkazi wakubvunziriwayo²⁵mumdzachosa chakuipa pamaso panu.
 Soma kuna²⁶mnthengo, apo achimuphata mkugona naye, ndiye mwamuna yekha adagona nayeyo ndiye afe.
 mntsikanyo nampodi kumuchita chinthu; palibe chakuipa chakuthemera kufa mwa mtsikanayo. Thangwe
 Thangwe adamugumana²⁷mulandu umweyu uli ninga pomwe mwamuna aniphata mwayache mkumupha.
 Penu²⁸mnthengo; mtsikana wakubvunziriwayo adakuwa, soma pakhalibe aliyense wakumupukumusa.
 mwamuna anigumana mtsikana ndiye ni dende soma alibe kubvunziriwa, apo achimuphata mkugona naye, apo
 ndiye mwamuna adagona nayeyo apereke masekele makumi machanu ya siriva kuna²⁹penu anigumanika,
 babache wa mkaziyo, apo iye akhaliretu mkazache, thangwe wamudzonga iye. Nampodi amuleke nsiku zache
 Munthu nampodi atenge mkazi wa babache kukhala ninga wacheretu; nampodi apsokonyole ufulu bwa³⁰zense.
 kuloola bwa babache.

Mwana²alibe munthu wakusunuliwa ayai wakugwatiwa ndiye angapite mu mtsonkhano wa Yahova.¹
 wachigololo angapite lini mu mtsonkhano wa Yahova; ate ku m'bwado wachikhumi wa mbeu yache, palibe
 M' Amoni ayai m'Moabu angakhale lini³m'bodzi wa iwo angakhale nawo mu mtsonkhano wa Yahova.
 pamtsonkhano wa Yahova; ate ku m'bwado wachikhumi wa mbeu yache, palibe m'bodzi wa iwo angakhale pa
 Ichi ni thangwera kuti alibe kukuchingamirani na mkate na madzi munjira ndipo⁴mtsonkhano wa Yahova.
 mukhadabula mu Aigupto, na thangwera kuti adakugulirani Balamu mwana wa Beori kuchokera ku Petori mu
 Soma Yahova Mulungu wanu alibe kumutetekera Balamu; soma,⁵Aramu Naharaimu, kukutembererani imwe.
 Yahova Mulungu wanu adazungunusa themberero kukhala mdaliso kuna imwe, thangwe Mulungu wanu
 Damba⁷Nampodi kupsaga mtendere wawo ayai chakuwakomera, mu nsiku zanu sense.⁶adakukondani.
 kunyansidwa naye munthu wa ku Edomu, thangwe ni m'bale wanu umweyo; nampodi kununkhidwa naye
 Wana wa m'bwado wachitatu ndiwo akubadwa⁸munthu wa ku Aigupto, thangwe mukhali mlendo mdziko lache.
 Mungabula kunja ninga wankhondo kukalimbana na⁹kuna iwo amdzakhala nawo ku mtsonkhano wa Yahova.
 Penu pana wina waimwe ndiye wabzipipiza na¹⁰awengi wanu, ndiye mubzikoye ku chakuipa chirichense.
 bzakuchitika bza usiku, ndiye damba umweyo kupita mu msasa wa anyankhondo; nampodi kuti abwerere mu
 Mukhale¹²Maulo yangafika abzisambise yekha mmadzi; dzuwa lingamira, abwerere mkati mwa msasa.¹¹msasa.
 apo mukhale na chinthu china pa bzida bzanu¹³pomwe na mbuto kunja kwa msasa ndiko mumbayende;
 chakucherera; pomwe muninjunga kubzithandiza, muchere na chimwecho mkufuchira na mataka ndibzo
 Thangwe Yahova ambafamba pakati pa msasa wanu kukupulumusani na kupereka¹⁴bzabula mnthupi mwanu.
 awengi wanu mmanja mwanu. Ndipopa msasa wanu ukhale wakupambulika, pala kuti nampodi ambaone
 Nampodi kumpereka kuna mbuyache kapolo ndiye wathawa¹⁵chakunyansa pakati panu kuti angakutayeni.
 Mulekeni akhale namwe, mmuyi uliwise angasankhuleyo. Damba kumubonerese.¹⁶kuchoka kuna mbuyacheyo.
 Nampodi pakhale puta pakati pa wana wachikazi wa Israeli, ayai nyachigololo pakati pa wana wachimuna wa¹⁷
 Nampodi kubwera nayo mpfupo ya nyachigololo ayai mpfupo ya mbwaya mnyumba ya Yahova¹⁸Israeli.
 Mulungu wanu pala ninga chakutoma kukhuma; thangwe bziwiri bzensebzi mpsakunyansira Yahova Mulungu
 Nampodi kufiyalisi pa mpangano wa banyira kuna m'Israeli mwayanu---banyira la kobiri, banyira la¹⁹wanu.
 Kuna mlendo mukhoza kumufiyalisi pa²⁰chakudya, ayai banyira la chirichense chakufiyaliwi pa banyira.
 banyira; soma kuna m'Israeli mwayanu nampodi kufiyalisi pa banyira, pala kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu
 akudaliseni mu bzense ndibzo muniphata na boko lanu, mdziko ndilo mukuyenda kukapasiwa kukhala lanu
 Mungalonjeza kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu, nampodi kuchedwa kukwanirisa chimwecho, thangwe²¹lanu.
 Yahova Mulungu wanu chadidi letu amdzachifuna; chimdzakhala chakuphonya kuna imwe seye²²
 kuchikwanirisa. Soma penu munikhala nabzo kutali kumbalonjeza bzakutoma kukhuma, mkuphonya lini kuna
 Icho ndicho chabula pamilomo panu muchionesese na kuchichita; malingana na kulonjeza kwanu kuna²³Yahova.
 Mungayenda mmunda²⁴Yahova Mulungu wanu, chirichense ndicho mwalonjeza mwaufulu na pakamwa panu.
 wa mpesa wa mwayanu, mudy mpesa uzinji ndimo mumfunira, soma damba kuikha wina mchakutakulira
 Mungapita muna tirigu wakukhuma wa mwayanu, mutsidibule ngalengale za tirigu na boko lanu, soma²⁵chanu.
 nampodi kumweta na chikwakwa tirigu wakukhuma uli chiriri wa mwayanu.

Mwamuna angatenga mkazi mkumuloola, penu aniona lini udidi mmaso mwache thangwera kuti wagumana¹ chinthu china chakupasa manyazi mwa iye, ndiye anembe tsamba la chizimbu, aliikhe mmanja mwache, apo Angayenda kunja kwa nyumba yache, akhoza kuyenda kukakhala mkazi²mkumubulisa panja pa nyumba yache.

Penu bayache wachiwiriyo animuwenga mkunemba tsamba lachizimbu,³wa mwamuna winango. mkumufumbatisa mmanja mwache, mkumubulisa kunja kwa nyumba yache; ayai penu bayache wachiwiriyo ndiye bayache wakutoma ule, ndiye adamubulisa⁴wafa, mwamuna ndiye adamutenga kukhala mkazacheyu--- kunja pakutoma ule, nampodi amutenge pomwe kukhala mkazache---, atapsiziwa iye; thangwe chimdzakhala chakumunyansira Yahova. Nampodi kuphonyesa, dziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani kukhala

Mwamuna angatenga mkazi mupsa, nampodi ayende kunkhondo na achikunda, ayai⁵chakutambira chanu.

kutongewa kuyenda ku basa lakungingimiziwa, amdzakhala waufulu kukhala pamuyi kwa gole libodzi apo

Munthu nampodi atenge mphero ayai mwana⁶amdzabweresa nsangala kuna mkazache omwe amutengayo. mphero ninga chikole, thangwe kutenepoyo kumdzakhala ninga kutenga moyo wamunthu kukhala chikole. Penu munthu aniba m'bale wache aliyense kuchoka pakati pa wana wa Israeli, apo mkumusandusa ninga kapolo apo

Chenjerani ku mliri uliwise wa⁸mkumugulisa. mbava imweyo ife; apo mumdzachosa chakuipa pakati panu.

mapere, pala kuti mumbatchenkhe bwino na kuteweza malangizo yensene yakuperekiwa kuna imwe na Kumbukirani⁹ansembe, Alevi, kukupfunzisa; ninga ndimo ndidawuzira iwo, mtenepo ndimo mumdzachitira.

Mungafiyalisi mwayanu ngongole¹⁰ndimo Yahova adachitira kuna Miriamu pomwe mukhabula mu Aigupto.

Muyime panja, apo munthu¹¹iriyense, nampodi kuyenda kunyumba kwache kukaphatira chinthu.

Penu ni¹²mudamufiyalisiyo amdzabula nacho panja kukupani yekha chakuphatiracho kuna imwe panjapo.

Mumubwezere chadidi mwaphatiracho¹³munthu wakusaya, nampodi kugona muli nacho mwaphatira iyecho.

pakumira kwa dzuwa, pala kuti akagone mchakufunika chache mkukudalisani; chimdzakhala chilungamo Damba kuboneresa wakuphata ganya omwe ngwakusaya na nyakubonera,¹⁴pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu.

Nsiku zense¹⁵penu ni m'Israeli mwayanu ayai wachilendo ndiye ali mdziko lanu mu bzipata bza miyi yanu.

mumupe malipiro yache; dzuwa nampodi likamire nkhanayi ikanati kumala, thangwe iye ngwakusaya apo akulewengera imweyo. Chitani ichi pala kuti nampodi akulirireni imwe kuna Yahova, na kuti nampodi chikhale chakuphonya chanu ndicho mwachita. Abereki nampodi aphiwe thangwera wana wawo, ayayimbo wana

Damba kuponyongola¹⁷kuphiwa thangwera abereki wawo. Aliyense aphiwe thangwera chakuphonya chache.

Kumbukira kuti¹⁸chilungamo cha kwa mlendo ayai wamasiye, ayai kuphatira chakubvala cha mkazi mmasiwa.

ukhali kapolo mu Aigupto, na kuti Yahova Mulungu wako adakupulumusa iwe kuchoka momo. Ndipopa Mungakolola bzakukolola mmunda mwanu. apo mungayebwa mudwi¹⁹ndikukulangiza iwe kubvera chitongi ichi. wa tirigu mmundamo, nampodi kubweresa kukautenga; ukhale wa mlendo, na wamasiye, ayai mkazi mmasiwa,

Mungakunkhumula azitona²⁰pala kuti Yahova Mulungu wanu udaliseni pa bzense bzakuphata bza manja yanu.

mmuti wanu wa azitona, nampodi kuyenda pomwe mmitawi; amdzakhala wa mlendo, wa wamasiye, ayai wa

Mungagwezeka bzipatso bza mpesa wanu, nampodi kuphalasa pomwe khunkha. Ndibzo²¹mkazi mmasiwa.

Mumbakumbukire mumtima²²bzasalabzo bzimdzakhala bza mlendo, bza wamasiye, na bza mkazi mmasiwa.

kuti mukhali kapolo mdziko la Aigupto; mnthangwerache ndikukuuzani kubvera chitongi ichi.

Penu pana mpokano pakati pa amuna apo iwo mkuyenda kunyumba yakutongera milandu, apo wakutongayo¹
Penu munthu nyakuphonyayo² mkuwatonga iwo, ndiye ambatsudzule walazauyo mkumanga nyakuphonyayo.

akuthemera kumenyiwa. nyakutonga mulanduyo amugonese pansi pamaso pache na mitchamu ndiye

Wakutonga mulanduyo akhoza kumupa mitchamu makumi manayi,³ yatongewa, malingana na kuipa kwache.

soma nampodi apitirize kawandidwe kamweko; thangwe angapitiriza kawandidwe kamweko mkumumenya
mitchamu mizinjitsa, ndiye m'Israeli mwayanu anichapsewa pamaso panu. Nampodi kufunga kumulomo kwa
Penu umano bwawo anikhala pabodzi apo m'bodzi mkusaika, seye⁵ ng'ombe yapakalosa ingambapuntha tirigu.

mkusiya mwana wachimuna aliyense, ndiye mkazi wa nyakusaikayo nampodi aloodwe mkutakuliwa na
winango wakunja kwa banjalo. Soma, mano wache wa bayacheyo ayende kuna iye mkumutenga kukhala mkazi
Ibzi bziri temepo kuti mwana wakutoma ndiye anibalayo apite⁶ wache, mkukachita basa la mwamuna kuna iye.

m'buto yakutenga dzina la mano wache adasaikayo, kuti dzina lache nampodi lipfudzike kuchoka mu Israeli.

Soma penu mano wacheyo amfuna lini kubzitengera mkazi wamano wacheyo, ndiye mkazi wamano wacheyo⁷
akwire kuyenda pachipata cha akulu mkukati, 'Mano wache wa bayangu akulamba kukuza dzina la mano wache
Ndiye akulu wa muyi amuchemerese mkusewera naye⁸ mu Israeli; amchita lini basa la mano wache kuna ine.'

Kinangoka mkazi wa⁹ iye. Soma tiyezezeze kuti achingingimira basi apo mkuti, 'Ndikufuna lini basi kumutenga.'

mano wacheyo abwere kuna iye pamaso pa akulu, mkumukhundula chango zache kuchoka nu nzayo yache,
mkupsipira mata kunkhope kwache. Apo amutawire kulewa kuti, 'Ibzi ndibzo bzimbachitika kuna mwamuna
Dzina lache limdzachemerika mu Israeli, 'Nyumba ya¹⁰ ndiye amfuna lini kumanga nyumba ya m'bale wache.'

Penu amuna animenyana, apo mkazi wa m'bodzi mkubwera¹¹ ule ndiye chango yache yakhunduliwa.'
kudzalatsetsa bayache kuchoka mmanja mwa ule ndiye wamumenyayo, apo penu mkaziyo anifuthula boko lache

Nampodi¹³ ndiye mugwate boko lachelo; diso lanu nampodi lichite nsisi.¹² mkuphata kumbuto kwakubisika,

Nampodi kukhala na mphino¹⁴ kukhala na minyala yakupimira yakusiyana mchola chanu, ukulu na ung'ono.

Mwala wamphimo wabwino ndiwo mukhale nawo; mphimo¹⁵ zakusiyana mnyumba mwanu, ikulu na ing'ono.

yabwino ndiyo mukhale nayo, pala kuti nsiku zanu ziwande mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani.

Thangwe wensene wakuchita bzinthu bzimwebzo, wensene wakuchita mwakusaya kulungama, mbakunyansa¹⁶

Kumbukirani ndibzo Amaleki adachita kuna imwe panjira pakubula mu Aigupto, ¹⁷kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu.

ndimo anagumanirana namwe panjira mkumenya wale wa imwe mmambuyo, wensene wakulobwa akhali¹⁸
Mnthagwerache,¹⁹ mmambuyo mwanu, pomwe mukhali wakulefuka na kuneta; iye alibe kulemekeza Mulungu.

pomwe Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani kupuma kuchoka kuna awengi wanu wakukuzungulirani, mdziko
ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani kukhala lanu lanu ninga chakusiiriwa chanu, nampodi kuyebwa kuti

mumfunika mupfudze chikumbukiro cha Amaleki kuchoka pansi pa thambo.

Nthawe ndizo mwabwera mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani ninga chakusiiriwa chanu, apo¹ ndiye mutenge bzina mwa bzipaso bzensene bzakutoma bza mdziko² pomwe munilitambira mkukhala momo, ndibzo mwabwera muno kuchoka mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wakupani. Mubziikhe mchitundu Muyende³ mkuyendesa pambuto ndipo Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzasankhula kukhala pakukhala dzina lache. kuna wansembe ndiye amdzakhala akutumikira nsiku zozo mkulewa kuna iye, 'Ndikutawiriza lero kuna Yahova Wansembe⁴ Mulungu wako kuti ndabwera mdziko ndilo Yahova adalumbirira kuna abereki wathu kutipasa.' Mulewe pamaso pa⁵ atenge chitundu kuchoka mmanja mwanu mkutula pansi pa guwa la Yahova Mulungu wanu. Yahova Mulungu wanu, 'M'bereki wangu akhali m'Aramu wakukhala apa na apa. Iye adapolika kuyenda ku Aigupto mkukakhala koko, apo wanthu wache akhali wakuchepa kuwanda kwawo. Kumweko adakakhala dzinza Waku Aigupto adatichita bzakuipa na kutidzonga ife. Adaikha basa⁶ likulu, lamphamvu, na lakubvekera. Tidalirira kuna Yahova, Mulungu wa abereki wathu, apo adabva mafala yathu na kuona⁷ lakukhuma pa ife. Yahova adatibulisa kunja kwa Aigupto na boko la mphamvu, na⁸ masada yathu, basa lathu, na kubonera kwathu. apo watibwera ku⁹ boko lakuthamuka, lakukhala na chakugopsa chikulutsa, na bzilatizo, na bzakudabwisa; Tsapano nyang'anani, ndabwera bzipaso¹⁰ mbuto ino apo watipa dziko lino, dziko lakuyerera mkaka na uchi. bzakutoma kukhuma bza dziko ndilo imwe, Yahova, mwandipa ine.' Mubziikhe pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu apo musekere mu bzabwino bzenze ndibzo Yahova Mulungu wanu¹¹ wanu na kunamata pamaso pache; wakuchitirani imwe, pala nyumba yanu—imwe, na m'Levi, na mlendo ndiye ali pakati panu. Mungamaliza kupereka chachikhumi cha bzakukolola bzanu mgole lachitatu, lomwe ni, gole la chachikhumi, ndiye mupereke¹² ibzo kuna Alevi, kuna mlendo, kuna wamasiye, na kuna akazi wamasiye. pala kuti adyere mkati mwa bzipata Mulewe pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu, 'Ndamaliza kuchosa mnyumba mwangu¹³ bza miyi yanu achikhuta. bzinthu bza Yahova, apo ndapereka kuna Alevi, kuna mlendo, kuna wamasiye, na kuna akazi wamasiye, malingana na bzitongi bzanu bzenze ndibzo mwandipa. Ndiribe kuphonyera china mwa bzitongi bzanu, ayai Ndiribe kudya chibodzi mwa ibzo mkulira nkawa kwangu, ayai kuikhambo mbuto inango¹⁴ kubziyebwa ibzo. pomwe ndikhali wakupsipiziwa, ayai kupasa china mwa ibzo kulemekeza anyamuya. Ndatetekera mafala ya Nyang'anani pansi kuchoka kumbuto¹⁵ Yahova Mulungu wangu; Ndabvera chirichense mudanditonga kuchita. yakupambulika ndiko mumbakhala, kuchoka kudzaulu, na kudalisa wana wanu Israeli, apo dziko ndilo Lero Yahova Mulungu¹⁶ mwatipa ife, ninga mudalumbirira kuna abereki wathu, dziko lakuyerera mkaka na uchi.' wanu akukutongani imwe kubvera manemba na mayeruzo aya; ndiye tsono mumdzayakoya na kuyachita na Mwalonjezetsa lero kuti Yahova ni Mulungu wanu, na kuti¹⁷ mtima wanu wense na moyo wanu wense. mumdzafamba mnjira zache na kukoya manemba yache, bzakutonga bzache, na mayeruzo yache, na kuti Lero Yahova walewesesa kuti ndimwe wanthu omwe muli wache wache, ninga¹⁸ mumdzatetekera mafala yache. apo amdzakukwizani padzaulu pa¹⁹ adakulonjezerani imwe, na kuti mumdzakoya bzakutonga bzache bzenze, madzinza inango yense ndiyo wayakhazikisa, apo mumdzatambira mnamato, kubvekera, na kulemekezeka. Mumdzakhala wanthu wakuikhiwa pambali na Yahova Mulungu wanu, ninga iye adalewera."

Pa²Mose na akulu wa mu Israeli adatonga wanthu achiti, "Mukoye bzitongi bzense ndibzo nimkuuzani lero.¹ nsiku ndiyo mumdzayambuka Yorodano kuyenda kudziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wanu wakupani, muyimise Munembe popo mafala yensene ya chitongichi³minyala inango mikulu mikulu mkuipalanga na mtoto. mungayambuka, pala kuti muyende mdziko ndilo Yahova Mulungu wakupani, dziko la kuyerera mkaka na uchi, Mungayambuka Yorodano, imisani minyala⁴ninga ndimo Yahova, Mulungu wa abereki wanu, adakulonjezerani. Pamwepo mumange guwa kuna⁵Imweyi ndiyo ndikukutongani lero, pa Phiri la Eba, apo mupalange na mtoto. Yahova Mulungu wanu, guwa la minyala; soma nampodi kuimisa chipangizo cha chitsulo kuphatisira minyalayo. Mumange guwa la nsembe la Yahova Mulungu wanu la minyala yakusaya kuphatisa kale basa; mumbapereke⁶ apo mudzapereke nsembe yaubale na kudya pamwepo;⁷nsembe zakupserereza kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu, Mudzanembe pa minyala mafala yense ya chitongi ichi.⁸mumdzasekera pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu. Mose na ansembe, Alevi, adasewera kuna Israeli wensene achiti, "Nyamalani⁹Munembe mwakuoneka bwino." Mumfunika tsono kumbabvera¹⁰mutetekere, Israeli: Lero mwasanduka wanthu wa Yahova Mulungu wanu. mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu na kuteweza bzitongi bzache na manemba ndiyo ndikukutongani imwepo lero "Madzinza aya yaime pa Phiri la Gerizimu kudalisa¹²Mose adawatonga wanthu nsiku yokhayokhayo achiti, ¹¹lino. Aya ni madzinza ndiyo¹³wanthu angayambuka Yorodano: Simeoni, Levi, Yuda, Isakara, Yosefe, na Benjamini. Alevi¹⁴yaime pa Phiri la Eba la kulengeza matemberero: Rubeni, Gadi, Aseri, Zebuluni, Dani, na Nafitali. Mbaatembereriwe munthu wakukonza¹⁵amdzatawira achiti kuna amuna wense wa Israeli mwakukuwa: chiringanilo chakutsema ayai kusula chiringanilo cha chitsulo, chakunyansira Yahova, basa la manja ya misiri, 'Munthu umweyo¹⁶na ndiye ambaikha mwakanonono.' Ndiye wanthu wense atawire kulewa, 'Amen.' mbaatembereriwe omwe ambanyoza babache ayai mai wache.' Ndiye wanthu wensene alewe kuti, 'Amen.' 'Munthu umweyo mbaatembereriwe omwe ambachoka chizindikiro cha malire ya mwayache.' Ndiye wanthu¹⁷ Munthu mbaatembereriwe ndiye ambasocheresa zimola pa mseu.' Ndiye wanthu wense¹⁸wense alewe. 'Amen.' Munthu mbaatembereriwe ndiye ambaphatisa basa mphamvu kulamba chilungamo kuna¹⁹alewe, 'Amen.' 'Munthu umweyo²⁰mlendo,wana wamasiye, ayai mkazi wamasiye.' Ndiye wanthu wense alewe, 'Amen.' mbaatembereriwe omwe ambagona na mkazi wa babache, thangwera zjai watenga udindo bwa babachewo.' Munthu umweyo mbaatembereriwe omwe ambagona na nyama²¹Ndiye wanthu wensene alewe, 'Amen.' Munthu umweyo mbaatembereriwe omwe ambagona na nana²²iriyense,' Ndiye wanthu wensene alewe, 'Amen.' wache, mwana wachikazi wa babache, ayai na mwana wachikazi wa mai wache.' Ndiye wanthu wense alewe 'Munthuyo mbaatembereriwe omwe ambagona na amabzala wache wachikazi.' Ndiye wanthu²³kuti, 'Amen.' 'Munthu mbaatembereriwe omwe ambapha mwayache mwakanonono.' Ndiye²⁴wensene alewe kuti, 'Amen.' 'Munthu umweyo mbaatembereriwe omwe ambatambira chiphuphu²⁵wanthu wensene alewe kuti, 'Amen.' kukapha munthu wakusaya kuphonya.' Ndiye wanthu wense alewe kuti, 'Amen.'Munthu umweyo mbaatembereriwe omwe akutsimikiza lini mafala ya chitongichi, kuti amdzayakhulupirira.' Ndiye wanthu wense alewe, 'Amen.'

Mungatetekera bwino mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu pala kuti mukoye bzitongi bzache bzense ndibzo¹ ndikukuuzani imwe lero, Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakukwizani padzaulu pa madzinza yense padziko lapansi. Mumdzakhala wakudalisika³Madaliso yenseneya yamdzabwera pa imwe, mungatetekera mafala ya Mulungu.² Chakudalisika chimdzakhala chipaso cha mmimba mwanu, chipaso cha⁴mu mmuyi na wakudalisika mmunda. mataka yanu, na chipaso cha bzifuwo bzanu, na kuthimizirika kwa ng'ombe zanu na ntchere za mabira yanu. Mumdzakhala wakudalisika⁶Chakudalisika chimdzakhala chitundu chanu na chamumunyira chanu.⁵

Yahova amdzachitisa awengi wanu⁷mungadzapita mkati, na kudalisika mungadzabula panja. wakukugandukirani kuphiwa pamaso panu; amdzabula panja kukugandukirani kuchokera njira ibodzi soma Yahova amdzatonga madaliso kubwera pa imwepo mmagwangwa⁸amdzathawa pamaso panu njira zinomwe.

Yahova⁹mwanu na mwense ndimo mumbapisa boko lanu; iye amdzakudalisani mdziko ndilo wakupani. amdzakukhazikisani imwe kukhala wanthu wakupambulika pala iye yekha, ninga ndimo walumbirira kuna Wanthu wense wa dziko¹⁰imwe, mungakoya bzakutoma bza Yahova Mulungu wanu, na kufamba mnjira zache.

Yahova¹¹lapansi amdzaona kuti mwachemeriwa na dzina la Yahova, achidzabva namwe mantha. amdzakupambanisani maninge mchipaso cha mmimba mwanu, mchipaso cha bzifuwo bzanu, na bzipaso bza Yahova amdzakufungulirani imwe nyumba yache¹²mataka yanu mdziko ndilo iye adalumbira kukupani. yakukoyera yakudzaulu kupereka mvuna pala dziko lanu pa nthawe yache chaiyo, achidalisa basa lense la boko Yahova amdzakusandusani¹³lanu; mumdzakumbiza kuna madzinza mazinji, soma imwepo mumdzakumbira lini. msolo sikuti mchira neye; mumdzakhala padzaulu pokha basi, apo mumdzakhala lini panyansi, mungatetekera bzakutonga bza Yahova Mulungu wanu ndibzo ndikukuuzanibzi imwe lero, pala mubzitchenkhe na kubzichita, apo penu munipambusira lini kumbani mafala yense ndiyo ndikukuuzani leroya, kuboko lamadidi ayai¹⁴

Soma mungasaya kutetekera mafala ya¹⁵lakumadzere, pala kutewera milungu inango mkutumikira imweyo. Yahova Mulungu wanu, pala kuti mukoye bzakutonga bzanu bzense na manemba yache ndiyo ndikukuuzani Mumdzakhala wakutembereriwa¹⁶leroya, ndiye matemberero yenseya yamdzabwera pa imwe yachikupinzulani. Chakutembereriwa chimdzakhala¹⁷mmuyi mwanu, apo mumdzakhala wakutembereriwa mmunda mwanu. Chakutembereriwa chimdzakhala chipaso cha mmimba¹⁸chitundu chanu na chombo chanu chakumunyira. Mumdzakhala¹⁹mwanu, chipaso cha mataka yanu, ntchere za ng'ombe zanu, na ntchere za mabira yanu.

Yahova²⁰wakutembereriwa mungadzapita mkati, muchidzakhala wakutembereriwa pakubula panja. amdzakufungulirani matemberero, chisokonezo, na bzitsimulo mu bzense ndibzo mumbaikha boko lanu, ate mutadzongeka, na kufikizana mutamaliratu kamkulumize thangwera kuipa kwa bzakuchita bzanu ndibzo Yahova amdzachitisa muliri kuphathirira pa imwe kufikizana atakudzongani imwe²¹mwandilamwira ine. Yahova amdzakumenyani imwe na matenda²²kuchoka mdziko ndilo mukuyenda momo kukakhala lanu lanu. yakupasirana, na manungo, na chibayo, na chilala, na lupanga, na chonzi chakupsa, na mame ibzi Mdzaulu pamsolo panu mumdzakhala mkhuwa, apo mataka²³bzimdzakutewerani kufikizana mutamala . Yahova amdzachitisa mvula ya mdziko lanu kukhala ufaufa na pfumbi;²⁴mwapondayo yamdzakhala chitsulo. Yahova amdzachitisa imwepo kuphiwa na²⁵imdzachokera kudzaulu kugwa paimwe, kufikizana mutadzongeka. awengi wanu; mumdzawayendera kutewera njira ibodzi soma mumdzathawa pamaso pawo kutewera njira Matupi²⁶zinomwe. Mumdzathusiwa kutsogolo na mmambuyo pakati pa maufumu yensene ya dziko lapansi. yanu yakufa yamdzakhala chakudya cha mbalame za mdzaulu na nyama zadziko lapansi; pamdzasaika munthu Yahova amdzakumenyani na mapute ya Aigupto na bzilonda bza mmimba, mphere,²⁷wakuzigopsa kuti zithawe. Yahova amdzakumenyani na misala, na uzimola, na kuzungulira²⁸na kupfika, ndiko mumdzalimba lini nako. Mumdzampsampsadzira mbzee masikatisikati ninga zimola ambampsampsadzirira mum'dima, apo²⁹msolo. mumdzapambana lini mnjira zanu; mumdzakhala wakumbabonerisiwa basi na kumbaberiwa, apo Mumdzabvunzira mkazi, soma mwamuna wina³⁰pamdzakhala lini aliyense wakukupulumusani. dzamupsokonyola achimuphatirira. Mumdzamanga nyumba soma neye kuikhala; mumdzabzala munda wa Ng'ombe yanu yapakalosa imdzaphiwa pamaso panu, soma nyama³¹mpesa soma neye kudyerera bzipaso bzache. yache mumdzaidya lini; bulu wanu amdzatengiwa mwakungingimiza kuchoka pamaso panu apo amdzabwezeriwa lini kuna imwe. Mabira yanu yamdzaperekiwa kuna awengi wanu, apo pamdzasaika wina Wananu wachimuna na wachikazi amdzaperekiwa kuna wanthu wina; maso yanu³²wakukubwezerani. yamdzawapsaga nsiku yamtero, soma yamdzatazira na kudikhira iwo. Mumdzakhala mulibe mphanvu mmanja Bzakukolola bza mdziko lanu na bza mabasa yanu yense—dzinza ndilo mukulidziwa lini ndilo³³mwanu. mwakuti mumdzakhala wamisala na³⁴lindzabzidya; mumdzakhala muchibonerisiwa basi na kumbaphiwa, Yahova amdzakumenyani mmabondo na mmuyendo na mapute makulu³⁵bzakumbaona bziri mkumbachitika.

Yahova amdzakutengani³⁶ ndiyo mumdzachira nayo lini, kuchokera kunyansi kwa nzayo zanu kufikira pamsolo. imwepo pabodzi na mfumu ndiyo mwaisankhula pakati panu kuyenda namwe kudzinza ndilo mukanati kulidziwa kale, neye imwe ayai abereki wanu; kumweko mumdzakanamata milungu inango ya matabwa na Mumdzakhala chiyambi cha bzakuipa, mwambi, na mafala, pakati pa wanthu wense ndiwo Yahova³⁷ minyala. Mumdzakabzala mbeu zizinji kumunda, soma mumdzakolola bzakuchepa, thangwe³⁸ amdzakutsogolerani. Mumdzabzala minda ya mpesa mkumbailima, soma mumdzamwa lini vinyo³⁹ bziwala bzimdzalala kubzidya. Mumdzakhala na miti ya azitona⁴⁰ wache, ayai neyembo kugwezekela bzipaso, thangwe nkhone zimdzabzidya. mphimpha yanu yense, soma mumdzabzidzoza lini na mafuta yache, thangwe miti yanu ya azitonayo Mumdzakhala na wana chimuna na wachikazi, soma amdzakhaliratu lini wanu⁴¹ imdzadodeza bzipaso bzache. Miti yanu yense na bzakukolola bza mataka yanu—bziwala⁴² wanu ate kalekale, thangwe amdzayenda kuukapolo. Mulendo ndiye ali pakati panu amdzalamuka kukhala achimbakulakula; imwepo mwekha⁴³ bzimdzalala kudya. Iye amdzakufiyalisini, soma imwe mumdzamufiyalisi lini;⁴⁴ mumdzakhala muchigwa pansi nthawe na nthawe. Matemberero yenseneya yamdzabwera pa imwe apo⁴⁵ iye amdzakhala msolo, apo imwe mumdzakhala mchira. yamdzakutewerani yachikupinzulani ate mutadzongeka. Ibi bzimdzachitika thangwe mulibe kutetekera Yahova Matemberero yoya⁴⁶ Mulungu wanu, kuti mukoye bzakutonga bzache na malamulo ndiyo adakutongani imwepo. Thangwera⁴⁷ yamdzakhala pa imwe ninga bzingiraniro na bzakudabwisa, na pa wambeu yanu ate mpakana. mulibe kunamata Yahova Mulungu wanu na chimwemwe na kusekera kwa mtima pomwe mukhana vida, mnthangwerache mumdzatumikira awengi ndiwo Yahova amdzakutumizirani; mumdzawatumikira pa njala,⁴⁸ nthawe ya nyota, mum'dima, na muumphawi. Amdzakhala chipsinjo cha chitsulo ayai pa Khosi panu kufikira Yahova amdzabweresa dzinza pa imwe lakuchokera kutali, kuchokera ku malekezero⁴⁹ atakudzongani imwepo. ya dziko lapansi, ninga mphungu ndimo imbambulukira pa nyakuipha wache, dzinza ndilo chiseweredwe dzinza la nkhope yakugopsa ndilo limbalemekeza lini wakukalamba na kuchita nsisi⁵⁰ chache mumbachibva lini; Iwo amdzadya wana wa bzifuwo bzanu na bzakukolola bza dziko lanu kufikira mutadzonongeka.⁵¹ wana. Amdzakusiirani lini neye tirigu, vinyu mupsa, ayai, mafuta, neye wana wa ng'ombe zanu ayai ntchere za mabira Amdzakuzungulirani imwe mbzipata bzanu bzense, kufikira⁵² yanu, kufikizana atakuchitani kumaliratu. malitsito yanu matali na yakutetezekayo yatagwesiwa palipense mdziko lanu, malitsito ndiyo mukhayakhulupirira. Iwo amdzakuzungulirani mbzipata bzense bza miyi yanu mdziko lense ndilo Yahova Mumdzadya bzipaso bza thupi lanu, nyama ya wana wanu wachimuna na⁵³ Mulungu wanu wakupani. wachikazi, omwe Yahova Mulungu wanu adakupani, mtsasa na mmatsautso ndiyo awengi wanu Mwamuna wakulobwa mnkhongono na wakusaya mphamvu pakati panu—⁵⁴ amdzakubonererani nayo. amdzakhala wa nsanje kuna m'bale wache na kuna mkazi wache wakukondeka, na kuna wana aliwense ndiwo Ndiye amdzampereka lini kuna aliyense wa iwo nyama ya wanache chaiwo ndiyo akufuna kudya,⁵⁵ wasiya. thangwe amdzakhala lini na chakusala nacho mtsasa na mmatsautso ndiyo muwengi wanu amdzakubonererani Mkazi wakulobwa mnkhongono na wakulefuka pakati panu, ndiye⁵⁶ mbzipata bzense bza miyi yanu. amdzayezero lini kuikha kutseri kwa nzayo yache pamataka thangwera kulobwa na utete bwache—iye na kuna wanache wachikazi, na kuna⁵⁷ amdzakhala wansanje kuna bayache chaiye, kuna wanache wachimuna, tcheche lakubula pakati miyendo yache, na wa wanache ndiwo amdzabala. Iye amdzawadya iwo mwamtseri thangwera kusaya chirichense, nthawe ya matsasa na mtsautso ndiyo awengi wanu amdzabonererani nawo imwe Peni munikoya lini mafala yense ya chitongi ichi ndiyo yanembiwa mmbukhu iri, pala⁵⁸ mbzipata bza miyi yanu. ndiye Yahova amdzachitisa miliri⁵⁹ kulemekeza dzina lache lakupambana na lakugopsa, Yahova Mulungu wanu, yanu kukhala yakugopsa, na ire ya abereki wanu; imdzakhala miliri mikulu, ya nthawe itali, na matenda Amdzakubwererani pomwe pa imwe matenda yensene ya ku Aigupto ndiyo⁶⁰ makulu, ya nthawe itali. Matenda yaliyense pomwe na muliri ndibzo bziribe kunembiwa m'bukhu⁶¹ mukhayagopa; yamdzakukamirani. la chitongi ichi, yamweyo pomwe Yahova amdzayabweresa pa imwe kufikira mutadzongeka. Mumdzasala napo kuti mukhali ninga nyenyezi zakudzaulu kuwanda kwanu, thangwera⁶² wakuchepa kuwanda kwanu, Ninga ndimo Yahova adasekerera pa imwe⁶³ mulibe kutetekera mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu. pakukuchitirani bzabwino, na kukuwanzisani, mteneoyo amdzasekera pa imwe pa kukumalisani na Yahova amdzakumwazani imwe⁶⁴ kukudzongani. Mumdzathotholiwa mdziko ndilo mukuyenda kukalitambira. pakati pa wanthu wensene kuchoka kumalekezero kwa dziko kufika ku malekezero kwinango; kumweko mumdzanamata milungu ina ndiyo mukanati kuidziwa, neye imwe ayai abereki wanu, milungu ya matabwa na Pakati pa madzinza yoya mumdzagumana lini udidi, apo pamdzakhala lini kupuma kutseri kwa nzayo⁶⁵ minyala. Moyo wanu⁶⁶ zanu; Yahova amdzakupani koko mtima wakunjenjemera, maso yakutazira, na moyo wakulira. umdzakhala mchikaiko pamaso panu; usiku na masikati mumdzachita mantha apo mumdzakhala lini na Machibese mumdzati, 'Ndikufuna yatakhala maulo!' apo maulo mumdzati,⁶⁷ chikhulupiriro cha moyo wanu. 'Ndikukhumba yatakhala machibese!' thangwera mantha mmitima yanu na bzinthu ndibzo maso yanu

Yahova amdzakubweresani pomwe ku Aigupto kupakira bzombo, kudzera njira ndiyo ndikhadati⁶⁸ yamdzaona. kuna imwe, 'Mumdzaona lini pomwe Aigupto.' Kumweko mumdzabziikha mwekha pamalonda kuna awengi wanu kukhala akapolo wachimuna na akapolo wachikazi, soma palibe ndiye amdzakugulani."

Aya ni mafala ndiyo Mose adatonga wana wa Israeli mdziko la Moabu, mafala ndiyo yadaphatidziwa pa¹ Mose adachemera a Israeli wense achiti kuna iwo,²mpangano ndiwo iye adauchita pabodzi nawo pa Horebu. "Mwaona bzenze ndibzo Yahova adachita pamaso panu mdziko la Aigupto kuna Falawo, kuna akapolo wache ngwete ikulu ndiyo maso yanu yadaona, bzilatizo, na bzakudabwisa³wensene, na kuna dziko lache lense --- Soma ate lero Yahova akanati kukupani mtima wakudziwa, maso kuona, ayai makutu kubva.⁴bzizinji bzire. Ndakutsogolerani kwa magole makumi manayi mchipululu; bzakubvala bzanu bziribe kusakala pathupi panu,⁵ Mulibe kudya mkate uliwise, na kumwa vinyu aliyense⁶na chango zanu ziribe kupereseka kunzayo kwanu. Pomwe⁷ayai chakumwa chirichense chakuledzeresa, pala kuti mudziwe kuti ndinedi Yahova Mulungu wanu. mudabwera kumbuto ino, Siho, mfumu ya Hesiboni, na Og, mfumu ya ku Basani, idabula kudzamenyana nafe, Tidawatengera dziko lawo tichiripereka ninga chakusiiriwa kuna wadzinza la wene Rubeni,⁸apo ife tidawapha. Mnthangwerache koyani mafala ya mpangano uyu na⁹kuna Agadi, na kuna meya ya dzinza la Manase. Mukuima lero, mwensemwe, pamaso pa¹⁰kuyachita, pala kuti mupambane pa chirichense ndicho mumchita. Yahova Mulungu wanu; mafumu yanu, madzinza yanu, akukuakulu wanu, na anyamata wanu --- amuna wense wana wanu ang'ono, akazi wanu, na mlendo omwe muli naye pakati panu mtsasa mwanu,¹¹wamu Israeli, Muli pano kuti¹²kuchoka kuna iye wakukugwatirani muti wanu kuyenda kuna iye wakukutungirani madzi yanu. mupite mu mpangano wa Yahova Mulungu wanu na mu chilumbiriro ndicho Yahova Mulungu wanu akuchita pala kuti akuchitiseni imwe lero kukhala wanthu wache, na kuti akhale Mulungu wanu, ninga¹³namwe lero, adasewerera kuna imwe, na ninga ndimo iye adalumbirira kuna Abereki wanu, kuna Aburhamu, kuna Isaki, na na¹⁵Thangwe ndimwe lini mwekha kuti ndikuchita namwe mpangano uyu na chilumbirochi--¹⁴kuna Yakobo. aliyense waima pano na ife lero pamaso pa Yahova Mulungu wanu---soma na wale pomwe ndiwo ali lini pano na Mukudziwa ndimo tidakhalira mule mdziko la Aigupto, na kabweredwe kache kudzera pampikiti¹⁶ife lero lino. na bzilinganilo bzao bzakutsema bzakunyansa bzakukonziwa na matabwa na¹⁷pa madzinza ndiyo mudadzera. Onesesani kuti pakati panu palibe mwamuna aliyense,¹⁸mwala, siliva na golide, ndibzo bzikhali pakati pawo. mkazi, banja, ayai dzinza ndilo mtima wache ukusandulika kulamba Yahova Mulungu wathu, pala kunamata milungu ya madzinza yamweyo. Onesesani kuti pakati panu palibe muzi wakubala chipaso chakupha ayai Pomwe munthu umweyo wabva mafala ya themberero limweri, amdzabzidalisa yekha mumtima¹⁹mabade. mwache mkuti, 'Nimdzakhala na mtendere, Napo ndikufamba mbzakusamwa bza mtima wangu.' Ichi hova amdzamu.....lini iye. Soma, ukhali bwa Yahova na nsanje yache²⁰chimdadzonga kutota pabodzi na kuuma. bzimdazafukiza munthu umweyo, apo matemberero yensene ndiyo yadanembiwa m'bukhuli yamdzagwera pa Yahova amdzamuikha pambali pala ngozi²¹iye, apo Yahova amdzapfudza dzina lache kuchoka pansu pa thambo. pa wanthu wense wa mu Israeli, mkukoya kwa matemberero yensene ya mpangano ndiyo yanembiwa M'bwado ukubwerayo, Wana wanu omwe amdzakugandukirani, na mulendo wakubwera²²m'bukhuli la chitongi. kuchokera ku dziko lakutali, amdzalewalewa angadzaona miliri imweyi mdziko limweri na matenda ndiyo apo pomwe soma kuti dziko lensene lasanduka sufure na munyu wakugaka, ndiko²³Yahova walidwalisa nayo --- chirichense chimbafesewa lini ayai kubala chipaso, ndiko kumbamera lini bzakumera, ninga kugwa kwa Sodomu iwo amdzalewa ali²⁴na Gomora, Adima na Zeboimu, ndiwo Yahova adawadzonga mu ukali bwache na chilango--- pabodzi na madzinza yensene inango, 'Thangweranyi Yahova wachita ichi kudzikoli? Kupsa kwa ukali bukulu Ndiye wanthu amdzati, 'Mnthagwera kuti iwo adalamba mpangano wa Yahova,²⁵terepayuku nkhwanyini? apo²⁶Mulungu wa abereki wawo, ndiwo adauchita na iwo pomwe iye adabulisa iwo mdziko la Aigupto, thangwera iwo adayenda achikatumikira milungu ina achiigodamira iyo, milungu ndiyo akhanati kuidziwa kale Mnthagwerache ukali bwa Yahova bwanyanduka kudziko ili, pala²⁷na ndiyo alibe kuchita kuwapa iwo. Yahova waazula iwo kuchoka mdziko²⁸kulibweresela matemberero yensene ndiyo yadanembiwa m'bukhuli. Nkhani²⁹lawo mwa ukali, na chilango, na mu ukali bukulu, apo waathusa iwo mdziko linango, ninga lero.' zachinsinsi mza Yahova yekha Mulungu wathu; soma bzinthu ndibzo bzaonekera mpsathu ate kale kale na kuna abereki wathu, pala kuti tichite mafala yensene ya chitongicho.

Pomwe bzinthu bzense bzabwera kuna imwe, madaliso na matemberero ndiyo ndakuikhirani pamaso panu, apo¹ apo² mungayaikha mumtima pakati pa madzinza yensene ndiko Yahova Mulungu wanu waku.....imwe, mungabwerera kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu mkubvera mafala yache, kuteweza bzense ndibzo ndikukutongani ndiye Yahova Mulungu wanu³ lero-- imwe na wana wanu --na mtima wanu wense na moyo wanu wense, amdzabweza ukapolo bwana achidzakuchitirani nsisi; amdzabwerera mkudzakugwezekani kuchoka kuna Peni wina wa wanthu wanu waukapopo ali⁴ wanthu wensene ndiko Yahova Mulungu wanu wakumwazani. mbuto yakutalitsa pansi pa thambo, kuchoka popo Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakugwezekani, apo kuchoka Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakupitisani mdziko ndilo abereki wanu⁵ popo iye amdzakubweresani imwe. adatambira kukhala lawo lawo, muchidzakhala nalo pomwe; iye amdzakuchitirani bzabwino na kukuwanzisani Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzauchita mgwatidwe mtima wanu na⁶ kuposa ndimo adachitira na abereki wanu. mtima wa wana wabubadwa pambuyo panu, ndiye mumdzamkonda Yahova Mulungu wanu na mtima wanu Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzaikha matemberero⁷ wense na moyo wanu wense, pala kuti mukhale na moyo. Mumdzabwerera⁸ yenseneya pa awengi wanu na iwo wakudana namwe, iwo omwe ambakulondanilondani. mkudzabvera mafala ya Yahova, apo mumdzachita bzakutonga bzache bzensene ndibzo ndikukuuzani lero. Yahova Mulungu wanu amdzakupambanisani kwene kwene mmabasa yanu yense ya boko lanu, mchipaso cha⁹ mmimba mwanu, mchipaso cha bzifuwo bzanu, na mchipaso cha mmataka yanu, pala Thangwe Yahova Iye amdzachita bzobzi¹⁰ amdzakomedwa pa kukupambanisani. ninga ndimo adakomedwera na abereki wanu. mungabvera mafala ya Yahova Mulungu wanu, pala kukoya bzakutonga bzache na manemba ndiyo yadanembiwa mmbukhu iri la malamulo, mungatembenukira kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu na mtima wanu Thangwe chitongi ndikukuuzani lerochi mchakunesa lini zedi pala imwe, ayai¹¹ wense na moyo wanu wense. Chiri linimbo kudzaulu neye, kuti mungati, 'Mbani amdzatikwirira¹² chakunesa kwene kwene kuchifikira. Ayayi kuti yali ng'ambu¹³ kudzauluko achikatibweresera pansi mkutichitisa kukwanisa kuchibva, pala tichichite? ya nyanza kuti mungati, 'Mbani amdzatiyambukira nyanzayo kudzatibweresera mkudzatichitisa kuchibva, kuti Soma mafalayo yali namwe pafupi zedi, mkamwa mwanu na mumtima mwanu, pala kuti muyachite.¹⁴ tiyachite?' Mungabvera mayeruzo ya¹⁶ Onani, lero ndakuikhirani pamaso panu moyo na chabwino, imfa na chakuipa. ¹⁵ Yahova Mulungu wanu, ndiyo ndikukuuzani leroya kukonda Yahova Mulungu wanu, kufamba mnjira zache, na kukoya bzakutonga bzache, ..., na manemba yache, mumdzakhala na moyo na kuwanda, apo Yahova Mulungu Soma mtima wanu ungachungunuka, apo¹⁷ wanu amdzakudalisani mdziko ndilo mukupta kukakhala lanu lanu. ndiye ndikukuuzani lerolino¹⁸ neye kubvera mkufumuka mkumbagodamira milungu inango mkumbainamata, kuti mumdzamala meju; mumdzatalimphisa lini nsiku zanu mdziko ndilo mukuyambukira Yorodanolo Ndachemera kudzaulu na dziko lapansi kuchitira umboni bwana lero¹⁹ mkukapita momo kukakhala lanu lanu. lino kuti ndakuikhirani pamaso panu moyo na imfa, madaliso na matemberero; mnthangwerache sankhulani Chitani ibzi kuti mukonde Yahova²⁰ moyo pala kuti mukhale na moyo, imwe na wana wa pambuyo panu. Mulungu wanu, kubvera mafala yache, na kuphathika kuna iye. Thangwe iye ni moyo wanu na kutalimpha kwa nsiku zanu; chitani ichi kuti mukakhale na moyo mdziko ndilo Yahova adalumbirira kuna abereki wanu, kuna Aburahamu, kuna Isaki, na kuna Yakobo, kuwapa iwo."

Tsapano ndina magole dzana libodzi;²Mose adayenda achikasewera mafala aya kuna a Israeli wensene.¹ ningayende lini pomwe panja mkubwera pomwe muno; Yahova walewa kuna ine, 'Uniyambuka lini Yorodano.' Yahova Mulungu wanu, iye amdzayenda patsogolo panu; amdzagonjesa madzinza yoya kuchoka pamaso panu,³ Yahova⁴apo mum..... iwo. Yoswa, iye amdzatsogola patsogolo panu, ninga ndimo Yahova wasewerera. amdzachita kuna iwo ninga ndimo adachitira kuna Siho na kuna Ogi, mafumu ya Aamori, na ku dziko lawo, Yahova amdzawapereka iwo mmanja mwanu, apo mumdzachita kuna iwo malingana na⁵lomwe adalidzonga. Khalani wa mphamvu na wakulimbika mtima bwino bwino, nampodi kugopa,⁶bzense ndibzo ndidakutongani. apo nampodi kuchita nawo mantha; thangwe Yahova Mulungu wanu, iye ndiye omwe ambayenda namwe; Mose adachemera Yoswa achiti kuna iye pamaso pa a Isaraeri⁷amdzakutazisani lini ayai kukulekererani imwe." wensene, "Khala wa mphamvu na wakulimbika mtima bwino, thangwe umdzayenda na wanthuwa mdziko ndilo Yahova, iye ndiye⁸Yahova adalumbira kuna abereki wawo kuwapa iwo; umdzawachitisa iwo kulitambira. amdzayenda patsogolo panu; iye amdzakhala namwe; amdzakutazisani lini ayai kukulekererani; nampodi kuchita Mose adanemba chitongi Ichi achichipereka kuna ansenbe, wana wa Levi,⁹mantha, nampodi kubvesewa utofu." omwe adatakula likasa la mpangano la Yahova; adapereka pomwe bzakundendemera bzache bza iyo kuna akulu Mose adawauza iwo kulewa kuti, "Pakumala kwa magole manomwe yaliyense, pa¹⁰akulu wensene wa Israeli. pomwe a Israeli mwensene¹¹nthawe yakuikhika pala kupfudza mangawa, nthawe ya Madyerero ya Matsasa, mwabwera kudzaonekera kuna Yahova Mulungu wanu pa mbuto ndiyo iye amdzasankhula pala..... yache, Agwezeke wanthu, amuna, akazi, na¹²umfzalewenga chitongichi pamaso pa Israeli wensene pakubva pawo. wana ang'ono, na mlendo ali mbzipata bza muiy wanu, pala kuti abve na kupfunza, na kuti alemekeze Yahova Chita ichi pala kuti wana wawo, ndiwo akanati¹³Mulungu wanu na kukoya mafala yensene ya chitongi ichi. kumudziwa, abve na kupfunza kulemekeza Mulungu, Panthawe ndiyo mukukhala mdziko ndilo mukuyambukira Yahova adati kuna Mose, "Nyang'ana nsiku ikubwera ndiyo umdzafa; chemera¹⁴Yorodano kukakhala lanu lanu." Yoswa ubzionesere wekha mchihema cha kugumanirana. pala kuti ndimupe lamulo, " Mose na Yoswa Yahova adaonekera mchilinganiriro cha¹⁵adayendadi achikabzionesera okha mchihema chakugumanirana. Yahova adati kuna Mose, "Nyang'ana, umdzagona ndiko¹⁶mtambo; mtamboyo udaima pamsuwo wa chihemacho. kudagona abereki wako; wanthuwa amdzasandulika achidzachita ninga maputa kutewera milungu inango yachilendo ndiyo iri mdziko ndilo akuyendalo. Amdzandisiya ineapano mkupsa mpangano wangu ndiwo ndachita nangoko, pa nsiku yoyo, ukhali bwangu bumdzanyanduka pa iwo ndichidzawalamwa amwewa.¹⁷nawo. Nimdzawabisira nkhope yangu apo amdzaphwirira. Miliri mizinji na mabvuto yamdzawafikira iwo mwakuti amdzati nsiku yoyo, 'Khali miliri imweyi iribe kutigwera ife mthangwera kuti Mulungu wathu ali lini pakati Nimdzampsinkha chadidi nkhope yangu kuna iwo pansiku yoyo thangwera bzakuipa ndibzo¹⁸pathu?' Tsapano nemba nyimboyi ya iwe¹⁹amdzakhala achita, thangwe zjai amdzakhala akutewera milungu inango. wekha uyipfunzise kuna wana wa Isaraeri. Uyiikhe mkamwa mwawo, pala kuti nyimbo yoyi ikhale mboni yangu Thangwe pomwe nimdzakhala nditawabweresa mdziko ndilo ndidalumbirira²⁰kugazana na wana wa Israeli. kuwapa abereki wawo, dziko lakuyerera mkaka na uchi, apo angadzakhala adya achikhuta mkudala, amdzatewera milungu inango achidzaitumikira apo zjai amdzandinyoza ineapano apo amdzapsa mpangano Pomwe bzakuipa bzizinji na matsauto yabwera pakati pa wanthuwa, nyimboyi imdzawachitira²¹wanguyo. umboni pamaso pawo ninga mboni (thangwe imdzayebweka lini kuchoka mkamwa mwa azukulu wawo). Thangwe ndikudziwa nzeru ndizo iwowa akukonza lero lino, napo ndikanati kuwabweresa iwo mdziko ndilo Ndiye Mose adanemba nyimboyi nsiku yoyo letu achiipfunzisa kuna wana wa Israeli. ²²ndidawalumbiriraro." Yahova adapa Yoswa mwana wachimuna wa Nuni lamulo achiti, "Khala wamphamvu na wakulimbika mtima²³ bwino bwino: thangwe umdzabweresa wana wa Israeli mdziko ndilo ndidalumbirira kuna iwo, apo ine Bzidachitika kuti pomwe Mose adamaliza kunemba mafala ya lamulo limweri m'bukhu, ²⁴nimdzakhala nawe." "Tenga bukhu la²⁶lomwe iye adatonga Alevi omwe adatakula likasa la mpangano la Yahova, apo adati, ²⁵ chilamuloli uliikhe pamphepete pa likasa la mpangano wa Yahova Mulungu wako, pala kuti likhale popo ninga Thangwe ndikudziwa kugandukira kwanu na khosi lanu la kuuma; nyang'ana, nthawe²⁷mboni yakugazana nawe. Ndigwezekere akulu²⁸ine ndikana moyo na iwe neye lero, wakhala ukugandukira Yahova; kuna tani ningafa? wense wa madzinza yako, na anyamata wabasa lapano, pala kuti ndisewere mafalaya mmakutu mwawo na Thangwe ndikudziwa kuti²⁹kuchemera kudzaulu na dziko lapansi kudzachitira umboni kugazana nawo. ningadzafa mumdzanyengezana kwene kwene mwekha mwekha mkudzaphinduka kuchoka mnjira ndiyo ndakutongani imwe; muliri umdzakugwerani mu nsiku zakutewera zache. Ichi chimdzachitika thangwe

mumdzachita chakuipa pamaso pa Yahova, pala kumunyosa iye ukali bwache kudzera m'basa la manja yanu."Mose adasewera mmakutu mwa thimu lensene la Isaraeli mafala ya nyimboyi ate kuyamaliza.

Kutchere khutu, mdzaulu, apo ndilekeni ndisewere. Dziko lapansi mbalitetekere mafala ya pakamwa pangu.¹

Lekani chipfunziso changu chidode pansi ninga mvula, mafala yangu yadode ninga mame, ninga mvula²
Thangwe nimdzalalika dzina la Yahova, na kulewa³yakuderekha pa mauswa matete, ninga mvula pa bzitsamba.
Thanthwe, basa lache ndangwiro; thangwe njira zache zensene mzakulungama. Iye⁴ukulu kuna Mulungu wathu.

Achita⁵ni Mulungu wakukhulupirika, wakusaya tsankulo. Iye ngwakulungama na wakuipa dzololo.
mwachinyengo kugazana naye. Iwo ni wanache lini. Ichi mchakunyazisa chawo. Iwo ni m'bwado wakusochera
Mumbamubwezera Yahovayo tenepayu, imwe wanthu wakupusa na wakusaya nzeru? Iye⁶na wakuponyongoka.

Kumbukirani nsiku zakalekale,⁷ni Babanu lini, omwe adakulengani? Adakulengani achikukhazikisani.
kumbukirani bza magole ya m'bwado wapitayo. Bvunzani babanu apo amdzakuonesani, akulu akulu wanu apo
Pomwe Wa Mdzauluyo adapa madzinza chakusalira chawo--- nthawe ndizo iye adagawa wanthu⁸amdzakuuzani.

Nakuti gawo la Yahova ni⁹wensene, Adaikha malire ya wanthu kutengera kuwanda kwa wana wa Israeli.

Adamugumana mchipululu, mchipulu cha¹⁰wanthu wache; Yakobo ndiye muyeze wa chakusiiriwa chache.

kuuma na chakusaya chinthu; adamukhotcherera iye achimutchenkha iye, adamulindira ninga mwanadiso

Ninga mphungu ndiyo imbalindirira chitsa chache mkumbazungulira padzaulu pa wanache, Yahova¹¹wache.

Yahova yekha¹²adatambalalisa matenga yache achiwatenga iwo, mkuwatenga pa maphapidwe yache.

Adamufanbisa pa mbuto zakumapiri ya¹³adawatsogolera iwo; palibe mulungu wachilendo omwe akhana iwo.

dzikolo, achimudyesa bzipaso bza mmunda; iye adamudyesa iye uchi bwa pa thangwe, na mafuta kuchokera

Iye adadya mkaka kuchoka Ku ng'ombe na kumwa mkaka kuchoka ku mabira, na¹⁴mmataka ya mminyala.

mafuta ya ntchere zamabira, atonde wa mabira ya ku Basani na mbuzi, na tirigu wabwino---apo mudamwa

Soma Yesuruni adanenepa achitazira---¹⁵vinyu wa thobvu wakukonzewa kuchoka ku mulopa wa mpesa.

wasanduka wakunenepa, ukhali wanunenepa kwene kwene, apo ukhadadya mwakudzala kwako--- adasiya

Adachitisa Yahova kukhala wa¹⁶Mulungu omwe adamulenga iye, apo adalamba Thanthwe la chipulumuso.

Iwo adabziphera¹⁷nsanje na milungu yawo yachilendoyo; na bzakunyansa bwawo iwo adamukalipisa iye.

nsembe bziwanda, bzomwe ni Mulungu lini---milungu yakuti akhanati kuidziwa kale, milungu ndiyo yaonekera

Mwalithawa Thanthwe ndilo, lidasanduka Babanu,¹⁸tsampanopa, milungu ndiyo abereki wanu alibe kuigopa.

Yahova adaona ichi apo iye adawalamba iwo, thangwe wanache¹⁹apo mudayebwa Mulungu omwe adakulengani.

"Nimdzawabisira nkhope yangu,"iye adati, "apo²⁰wachimuna na wanache wachikazi adamuputa iye tenepo.

nimdziona kuti chimaliziro chawo chimdzakhala moda wanyi; thangwe ni m'bwado wakutayika, wana omwe

Iwo andichitisa nsanje na chinthu chakuti ni mulungu lini mkundikalipisa na²¹mwa iwo mulibe chikhulupiriro.

bzinthu bzao bza pezi pezi. Nimdzawachitisa nsanje na iwo wakuti neye ni wanthu lini; na dzinza lakupusa

Thangwe moto wagasiwa na ukali bwangu apo ukugaka ate kunyansi kwa thenje la²²nimdzawachitisa kukalipa.

Nimdzawagwezekera miliri²³Siolo; ukukhudyula dziko lapansi na mbeu zache; ukugasa moto matsinde ya mapiri.

Amdzaonda nayo njala na kukhudyuliwa na moto wakugaka²⁴iwo; nimdzathusa mapsimo yangu yensene pa iwo;

na chionongeko chakuwawa; Nimdzawatumizira iwo mano ya bzilombo bzakuthengo, na venenoya ya nyama

Panja lupanga limdzapsokonyola, na mmasubi mantha yamdzachita tenepoyo.²⁵zakukwawa mu pfumbi.

Ndidati²⁶Yamdzadzonga anyamata na namwali kubodzi, tcheche lakumama, na munthu waimvi.

nimdzawabalalisira kutali, kuti nimdzachitisa mphamvu yawo yakukumbuka kuchepa pakati pa

wanthu.Ningadasaya kugopa ukali bwa muwengi, na kuti awengi wawo amdzakumbuka mwakuphonyeka, apo

Thangwe Israeli mi dzinza lakusaya²⁸kuti angadzati, 'Boko lathu lakwiziwa,' Ningadachita bzensebzi.

O, iwo khali ali wanzeru, angadabvesesa bzobzi, kuti kubwera²⁹utsaphungu, apo mulibe kubvesesa mwa iwo.

M'bodzi angathamangise tani wakukwana chulu, apo awiri kuikha bzulu khumi³⁰kwao iwo angadakulewa tsoka!

Nakuti thanthwe³¹kukamenya nkondo, pokha pokha thanthwelo kuwagulisa iwo, apo Yahova akhadawalamba?

Thangwe³²la awengi wathu liri lini ninga thanthwe lathu, ninga ndimo awengi wathu aonerambo pakumaliza.

mpesa wawo umbachokera ku mpesa waku Sodomu, na kuchoka kuminda ya Gomora; mpesa wawo ni mpesa wa

Vinyu wawo ni veneno ya bzinyoka na veneno yakuipa ya bvumbwe.³³veneno; matsangwi yawo ngakuwawa.

Kubwezera³⁵Kodi nzeruyi iribe kukoyewa mwakanonono na ine, yakuikhiwa pakati pa vida yangu chaiyoioy?³⁴

mkwangu kupasa, na kubwezera, pa nthawe yomwe nzayo zawo zaphuzunyuka nsiku ya ngozi pala iwo

yafendera, na bzinthu ndibzo bzikubwera pa iwo bzimkulumiza kuchitika."Thangwe Yahova amdzapereka

chilungamo kuna wanthu wache, apo amdzachitira nsisi akapolo wache. Iye amdziona kuti mphamvu zawo

Ndiye iye amdzati, "milungu yawo iri³⁷zamala, nakuti palibe wakusala pomwe, ayai akapolo ayai wanthu afulu.

milungu yomwe ikhadya mkaka wa nsembe zawo na kumwa³⁸kuponi, thanthwe ndilo akhayesa kwakuthawira,

vinyu wa chakumwa chawo cha nsembe? Alekeni alamuke akuthandizeni imwepo; alekeni asanduke pakubisala

Nyang'anani tsapano kuti ine, apo ine, ndine Mulungu, na kuti palibe mulungu pambali pangu; nimbapha,³⁹ panu. na kukonza moyo; nimpapasa bzilonda, apo nimbachiza, apo palibe wina omwe angakupulumuseni kuchoka mu Thangwe ndadzusa boko langu kutosa kudzaulu mkulewa, 'Nakuti nimkhala kwa nthawe za⁴⁰ mphamvu yangu. Pomwe nimnoza lupanga langu lakuyetima, na pomwe boko langu linyamba kubweresa⁴¹ nthawe, nimdzachita. chilungamo, nimtsanulira chibwezero changu pa awengi wangu, ndichidzawabwezera chilango wakundiwenga

Nimdzamwesa mapsimo yangu na mulopa, apo lupanga langu limdzakhudyula thupi na mulopa wa⁴² ine. Sekerani, imwe madzinza na⁴³ anyakuphiwa na akapolo, na kuchoka kuna akulu wa atsogoleri wa awengi."

wanthu wa Mulungu, thangwe amdzabwezera mulopa wa akapolo wache; amdzapereka chibwezero kuna awengi wache, apo amdzapfudza bzakuipa pala dziko lache, pala wanthu wache. Mose adabwera achidzasewera mafala yensene ya nyimbo iyi mmakutu mwa wanthu, iye, na Yoswa mwana wachimuna wa Nuni. Ndiye Mose

Iye adati kuna iwo, "Ikhami mitima yanu pa⁴⁶ adamaliza kusewera mafala yenseneya kuna a Isaraeli wensene. mafala yensene ndiyo ndayachitira umboni kuna imwe lero, pala kuti mutonge wana wanu kuyakoya, mafala Thangwe iyi ni nkhami lini yakusaya basa kuna imwe, thangwe ni moyo wanu, apo⁴⁷ yensene ya chitongi chochi. kudzera mchinthu ichi mumdzatalimphisa nsiku zanu mdziko ndilo mukuyambukira Yorodano kukakhala lanu

"Ndoko kwira mu phiri la Abarimu, pa phiri la Nebo,⁴⁹ Yahova adasewera kuna Mose pa nsiku yoyo achiti,⁴⁸ lanu."

lomwe liri mdziko la Moabu, kunyang'anizana na Yeriko. Mumdzanyang'ana dziko la Kanani, lomwe Umdzakafera pa Phiri unikwiralo, apo⁵⁰ ndikupereka kuna wanthu wa Isaraeli ninga lawo lawo.

umdzagwezekiwa kuna wanthu wako, ninga ndimo Aroni wa ku Isaraeli mwayako adafera pa Phiri la Hori Ichi chimdzachitika thangwera mukhali wakusaya kukhulupirika kuna ine⁵¹ achigwezekiwa kuna wanthu wache. pakati pa wana wa Isaraeli pa madzi ya Meriba mu Kadesi, mchipululu cha Zin; thangwe mulibe kundipa ulemu

Thangwe umkaona dziko pamaso pako, soma umdzayenda lini⁵² na kulemekeza pakati pa wanthu wa Isaraeli. mwemo, mdziko ndilo ndikupereka kuna wana wa Isaraeli."

Iye adati: Yahova²Ili ni daliso ndilo Mose munthu wa Mulungu adadalisa nalo wana wa Israeli akanati kufa.¹ adachokera ku Sinai achilamuka kuchoka pa Seiri kubwera pa iwo. Iye adatoya kuchokera pa Phiri la Parana, apo adachokera kuna wakupambulika bzulu khumi bza wakupambulika. Kuboko lache la madidi kukhana kupenya Mchadidi, ambakonda wanthu; wanthu wache wensene wakupambulika ali mmanja mwako,³kwa chiphaliwali.

Mose adatiuza lamulo ife, chakusiiriwa cha⁴apo adagodamira pa nzayo zako; iwo adatambira mafala yanu. Ndiye mukhana mfumu mu Yeduruni pakutsonkhana mafumu ya wanthu, madzinza⁵mtsonkhano wa Yakobo.

Rubeni mbaakhale na moyo nampodi kufa, soma wanthu wache akhale⁶yensene ya mu Israeli pabodzi. Uyu ni m'daliso wa Yuda. Mose adati: Tetekerani, Yahova, mafala ya Yuda, apo mubwereseni⁷wakulewengeka. Bza Levi, Mose⁸pomwe kuna wanthu. Mmenyereni nkondo; khalani thandizo lache kuna iwo wakumuukira.

adati: Tumimu na Urimu wanu bzimkhala na wakukondeka wanu, omwe mudawaezera pa Masa, omwe omwe adasewera bza babache na mai wache, "Ndiribe kuwaona iwo."⁹mudalimbana naye pa madzi ya Meriba, Iye alibe kuzindikira abale wache, ayai kudziwa wana wache chaiwo, Thangwe adakoya mafala yanu achikoya mpangano wanu. Ambapfunzisa Yakobo mayeruzo yanu na Israeli chilamulo chanu. Iye amdzaikha chakufukiza Dalisani, Yahova, mphamvu yache,¹¹pamaso panu na nsembe yakupserereza yamtero pa guwa lanu lansembe.

apo bvumani basa la manja yache. Menyani mchiuno mwa iwo wakugandukira iye, na bza wanthu omwe Bza Benjamini, Mose adati: Wakukondeka na¹²ambamuwenga iye, pala kuti iwo nampodi alamuke pomwe. Mbuya ambakhala mwachitetezo pambali pache; Yahova ambamukhotcherera iye nsiku yense yamtero, pomwe Bza Yosefe, Mose adati: Dziko lache mbalidalisike na Yahova na bzinthu¹³amkukhala pakati pa manja ya Yahova.

Dziko lache mbalidalisike na bzinthu¹⁴bzakuumira bza kudzaulu, na mame, na madzi yakukhala pansipo. na bzinthu bzakudeka¹⁵bzakuumira bza bzakukolola bza dzuwa, na bzinthu bza bzakukolola bza pamiyezi, Dziko lache mbalidalisike na¹⁶maninge bza mapiri yakale, na bzinthu bzakuumira bza mapiri yachikhalire. bzinthu bzakuumira bza dziko lapansi na kudzala kwache, na mafuno yabwino ya iye omwe akhali pachitsamba.

Mwana¹⁷Madaliso mbayakhale pamsolo pa Yosefe, na pamsolo pa iye wakukhala mkulu pakati pa abale wache. wakutoma wa ng'ombe, ulemerero bukhale bwache, apo nyanga zache ni Nyanga za mkati. Na nyangazo amdzagwinya wanthu, wense wa iwo, kufika nawo kumalekezero kwa dziko. Awa ni bzulu khumi wa Eferemu; Bza Zebuloni, Mose adati: Sekera, Zebuloni, pa kubula panja kwako, na iwe, Isakara,¹⁸awa ni bzulu wa Manase.

Iwo amdzachemerera wanthu kumapiri. Kumweko amdzakapereka nsembe za kuchita¹⁹mmahema yako. Bza²⁰chilungamo. Thangwe amdzamama bzakuwanda bza mnyanza, na bzakuchoka mumchenga pa gombe.

Gadi, Mose adati: Wakudalisika ndiye omwe wakuza Gadi. Iye amdzakhala popo ninga mphondolo ikazi, Adabzisankhulira Mbali yabwino ya iye yekha, thangwe arakoya kambali ka²¹achidzakhadzula boko ayai msolo. mbuto ya myongi. Iye adabwera na atongi wawanthu. Iye adatakula chilungamo cha Yahova na mayeruzo yache

Bza²³Bza Dani, Mose adati: Dani ni mwana wa mphondolo wakumogamoga kuchoka ku Basani.²²na Israeli. Nafitali, Mose adati: Nafitali, wakukhuta na bzakumudekera, na kudzala na mdaliso wa Yahova, tambira dziko la Bza Aseri, Mose adati: Wakudala ni Aseri kuposa wana wachimuna winango; iye akhale²⁴kumaulo na kummwera.

Bzakutchinga bza muyi²⁵wakutawirika kuna abale wache, apo iye abvwiwe nzayo yache mmafuta ya azitona. Palibe wina ninga²⁶wanu bzikhale bza chitsulo na mkuwa; na nsiku zako pomwe, na mphamvu yako kubodzi.

Mulungu²⁷Mulungu wa Yesuruni, wakufamba kukwira pathambo kukuthandiza, na ukulu bwache pa mitambo. wamuyaya ndiye pakukhala, na pansipo pana manja yakusaya kumala. Iye anipsamira awengi pamaso pako, apo Israeli adakhala mwakukhazikika, Lowe wa Yakobo akhali wakukhazikika mdziko la tirigu na²⁸adati, "Dzonga!" Madaliso yanu mmazinjitsa, Israeli! Wakukhala ninga²⁹vinyu mupsa; mchadidi, kudzaulu kujojeze mame pa iye.

iwe, wanthu wakupulumusiwa na Yahova, chishango cha chithandizo chanu, na lupanga la ukulu bwako? Awengi wako amdzabwera ali kunjenjemera kuna iwe; umdzapondedza pa mbuto zawo zakulemekezeka.

Mose adakwira kuchoka mbzidikha bza Moabu kuyenda ku Phiri la Nebo, pakatolotolo pa Pisiga, lomwe liri¹ na Nafitali²kunyang'anizana na Yeriko. Popo Yahova adamulatiza dziko lense la Gileadi ate kutali ku Dani, na Negevi, na nsansa ya³wense, na dziko la Eferemu na Manase, na dziko lense la Yuda, ku nyanza yakumaulo, Yahova adati kuna iye, "Ili ni dziko ndilo ndidalumbira⁴chigwa cha Yeriko, Muyi wa Migwalangwa, ate ku Zoari. kuna Aburahamu, kuna Isaki, na kuna Yakobo, kulewa kuti, 'Nimdzalipereka kuna wa mbeu yako.' Ndakubvuma ndiye Mose mtumiki wa Yahova, adasaika Popo⁵kulinyang'ana na maso yako, soma umdzayambuka lini koko." Yahova adamufuchira mdziko la Moabu⁶mdziko la Moabu, ninga ndimo mafala ya Yahova yadalonjezera. Mose akhana magole dzana⁷kunyang'anizana na Beti Peori, soma palibe ambadziwa pana thenje lachelo ate lero. libodzi na makumi mawiri pomwe adasaika; maso yache yakhalibe kuchita mdima, ayai mphamvu zache Wanthu waku Isaraeli adamulira Mose mbzidikha bza Moabu kwa nsiku makumi matatu, kinangoko⁸kutazira. Yoswa mwana wachimuna wa Nuni akhali wakudzaziwa na mzimu wanzeru,⁹nsiku zakulira Mose zidamala. thangwe Mose akhadabzatika manja pa iye. Wanthu wa mu Isaraeli adamutetekera iye achichita ndibzo Yahova Pakhanati kuoneka kale mneneri chikhalidwe ninga Mose, omwe Yahova adamdziwa maso¹⁰akhadatonga Mose. Pakhanati kale kuoneka mneneri aliyense mubzilato na bzakudabwisa ndibzo Yahova adamtuma iye¹¹na maso. Pakhanati kale¹²kuchita mdziko la Aigupto, kuna Falawo, na kuna atumiki wache wense, na kudziko lache lense. kukhala mneneri ninga iye mu mphamvu, na mubzakuchitika wakugopsa ninga Mose nakachita pa maso pa Isaraeli bzonse.

Matthew

Chapter 1

Abulahamu²Bukhu lakufotokoza za m'bado wa Yesu Khilisu, mwana wa Davite, mwana wa Abulahamu. ¹ Yuda adabala Perezi na Zera omwe³adabala Isaki, na Isaki adabala Yakobo, Yakobo adabala Yuda na bale wache. Rama adabala Aminadabu,⁴mayi wao akhali tamala, Perezi adabala Hezironi, Hezironi adabala Ramu. Salimoni adabala Bowazi ndipo mayi wache akhali⁵Aminadabu adabala Nason, Nasoni adabala Salimoni. Yese adabala Davite pfumu.⁶Rahabu, Bowazi adabala Obedi omwe mayi wache akhali Rute, Obedi adabala Yese. Solomoni adabala Rehobuwamu,⁷Davite adabala Solomoni omwe mayi wache akhali mkazi wa Uriya. Asa adabala Yehosafati, Yehosafati adabala Yalamu, Yalamu⁸Rehobuwamu adabala Abiya, Abiya adabala Asa . Hezekiya adabala¹⁰Uziya adabala Yotamu, Yotmu adabala Ahazi, Ahazi adabala Hezekiya. ⁹adabala Uziya. Yosiya akhali atabala Yekoniya na abale wache pomwe¹¹Manase, Manase adabala Amoni, Amoni adabala Yosiya. Pomwe akhali kuukapolo ku Babeloni, Yekoniya adabala Selatiyeli, Selatiyeli¹²Yuda adatengi ukapolo ku Babulo. Zelubabele adabala Abiudi, Abiudi adabala Eliyakimu, Eliyakimu adala Azolo. ¹³akhali babache wa Zeubabele. Eliudi adabala Eliezala, Eliezala adabala¹⁵Azolo adabala Zadoki, Zadoki adabala Akimu, Akimu adabala Eliudi.¹⁴ Yakobo adabala Yosefe bayache wa Mariya, omwe iye adabala Yesu,¹⁶Matani, na Matani adabala Yakobo. Mibadwo yensene kuyambila pa Abulahamu kufikila Davite pana mibadwo khumi na¹⁷wakuchemeliwa Khilisu. manayi, napo kuchoka pa Davite kufika kutengiwa ukapolo ku Babulo panami badwo khumi na manayi, nakuti Kubadwa kwache kwaYesu¹⁸kuchoka kuukapolo kufikilana kubadwa kwa Yesu pana mibadwo khumi na manayi bzida chitika terepayi. Mayi wache, Mariya, akhada bvunziliwa na Yosefe, koma akhanati gona pabodzi, iye Tsono Yosefe, bayache akhali munthu wachilungamo¹⁹adagumanika anamimba yamphamvu za Mzimu Oyera. pomwe iye²⁰alibe kufuna kumchitisa manyazi kumulamba padecha, adakumbuka kumuleka mwamderekho. adakumbuka bzinthu bzomwebzi, mngelo wamulungu adamuonekera iye mkulota, nkumuza, "Yosefe mwana Davite, nampodi kugopa kumutenga maliya ninga mkazako , thangwe mwana omwe akudikilayo ngwamphamvu Ndpo amzabala mwana wa mwamuna ,udzamutchula dzina lache Yesu , iye²¹yaMzimu Wakuchenna. Bzensenebzi bzdachitika pakukwanilisa bzomwe mulungu²²adzapulumusanya wanthu ku bzakuyipa bzawo." "Onani , namwali adzakhalana na mimba ndipo adzabala mwana²³adalewa kudzela mwa mneneri, kuti, Yosefe²⁴wamwamuna adzamupasa dzina lache Manuwere" ndibzo kuthumbudzula kuliti, "Mulungu alinafe." adalamuka kutulo kwache achichita bzomwe angelo wa Mulungu adamutongela iye, tsono iye adamutenga Tsono iye alibe kugona naye mkazacheyo ateye adabala mwana mwana. Iye adamuchemera dzina la²⁵mkazache. che Yesu.

Atabadwa Yesu ku Betelehemu waku Yudeya mu nthawi ya mfumu Herodi, adafika ku Yelusalemu amuna wa¹ "Iri kuponi Mfumu ya Ayuda yomwe ya badwayo? Tawona nthanda² nzeru kuchokera ku machibese mkulewa, Pomwe mfumu Helodi adabva bzimwebzi, adabonela³ yache yakumachibese yabwera kudzamunamatira iye." Herodi adachemelesa wanthu wense akulu wa nsembe na⁴ mumtima, pabodzi na wanthu wense mu Yerusalemu. Iwo adamutawira iye,⁵ apfunzisi wa malamulo, apo adawabvunza iwo, "Kodi Mkhirisitu anzabadwila kuponi?"

"Tsono iwe, Betelehemu, mbali ya Yuda,⁶ Betelehemu wa Yudeya, thangwe ibzi mbzomwe adanemba aneneri, ndiwe lini wakumalizira pa atongi wachi Yuda, pakuti anyakutsogolera amdzachoka mwa iwe, omwe Tsapano Herodi adachemera amuna wanzeluwo zawo mkuwabvunza⁷ anzatsogolera wanthu wangu Aizalaeri."

Iye adawatumiza ku Betelehemu, achiti, "Ndokoni mukapsage⁸ nthawi chayiyo ndiyo adawona nthandayo. Atamala⁹ mwanayo palipense. Mungakamugumana, mudzandiuzembo pala kuti inembo ndikamunamatire iye." kubvera mafala ya mfumu, adanyamuka ulendo bwawo, ndipo nyenyezi yomwe adayiwna kumachibese ile Pomwe adawona nyenyeziyo,¹⁰ idawatsogolera ate ichikayima pulu mdzaulu pomwe mwana ule akhali. Adapita mnyumbamo mkuwona mwanayo pabodzi na mayi wache Mariya. Adagodama¹¹ adasekera kwenekwene. mkumpembedza iye. Adatsudzula pamwepo mitolo yawo mkupeleka mpfupo zawo za kobiri za golide, lubani, na Mulungu ku atulo adawapasa basopo kuti nampodi kudzela kuna Herodi, mwakuti pakubwereradi¹² mure. Pambuyo atachoka, mnjelo wa mbuya adawonekera kuna Yosefe kutulo¹³ kudziko lakwawo adadzela njira inango. achiti, "Muka, thawa naye mwanayu na mayi wache, thawira ku ku Aiguputo. Kakhaleni koko ate ndidzakuuzeni, Usiku bumwebo Yosefe adamuka mkunyamula¹⁴ thangwe Herodi amdzamupsaga mwanako pala adzakuphele."

Adakhaladi kuoko ate Herodi kusaika. Ibzi¹⁵ mwanayo pabodzi na mayi wache ulendo bwa ku Aiguputo. bzidakwanirisa mafala ndiyo Mbuya adasewera kudzela kwa mneneli kuti, "Kubula mu Aiguputo ndadachemela Tsapano Herodi, pomwe adabulukila kuti wanzeruwo adampusisa adabva chiya kwenekwene. Iye¹⁶ mwanangu." adatonga kuti wana wense wachimuna mu Betelehemu na miyi yense yakuzungulira wakuyambila magole mawiri kubwerera m'buyo aphiwe, malingana na nthawi yomwe iye adaganizira ndendende kuchoka kuna "Kulila kukubveka¹⁸ Apo bzidakwanirisiwa bzomwe bzidalewedwa na mneneli Yelemiya, kuti, ¹⁷wanzeru wacheo. ku Rama, kubula na kulira, Rakelo kulilira wana wache, apo iye akulamba kunyamaliziwa, thangwe wana wache Pomwe Herodi adasaika, onani, mnjelo wa Mbuya adamuwonekela Yosefe kutulo ku Aiguputo kulewa¹⁹ palibe."

"Muka tenga mwanayo na mayi wache ndoko kudziko la Izalayeli, pakuti omwe akhafuna kuchosa moyo²⁰ kuti, Yosefe adalamuka, achitenga mwanayo na mayi wache, kuyenda kudziko la Izalayeli.²¹ wa mwanayo adasaika." Soma atabva kuti Alekiyesi akutonga mu Yudeya kupita nthaka ya babache Herodi, adagopa kuyenda kumweko.²² adayenda mkukakhazikika ku Nazaleti. Ibzi²³ Atachenjeziwa na Mulungu kutulo, adayenda ku Galileya bzidakwanirisa bzomwe adalewa aneneri, kuti anzachemeliwa Mnazareni.

"Lapani, thangwe²Msiku zimwezo Yohani m'batizi adabwera mkumbalalikira mchipululu mwa Yudeya kuti, ¹ Ibzi bzmwe mneneli Yesaya akhafotokoza, kulewa kuti, "Mafala yawinango³ufumu bwa kudzaulu bwafendera."

Tsono Yohani akhabvala bzakubvala⁴kukuwa m'chipululu, 'Konzani njira ya Mbuya, thamulani njira zache.'" bzakukonziwa na ukuse bwa ngamira na mcheka wakhanda m'chuno mwache. Bzakudya bzache bzikhali uchi Tsapano Yerusalemu, Yudeya wense, na mbali yensene ya mkulo wa Yolodani akhayenda kuna iye. ⁵na bziwala.

Soma pomwe⁷Iwo akhabatiziwa na iye mu mkulo wa Yolodani, akatawiriza nakulapa bzakuphonya bzao.⁶ adawona Afarisi na Asaduki azinji kubwera kuna iye kudzabatiziwa, adalewa kuna iwo, wana wa nyoka imwe, Nampodi⁹Balani chipatso chakutembenuka mtima. ⁸mbani wakuchenjezani kuthawa ukali bomwe bukubwela?

kumwa nakulewa mwekha, 'Tinaye Abrahamu pala babathu.' Thangwe nilewa na imwe kuti Mulungu

Mbadzo¹⁰angakwanise kulamusa wana pala Abrahamu ayayi kuwasandusa kuchoka ku minyalayi.

njakukonzakonza kugwatira mizi ya miti. Tsono muti uli wense omwe um'bala lini bzipatso bzabwino

Ine ndikukubatzani na madzi pala mutembenuke mtima. Soma iye¹¹umdzagwatiwa uchithusiwa pa moto.

akubwera pambuyo pangu ngwakuposa ine, apo ndikuthemera lini kunyamula shango zache. soma iye

M'manja mwamwe muna chiselo amdzapepet¹²amdzakubatzani imwe na Mzimu Wakuchena na moto.

bwinobwino achidzakonza pambuto nakudzagwezeka tirigu mu nyumba ya kukoyera. Apo amdzatentha gaga

Tsono Yesu adabwera kumkulo wa Yolodani kuchokera ku Galileya kuti¹³wensene na moto wakusaya kuthima."

Soma Yohani adayezeza kumulamba, kuti, "Ndikuthemera ndine kubatiziwa na imwe,¹⁴adzabatiziwe na Yohani.

Yesu adamutawira kuti, "Bvuma tsapano, nakuti m'bzakuthemera kuti¹⁵apo zjai mukubwera kuna ine?"

Atabatiziwa, Yesu adabula kamkulumize m'madzi¹⁶tikwanilise chilungamo chense." Apo Yohani adamubvuma.

mule, apo onani, kudzaulu kudafungukira iye. Adawona Mzimu wa Mulungu ukubuluka ninga nkhangayiwa

Onani, kudabveka mafala kuchoka kudzaulu kulewa kuti, "Uyu ni Mwanangu¹⁷mkudzambutha pa iye.

wakukondeka. Nimbadekedwa naye maninge."

Adasala kudya²Pambuyo pache Yesu adatsogozwa na Mzimu kuyenda kuchipululu kukayeziwa na satana. ¹ Nyakumuyezera adabwera mkumuuza iye kuti, ³masiku makumi manayi usiku na masikati, iye akhabva njala. Soma Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, ⁴"Penu ndiwedi mwana wa Mulungu uza minyalayi kuti isanduke mkate."

"Kudanembidwa, 'Munthu ambakhala lini na moyo thangwe la mkate okha, soma thangwera fala lirilense Pambuyo pache Satana adamutengera munzinda wakuchena⁵lakuchokera pakamwa pa Mulungu.'" apo adati kuna iye, "Penu ndiwe mwana wa mulungu bzithuse⁶mkukamuyimisa pakatolotolo pa tchalitchi, wekha pansa, nakuti, kudanembiwa, 'amdzausa anjelo wache kuti akukonkhobze, apo anzakunyamula mdzaulu Yesu adalewa kuna iye,⁷m'manja mwawo, pala kuti nzayo zako nampodi zidzadzongeke na minyala.'" Thimize, satana⁸"Kudanembiwa pomwe, 'Nampodi kumuyezera bza utowa Mbuya Mulungu wako.'" adamutengera pomwe pa phiri litali mkumuwonesa mafumu yense yadziko lapansi na ulemelero bwawo. Kinangoka Yesu adalewa kuna¹⁰Adalewa kuna iye, "Nimkupa bzensenebzi, ungandigodamira na kundi pemba."⁹ iye, "Bula pano, Satana! Nakuti kudanembiwa, 'Umdzapemba Mbuya Mulungu wako, nakumupemba iye yekha.'" Tsapano pomwe Yesu¹²Pambuyo pache satana adachoka, achiyenda, apo anjelo adabwera kudzamutumikira iye.¹¹ Iye adachoka ku Nazaleti mkuyenda kukakhala ku¹³adabva kuti Yohani alikukayidi, iye adabwerera ku Galileya. Ibzi bzidachitika kuti¹⁴Caperenawo, mphepete mwa Nyanza ya Galileya ku mbuto za Zebuloni na Nafutali. "Dziko la Zebuloni na dziko la Nafutali, njira yakunyanza,¹⁵akwanirise bzomwe bzidalewiwa na Yesaya mneneri, Wanthu wakukhala mu mdima awona kutoya kukulu,¹⁶ng'ambu ya Yolodani, Galileya wa wanthu wachikunja! Kuchokera nthawi yoyo Yesu¹⁷na iwo omwe ambakhala mumthunzi wa nkhwawa, kubvunika kwafikira pa iwo." Pomwe akhafamba mphepete¹⁸adayamba kupfunzisa achiti, "Lapani, pakuti ufumu bwa kudzaulu bwafendela." mwa Nyanza ya Galileya, adawona wanthu awiri ubale bwao, Simoni wakuchemeriwa Petulo, na m'bale wache Yesu adalewa kuna iwo,¹⁹Andireya, akhathusa bwazi munyanza, thangwe akhali akhombwe wa nsomba. Kamfulumize adasiya bwazi bwawo²⁰"Bwerani, munditewe ine, ninzakusandusani kukhala asodzi wa wanthu." Pomwe Yesu akhayenda patsogolo kuchoka popo adawona pomwe amuna awiri ubale bwao,²¹mkumtewera iye. Yakobo mwana wa Zebedayo na m'bale wache Yohani. Iwo akhali m'wadiya pabodzi na babawo Zebedayo kuteya Kamfulumize adasiya ngalawayo na babawoyo mkumutewera iye.²²ma bwazi yawo. Iye adawachemera iwo, Yesu adafamba kuzungulira mu Galileya mwense, kumbapfunzisa m'ma sunagogue, kulalikira mafala yabwino²³ Mbiri ya iye idabveker²⁴ya ufumu na kumbalimbisa matenda yaliyense na ma dwale yense pakati pa wanthu. ku Siriya kwense, apo wanthu adamubwelesera iye wense omwe akhadwala matenda na bzakuwawa, iwo omwe Chithimu chawanthu²⁵akhadaphatiwa na bziwanda, wa mpfayi na anyakupunduka. Yesu adawalimbisa iwo. chidamutewera kuchokera ku Galileya, Dekapoli, Yerusalemu, na Yudeya, na ng'ambu ya Yolodani.

Pomwe yesu adawona thimu lawanthu, adayenda padzaulu pa phiri. Adakhala pansi, wakupfunza wache¹
 "Wakudala ni wale²Iye adafungula pakamwa pache ndipo adawapfunzisa iwo, achiti, ²adabwera kwa iye.
 Wakudala ni wale omwe ambalira, thangwe⁴wakusauka muuzimu, pakuti ufumu bwa kudzaulu m'bawo.
 Wakudala ni wale⁶Wakudala ni ale waku pfatsa, thangwe adzatambira dziko lapansi. ⁵amdzanyamaliziwa.
 Wakudala ni wale wakuchita chifundo, thangwea⁷akubva njala na nyota ya chilungamo, thangwe amdzakhuta.
 Wakudala ni⁹Wakudala ni wale wakuchena mtima, thangwe amdzaona Mulungu.⁸amdzachitiriwambo chifundo.
 Wakudala ni wale omwe¹⁰wale wakubweresa mtendere, thangwe amdzachemeririwa wana wa Mulungu.
 "Wakudala ndimwe wanthu¹¹amdzabonera' thangwera chilungamo, thangwe ufumu bwa kudzaulu m'bwao.
 omwe winango amdzadana namwe achikubonereresani achikusemerani milandu mizinji yakunama thangwera
 Sekerani nakusangalala thangwe mpfupo yanu ikulu iri kudzaulu. Thangwe munjira ninga imweyi¹²dzina langu.
 "Ndimwe munyu wa dziko. Soma¹³wanthu adaboneresa aneneri omwe akhalipo imwe mukanati kubadwa.
 munyu ukamala kunyung'unya kwache, bzingachitike tani pomwe kuti ukhale munyu? Umdzaphatisiwa lini
 Ndimwe kubvunika¹⁴pomwe basa pa chilichense soma kutaya basi pala kuti wanthu akauponde na nzayo zawo.
 Palibe wanthu omwe ambagasa¹⁵kwa dziko lapansi. Mzinda wakumangiwa pa dzaulu pa phiri umbabisiwa lini.
 nyale achiyigwanankhira pa dengi, soma ambayiikha pakumanikira nyale, apo imbabvunike kuna aliyense
 Bvumani kuwala kwanu kuunike kuna wanthu kuti ambaone bzichito bzanu kuti bzilemekeze Baba¹⁶mnyumba.
 "Nampodi kuganiza kuti ndabwera kudzaononga lamulo ayayi aneneri. Ndiliba¹⁷wanu wakukhala kudzaulu.
 Thangwe chadidi ndikukuuzani kuti pokha pokha kudzaulu¹⁸kubwera kudzayaononga, soma kudzayakwanirisa.
 na pansi kudzamale, palibe ne namba libodzi ne kankitikiti komwe kamdzamala mbzitonji bzache munjira
 Thangwe lache omwe anipsa libodzi la bzitonji bzache¹⁹iriyense, mpakana bzense bzitakwanirisiwa.
 mkupfunza winango kuchitambo terepoyo amdzachemeririwa wakumalizira letu mu ufumu bwa kudzaulu.
 Terepoyo²⁰Soma iye wakuyakoya achiwapfunzisa iwo amdachemeririwa mkulu mu ufumu bwa ku dzaulu
 ndikukuzani kuti pokha pokha chilungamo chanu chipose chilungamo cha alembi na afalisi, mumdzapita mu
 "Mwabva kuti kudalewedwa kwa iwo kalekalelo, 'Nampodi kupha.' ndipo, 'Aliyense wa²¹ufumu bwa kudzaulu.
 Soma ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti aliyense wakukalipira²²kupha anzakhala pa mpholemphole ya chiweruzo.'
 m'bale wache ali pa mpholemphole yakutambira chilango; ndipo omwe anilimula m'bale wache kuti, 'Ndiwe wa
 pezipenzi!' amdzalakhala pa chigopsero cha kutongiwa; ndipo ule wakulewa kuti, 'Iwe chilema!' anzakhala pa
 Thangwe lache mukambapereka chakupereka cha mphatso pa²³chigopsero cha kudzayenda ku ng'anjo ya moto.
 Tulani mphatso yanu kutsogolo²⁴guwa pamwepo mukumbukire kuti m'bale wanu wakusungirani mathangwe.
 kwa guwa, muchiyenda njira yanu. Chakuyambilira utome kuyanjanisana na m'bale wako, kinangoko bwera
 Bveranani na ule omwe mwaputana naye kamfulumize pomwe mulinaye pabodzi²⁵udzapereke mphatso yako.
 mukadali mjira kuyena ku nyumba ya utongi, mukasaya kuterepoyo mwamuputayo anzakakuperekani kuna
 Chadidi²⁶mtongi, apo mtongiyo angakakuperekeni kuna mphabvu za umangi, apo mungadzathusiwe mkaoko.
 ndikukuzani, mumdzabula lini mwemo pokha pokha mutapagali ate kumaliza kobiri zense zomwe munazo.
 Soma ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti²⁸"Mwabva kuti kudanemiwa, 'Nampodi kuyenda kumalume yaku mphasa.'²⁷
 aliyense wakuyang'ana mkazi achimu khumba kugons naye wachita naye kale chigololo mumtima mwache.
 Peni diso lako lakumadidi likukuphonyesa, lichose ulitaye kutali na iwe. Thangwe nkhasa kuti mwayanu²⁹
 Peni boko lako lakumadidi³⁰m'bodzi akapse na moto kulekana na kuti thupi lako lense likathusiwe kumoto.
 likukuphonyesa, ligwate ulitaye kutali na iwe. Thangwe nkhasa kuti mwayanu m'bodzi akapse, kusiya nakuti
 Bzidalewiwa pomwe kuti, 'Omwe anileka mkazache, amupase tsamba la³¹thupi lako lense likayende ku moto.
 Soma ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti aliyense wakuzimbula mkazache, kupambula mathangwe ya³²chizimbu.'
 chigololo, akumuchitisa uputa. Omwe anilowolambo omwe wazimbuliwayo neye chitsamba wachitambo
 "Pomwe, mudabva kuti bzidalewiwa kale kuna iwo kalekalero, 'Nampodi kulumbira malonjezano³³chigololo.
 Soma nilewa kuna imwe, nampodi pomwe³⁴yakunama, soma tengani malonjezano yanu kwa Mbuya.'
 Ne kulumbira dziko kuguma dziko³⁵kumbalumbirira, ne kuguma kudzaulu, thangwe nku mpando wa Mulungu;
 lapansi, thangwe ndiye pakuponda nzayo zache; pinango kulumbira kuguma Yerusalemu, thangwe ni mzinda wa
 Nampodi pomwe kulumbirira msolo wanu, thangwe mungathelini kusandusa tsisi lanu³⁶Mpfumu ikulutsa.
 So kusewera kwanu mumbaondo kuti 'Inde, inde,' pinango 'Ne, ne.' Chilichense³⁷kukhala lichena pinango lipsipa.
 "Mwabva kuti bzidalewiwa, 'Diso pa diso, na dzino kuli pa³⁸chakuthimizira apa nchakuchokera kwa wakuipayo.
 Soma ndikuti kuna imwe, nampodi kupirira kwa wakuipayo. Mmalo mwache, ule omwe amkumenya³⁹dzino.'
 Peni winango amkakusumira mlandu achitenga⁴⁰phutu lako lamadidi, Zungunuka amenye pomwe linangolo.
 Omwe amkungingimiza kuyenda naye mayadi dzana libodzi, ndoko⁴¹mabota yako, mpase pomwe bulande lako.

Aliyense ndiye ankukumbirayo mpase, apo nampodi kulambiza omwe amfuna⁴² naye madzana mawiri.
"Mwabva kuti bzidalembiwa kale, 'Konda mnansi wako ndipo dana na mdani wako. ⁴³kukumbira chinthu chako.
Koma ndikuti kwa imwe, kondani adani wanu apo pemphererani wale omwe ambakuboneresani imwe,⁴⁴
Bzakunemba bza kalekale bzikhalibe mafalaya yakuti Dalisani wale ndiwo ambakutembererani, chitani
Apo kuti mukhale wana wa Baba wakudzaulu. Thangwe ambawalisa⁴⁵ bzabwino kwa omwe ambakuwengani.
Thangwe⁴⁶ dzuwa pa wanthu wakuipa nawabwino kubodzi, apo ambagwesa bvula pa wabwino na pa wakuipa.
ukakonda wale omwe ambakukonda, ni mphfupo yanyi yomwe mumdzatambira? Wakukhomesa mitsonkho
Mukapa moni abale wanu okha, mumtchita pomwe chani⁴⁷ ambachitambolini pomwe bzokha bzokhabzi?
Thangwe lache bzimfunikana mukhale⁴⁸ chakuposa winango? Ne wachikunja mbachita lini pomwe bzomwebzi?
wakuchena bzachaibzo, ninga ndimo Baba wakudzaulu alirimbo wakuchena.

Chenjerani kuti nampodi kumbachita chilungamo pala kuti mubzionesere kuna wanthu, penu mtenepo¹ Tsapano mungapa wina chinthu, nampodi² mumdzatambira lini mpfupo kucoka kuna Baba wa kudzaulu. kumbachita kuimba lipenga ninga ndibzo wachinyengo ambachita mma sunagogue na mmizinda, pala kuti Soma³ wanthu awatende. Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, amwewo atambiriratu, mpfupo yao yensene. mungapereka chinthu, nampodi kubvuma kuti boko lanu lamadzere lidziwe bzomwe boko la madidi likuchita pala kuti chakupereka chanucho chikhale mwa kavindivindi. Kuti Babanu omwe ambaona mwa mchibisira⁴ Pakupemphera, nampodi kukhala ninga wachinyengo, thangwe ambakonda kuima nkumba⁵ akupeni mpfupo. pemphera mma sunagogue na mmaponta mwa mizinda pala kuti abzionesere kuna wanthu. Chadidi ndikulewa Soma imwe, pakupemphera, pitani mka subi ka mkati. Fungani msuwo⁶ kuna imwe, atambira kale mpfupo yao. apo pempherani kuna Baba wanu, omwe ali mwa kubisa. Tsapano Babanu ndiye ali mwa kubisayo amdzakupani Pakupemphera, nampodi kumbabwerezera bwerezera bza pezi ninga ndibzo wakusaya kudziwa⁷ mpfupo. Mthangwe lache,⁸ Mulungu ambachita, thangwe ambakumbuka kuti amdzawabvera thangera kuwanza mafalako. nampodi kukhala ninga iwo, nakuti Babanu ambadziwa kale bzomwe munkufuna mukonati kumukumbira. Ufumu bwanu¹⁰ Natenepo pempherani tenepayu: Mulungu wathu wakudzaulu, dzina lanu lichenesiwe.⁹ Tipeni ife lero¹¹ mbabubwere. Kufuna kwanu kuchitiwe pa dziko lapansi bzibodzibodzi pomwe na kudzaulu. Tilekerereni mathangwe yathu, ninga ndimo ifembo timbalekererera ndiwo tinaombo¹² chakudya chatu ca lero. Thangwe¹⁴ Nampodi kutitengera ife kwa kukatiyezera, soma tiletsetseni kuna wakuipayo.¹³ mathangwe. Soma penu¹⁵ mungawalekerera wanthu mphumbza zao, Babanu wa kudzaulu amdzakulekereranimbo. Mungambasala¹⁶ munilekerera lini mphumbza zao, neye Babanumbo amdzakulekererani lini mphumbza zanu. kudya, nampodi kumbagwesa nkhope ninga ndimo wa chinyengo ambacitira, nakuti ambachinja nkhope zao pala kuti ambabzionesere kuna wanthu kuti akusaladi kudya. Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, atambira kale pala¹⁸ Soma imwe, pakusala kudya, dzolani mumsolo mwanu na kusamba nkhope yanu¹⁷ mfupo yao yensene. kuti nampodi kuoneka kuna wanthu kuti mukusala kudya, soma Babanu yekha omwe ali mwa kubisala ndiye Nampodi kubzigwezekera vida ya pa¹⁹ adziwe; apo Babanu wakuona mwakabisira ndiye ati adzakupeni mpfupo. dziko lapansi, pomwe ingakhoze kudzongeka na mabethe na furuju, na pomwe mbava zingatchole zichiiiba. Soma, bzisungireni vida yanu kudzaulu, ndiko neye mabethe ayayi furuju ingadzonge lini, na ndiko neye mbava²⁰ Diso ni nyale ya²² Nakuti ndipo pana vida yanu, mtima wanumbo umbakhala popo.²¹ ingatchole lini achaiiba. Soma penu diso lanu²⁴ thupi. Mthangwe lache, penu diso lanu ndabwino, thupi lensene limbadzala na kutoya. ndakuipa, thupi lanu lensene limbadzala na kupsipa. Mthangwe lache, penu kutoya ndiko kuli mthupi lanulo ni Palibe ndiye angatumikire ambuya awiri, thangwe ayayi²³ mdima, ndiye kuti mdima umweyo ngukulu tani! amdzawenga m'bodzi achikonda winangoyo, apo ayayi amdzakhazikika kuna m'bodziyo achinyoza winangoyo. Tsono ndikulewa kuna imwe, nampodi kuchita thupo na moyo wanu, kuti²⁶²⁵ Ungatumikire lini Mulungu na vida. mumdzadya cani ayayi mumdzamwa cani; ayayi bza thupi lanu, kuti mumdzabvala cani. Nakuti mesa moyo umbaposa chakudya apo thupi lichiposa bzakubvala? Nyang'anani mbalame za mdzaulu. Zimbabzala lini ayayi kukolola ayayi kugwezeka mgwangwa, soma Babanu wa kudzaulu ambazidyasa. Ndimwe lini wakufunika Mbani m'bodzi wa imwepa na kuchita thupo angakwanise kuthimizira kutalika kwa²⁷ maninge kuposa mbalame? Thangweranyi mumchita thupo na kubvala? Ganizirani bza mafolori ya²⁸ moyo wache ninga boko libodzi lokha? Ndiye ndikulewa²⁹ mthengo, ndimo yambakulira. Yambaphata lini basa, apo neye yambasona lini bzakubvala. kuna imwe, neye mfumu Solomoni chaiyoyo mu ulemerero bwace ilibe kubvala neye chakubvala chibodzi Ninga Mulungu ambabvazika upsa bwa mthengo, bomwe³⁰ chakudeka ninga libodzi mwa mafololiya. bumbakhala lero mangwana buchithusiwa pamoto, ndiye kuna tani imwepo kukubvazikani kwache, imwe wa Mthangwerace nampodi thupo kulewa kuti, "Timdzadya cani?" ayayi "Timdzamwa³¹ chikhulupiriro chakuchepa? Thangwe wachikunja ambapsaga bzinthu bzobzi, apo Babanu³² chani?" ayayi "Timdzabvala bzakubvala bzanyi?" Soma chakutoma psagani ufumu bwache na chilungamo chache,³³ wa kudzaulu ambadziwa kuti mumbawafuna. Mthangwe lache, nampodi kuchita thupo na mangwana, thangwe mangwanayo³⁴ apo mumdzapasiwa bzensebzi. yamdzakhalambo na thupo lache. Nsiku iriyense ina bzakuipa bwache bzakukwana.

Nakuti nautongi bomwe imwe muntonga, imwembo²"Nampodi kutonga, thangwe mudzatongi wambo lini. ¹
 Thangwe lany iwe³ mudzatongewa, nakuti muyezo omwe muniyeza nawo, omweyo mumdzayeziwa nawo.
 Iwe⁴ ulikuona kachitsotso kali m'diso la m'bale wako, pomwe iwe ulikuona lini mtanda omwe uli m'diso lako?
 ungalewe tani kwa m'bale wako, 'Bwera ndikuchose kachitsotso komwe kali m'diso lako,' pomwe mtanda uli
 Iwe nyakunama! Chakutoma chosa mtanda m'diso lako, kinangoko umkwanisa kuona bwinobwino⁵ m'diso lako?
 Nampodi kupereka chuku pambuliwa chako kuna mbwaya, pomwe⁶ chitsotso chili mudiso la m'bale wako.
 nampodi kuthusa ngalengale zako kutsogolo kwa nkhumba. Nakuti izo zidzadzonga zichipondedza, kinangoko
 "Bvunzani, ndipo chidzaperekiwa kuna imwe, Nyang'anani, ndipo⁷ zidza zungunuka zichikukhadzula iwe.
 Nakuti aliyense omwe am'bvunza, anitambila;⁸ mudzabziona. Gogodzani, ndipo chidzafunguliwa kuna imwe.
 Pinango mbani wa⁹ aliyense omwe anyang'ana, adza bziwona; na munthu omwe agogodza, adzafunguliwa.
 Pinango iye mkukumbira nsomba,¹⁰ imwepo, penu mwanache angakumbile mkate, iye achimpasa mwala?
 Pamwepa, ninga imwepo anyakuphonya mubadziwa kupasa wana wanu mphatso¹¹ achimpasa iye nyoka?
 zakudeka, kuna bzakuwanda tani kuna Baba wakudzaulu angapase bzinthu bzabwino kwa omwe animkumbila
 Pamwepa, chinthu chili chense chomwe mufuna wanthu akuchitileni, muchitembo bzomwebzo kuna iwo,¹² iye?
 "Pitani pa msuwo wakupsindiza. Nakuti msuwo ngukulu njira njikulu pomwe¹³ nakuti ili nilamulo na aneneli.
 Tsono msuwo waku psindiza¹⁴ yakuyenda nayo kudzonongeko, ndipo alipo wanthu azinjialikupita njira imweyi,
 Khalani¹⁵ nikanjira kamng'ono nkhekunesa kakuyenda nako kumoyo, ndipo mbang'ong ng'ono amwe aniyiwona.
 wakungwala naaneneri wakunama, iwo ambabwera kuna imwe ninga mabila komabzachadidi bzache
 Nabzakubala bzawo mudzawa dziwa iwo. Nandi wanthu ambatcha mphesa pa minnga pinango¹⁶ nimpumphu.
 Tenepoyo, muti uli wense wabwino umbala bzibalo bza bwino, na muti wakuipa¹⁷ nkhuu kuchoka pa nthula?
 Muti wabwino umbabala lini bzibalo bzakuipa, neye penu muti wakuipa kubala¹⁸ umbabala bzibalo bzakuipa.
 Tsono²⁰ Muti uli wense wakusaya kubala bzibalo bza bwino adzaugwata achiuthusa pamoto. ¹⁹ bzibalo bzabwino.
 Neye wensene omwe anilewa kuna ine, 'Mbuya, Mbuya,²¹ pamwepo, mudzauziwa iwo na bzibalo bzache.
 adzayenda kuufumu bwakudaulu, koma iwo wense omwe achita bzakufuna bza Baba omwe ali kudzaulu.
 Wanthu azinji adzalewa kuna ine nsiku zozo, 'Mbuya, Mbuya, ife tilibe kunenera mudzina lanu, tichibulisa²²
 Pomwepo nidzalewa kwa iwo,²³ bziwanda mudzina lanu, ndipo mudzina lanu tida chita bzinthu bzakudabwisa?'
 Pomwe pale,²⁴ ndikukudziwani lini imwe! chokani kuna ine, ndimwe anyakuchita bza kusaya kutongeka!
 aliyense omwe adzabva mafala yangu achiyabvera adzakhala ninga munthu nya nzeru omwe am'manga
 Pomwe mvula idabvumba, madzi yadabwera, nachonzi chidabwera ndipo chidamenya²⁵ nyumba yache pa pfefe.
 Koma munthu aliyense amwe nibva mafala²⁶ nyumba ile, koma ilibe kugwa, nakuti iyo idamangiwa pa pfefe.
 Mvula²⁷ yangu achisaya kubvera iye adzakha ninga munthu chilema nyakumanga nyumba yache pa m'chenga.
 idabvumba, madzi yadawera, napo chonzi chidamenya chichigumula nyumba, iyo ichigwa, ateye
 Ndipo bzitamala ibzi Yesu adamaliza kulewalewa mafala yomweya, thimu²⁸ ichidzongekelatu yensene."
 nakuti iye adapfunzisa iwo ninga m'bodzi wamphamvu zautongi, neye²⁹ lidadabwisika na mapfunzisi dwe yache,
 ninga anyakunemba wawo.

Nyang'anani ,Nyamapere²Pomwe Yesu adabwera kuchokera kuphiri, thimu la wanthu lidamutewera iye. ¹ adabwera kunaiye achimu godamira iye, achilewa, "Mbuya, penu muliku funa, munga kwanise kundilimbisa." Yesu adafuthula boko lache achimuphata iye , mkulewa, "Ine ndikufuna. limba." Pomwepo mapere yache³ Yesu adalewa kuna iye, "Nyang'ana iwepo nampodi kulewa kuna munthu aliyense. Ndoko njira⁴yadamala pa iye. yako, ukabzionesere wekha kuna wa nsembe, ukapereke chakupereka ninga Mose adatongera, ninga umboni achilewa,⁶Pomwe iye akhapita m'Kapelenawo, kentuliyo adabwera kuna iye, mkumukumbila iye ⁵kuna iwo." Tsono Yesu adalewa⁷"Mbuya, nyabasa wangu aligone kumuyi akudwala manthenthe wabonera kwenekwene." Kentuliyo adatawira achilewa, "Mbuya, Ndikuthemera lini kuti mupite⁸kuna iye, "Nibwera nidzambulimbisa iye." Poti inembo ndine munthu⁹pa nsodzi ya nyumba yangu. Mukando kulewa mafala nyabasa wangu anilimba. wakutetekera ulamuliro, ndili nawo achikunda ambandibvera. Ndikalewa kuna m'bodzi, 'Ndoko,' iye Pomwe¹⁰ambayenda, kuna winango, 'Bwera,' iye ambabwera, kuna nyabasa wangu, 'Chita ibzi,' iye achichita." Yesu adabwa ibzi, adadabwa achilewa kuna wale omwe akhamutewera iye, "Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, Ine ndikukuuzani imwe, azinji adzabwera¹¹ndiliba kuona m'bodzi wachikhulupiliro ninga ichi mu Isarayeli. kuchokera kumachibese na kumaulo, iwo adzabwera adzakhala pa meza pabodzi na Abulahamu, Isaki, na Tsono wana waufumu adzataiwa kunja kwa¹²Yakobo, muufumu bwa kudzaulo.komweko kudzakhala Yesu adalewa na kentuliyo, "Ndoko! Nam'mene iwe¹³ m'dima,komweko kudzakhala kulila na kukuta mano." Pomwe Yesu¹⁴wakhulupira, ibzo bzinkachitika kuna iwe." Na nyabasa ule adalimbisiwa nthawe yibodzi bodziyo. Yesu adaphata boko¹⁵ adafika kumuyi kwa Petulo, adaona amabzala wache wa Petulo aligone kudwala manungo. Pomwe¹⁶lache, napo manungo yachimalilatu pa iye. Pamwepo iye adalamuka achiyamba kumuphatira basa. maulo yadakwana, Adabwera nawo kuna Yesu wanthu azainji wakuphatiwa na bwiwanda.Iye adabulisa Na telepoyo bzidakwanisiwa bzomwe¹⁷bziwanda bzakuipa na mafala anyakudwala wense adalimbisiwa. Tsono pomwe Yesu¹⁸bzidalewidwa na Yesaya m'neneri, kuti, "Iye adatakulabzakutazila bzathu nthenda zathu." Tsono¹⁹adaona thimu lamuzulira iye, iye dawatonga kuti alamuke ayende ng'ambu inango ya nyanza ya Galileya. mlembi adabwera kuna iye achilewa, "Mpfunzisi, Ine ni,baku tewerani imwe kulikwense komwe imwe Yesu adalewa na iye, "Mphumphi zina mphako zawo, na mbalame za m'dzaulo zina bzitsa bzawo,²⁰muniyenda." Wakupfunzira winango adalewa kuna iye, "Mbuya,²¹soma Mwana wa Munthu alibe pakutsimira msolo wache." Tsono Yesu adalewa kuna iye, "Nditewere ine, aleke wakufa ayikhane²²ndibvumeni ndiyambe kayikha babangu." Pomwe Yesu adapita m'mwadiya, anyakupfunzira wache adamutewera iye momo. ²³wakufa okhaokha." Nyang'anani, chonzi chikulu chida nyanduka pa nyanza, tsono mwadiya udatchingiwa na mabimbi. Tsono Yesu²⁴ Wakupfunza adayenda kuna iye achikam'musa, achilewa, "Ttipulumuseni ife, Mbuya; tili²⁵akhagona. Yesu adalewa na iwo, "Thangwe lanyi mukuchita mantha, ndimwe wa chikhulupiliro chakuchepa?"²⁶kutayika!" Tsono kunja kudakhala zii. Wanthu wale adadabwitsika²⁷Tsono iye adamuka achitsimula chonzi na nyanza. Pomwe Yesu²⁸achilewa, "Ni munthu wa mtundu wanyi umweyu, mphepo na nyanza kubodzi kumubvera iye?" adabwera ng'ambu inango ya dziko la Gadala, wanthu awiri omwe adaphatiwa na bziwanda adagumana naye iye. Iwo akhabula m'thenje ali kukalipa kwenekwene, nakuti pakhalibe munthu akhadzera njira yomweyo. Nyang'anani, adakuwa achilewa, "Tinamwe chiyani naimwe, Mwana wa Mulungu? Mwabwera kuno kudzati ife²⁹ Patsoglo pawo pakhana gunyenye la nkhumba zizinji zomwe zikhadya, neye patali³⁰ nthawe ikanati kukwana?" Bziwanda bzile bzidakumbira Yesu mkulewa, " Penu mumtibilisa ife, mutiyendese kuna gunyenye³¹letu na iwo. Yesu adalewa kwa iwo, "Ndokoni!" Bwiwanda bzile bzidabula bzichiyenda mwa nkhumba;³²la nkhumba kule. nyang'anani, gunyenye lense la nkhumba zile zidabuluka m'phili zichikamila m'nyanza izo zichifera m'madzi. Iwo omwe akhadyesera nkhumba zire ada thamanga achiyenda mum'mzinda kukalewa bzense, bzokha³³ Nyang'anani, wense wamu³⁴bzokhabzo bzomwe bzidachitika na wanthu wa wakuphatiwa na bziwanda wale. mzinda adabwera kudzagumana na Yesu. Pomwe adamuona iye, iwo adamukumbila iye kuti achoke mbali yawoyo.

Onani, adabweresa kuna iye mwamuna²Yesu adapita mmwadiya, nkuyambuka, achipita mu mzinda wache. ¹ wakupunduka atamugonesha pa makha ya mphasa. Nakuona chikhulupiriro chawo, Yesu adati kuna Onani, anembi winango³nyakupundukayo, " Mwana iwe, limba mtima. Bzakuipa bzako bzalekereriwa." Yesu adabvima bzakukumbuka bzao achiti,⁴adasewera okha okha, "Munthu umweyu akuchita makiriyado." Nakuti kodi chapafupi mchiyani, kulewa, 'Bzakuipa'⁵'Sabwanyani munkukumbuka bzakuipa mmitima mwanu? Soma ndicho mudziwe mchakuti Mwana wa Munthu ana⁶bzako bzalekereriwa,' ayayi kulewa, 'Muka ufambe?' mphamvu padziko lapansi pano yakulekerera bzakuipa,... " adati kuna nyakupunduka ule , "Muka, takula Pomwe thimu la⁸Apo munthu ule adanyamuka achiyenda kumui kwache. ⁷mphasa yako, uyende kumui kwako." wanthu lidaona bzobzi, lidachita mantha lichitenda Mulungu, omwe adapereka mphamvu imwei kuna wanthu. Pomwe Yesu adapitirira kucoka pamwepo, adaona munthu dzina lache Mateu atakhala pa kanyumba ka munthu⁹ Pomwe yesu adakhala¹⁰nyakukhamesa mitsonkho. Adati kuna iye, "Nditewere ine." Adamuka achimutewera iye. pansu kudya mnyumba, onani, wakukhamesa mitsonkho na anyakuphonya azinji adabwerambo nkumbadzadya Pomwe Afarisi adaona bzobzi, adati kuna wakupfunzira wache, "Sabwanyani¹¹na Yesu na anyakupfunzira wache. Pomwe Yesu adabva bzobzi, ¹²mpfunzisi wanuyu ankudya na anyakukhamesa mitsonkho na anyakuphonya?" Ndokoni mukapfunzire¹³adati, "Wanthu wakulimba ambafuna lini nyabezi, soma okhawo ndiwo ankutsautsika. bzobzi kuti bzinkulewanyani: 'Nimbafuna chifundo sikuti nsembe.' Thangwe ndiribe kubwera kudzachemera Tsapano wakupfunzira wa Yohani adabwera kuna iye achiti, ¹⁴wakulungama kuti alape, soma wakuphonya." Yesu¹⁵"Thangwelanyi ife na Afarisi timbasala kudya nthawe zizinji, soma wakupfunzira wanu ambasala lini?" adati kuna iwo, " Wanthu wa pa ma loozo angalire pomwe mulooli akadali popo na iwo? Soma nsiku zinkubwera Palibe ambasonerera chigamba chipisa¹⁶ndizo mulooliyo amdzatengiwa kuna iwo, apo tsapano amdzasala kudya. pa chakubvala chakusakala,thangwe chigambacho chimdzalekera ku cakubvala chakalecho ,apo kung'ambika Neye wanthu ambatsanulira lini vinyo wakusasa mu mitsuko ipsa. Achitenepo,¹⁷kukulu kumdzachitika. mitsukoyo imdzaphoka, vinyo wense achitaika, apo mitsukoyo ichipseka. Soma, ambaikha vinyo mupsa Pomwe Yesu ali mkati kusewera bzobzi kuna iwo, onani, mkulu¹⁸mmitsuko ipsa, apo bwensene bzimdzakoyeka." winango waboma adabwera achidzagodama kuna iye, Achiti, "Mwanangu mkazi wasaika tsampanopali, soma Apo Yesu adalamukadi achimutewera, na wakupfunzira¹⁹bwerani mudzamubzatikembo manja, apo anilimba." Onani, mkazi winango ndiye akhatsautsika na matenda ya kuchoka mulopa ate magole khumi²⁰wache pabodzi. Thangwe adati²¹na mawiri adabwera nkuwenda mmuyo mwa Yesu achikhuya pa ponta pa chakubvala chace. Soma Yesu²²mumtima mwace, "Ndichitondo kukwanisa kukhuya bzakubvala bzache bzire, nilimbiratu." adachungunuka achimuona iye, achiti, Mkaziwe, limba mtima; chikhulupiriro chako chakulimbisa." Apo Pomwe Yesu adabwera mnyumba mwa munthu ule, adaona²³mkaziyo adalimbadi nthawe imweyo letu. Adati, "Ndoko uko, thangwe mwanayo alibe kusaika, soma²⁴wakuimba bzitolilo na thimu lawanthu wakulila, Pomwe thimu lire lidabulisiwa panja,²⁵watondo kugona." Soma wanthu adamuseka mwakumunyongodola. Nkhani imwei idabveka kudziko²⁶adapita momo achimuphata boko lache, apo mtsikanayo adalamuka. Pomwe Yesu adapitirira kuchoka popo, azimola awiri adamutewera. Akhakuwa kumbati,²⁸kwenseneko. Pomwe Yesu adapita mnyumbamo, azimola wale adabwera kuna²⁷"Tichitirenimbo chifundo, Mwana wa Davide!" Kinangoka²⁹iye. Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mukukhulupirira kuti ningachite bzobzi?" Adati kuna iye, "Inde, Mbuya." apo maso³⁰Yesu adaphata maso yawo achiti, "Lekani bzichitike kuna imwe malingana na chikhulupiriro chanu," yawo yadapenya. Tsapano yesu adawatsinda bzachadidi bzire achiti, "Chitani bzakuti munthu wina nampodi Pomwe³²Soma amuna awiriwo adayenda achimbasimba bzobzi kuna aliyense kwenseneko. ³¹adziwe bzobzi," amuna awiriwo akhayenda, onani, bewewe wakuphatiwa pomwe na chiwanda adamubweresa kuna Yesu. Pomwe chiwandacho chidabulisiwa, beweweyo adasewera. Wanthu azinji popo adadabwa achiti, "Ibzi³³ Soma Afarisi popo akhalewa kuti, "Akuchosa bziwandabzi, na³⁴bzikanati kuoneka kale muno mu Israeli!" Yesu adamala kuzunga mmizinda na mmiyi yensene. Adapitiriza kupfunzisa³⁵mphamvu ya mkulu wa bziwanda." mma sunagoge yao,kulalika mafala ya ufumu na kulimbisa matenda ya mitundu yense na madwale mazinji. Pomwe adaona thimu lawanthu, adachita nawo nsisi, thangwe akhadabonera achifika pa kuphwhiriziwa . Akhali³⁶ Adati kuna wakupfunzira wache, "Bzakukolola bzawandisa, soma anyabasa³⁷ninga mabira ya kusaya nyakabusa. Mthangwe lache kamkulumize pempherani kuna Mbuya wa bzakukololayo, pala kuti atumize anyabasa³⁸achepa. muna bzakukololamo."

Yesu adachemera wakupfunzira wache wensene khumi na awiri wale achiwapa mphamvu pa bziwanda,¹ Tsapano madzina ya²kubzibulisa, na kulimbisa matenda ya mtundu uliwense na kudwala kwamoda wense. wakupfunzira wale yakhalo aya. Wakutoma, Simoni (ndiye akhamuti pomwe Petulo), na Andreya mano wache, Filipi, na Batumeyo; Yakobo mwana wa Afiyasi, na³Yakobo mwana wa Zabedayo, Na Yohani mano wache, Awa ndiwo khumi na awiri ndiwo Yesu⁵Simoni Mkanani, na Yudas Isikariyoti, wakudzampereka Yesu.⁴Tadeyo; adawatumiza. Adawapanganiza kuti, "Nampodi kuyenda kulikwense ndiko kumbakhala wa chikunja, apo apo⁷So ndokoni kuna mabira yakutayika ya ku Isarayeri; ⁶nampodi pomwe kukapita mu mzinda wa a Samariya. Kalimbiseni atenda, kalamuseni wakusaika,⁸pakuyenda, kalaliken kuti, 'Ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli pafupi.' Nampodi kutakula⁹kalimbiseni wa mapere, apo pomwe kabuliseni bziwanda. Mwatambira fovo, kapeni fovo. Nampodi kutakula chola cha pa ulendo pa ulendo bwanu, ayayi¹⁰oro, siliva, ayayi kopa mu mchuno mwanu. Mzinda ayayi¹¹nsapato inango, ayayi shango, ayayi mpsimbo, thangwe nyabasa ambathemera na chakudya chace. muyi uliwense munkapitayo, kaoneni wakuthemera mbani mwemo, apo kakhaleni momo ate kudzabula. Penu nyumbayo njakuthemera, mtendere wanu ukakhale pa iyo. Soma¹³Pakupita mnyumbamo, ipaseni moni. ¹²Kuna iwo ndiwo ankakutambirani lini ayayi¹⁴penu njakuthemera lini, mtendere wanu ukabwerere kuna imwe. kukubverani mafala yanu, pakubula mnyumba yoyo ayayi mzinda umweyo, kakunkhumuleni pfumbi lanu ku Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, zjai bzimdzapusa kudzalekerera chakuipa kuna Sodomu na¹⁵nzayo zanu. "Nyang'anani, ndikukutumani ninga mabira¹⁶Gomorra pa nsiku ya kumaliza kusiyana na mzinda umweyo. pakati pa mphumphi, na tenepo khalani wa kuchenjera ninga nyoka na wakusaya kuphonya ninga nkhangaiwa. Khalani tcheru na wanthu! Amdzakutengerani ku mbuto za kutongera milandu, apo achidzakutchangani mma¹⁷Kinangoka amdzakupfuirani kuna atongi na mafumu thangwera ine, pakukhala umboni¹⁸sunagogue mwao. Angadzakuperekani, lekani kudzakhala na thupo kuti mumdzasewera tani,thangwe¹⁹kuna iwo na wakunja. Thangwe ndimwepo lini omwe²⁰bzomwe mudzalewelewe mumdzapasiwa letu nthawe imweyo. Mano na mano²¹mumdzakalewalewa, soma ni Mzimu wa Babanu ndiwo umdzasewera mwa imwepo. kumdzakhala kuperekana kukaphiwa, na baba kuna mwanace. Wana amdzapandukira abereki wao Mumdzazondiwa na aliyense thangwera dzina langu. Soma ndiye amdzapirira ate kumamalizi, ²²achiwaphesa. Angadzakubonerani mu mzinda, dzathawireni ku mzinda winango, nakuti chadidi²³umweyo amdzapululumuka. ndikulewa kuna imwe, mungadamaliza lini kufamba mu mzinda wa Isaraeri Mwana wa Munthu akanati So bzingakwanisike kuti²⁵Wakupfunzira amposa lini mpfunzisi wace, ayayi nyabasa kuposa mbuyace. ²⁴kubwera. nyakupfunzira akhale ninga mpfunzisi wace, na nyabasa ninga mbuyace. Ningati mbuya wa pa muyi pawo akumuchemera kuti Berezebule, kuna tani kuipa kwa madzina ndiyo amdzachemera wanthu wa pa muyi pace! Mthangwe lace nampodi kuwagopa, nakuti palibe chinthu cakubisala ndico cimdazimbuka lini, na cinthu ca²⁶Ndico ninkuuzani mu mdima, mukacilewe pa decha, na comwe²⁷kumpsinkhika ndico cimdazadziwika lini. Nampodi kugopa wale²⁸mumchibva nung'u nung'u mmakutu mwanu, mukachikuwe pa nsodzi pa nyumba. ndiwo ankwanisa kupha thupi lokha soma nkutazira kupha kubodzi na mzimu, so gopani ule ndiye amkwanisa Nserenga ziwiri zimbagulisiwa lini kakobiri ka mkitikiti? Pamene²⁹kudzonga thupi na mzimu kubodzi ku jahena. Soma neye tsisi la munsolo³⁰palibe neye nserenga ibodzi ndiyo ingambuthe pansi Babanu seye nkuidziwa. Nampodi kugopa. Ndimwe wakufunikira maninge kusiyana³¹mwanu lokha ambalidziwa basi kuwanda kwace. Mthangweracembo aliyense ndiye amdzanditambira padeca pana wanthu, ³²na nserenga zizinjizo. Soma ndiye am'dilamba pana wanthu, ³³nimdzamutambirambo pa maso pa Babangu ndiye ali kudzaulu. Nampodi kukumbuka kuti ndidabwera³⁴nimdzamulambambo pamaso pa Babangu ndiye ali ku dzaulu. Thangwe ndidabwera kudzasianisa mwana mamuna³⁵kudzathusa mtendere pa dziko la pansi, soma lupanga. Anyakumuwenga munthu³⁶na babace, na mwana mkazi na mamace, na muloola na mabzala wace wa chikazi. Iye wakukonda babace ayayi mamace kuposa ine umweyo akuthemera³⁷amdzakhala wa pa muyi pache chaiwo. Iye omwe³⁸lini ine; iye wakukonda mwanace wachimuna ayayi wachikazi kuposa ine ankuthemera lini ine. Iye wakupsaga moyo wache³⁹amtakula lini mtanda wace nkunditewera akuthemera lini ine umweyo. Iye wakutambira iwe⁴⁰amdzautaya. Soma iye wakutaya moyo wache thangwera dzina langu amdzaugumana. Iye wakutambira mneneri mudzina⁴¹watambira ine, apo iye wakutambira ine watambira iye ndiye adandituma. la mneneri amdzatambira mpfupo ya mneneri, apo iye wakutambira munthu wakulungama mu dzina la munthu Aliyense wakupereka kuna ang'ono⁴²wakulungama amdzatambirambo mpfupo ya munthu wa kulungama. ang'ono awa neye mkombo wa madzi yakujejera okha mu dzina la mneneri, chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, bzingadzakwanisike lini kuluza mpfupo yace."

Bzidachtika kuti pomwe Yesu adamaliza kulangiza wakupfunza wache khimi na awili wale, adalamuka¹ Tsopano Yohani adabva mkawoko bzichito mkhilitu, iye² pomwepo kukapfunzisa na kulalika m'mizinda yawo. ndipo adalewa kuna iwo, "Kodi ndimwe mbodzi waomwe³ adatumiza mtumi kwa wakupfunza wache Yesu adawatawira achilewa kuna iwo, "Ndokoni mukafotokoze kwa⁴ mukubwera, pinango tidikilire winango?" Azimola ali kutambila kuona, anyakupunduka miyendo ali kufamba,⁵ Yohani bzomwe mwaona na kubva. wamapele ali kukonzewa, agonthi akuyamba pomwe kubva, wakufa ali kumusiwa achikhala pomwe na moyo, Wakudala ngule alibe kupitiwa thangwe la⁶ ndipo mafala ya Mulungu yakulikiwa kuna anyakusauka. Amuna wense wale adapita njira zawo, Yesu adayamba kulewa na thimu lile bza Yohani, "Kuchipululu'ine." Tsono mudayenda kunja mudakaona chiyani_ munthu⁸ mudayenda kaona chiyani_ mitete kutetemera na chonzi? wakubvala chakubvala chakufewa? Chadidi, iwo omwe ambabvala bzaku bvala bzakufewa ambakhala Tsono mudaona chiyani_ mneneri? Inde, ndikulewa na imwepo, ndipo kuposa mneneri. ⁹m'nyumba za mafumu. Uyu ndiye omwe kudanembiwa, 'Nyang'anani, ndikutumiza mthenga wangu maso panu, omwe amdzakonza¹⁰ Chadidi ndikulewa kwa imwe kukanati kuoneka kale m'mbodzi wakubaliwa na azimayi, mkulu¹¹ njira yanu.' kuposa Yohani M'batizi. Chensecho munthu nyafuniwa mu ufumu bwa kudzaulu nimkulumbo kuposa iye. Kuchokela nsiku za Yohani M'batizi ateye pano, ufumu bwa kudzaulu buku bonera na chiwawa, ndipo wanthu¹² Mwa aneneri wensene na wachilamulo wense adalewera kufikila Yohan; ¹³wa chiwawa ambabzitetengera nsimba. Iye omwe anamakutu yakufuna kubva,¹⁵ neye penu mukufuna kubvuma, iye ni Eliya omwe akubwera. ¹⁴ Ni chiyani chomwe ninga ndendemezere na m'badwo uno? Uli ngati wana wakusenzeka¹⁶ mulekeni iye abve. achilewa, "Tidasenzeka na fuluti pala imwe, tsono imwe mulibe kubzina. Tidalira,¹⁷ msika achimba chemerezana, Nakuti Yohani adabwera se kudya mkate neye kunwa badwa, ndipo iwo¹⁸ tsono imwe mulibe kubveka mkuwe.' Mwana wa Munthu wabwera akudya nakumwa tsono iwo akulewa, 'Nyang'anani,¹⁹ adalewa, 'Iye ana chiwanda; iye ngwadyera ndipo mchiledzelere, mwanzawo ni anyakukhamesa msonkho na anyakuphonya!' Tsono nzeru Kinangoko Yesu adayamba kutsimula mizinda yomwe adaichitira²⁰ imba dziwika na bzakuchitika bzache." "Tsoka kuna iwe, Cholazini! tsoka kuna iwe, Betania!²¹ bzakudabwisa bzache thangwe wanthu akhalibe kulapa. bzikadakhala kuti bzakudabwisa bzidachitika ku Tiro na Sido bzomwe bzida chitika imwebzi, akada lapa Tsono, ndikukuzani imwe kudzakhalala bzizinji bza kunesa ku²² kalekle akadabvala bzi guduli na kudzola dotha. Iwe, Kaperenawo, ukukumbuka kuti ndiwe²³ Tiro na Sido pa nsiku ya chiweruzo kusiyana na imwepo wakusankhika kudzaulu? ukukumbuka kuti udzakwiziwa ateye kudzaulu? Neye, udzabuluka kufika ateye kwa kufa. Thangwe bza mphamvu bzomwe bzida chitika na iwe bzingadakhala bzidachitika Sodomu, angadakhala wa Tsono ndikulewa kuna imwe nsiku yatonga mulandu wa Sodomu udzache pa na²⁴ kusungiwa ateye lero. Panthawe yomweyo Yesu adalewa, "Ndikukutendani imwe, Baba, Mbuya wakudzaulu na dziko la pansi,²⁵ iwe." thangwe imwe mudabisa bzinthubzi kuna wanthu wa nzeru na wakudziwa bwino, achi bziuzambo wana wao. Bzinthu bzense bzaperekiwa kuna ine kuchokera kwa Baba,²⁷ Inde, Baba, ichi chikhali chakudeka pamaso panu. ²⁶ palibe m'bodzi akudziwa Mwana kupambula Baba, napo palibe m'bodzi akudziwa Baba kupambula Mwana na Bwerani kuna ine, mwense waku bonera na²⁸ aliyense omwe Mwana wasankhula kuti adziwe chinsinsi chache. Bzitengereni goli lanu pa ine napo mupfunze kuchoka kuna ine, nakuti ndine²⁹ kuneta, nakuti nidzaku pumisani. Poti goli langu³⁰ waku bzichepsa naku pfatsa mtima, pomwe mudzaugumana mpumulo wa mzimu wanu. ndakusaya kunesa napo chilango changu nchakupepuka."

Pa nthawi imweyo Yesu adayenda nsiku ya Sabata pakati paminda ya tiligu. wakupfunzira wache akhana njala¹ Soma pomwe Afarisi adawona bzobzire, adamuuya Yesu, "Onani,²apo adayamba kutsudubula ngalale achidya. Soma Yesu adalewa³wakupfunzira wanu akuchita bzomwe mpsakutayana na mtemo kuchita nsiku ya Sabata." kuna iwo , " Kodi mulibe kulewenga bzomwe Davide adachita pomwe akhana njala, na amuna omwe akhanao? Adayenda mu nyumba ya Mulungu apo adadya mikate ya chioneso, yomwe ikhali yakuletsiwa kuna iye kudya⁴ Kodi⁵ayayi pomwe omwe akhanawo, soma pa mtemo wace akhabvumiziwa kudya akhali wansembe okha basi. imwe mulibe kulewenga mtemo wa utongi omwe unkuti pa Sabata wansembe mtchalitchi ambaipisa nsiku ya Soma nilewa kuna imwe kuti m'bodzi nyakuposa kachisiyo ali pampano.⁶Sabata soma ambakhala se pikado? Mucikhala mukhadziwa kuti bzobzi bzikulewa chani, 'Ine nimfuna chifundo se kuti nsembe neye , ' imwepo⁸ Apo yesu⁹Nakuti Mwana wa Munthu ni Mbuya wa Sabata,⁷"mungadatsimula lini anyakusaya kuphonya. Onani, pakhana munthu omwe akhana boko la ku¹⁰adachoka pamwepo , achikapita mu sunagogue mwao. mpsimpsinika. Afarisi adabvunza yesu, achiti , "Mpalamulo lace kulimbisa nsiku ya Sabata?" pala kuti amulewe Yesu adalewa kuna iwo , "Munthu mbani kuna imwe ,omwe , achikhala naye bira¹¹iye kuti ngwakuphonya. Tsono kupita kwanyi¹²m'bodzi , apo achigwera mdindi nsiku ya Sabata, angaleke kumuphata achimucosa kuna? Apo Yesu adalewa¹³kwa nsimba, komwe , kuna bila! Natenepoyo mpalamulo lace kucita bwabwino pa Sabata." Soma¹⁴kuna munthuyo, " Futhula boko lako " Iye adalifuthula, napo lidabwerera mwache, ninga linango lire. Yesu,¹⁵Afarisi adabula achikhala gwere kumpangana iye. Iwo akhanyang'ana mule mwakuti am'phere iye. Iye¹⁶pakubvimira bzobzi, adachoka pompale. Wanthu azinji adamutewera iye, achiwalimbisa wensene. kuti bzikwanirisiwe, ndibzo bziidalewiwa na Yesaya¹⁷adawatsinda iwo kuti nampodi winango adziwe bza iye, "Nyang'anani, kapolo wangu omwe ndidamusankhula; nyakukondewayo, mwa iye mzimu wangu¹⁸mneneri, kuti, unidekedwa naye. Nimdzaikha Mzimu wangu pana iye, apo iye amdzalalikira chilungamo kuna Wachikunja. Iye²⁰Amdzalimbana lini ayayi neye kukuwa; pinango m'bodzi yekhambo kumubva mafala yace mmakwalala. ¹⁹ neye mtete wakupseka amdzaukhobola lini neye kuthimisa chikoloboyi cha ku fukutira mpakana atatsogolera Pamwepo²²apo mudzina lache Wachikunja amdzakhala na chikhulupiriro. "²¹chilungamo ku chipambano, adabwera naye kuna yesu munthu zimola akhali pomwe bewewe akhana pomwe bziwanda. Iye adamulimbisa, Apo thimu lense la wanthu lidadabwa lichilewa, " Kodi munthu²³ate achiyamba kusewera achiona pomwe. Soma Afarisi pakubva bzakudabwisa ibzi adati. "Munthu²⁴umweyu angakhale mwana wa Davide ule na?" Soma Yesu²⁵umweyu ambachosa lini bziwanda soma ni mphamvu ya Bezezebule, mkulu wa bziwanda." adabvimira bzakukumbuka bzawo, achiti kuna iwo, "Ufumu bulibwense bwakugawanika bumdzachedwa lini Penu Satana ambachosa Satana, iye ndiye kuti²⁶kupasuka, namzinda ayai muyi wakugawanika umdzafudzika. Apo penu ine nimbachosa bziwanda na²⁷wagawanika kale yekha. Ndiye kuti ufumu bobo bumdzakhala tani? mphamvu ya Berezebule, tsono wana wanu ambachosa na mphamvu yayani? Na thangwe ili amdzakhala Soma penu nimbachosa bziwanda na Mzimu wa Mulungu, ndiye kuti ufumu bwa Mulungu²⁸wakutonga imwe. Bzingakwanisike tani munthu kukapita mnyumba mwa munthu wa mphamvu²⁹bwafika kuna imwe. kukamubera bzinthu bzensene se kutoma kukamupima? Salipo iye nkudzabwera bwino kudzaba bzinthubzo Iye omwe analini ine ni muwengi wangu apo pomwe ndiye ambatsonkhana lini pabodzi na ine³⁰mnyumba mule. Mthangwe lace ndikulewa kuna imwe, bzakuphonya na makiriyado yensene³¹ambabalalikana. Iye³²bzimdzalekeleriwa kuna imwe soma wakuchitira makiriyado Mzimu wakuchena amdzalekereriwa lini. wakusewera makiriyado yaliyense kuna Mwana wa Munthu amdzalekeleriwa chakuipa cace. Soma iye wakuchitira makiriyado Mzimu Wakuchena amdzalekereriwa lini chakuipa chache, neye mudziko lapansi lero Chitani bzakuti muti udeke bzibalo bzache pomwe bzideke , chitani kuti muti uyipe bzibalo³³lino neye mtsogolo. Imwe wana wa nyoka , nakuti³⁴bzache bwiye pomwe, thangwe muti umbadziwika na bzakubala bzache. ndimwe wakuphonya, mungalewe tani bzinthu bzabwino? Thangwe mulomo umbasewera bzomwe bbadzala Munthu wabwino wakuchokera mu vida ya mtima wache wabwino ambachosambo bzabwino, napo³⁵mumtima. Ndikukuuzani kuti³⁶munthu wakuipa wa kuchokera mu vida yakuipa ya mtima wache ambachosambo bzakuipa. Thangwe³⁷pa nsiku ya ku dzatongewa wanthu amdzatawira mulandu wa fala lirilense ndilo adalewalewa. Tsapano anembi na³⁸mumzayezeriwa wakulungama na mafala napo mumdzagaziwa na mafala yanu pomwe." Soma Yesu³⁹Afarisi winango adamutawira Yesu achiti, " Mpfunzisi , tikufuna bzizindikiro kuchokera kuna imwe." adawatawira achiti, "M'bwado wa wanthu wakuipa na wa chigololo umbafuna bzizindikiro. Soma palibe Pakuti Yona adakhala mmimba mwa⁴⁰chizindikiro ndicho chimdzaperekiwa kupambula cha mneneri Yona. chinsomba chikulu nsiku zitatu na usiku pomwe butatu, ndendende pomwe na Mwana wa Munthu amdzamala Tsapano amuna wa ku Nineveh amdzaima pa⁴¹nsiku zitatu na usiku butatu pomwe pa mtima wa dziko lapansi.

chitongero pabodzi na wanthu wa mbadwo uno apo amdzautsimula. Thangwe adalapa na ulaliki bwa Yona, napo Mfumukazi ya ku m'wera imdzalamuka pa nsiku ya chitongero na⁴²onani, winango mkulu kuposa Yona ali pano. wanthu wa mbwado uno napo imdzagaza bzobzi. Imdzabwera kuchokera kumalekezero ya dziko lapansi Pomwe mzimu⁴³kudzabva nzeru za Sololmoni, apo onani winango mkulu wakuposa Solomoni ali pampano. wakuipa wachoka mwa munthu umbapitirira mbuto zakusaya madzi kukanyang'ana mbuto kuti ukapume soma Apo umbati, 'Zjai nim'bwerera ku nyumba yangu ndiko ndidachokera,' Ungabwerera,⁴⁴umbaisaya. Ndiye umbabwerera⁴⁵umbakagumana nyumbayo idapsaira bwino apo iri mu mchikonzero chabwino. kukatengana na inzache minomwe yakuipa kuposa iwo, apo imbakabwera kudzakhala pomwe mwa munthu ule. Tsapano khalidwe lakumaliza la munthu ule limbadzalemweratu kunyanya kuposa pakutoma pale. Pomwe Yesu akhali mkati kulewalewa kuna mathimu ya⁴⁶Bzimdzaterepoyombo na mbadwo wakuipa uno." Winango adati⁴⁷wanthu yale, onani, mayi wache na abale wache adaima panja, kufuna kuti alewelewe naye. Soma Yesu⁴⁸kuna iye, " Nyang'anani , mai wanu na abale wanu aima panjapa, akufuna kusewera namwe." Kinangoka adafuthula⁴⁹adamutawira achiti kuna adamuuzayo, "Mayi wangu mbani na abale wangu mbani?" Thangwe munthu⁵⁰boko lache kuna anyakupfunzira wache achiti, "Onani, mayi wangu na abale wangu mbawa! aliyense omwe ambachita bzakufuna bza Baba wangu ndiye ali kudzaulu, umweyo ndiye mano wangu, mfumakazi, na mayi wangu."

Thimu lizinji kwene²Pa nsiku imweyo Yesu adayenda kunja kwa nyumba achikakhala m'gombe mwa nyanza. ¹ kwene la wanthu lidagwezekana kumuzungulila iye, apo adapita m'wadiya achikhala mwemo apo thimu lensene Ndiye Yesu adawauza bzinthu bzizinji mbwifanizo. Adati, "Onani, mulimi³lire lidakhala pansu m'gombe mule. Pomwe akhafesa, mbewu zinango zidagwera m'bali mwa njira, apo mbalame⁴adayenda kukafesa mbeu, Zinango zidagwera pa minyala, pomwe pakhalibe mataka mazinji. Kamfulumize⁵zidabwerra kudzazijonkhona. Soma ndipo dzuwa lidachoka, zidabvuka thangwe zikhaliwe mizi, ⁶zidamera thangwe pakhalibe mataka mazinji. Njere⁸Njere zinango zidagwera pa uzuzu bwa minga. Mingazo zidakula zichikoloweka mbeu zire. ⁷apo zidafota. zinango zidagwera pa mataka ya ndovolo zichibala bzipatso, zinango njere dzana libodzi kupitirira, zinango Wakupfunzira adabwera kuna Yesu¹⁰Iye ndiye ana makutu abve." ⁹makumi matanthatu, zinango makumi matatu. Yesu adawatawira kuti, "Mwapasiwa¹¹achiti, "Sabwanyu mumbasewera kuna thimu lawanhu mbzifanizo?" mwai wa kubvesesa bzakubisika bza bzakudabwisa bza ufumu bwa kudzaulu, soma kuna iwo alibe kupasiwa. Nakuti ule ndiye anabzo amdzapaswiwa bzizinji, achidzakhala nabzo mtaye mtaye, Somandiye alibe, neye ndibzo¹² Nithangwe lace nimbaseswerra mwakuphiphirisa kuna iwo : Pala kuti neye¹³anabzobzo bzimdzatengiwa kuna iye. Kuna iwo kubvimira kwa Yesaya¹⁴akuona, nampodi aone; napo neye akubva, nampodi abve, ayayi kubvesesa. kwakwanisiwa, kule ndiko kumbati, 'Pakutetekera, mumdzabva,soma mumdzabvesesa lini; kuona, mumdzauza, Thangwe mtima wa wanthu awa wasanduka wakufa, na makutu yambabva¹⁵soma mumdzadziwa lini. mwakubonerera, aphophoma maso yao, Pala kuti angaone na maso yao, achibva na makutu yao,napo Soma yakudala maso¹⁶achibvesesa na mitima yao nkutembenuka pomwe, nakuti ningawalimbise.'" Inde chadidi nilewa kuna imwe kuti aneneri¹⁷yanu,thangwe yambaona; na makutu yanu thangwe, yambabva. azinji na wanthu wakulungama adakhumba kuona bzinthu bzomwe mukuonabzi, apo alibe kubziona. Tetekerani tsono chifanizo cha mulimi¹⁸Adakhumba kubva bzinthu ndibzo mukubwabzi apo alibe kubzibva. Pomwe wina anibva mafala ya ufumu soma neye kuyabvesesa, wakuipayo¹⁹ndiye adakafesa njere zace. ambabwera kudzapsokonyola chomwe cha fesewa mumtima mwace. Iyi ni njere ndiyo idagwera m'phepete mwa Yomwe idafesiwa pathantwe ire ni munthu ndiye ambabva mafala apo nthawe ya kuchepa²⁰mseu. chensecho yalibe mizi muna iye apo ambapirira mka nthawe kakuchepa.²¹ambayatambira mwa kudekedwa, Ndiyo idafesiwa pa ,minga ,uyu²²Masada ayayi mzunzo ungabwera thangwera mafalayo, kamkulumize ambagwa. ni munthu ndiye ambabva mafala, soma bzakuchitika bza m'dziko lapansi na chinyengo cha vida chidathawisa Njere ndiyo idagwera pa mataka ya ndovolo, uyu ni munthu ndiye²³mafala yache, opo ambabala lini bzipatso. ambabva mafala achiyaphatisa basa. Ambabala bzipatso bzichikololewa, apo chigoba chibodzi chichichosa njere makumi khumi, chigoba chinango makumi matanthatu,apo chigoba chinango kukwana makumi matatu kuposa Yesu adawauza pomwe chakuyezezera chinango. Adati, "Ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli ninga²⁴zomwe adabzala zire." Soma pomwe wanthu adagona, nyakumuwenga adabwera²⁵munthu ndiye wabzala mbeu mmunda ,mwache. Pomwe misonjo idamera nkukula²⁶achiwazambo upsa bwa nyamsongole mmapando mwa tirigumo achiyenda. Anyabasa wa mwenekachiro munda adabwera achiti kuna iye,²⁷nkubala bzipatso, upsa bule budaonekerambo. 'Mbuya, mulibe kubzala mbeu zabwino mmunda mwanu mule? Bzachita tani tsapano kuoneka nyamsongole?' Adati kuna iwo, "Mnyakundiwenga wachita bzimwebzoyo." "Anyabasa wale adati kuna iye, 'Tsono mumfuna²⁸ "Mwenekachiro munda adati, 'Nada. Thangwe pakukazula nyamsongoleyo, mungakazule²⁹tiyende tikabuzule?' Bwilekeni bzikulire pabodzi mpakana pa kudzakolola.Pa kudzakololapo nimdzauza³⁰kubodzi na tiriguyo. anyakukulolawo, "Chakutoma zulani upsa bwensene mubumange mphuthu mukatenthe, soma tiriguyo Kinangoka Yesu adawauza pomwe chifaniziro chinango. Adati,³²konkhobzani muikhe mgwangwa mwangu." "" "Ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli ninga kanjere ka muti wa mpiru komwe munthu adakatenga nkukafesa, mmunda Njere imweyi njing'ono maninge kuposa njere zensene. Soma ingakula, imbaposa mbeu za mmunda.³¹mwace. Yesu³³Imbasanduka muti, kuti ate mbalame za mdzaulu zimbabwera kudzamanga bzitsa mmitawi yache." adawauza pomwe chifaniziro chinango. "Ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli ninga chakufufumisa mkate chomwe mkazi Bwensebzi yesu³⁴adatenga achisanganiza na magaba matatu ya ufa bwa tirigu ate bzakumunyabzo bzidafufuma," Uku kukhali pala³⁵akhabziphiphirisa mu bza kuyezezera; apo akhalewalewa lini kuna iwo se bza kuyezezera. kuti bzire bzomwe adalewa aneneri bzikwanirisiwe, pomwe adati, "Nimdzafungula pakamwa pangu mu Kinangoka Yesu adachoka pa³⁸bzakuyezezera. Nimdzalewa bzinthu ndibzo bzikhadafuchirika pansu pa dziko." thimu la wanthu pale achikapita mnyumba.Wakupfunzira wache adabwera kuna iye achiti, "Tifokotozereni Yesu adatawira achiti, "Iye omwe akhabzala njere³⁷bwino chifanizo cha uswa bwa nyamsongole mmunda." Mundayo ni dziko lapansi; apo njere zabwinozo,awa ni wana wa mu ufumu.³⁶zabwino ule ni Mwana wa Munthu. Apo nyakundiwenga adakawazayo ni satana.Kukololako ni chimaliziro cha dzik,apo³⁹Uswabo ni wana wa satana.

Mthangwe lache, uswa bule budagwezekiwa achibugasa moto, mtenepoyo letu ndimo⁴⁰ anyakututawo ni anjero.

Mwana wa munthu amdzatura anjero wache, apo iwo⁴¹ bzimdzachitikira pa nsiku ya chimaliziro. amdzagwezeka pabodzi bzinthu bzenze mu ufumu bwace bzenze bzakuipa bzakuyambisa machimo na wense Kinangoka⁴³ Amdzawathusa mu ng'anjo ya moto, ndiko amdzalira achikukuta mano. ⁴²wakusaya kuweruzika. Ufumu⁴⁴ wanthu wakulungama amdzatoya ninga dzuwa mu ufumu bwa Babawo. Iye omwe ana makutu, abve. bwa kudzaulu buli ninga vida yakubisika mmunda. Munthu adaigumana achiibisa. Mwakudekedwa achiyenda Pomwe, ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli ninga munthu⁴⁵ kukagulisa bzensene ndibzo akhanabzo, nkukagula mundayo.

Pomwe adaigumana ngalale ibodzi ya kuumira maningeyo, ⁴⁶wa malonda wakunyang'ana ngalale yakuumira.

Pomwe ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli ninga khoka⁴⁷ adaenda kukagulisa bzensene ndibzo akhanabzo nkukaigula.

Pomwe litadzala, akhombwe wale⁴⁸ ndilo lidathusiwa mnyanza, lichikusa mtundu wensene wa nsomba. adalinula khoka lawo kunja kwa gombe. Apo adakhala pansi achigwezeka zabwino kuziikha mu bzombo, soma

Bzimdzatenepoyombo pa nsiku ya kumaliza. Anjero amdzabwera kudzakhetha wakuipa⁴⁹ zakuipa achizitaya.

Kodi⁵¹ Amdzawathusa mu ng'anjo ya moto ndiko amdzalira achibubuda mano. ⁵⁰pakati pa wakulungama.

Apo Yesu adati kuna iwo, "⁵²mwabvesesa bzinthu bzenzebzi?" Wakupfunzira wace adati kuna iye, "Inde."

Mthangwe lache mnembi aliyense ndiye wasanduka mneneri ku ufumu bwa kudzaulu ali ninga munthu Ndiye idafika nthawe yakuti⁵³ mwenekachiro nyumba, omwe ankucosa bzakale achiikha bzipsa mu thungwa lace.

Kinangoka Yesu adapita mdziko la kwao achipfunzisa⁵⁴ Yesu atamaliza bzifanizo bzire, adacoka pa mbutopo.

wanhu mu sunagoge mwao. Mapeto yache wanhu wensene adadabwa achiti, "Munthu umweyu nzeru zosi Ngumweyu lini mwana wa mpala matabwa⁵⁵ ambazitenga kuponi na msumba za kuchitira bza kudabwisabzi?

ule? Mayi wache uyu si Mariya? Ngumweyu lini m'bale wao wa wene Yakobo, Yosefe, Simoni na Yudasi? Iwo adaipidwa naye.⁵⁷ Mfumakazi zache zense si zosi tinazo pabodzizi? Bzinthu bzenzebzi adabzitenga kuponi?⁵⁶

Iye alibe kuchita⁵⁸ Soma Yesu adawauza kuti, "Mneneri ambalemekeziwa lini kwao ayayi ku banja lace chailo."

bzakudabwisa bzizinji thangwera kusaya kukhulupirira kwao.

Iye adalewa kuna anyabasa wache. "umweyu ni²Pa nthawe yomweyo, Herodi Mfumu adabva bza mbiri ya Yesu. ¹ Nakuti³Yohani m'batizi; iye wamuka kuna wakufa. Nithangwe lache mphamvu zikuphata basa mwa imweyu." Herodi akhada m'manga Yohani, adamuphata iye, achumukoya iye mu kadeya thangwe la Herodiya, mkazi wa Tsono Yohani adalewa kuna iye, "Bzakuthemera lini kuna iwe kuti engamutenge iye ninga⁴m'dzinza wache Filipi. Soma⁶Herodi akadamupha iye, soma iye adagopa wanthu, thangwe iwo akhamuyesa ninga m'neneri.⁵mkazako." pakufika nsiku yakubaliwa kwa Herodi, mwana wachikazi wa Herodiya adabvina pa mpikiti pawo achikomedwa Mwakulumbira, iye adamulonjeza achilumbilra kuti animpasa iye cilichense chomwe iye⁷naye Herodi. Pomwe iye adapanganiziwa na mayi wache, iye adalewa, "Mundipase ine popano, mpalato, msolo⁸angakumbire. "Mfumuyo idaphatiwa nsisi na kukumbira kwache, soma thangwe la kulumbira kwache⁹wa Yohani m'batizi. Iye¹⁰na thangwe la wanthu wense omwe akhanawo pa bzakudyapo, iye adalamula kui bzichitike tenepoyo. Kinangoko adaunyamula msolo wache m'palato¹¹adawatuma achikagwata msolo wa Yohani mkadeya. Kinangoko wakupfunza wache adabwera,¹²achimupasa tsikanayo iye adautenga achiupereka kuna mayi wache. achidzatenga mtembo wache achikaufuchila m'thenje. Bzitamala bzobzi, iwo adayenda achikamuuza yesu. Tsapano pomwe Yesu adabva bzobzi, iye adachoka kumweko mumwadiya achiyenda kumbuto yachipululu.¹³ Pomwe Yesu adabwera¹⁴Pomwe thimu lidabva bza ibzi, iwo adamutewera iye pakatali kuchokera mumzinda. Pomwe kunja¹⁵kuna iwo adaona thimu likulu. Iye adadzaliwa chifundo na iwo adawachiza nthenda zawo. kudadoka, anyakupfunza adabwera kuna iye achirewa, "Kuno mkumbuto yachipululu, nthawe yayenda kale. Soma Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "¹⁶Limwazeni thimuli, kuti ayende m'mamiyi kuti akague bzakudya bzawo." Iwo adalewa kuna iye, "Ife¹⁷Bzimfunikana lini kuti iwo ayende. Imwepo muni wapasa bzinthu kuti adye." Kinangoka¹⁹Yesu adalewa, "Ibwereseni kuna ine."¹⁸tinanayo pano ni mikate michanu na nsomba ziwiri basi." Yesu adalilamula thimulo kuti likakhale pansi pamauswa. Iye adatenga mikate michanu na nsomba ziwiri. Adanyang'ana kudzaulu, iye adanamata achibedula mikate achiyi pereka iyo kuna wapfunza, anyakupfunza Iwo wense adadya achikwana nayo. Kinangoko iwo adalokota bzakudya __bzomwe²⁰achiipereka kuthimu. Wense omwe adadya akhali ninga amuna bzulu bzichanu,²¹bzidasala madengu khumi na mawiri yakudzaza. Kankulumize iye adawauza wapfunza kuti akapite m'mwadiya atsogole ng'ambu²²kupambula akazi na wana. Pomwe iye adamaliza kulimwaza thimu lire, iye adayenda²³inango, pomwe iye akhauza thimu lire kuti liyende. Soma mwadiya akhali²⁴kukakwira m'phiri yekha kukapemphera. Pomwe kunja kudadoka, iye akhali yekha. Chaku²⁵patali pakati pa nyanza, akhazunzika na mafunde, thangwe mphepo ikhavunga mwakugumana nayo. Pomwe anyakupfunza²⁶machibese munthawe ya chinayi usiku Yesu adayenda kuna iwo,akufamba pa nyanza. adamuwona iye akufamba pa nyanza, iwo ada njenjemera achilewa, "Umweule ni muzukwa," iwo adakuwa Soma yesu adalewa na iwo alikutali achilewa, "Limbani mtima! Ndine! nampodi kuchita²⁷namantha. Petulo adamutawira iye achilewa, "Mbuya, penu ndimwepo, ndiuzeni ine ndibwerembo kuna imwepo²⁸mantha." Yesu adalewa, "Bwera." Tsono Petulo adabula kuchoka m'mwadiya mule achifamba pamadzi²⁹pamadzipa." Soma powe petulo adaona mphepo ikunyanya kuwanda, iye adayamba kuchita mantha. Iye³⁰kuyenda kuna Yesu. Yesu kamkulumize adafuthula boko³¹adayamba kumira, iye adakuwa achilewa, "Mbuya, ndipulumuseni ine!" lache, achimuphata Petulo, achilewa kuna iye, "Ndiwe wachikhulupilo chakuchepa, thangwe lanyi wakaiyikira?" Kinangoka anyakupfunza omwe³³Kinangoka Yesu na Petulo adakapita mwadiya, mphepo idaleka kuvunga. ³² akhali mumwadiya wale adamugodamira achimulemekeza Yesu eachilewa, "Chadidi ndimwedi Mwana wa Pomwe wanthu waku mbuto imweyo³⁵Pomwe iwo adayambuka, adayenda kumtunda ku Genesareti. ³⁴Mulungu." adazindikira Yesu, iwo adamwaza mithenga palipense kuzungulira mbuto imweyo, iwo adabwera nawo kuna iye Iwo adamukumbila iye kuti iwo atondo kuphata chakubvala chache, ndipo wense³⁶aliyense omwe akhaduwala. omwe adakwanisa kuphata adachiziwa.

Pomwepo Afalisi winango pabodzi na apfunzisi wa malamulo adabwela kunayesu kuchokela ku yelusalemu.¹

"Thangwe lanyi anyakupfunzila wanu adaphonya mtemo wakulu wakulu? Iwo ambasamba lini² Adalewa, "Iye adawatawila kulewa kuna iwo,"Thangwe lanyi mumbaphonya malamulo ya³ m'manja pakudya m'kate. Nakuti mulungu adalewa, 'Lemekeza baba na mayi wako,'⁴ Mulungu pakufuna kuteweza mtemo wa makolo yanu? Tsono imwe mukulewa, 'Omwe anilewa kuna babache na⁵ na Iye omwe anyoza babache na mayi wache afe basi.' munthu⁶ mamache, "Thandizo lense lomwe muntambila kuna ine nithandizo lakuchokela kuna Mulungu," omweyo afuna lini kulemekeza babache." Khalidwe lomweli limbapepusa mafala ya Mulungu. Mubzakunembiwa bzinango bzina mafala yamulungu pomwe bzinanango bzina malamulo. Psakunesa kufuna Imwe anyakunama! m'neneri⁷ kusankhula bzakuwelenga. Bzabwino pakufuna kuteweza chikhaliidwe chanu. 'Wanthu aw ambandilekeza ine na milomo yawo ,tsono na mitima⁸ Yesaya adalewa kale bwino bzayimwe kuti. Iwo ambandi pembedza ine papezi thangwe ambaphunzisa malangizo yawo na na⁹ yawo ali kutali na ine. Kinangoko iye adachemera thimu lire kuna iye achilewa kuna iwo, "Tetekerani ndipo¹⁰ malamulo ya wanthu." Palibe bzomwe bzimbapita na pa mulomo pamunthu bzichimu ipisa. soma, bzomwe bzinichoka¹¹ mundibvesese. Kinangoka wakupfunza adabwera achilewa kuna Yesu. "Mukudziwa kuti¹² pa mulomo, ibzi ndibzo bzini muipisa." Yesu adawatawira iwo, "M'mela uli wense omwe Baba¹³ Afalisi wale bzawayipila pomwe abva bzomwebzi?" Alekene iwo okha, iwo mbakusaya kuona. Penu munthu zimola¹⁴ wakudzaulu alibe kuubzala udzazuliwa. Petulo adatawira achilewa kuna¹⁵ ambatsogolera mwanzache nyakusaya kuona, wense amkagwera m'chidindi." Imwepo¹⁷ Yesu adalewa, "Kani na imwepo kubodzi mukubvesesa lini? ¹⁶Yesu, "Tithumbudzulileni fanizoli ife." mukubvesesa lini kuti bzense bzakupita na pamulomo bzichipita m'mimba kinangoko bzimba tayiwa kuthengo? Tsono bzinthu bzomwe bzimba choka pa mulomo bzimba chokera mumtima. Ibzi ndibzo bzimbamuyipisa¹⁸ Nakuti mumtima ndimo mumba chokera malingalilo yakuipa, kupha, bzauputa, bzachigololo¹⁹ munthu. Ibzi ni bzinthu bzomwe bzimba muipisa²⁰ bzaumbava kulewera umboni bwakunama, na makiliyado. Kinangoka Yesu adachoka pomwepo nkuyenda kumbali inango ya mzinda wa Tiro na Sidoni. ²¹munthu." Nyang'anani, mkazi wa Kukanani adabwera mumzindamo. Iye adakuwa achilewa, "Ndichitilenimbo chifundo²² Tsono Yesu alibe kumutawila²³ ine, Mbuya, Mwana wa Davide! Mwanangu mkazi waphatiwa na chiwanda." chinthu. Anyakuphunzila wache adabwera achimukumbila iye, achilewa, "Muthamangiseni ayende, thangwe Tsono Yesu adatawira achilewa, "Ine ndiliba kutumiwa kuna aliyense²⁴ umweyu akukuwa kwenekwene." "Tsono mayiyo adabwera achigodama kuna iye,²⁵ kupambula mabila yokhayo yakutayika ya nyumba ya Isarayeli. Iye adatawila achilewa, "Psabwino lini kutenga bzakudya bzawana²⁶ achilewa, Mbuya, ndithanizenimbo ine." Mayiyo adalewa, "Inde, Mbuya, neye tumbwaya tumbadyambo nyenyiswa²⁷ nkhusira tunsinza twa bwaya." Kinangoko Yesu adatawira achilewa kuna m'mayiyo, "Mkaziwe,²⁸ zakugwa pameza ya mbuya wao." chikhulupiliro chako nchikulu kwenekwene; leka bzense bvichitike ninga momwe iwe ufunila." Mwana wache Yesu adachoka mbuto yomweyo adayenda kufupi na nyanza ya²⁹ wamkazi adachilisiwa nthawe yomweyo. Chithimu cha wanthu chidabwera kuna iye.³⁰ Galileya.Tsono iye adayenda kukakwira pa phiri mkukhala pansi. Adabwera nawo kuna iye wanthu wakupunduka, azimola, abewewe. wakupunduka miyendo, na winango azinji Tsono thimu la wanthu lire³¹ wakudwala Iwo adawakhazika pansi pa nzayo za Yesu, napo iye adawachiza iwo. lida dabwisika pomwe adaona abewewe akusewera, awakupunduka akulimba, wakupunduka miyendo Yesu adachemera wakupfunza wache³² akufamba, na azimola ali kuona. Iwo alikutenda Mulungu wa isarayeli. kuna iye achilewa, "Ndikubva nsisi na thimuli thangwe akhala kale na ine nsiku zitatu alibe kudya chinthu. Wakupfunzira adalewa kuna iye,³³ Ndikufuna lini kuti iwo ayende neye kudya, thangwe angakomoke munjira." Yesu adalewa kuna iwo,³⁴ "Tingaone kuponi mchipululu muno mikate yakukwanisa kudyesa thimu lenseli?" Tsono Yesu adalamula thimu³⁵ "Muna mikate mingasi?" Iwo adalewa, "Minomwe, na nsomba zing'ono ng'ono." Iye adatenga mikate minomwe na nsomba, tsono adatenda Mulungu, iye adabudula³⁶ lire kuti likhale pansi. Wanhu wense³⁷ mikate achiyi pereka kuna wakupfunzira wache. Wakupfunzira achiyipereka kuna thimu lire. Wense omwe³⁸ adadya achikuta. Kinangoka iwo adalokota nyenyiswa zakusala madengu manomwe yakudzaza. Kinangoka Yesu adaliuza thimu lire kuti³⁹ adadya akhali bzulu bzinayi azimuna, kupambula azikazi na wana. liyende tsono iye adapita mwadiya achiyenda mbali ya Magadani.

Pomwe Afarisi na a Saduki adabwera kudzamuyezera iye adamubvunza iyekuti awaonese chilatizo¹ Tsono iye adawatawira iwo, "Maulo yakafika, munilewa, 'kudzakhala kwaku chena, pomwe²chakudzaulu. Pomwe ni kumachibese, mukulewa, lero kukujejera, pomwe kudzaulu kuna cheza³thambo lidzakhala likugaka.' chakudoka.' Mumbadziwa bzizindikiro na mawonekedwe ya kudzaulu, koma bzizindikiro bza nthawe yino M'badwo wakuipa na wauputa mumfuna chizindikiro, tsono palibe chizindikilo icho⁴mukubzitaza. Pomwe⁵mudzapasiwa kupambula chizindikiro cha Yona." Pomwepo Yesu adawaleka iwo iye achichoka. Yesu adalewakuna iwo,⁶anyakupfunzira adafika ng'ambu inangoyo iwo adayebeba kutakula mikate. Anyakupfunza ada bvunzana wokhaokha⁷"Nyang'anani mugope bzakufufumisa mikate bza Afarisi na Asaduki." Yesu adadziwa bzobzi adalewa, Ndimwe anya⁸ndipo achilewa, "Thangwe tilibe kunyamula mikate." chikhulupiliro chakuchepa, thangweranyi mukubvunzana mwekhamwekha, mukulewa kuti thangwe mulibe Kodi imwe mukudziwa lini? kodi imwe mukukumbuka lini mikate michanu na wanthu dzulu⁹kutenga mikate? Pinango mikate minomwe pa bzulu bzinayi, nimadengu¹⁰bzichanu, nimadengu mangasi mudalokotesa yensene? Mukubvesesa lini tani mukati ndiribe kukuuzani imwepo bza mikate? Nyang'anani¹¹mangasi ndiyo mudatenga? Apo iwo adadziwa kuti akulewa lini kuti agope bzakufufumisa¹²gopani bzakufufumisa bza Afarisi na Asaduki." Tsono pomwe Yesu adawera ku mzinda wa Kaisaleya¹³mikate, koma kuti agope bzakupfunzisa Afarisi na Asaduki. Filipi, iye adawabvunza anyakupfunzira wache, achilewa, "Wanthu winango akumbati Mwana wa Munthu Iwo adalewa, "Winango akulewa Yohani Mbatizi; winango, Eliya; na winango, Yeremiya, pinango¹⁴mbani?" Adatawira, Sinoni Petulo¹⁶Iye adalewa kuna iwo, Tsono imwepo mumbati ndine yani?"¹⁵ m'bodzi wa aneneri." Yesu adatawira achilewa kuna iye. "Ndiwe nyakudala,¹⁷mkulewa, "Ndimwe Khilisitu, Mwana wa Mulungu." Ine¹⁸Simoni mwana wa Yona, poti thipi na mulopa bziribe kukuzimbulira iwe koma Baba wangu wakudzaulu. ndikulewa kuna iwe kuti ndiwe Petulo, tsono pa thathwe limweri nidzamanga tchalitchi yangu. Misuwo ya Nidzakupasa bzavi bza ufumu bwa kudzaulu. Chilichense chomwe udzamanga¹⁹wanthu wa kufa idzawutaza. pansi pano chidza mangiwa kudzaulu, na chilichense chomwe udzatsudzula pansi pano chidzakhala Kinangoko yesu adawatonga akupfunzira wache nampodi kuti awuze munthu²⁰chakutsudzuliwa kudzaulu." Kuchokera pa nthawe yomweyo Yesu adatoma kuwauza anyakupfunza kuti iye²¹aliyense kuti iye akhali khilisitu. aniyenda ku Yelusalemu, kuka bobeneresewa na bzinthu bzizinji m'manja mwa akulu wa nsembe na alembi, Tsono Petulo adamutenga iye pambali achimugaza iye, "Ibzi²²naku phewa koma nsiku ya chitatu adzamuka. Tsono Yesu adazungunuka achilewa kuna²³bzikhale kutali na imwe, Mbuya! Ibzi bzipa chitika lini kwa imwe!" Petulo, "Ndoko kumbuyo kwangu, Satana! Ndiwe wakuika chakuipa kuna ine, poti iwe umbakumbuka lini Kinangoka Yesu adalewa na anyakupfunzira wache, Penu munthu²⁴bzinthu bza Mulungu, koma bza wanthu." Soma aliyense²⁵akufuna kutewera ine, iye abzilambize yekha, atakule mtanda wache, mkunditewera ine. Tsono²⁶amfuna kupulumusa moyo wache adza utaya, na aliyense adzaluza moyo thangwe la ine adzaugumana. munthu adzapindulanyi kutambira dziko lense la pansi achiluzi moyo wache? Munthu adzapereka chiyani cha Tsono Mwana wa Munthu adzabwera na ulemelero bwa Babache pabodzina angelo. Iye²⁷kuchinjana na moyo? Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, alipo winango²⁸adzapereka kwa munthu aliyense malingana nabzichito bzache. wa imwe adzalawidza lini imfa kufikana adzaona Mwana wa Munthu akubwera na ufumu bwache."

Tsono zitagwata nsiku zitanthatu Yesu adatenga Petulo, yakobo, na Yohani m'bale wache achiwatenga¹ Iye adasandukapamaso pawo. Nkhope yache adagaka ninga² adawatenga kuyenda nawo paphiri litali wense. Nyang'anani, Mose na Eliya adawoneka akulewalewa na³ dzuwa na bzakubva bzache bzidakhala ninga kuchena.

Petulo Petulo adatawira Yesu achilewa kuna Yesu, Mbuya, nkhwabwino kuti ife tikhale pano. Penu⁴ iye. Pomwe iye⁵ mukufuna, nidzamanga matsasa matatu ubodzi wa imwe naubodzi wa Mose, na ubodzi wa Eliya. "akhalewalewa, nyang'anani, mtambo waku ngwerewera udawapsinkha iwo. Nyang'anani, mafala yadabveka mumtambomo, yakulewa, "Uyu ndiye Mwanangu wakumukoewa, mwaumweyu nimbakomedwa. Mubvereni Pomwe anyakupfunzira adabva ibzi, iwo adatsulia nkhope za pansi iwo adagopa kwenekwene." ⁶umweyu."

Pomwe iwodayang'ana maso⁸ Tsono Yesu adabwera nkuwaphata iwo nkuwauza, "Mukani nampodi kugopa." ⁷ Pomwe iwo akhapolika kuchoka m'phiri, Yesu adawatonga iwo, ⁹yawo alibe kuona winango koaYesu yekha basi. achilewa, "Nampodi kulewalewa masomphenya kuna winango kufira mwana wa munthu kulamuka kwa kufa." Yesu¹¹ Anyakupfunza adamubvunza iye, kuti, "Thangweranyi anembi ambalewakuti Eliya adzatoma kubwera?"¹⁰ Tsono ndikukuuzani kuti, Eliya¹² adatawira achilewa, "Nchadidi Eliuya adzabwera kudzabweza bzinthu bzense. adabwera kale, soma iwo alibe kumudziwa iye. M'malo mwache adamuchita bzomwe iwo akhafuna kuna iye. Apo anyakupfunza adadziwa kuti¹³ Mchibodzi bodzi na Mwana waMunthu adzaboneresiwa m'manja mwawo."

Pomwe iwo adabwera kuna thimulire, munthu adabwera kuna iye, kudza¹⁴ akulewa bza Yohani M'batizi. "Mbuya, muchitileni chifundo mwanangu, poti iyeakudwala pfayi ,Nthawe zizinji¹⁵ mugodamira iye, achilewa, Ndikhadabwera naye kwa anyakuphunmza wanuwa atazila¹⁶ ambagwera pamoto pinango m'madzi. Yesu adatawira achilewa, "Wakubaliwa seye chikhulupiro na dzunguzo, nidzakhala namwe¹⁷ kumuchiza." Yesu adachilamula chiwandacho, icho¹⁸ mpakana liti? Nidza kulekani mwekha liti? Bweranayeni kuna ine." Kkinangoko anyakupfunzira adabwera¹⁹ chidachoka kuna iye, pomwepo mulumbwanayo adachira pomwepo. Yesu adawatawira iwo, "Thangwe²⁰ kuna Yesu payekha achilewa, "Thangweranyi ifepano tatazira?" chikhulupiro chanu ntching'ono. Mchadidi ndikukuuzani, penu mukhala nacho chikhulupilo ninga cha kambewu kalobo, mudzalewa kuna phiri, 'Muka choka bwerakuno,' ilo lidzabwera, palibe chinthu Mabukhu inango mulibe vesi imweyi, Bziwanda bzobzi bzimba choka pokhaphka²¹ chidzalambika naimwe."

Pomwe iwo adakhala kuGalileya, Yesu adalewa na anyukuphunzisa, "Mwana wa²² mukanamata na kusala kudya. ndipo adza mupha iye, koma nsiku yachitatu iye adzalamuka,"²³ Munthu adzaperekiwa m'manja mwa wanthu, Pomwe iwoadabwera ku Kaperenawo, wanthu²⁴ Anyakuphunzira adadabwa nabzo kwenekwene. Iye²⁵ anyakukhoma mtsonkho adayenda kuna Petulo achilewa, "Mpfunzisi wanu ambakhoma lini mtsonkho?" adalewa, "Inde" Pomwe Petulo adabwera mnyumba, Yesu adasewera kuna iwo chakutoma achilewa, ukukumbuka tani Simoni. Mawufumu ya dziko lapansi yadzatambira kwambani mtsonkho? Kwawana wawo "Thagwe lache wana aona²⁷ Petulo adatawira, "Kuna nzawo." Kinangoka, Yesu adalewa, ²⁶ pinango kwa anzawo? ufulu." Nampodi kuti ife tiwakalipise na bzilatizo bza kukhoma tsonkho, ndoko kunyanza ukathuse mbedza, nkhuayilokota nsomba yakuyambirira kumedza. Pomwe umkayigabadula pakamwa pache umkawona lupiya. Katenge limweri ukawapase la tsonkho wako na wangu."

Pa nthawe imweyo anyakupfunzira wache adabwela kuna Yesu achiti, "Mbani mkulu mu ufumu bwa kudzaulu¹ achilewa kuti, "Chadidi³Yesu adachemela kamwana kang'ono kunayiye, achikaimisa pakati pawo, ²?" ndikukuzani imwe, penu mum'chinjalini kumkhala ninga tuwana tung'ono, mumdzapita lini mu ufumu bwa Telepoyo, aliyense ndiye ambzichepese ninga kamwana kamweka ndiye mkulu maninge mu ufumu⁴kudzaulu. Aliyense omwe amtambila kamwana kang'ono ninga aka mudzina langu watambila ine pomwe. ⁵bwa kudzaulu. Tsono ninga winango aliyense amchitisa m'bodzi mwa wanawa omwe amkhulupilira ine kuti aphonye,⁶ "Tsoka⁷bzingadakhala bwino achimangiliriwa chimwala m'khosi mwache, apo achikamuthusa pansi pa nyanza. ku dziko lapansi thangwe la bzakundundumisa ! Thangwe mbzakuthema kuti bwakundundumisabzo bwibwere , Penu ni boko lako pinango mwendo wako⁸Soma pikado kuna munthu omwe ambzibweresa bzimwebzi! umkuphonyesa, ungwate utaye. Bzili bwino kupita mmoyo ule wakupunduka ayayi wakusaya mwendo kusiya Penu diso lako limkuphonyesa,⁹nakudzapita ku moto wakusaya kumala na manja mawiri ayayi nzayo ziwiri. ulichose mkulitaya kutali na iwe . Bzili bwino kuna iwe kudzapita ku moyo wakusaya kumala na diso libodzi Onesani kuti nampodi kupepusa¹¹⁰ kusiya nakudzathusiwa kumoto wa jahena na maso yensene mawiri. m'bodzi wa ang'ono ang'ono awa. Nakuti nilewa kuna imwe kuti kudzaulu anjero wawo nthawi zense Mukukumbuka tani? Penu munthu ana mabila¹²ambanyang'ana pankhope pa Babangu ndiye ali ku dzaulu. dzana libodzi, apo m'bodzi mkutayika, ambasiyalini makumi mapfemba na mapfemba yale kuphiri nkuyenda Angamuona, m'chadidi ndikukuzani, ambasekera kwene kwene kuposa¹³kukapsaga m'bodzi wakutayikayo? M'chibodzi bodzi pomwe na Baba wangu¹⁴mabila makumi mapfemba na mapfemba yomwe yalibe kutayikayo. "Penu m'bale wako wakuphonyela iwe,¹⁵wakudzaulu ambafuna lini kuti m'bodzi mwa wana wache akapse. ndoko kamutsimule bzakuphonya bzache, mwekha pa awiri. Penu akubvela, ungadamubweza m'bale wakoyo. Soma penu alibe kukubvela, tenga m'bodzi pinango awiri na iwepo pala kuti milomo ya awiri ayayi atatu¹⁶ Apo akalamba basi kuwabvera, tengerani nkhanio ku¹⁷imdakhala mboni ya fala lililense ndilo linzatsikimizila. mpingo. Akalamba pomwe kubvera wa mpingo,mleke akhale kuna iwe ninga wachikunja na ninga Ndikukuzani chadidi kuti,chirichense ndicho chamangiwa padziko lapansi pano¹⁸wakukhamesa mitsonkho. chamangiwa pomwe kudzaulu, apo ndicho chatsudzuliwa pansi pano chimdzatsudzuliwambo kudzaulu. Ninkuuzani pomwe chadidi, penu awiri apangana pa dziko lapansi pachirichense amkumbiracho,¹⁹ Nakuti pomwe awiri ayayi atatu agwezekana mu²⁰chimdzachitiwa pala iwo na Baba wangu ndiwo ali kudzaulu. Tsapano Petulo adabwera kuna Yesu achibvunza kuti, "Mbuya,penu²¹dzina langu, popo ndiri pakati pawo." Yesu adati kuna iye,²²m'bale wangu wandiphonyera ningamulekerere kangasi? Mpakana kanomwe?" Apo ufumu bwa kudzaulu²³Ndikukuuza lini kuti kanomwe, soma makumi manomwe kukhala pomwe manomwe. Ndipo adatoma kukontali,²⁴buli ninga mfumu inango ndiyo ikhafuna kuwerengera kobiri na anyabasa wache. Soma nakuti akhalibe manera²⁵adachemera nyabasa m'bodzi ndiye akhana ma talente madzana khumi. yakubwezera kobirizo, mbuyacheyo adatonga kuti iye agulisiwe, pabodzi na mkazi na wana wache na Apo nyabasayo adagwa pansi, achigodama²⁶chirichense ndicho akhanacho, na kobirizo achipagali pomwe basi. Apo mbuya wa nyabasayo, nakuti zjai²⁷kuna iye, achiti, "Mbuya, ndicitireni nsisi, apo ninkubwezerani bzensene.' Soma nyabasa ule adayenda achikagumana m'bodzi²⁸adabva nsisi, adamutsudzula achimulekerera mangawayo. wa anyabasa anzache, omwe akhadafiyali dzana libodzi la denari. Adamuphata, achiyamba kumushipa, achiti, Soma nyabasayo adagodama achimukumbira, kuti, "Ndichitireni nsisi, apo²⁹Ndipase bzomwe udandifiyali.' Soma nyabasa wakutoma ule adalamba. Mmalo mwache, adayenda kukamuthusa mkaliboso ate³⁰nimkupani.' Pomwe anyabasa anzache adaona ndibzo bzidachitikabzi, adabva nsisi³¹adzabweze ndibzo adafiyalibzo. Apo mbuya wa nyabasa ule³²maninge. Adabwera kudzaulu mbuya wao bzense ndibzo bzidachitika. adamuchemera achiti kuna iye, Iwe nyabasa wakuipa, ndidakulekerera mangawa yako yensene thangwe Ungachitembo lini nsisi kuna nyabasa mwayakoyu, ninga ndimo ndidakuchitirambo³³udandikumbira. Mbuya wache adakalipa achimupereka kuna anyakutchanga ate adzabweze bzense ndibzo akhadafiyali. ³⁴mule? Mtenepoyo pomwe ninga Baba wangu wa kudzaulu ndibzo amdzakuchitani penu munilekerera lini chakuipa³⁵ kuna m'bale wanu kucoka pansi pa mtima."

Bzidachitika kuti pomwe Yesu adamaliza mafala yomweya, iye adachokela ku Galileya ndipo adabwera kumbuto¹ Thimu la wanthu azinji lidamutewera iye, ndipo iye² ya Yudeya yomwe ni ng'ambu ya mkulo wa Yolodani. Afalisi adabwera kuna iye, kumuyezera iye, adalewa kuna iye, "Loli ni lamulo kuti³ adawachiza iwo kumweko. Yesu adawatawira achilewa, "Imwepo mulibe mulibe⁴ mamuna aleke mkazache na thangwe lililense? Iye omwe adalenga⁵ kulewennga kuti omwe adalenga kuchokera pa kutoma adalenga iwo mamuna na mkazi? iwo adalewa pomwe, 'Nathangwe limweli mamuna adzaleka babache na mayi wache achidza phatana na Tsono iwo adzakhala lini pomwe awiri, soma thupi libodzi. Pomwepo⁶ mkazache, ndipo adzakhala thupi libodzi.' Iwo adalewa kuna iye, ⁷chomwe Mulungu wachi phatanidza pabodzi munthu nampodi kuti agwatanise." Iye⁸ "Thangwe lanyi tsono Mose adatilamulira ife kupeleka mzimbu napo pomwe mukumuyendesela kwawo iye?" adalewa kuna iwo, 'Thangwe la kuwuma moyo kwanu Mose adakubvumani imwepo kuleka akazanu, soma Nini lewa kuna imwe, aliyense anileka mkazache, napo⁹ kuchokela pakutoma bzikhali lini ninga tenepoyo. achikalowola winango, wachita uputa,' napo mamuna ndiye animulowola umweule walekewaule, wachita Anyakupfunza adalewa kuna Yesu, "Ningati mpsimwebzo kuna mamuna pala nimulandu kuna¹⁰ uputa." Soma Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "Naye winango aliyense angati bvume¹¹ mkazache, mpsabwinolini kulowola," Nakuti pana ngomwa zomwe¹² kulewa kumweku, soma kuna wokha wokha ndiye chidapasiwa kuna iwo. zidatondo kubaliwambo tenepoyo kuchokela m'mimba mwa mayi wawo, napo pana ngomwa zakuti zidachita kusunuliwa, napo pinango mwa zinango zomwe zidabzichitisa zokha ungomwa thangwe la ufumu bwa Tsono wana winango¹³ kudzaulu. Iye ule amkwanisa kubvuma chipfunziso chimwechi mulekeni iye achibvume". ang'ono ang'ono adabwera nawo kuna iye pala iye awayike maboko na kuwa pempherera, soma anyakupfunza Tsono Yesu adalewa, "Bvumana wana ang'ono, nampodi kuwaletsa iwo kubwera kuna ine,¹⁴ adawaletsa iwo. Iye adyika maboko yache pa wana wale, tsono kinangoka iye¹⁵ nakuti ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli mwakuterepayu." Nyan'ganani, munthu adabwela kuna yesu ndipo achiti, "Mpfunzisi, ningachite ine pinango¹⁶ adachoka pomwe Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "Thangwe lanyi mukundibvunza ine¹⁷ ningakhale na moyo wakusaya kumala?" bzachinthu chabwino? M'bodzi yekha ndiye wabwino, soma penu unfuna kupita mu moyo, koya Munthu ule adalewa kuna iye, "Malamulo yache yapano?" Yesu adalewa, "Nampodi kupha, nampodi¹⁸ malamulo." lemekeza babako na mayi wako, ndipo konda¹⁹ kuchita uputa, nampodi kuba, leka kuchita umboni bwakunama, Mulumbwana adalewa kuna iye, "Bzinthu²⁰ mwanzako ninga ndimo umbabzikondela mwenekachilowe." Yesu adalewa kuna iye, "Penu unfuna kukhala²¹ bzensebzi nimbabzibvera. Nchiyani pomwe chasala ninfuna? nyakulungama, ndoko, kagulise bzinthu bzomwe unabzo, ndipo ukawapase anyakusaya, ndipo udzakhala navida Soma pomwe mulumbwana ule adabva bzomwe bzidalewa Yesu bzire,²² kudzaulu; ndipo ubwere, unditewere." Yesu adalewa kuna anyakupfunza wache,²³ iye adachoka achiyenda wansisi, nakuti iye akhana vida izinji. Ninilewa pomwe kuna²⁴ "Chadidi ninilewa kuna imwe, mpsakunesa nyakudala apite mu ufumu bwa kudzaulu. imwe, kuti mpsakupusa kuti ngamila ipite pakadiso nsingano na munthu nyakudala kuti akapite ufumu bwa Pomwe anyakupfunzira adabva ibzi, adakalipa kwenekwene ndipo adalewa, "Mbani tsono^{27/26/25} Mulungu." angapulumuke? Yesu adawanyang'ana iwo ndipo achiti, "Nawanthu ibzi bzingakwanisikelini," soma na Mulungu bzense bzakukwanisika." Ndipo Petulo adatawira kuna iye, "Nyang'anani, ife tidachoka tichisiya bzinthu bzense Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "chadidi²⁸ ndipo tidakutewelani imwepo. Nchiyani tsono ndicho ife tidzakhala nacho?" ninilewa kuna imwe, imwe omwe mudanditewera ku bwado pomwe mwana wa munthu adzakhala pa ulemelero bwache, terepoyo kuna imwe omwe mudanditewera ine, mudzakhala pa mipando khumi na mawiri, kutonga Aliwense omwe adasiya nyumba zawo, mano, nana, mayi, wana, pinango²⁹ mitundu khumi na iwiri ya izalayeri. mbuto thangwe la dzina langu, adzatambira bzakubwezeriwa madzana mazinji ndipo adzapita m'moyo Soma azinji anyatoma adzakhala kwakumalizira, na wa kwakumalizira wadzakhala³⁰ wakusaya kumala. wakutoma.

Pakuti ufumu bwakudzaulu buli ngati mwenekachilo munda omwe adayenda kumachibese kukanemba¹
 Pomwe adapangana malipilo ya dinali libodzi nsiku ibodzi, adawatumiza² wakuphata basa kumunda wa mpesa.
 Iye adayenda pomwe nthawi ya 9 machibese adawona wanthu winango atayima pansika. ³kumunda kwache.
 Adawawuza iwo, 'imwe pomwe, ndokoni kumunda wangu wa mpesa, mukaphate basa ndipo ninzakupasani⁴
 Adayenda pomwe nthawi ya 12 masikati na 3 mawulo pomwe⁵mwabwino.' Ndipo iwo adayenda kaphata basa.
 Pa nthawi ya 5 maulo adayenda pomwe achikawona winango adawondo yima. Adati⁶achikachita chibodzi bodzi.
 "Iye⁷kwa iwo, 'Thangwe lanyi mwaondo yima tsiku lense?' "Iwo adati kwa iye, 'Thangwe palibe watinemba basa.'
 adati kwa iwo, '

Imwepo ndokoni mukaphate basa kumunda wangu wa mpesa.'

Ndipo pakufika maulo, mwenekachilo munda adauza kapitawo wache, Chemela anyabasa nakuwapasa malipilo⁸
 "Pomwe anyabasa omwe adamalizila atafika,⁹yao, kuyambila anyakumalizila kudzamaliza wakuyamba.'
 Pomwe wakuyambilira adabwela, akhakumbukila kuti amtambila zizinji.¹⁰adapasiwa kobili ibodzi(dinaliyasi).
 Pomwe adatambila malipilo yao, adadandaulila¹¹iwo pomwe adatambila kobili ibodzi(dinaliyasi) aliyense.
 Iwo adalewa, Anyabasa wakumalizilawa aphata basa ola libodzi, mwatindendemeza na¹²mwenikachilo munda.
 "Ndipo mwanikachilo adatawila¹³ife, pomwe ife taphata basa tsiku lense ndipo dzuwa latimalira pansana.
 mkulewa kwa m'bodzi wa anyabasawo, 'Mwadzangu, Ndilibe kukuphonyera. Tilibe kugwirizana kupeleka kobili
 Tenga malipilo yako umbayende. Mkufuna kwangu kupeleka ndendende kwa wakumalizila pabodzi na¹⁴ibodzi?
 Kodi ndilibe ufulu bwakuchita bzomwe nimfuna na bzomwe ndinabzo? Kapena¹⁵imwepo wakuyamba.
 Telepoyo wakumalizila anzakhala wakuyamba, ndipo wakuyamba¹⁶ukuipidwa thangwe ndine wabwino?'
 Ndipo pomwe Yesu akhayenda ku Yelusalemu, adatenga anyakupfunzila wache khumi¹⁷anzakhala wakumalizila."
 "Onani, tikuyenda ku Yelusalemu, ndipo mwana wa¹⁸na awiri pamphepete, ndipo munjira adalewa na iwo,
 ndipo¹⁹munthu anzapelekiwa kwa akulu wa nsembe na apfunzisi wamitemo. anزامutonga kuti aphedwe
 anزامupeleka kwa wanthu wamitundu inango kuti amunyoze, kumutchange, na kumkhomela pa mtanda. Ndipo
 Pambuyo pache mayi wache wa Zabedayo adabwera pabodzi na wana wao kwa²⁰pa nsiku yachitatu anزامuka."
 Yesu adabvunza iye, "Ukufuna chiyani?" mayiyo²¹Yesu.Iye adamugodamira mkukumbira chinthu kwa iye.
 adalewa kuna iye, "Bvumani kuti wana wangu awiriwa akhale, mmbodzi kuboko la didi winango kuboko la
 Ndipo yesu adatawira achilewa, "mukudziwa lini chomwe mukukumbira. Imwepo²²dzere, mu ufumu bwanu."
 mungakwanise kumwera mkombo omwe nimdzamwera?" Iwo adamutawira, Tingakwanise."

Iye adalewa kwa iwo, "Mchadidi mumdzamwera mkombo wangu. Tsono kukhala kumbali yangu yadidi kapena²³
 Pomwe²⁴boko ladzere neye ine kupereka, koma bziri kwa iwo omwe adakonzekeriwa kale na Baba."
 Tsono yesu adawachemera kuna iye achiti,²⁵wakupfunzira khumi adabva ibzi, adakalipira abale awiriwo.
 "Mukudziwa kuti anyakutonga wamitundu inango ana mphamvu pa iwo, ndipo wanthu wakufunikira
 Tsono nampodi bzikhale tenepoyo kuna imwe. Mmalo mwache, ule omwe amfuna kukhala²⁶ambawatonga.
 ndipo aliyense omwe amfuna kukhala wakuyamba akhale kapolo²⁷mkulu pakati panu akhale kapolo wanu,
 Natenepo mwana wamunthu alibe kubwera kudzatumikiriwa koma kudzatumikira, na kupereka moyo²⁸wanu,
 Pakhana³⁰Pomwe iwo akhachoka ku Yeriko, chithimu cha wanthu chidamutewera iye. ²⁹wache dipo la wazinji."
 azimuna awiri azimola akhakhala pansewu. Pomwe iwo adabva kuti Yesu akupita, adakuwa, "Mbuya, mwana wa
 Chithimu chidawaletsa iwo, kuwauza iwo kuti akhale zii, tsono iwo adalira³¹Davite, tichitileni chifundo ife."
 Ndipo Yesu adayima chilili ndipo³²kwakukwiza mafala, "Mbuya, mwana wa Davite, tichitileni chifundo ife."
 Iwo adalewa kwa iye, ;;Mbuya, tikufuna kuwona."³³adachemera iwo mkulewa, "Mukufuna ndikuchitileni chani?"
 Ndipo Yesu, adabva nawo nsisi, mkuphata maso yawo. Nthawe yomweyo adawona mkuyamba kumutewera iye.³⁴

Pomwe Yesu na wakupfunzira wache adafendera mu Yerusalemu achifika ku Betefage, ku phiri la Azitona, apo¹ achiwauza kuti, "Ndokoni mmuyi winangoyo, apo kamfulumize² Yesu adatuma wakupfunzira wace awiri, munkagumana bulu mkazi adamangirira ana mwanache pamwepo. Kamutsudzuleni mukamubwerese na Penu winango ankasewera chirichense kuna imwe bza mabuluyo, mukalewe kuti, 'Mbuya³ mwanacheyo kuno. Tsapano bzensebzi bzidachitikadi pala⁴ akuyafuna,' apo munthu umweyo anakutsudzulirani nkukupani." "Uzani mkazi wa ku ziyoni, 'Onani, mfumu yanu⁵ kukwanirisa ndibzo bzidaseweriwa na mneneri, kulewa kuti, ikubwera kuna imwe, yakubzichepesa itapakira bulu⁶ pa mwana wa bulu, mwana wa bulu -wakutakula Adabwera bulu na⁷ Apo wakupfunzira wale adayendadi achikachita ndimo Yesu adawapanganizira. ⁶mitolo." Wanthu pomwe azinzi adatandika⁸ mwanache achitandika bzakubvala bzawo pamsana pa mabuluyo. Tsapano⁹ bzakubvala bzawo mu msewu, apo winango achigwata bzitsamba achitandika pomwe mu msewu. wanthu ndiwo akhafamba patsogolo na mmambuyo mwa Yesu akhakuwa, "Hosanna kuna mwana wa Davide! Pomwe Yesu adafika¹⁰ Wakudalisika ndiye ule ankubwera mu dzina la Mbuya! Hosanna kuna wa mdzauluyo!" Thimu lire lidatawira, "Uyu ni¹¹ mu Yerusalemu, mzinda wense udasokonezeka achimbati, 'Mbani umweyu?" Kinangoka Yesu adapita mtchalitchi. Adabulisa wensene omwe¹² Yesu mneneri wa ku Nazarene ku Galileya." akhambagula na kugulisira mtchalithimo, achimala kugwinya meza za akasinthosinthe na makadera ya Iye adalewa kuna iwo, "Kudanembiwa, 'Nyumba yangu imdzachemerwa nyumba ya¹³ anyakugulisa nkhangaiwa. Tsapano azimola na anyakupunduka adabwera kuna iye¹⁴ kunamatira,' soma mwaisandusa nyumba ya mbava." Soma pomwre akulu wa ansembe na anembi adaona bzakudabwisa bzomwe¹⁵ mtchalitchimo, apo adawalimbisa. adachitabzo, napo kubva pomwe wana akukuwa mtchalitchimo kuti, "Hosanna mwana wa Davide," adapsoma Adati kuna iye, "Mukubza ndibzo akulewabzi?" Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Inde! Soma mukanati¹⁶ kwene kwene. Kinangoka Yesu¹⁷ kulewenga, kuti mkamwa mwa matcheche na anyakumama mudafokotoza bza kulemekeza?" Tsapano machibese pakubwerera pomwe mu¹⁸ adachoka nkuyenda ku mzinda wa Betaniya achikagoneratu koko. Pakuona muti wa mkuyu m'bali mwa msewu, adayenda popo nkukagumana mulibe¹⁹ mzinda ule, akhabva njala. chinthu kupambula masamba yokha. Adati kuna mutiyo, "Zjai umdzabala lini pomwe bzipatso iwepo," apo Pomwe wakupfunzira wache adaona bzobzi, adasusumwa achiti,²⁰ kamkulumize muti wamkuyuyu udatutumuka. Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Chadidi²¹ Kodi muti wa mkuyuyu watutumuka tani kamangu tenepayu?" ndikulewa kuna imwe, penu muna chikhulupiriro se kupenekera, mumdzachita lini ninga bzomwe bzachitika na mkuyuyu, soma mumdzalewa kuna phiri, 'Bzichose popa ukabzithuse mu nyanza,' apo bzimdzachitika. Pomwe Yesu adabwera²³ Chirichense ndicho munkumbira na pemphero, khulupirirani, mumdzatambira.²² mtchalitchi, akulu wa ansembe na akulu wa wanthu adabwera kuna iye pomwe akhapfunzisa achiti, "Bzinthu Yesu adawatawira achiti,²⁴ bzobzi umbachita na mphamvu yayani, apo mbani adakupa mphamvu zozi?" "Ninkubvunzanimbo bvunzo libodzi. Mungandiuza, ninkuuzanimbo kuti nimbachita na mphamvu yayani Ubatizo bwa Yohani_ budachokera kuponi? Kuchokera kudzaulu ayayi kuna wanthu?" Adasewera okha²⁵ bzobzi. okha, kulewa kuti, Tingatawira kuti, 'Kuchokera kudzaulu,' anilewa kuna ife, "Sabwany tsono Soma tingatawira pomwe kuti, kuna wanthu, tikugopa thimu lawanthuli, thangwe²⁶ mumbamukhulupirira lini?" Kinangoka adamutawira Yesuyo kuti, "Timdziwa²⁷ wensenewa ambakhulupirira kuti Yohani akhali mneneri." Soma²⁸ lini." Iye adati pomwe kuna iwo, "Basimbo nimkuuzani lini tsono ndiko nimbatenga mphamvu zanguzi. mukukumbuka tani? Munthu winango akhana wana awiri wachimuna. Adayenda kuna mwana wakutoma Mwana ule adatawira kuti, 'Ndanyonyo,' soma²⁹ achiti, 'Mwanawe, ndoko lero ukalime kumunda wa mpesa.' Apo babamunthuyo adayenda pomwe kuna mwana wachiwiriyo³⁰ kinangoka adachinja maganizo achiyenda. Mbani mwa wana awiriwa³¹ nkukamuza bzibodzibodzi. Adatawira kuti, 'Niyenda, baba,' soma alibe kuyenda. ndiye adachita bzakufuna babache?" Adati, "Wakutomayo." Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, Thangwe³² ate anyakukhamesa mitsonkho na maputa amdzakapita ufumu bwa Mulungu imwepo mukanati basi. Yohani adabwera kuna imwe munjira pomwe ya chilungamo ninga yoyi soma mulibe kumubvera. Soma anyakukhamesa mitsonkho na maputa adamubvera. Soma imwe, pomwe mudaona bzobzi, mulibe kulapa "Bveserani chifanizo chinango. Pakhana mamuna winango, na³³ pambuyo pache muchimukhulupirira. mwenekachiro mbuto. Adabzala mpesa, achimanga litsito la maluwa kuzungulira, achikonza chakupsinyira mpesa momo, nkumanga nsaka ya mdzaulu, nkuulogalisi kuna wakulima mpesa, Kinangoka adayenda ku dziko Pomwe nthawe yakukolola mpesa itafendera, adatuma anyabasa winango kuyenda kuna wakulogali³⁴ lina. Soma wakulima mpesa wale adawaphata anyabasa wale, m'bodzi³⁵ munda wale kuti akatambire kobiri. Bwereze, mwenekachiro munda ule³⁶ mkummenya, winango mkumupheratu, winango nkumuboma na minyala. adatuma pomwe anyabasa winango, azinji kuposa wakutoma wale, soma wakulima wale adachita bzibodzibodzi.

Atamala popo, mwenekachiro ule adatuma mwanache chaiye mamuna kuna iwo, nkuti, 'Amkamulemekeza³⁷ Soma pomwe wakulima mpesa wale adaona mwana ule, adati okhaokha, ' Uyu ni mwanache letu³⁸mwananguyu.'

Apo adamuphata, nkumuthusira kunja kwa³⁹chaiye. Bwerani, mbatiye timuphe zjai vidayi ikhaliretu yathu.'

Tsapano pomwe mwenekachiro munda wa mpesa ule atabwera, amdzachita tani kuna⁴⁰munda ule achimupha.

Adati kuna iye, "Amdzadzonga anyabasa wakuipawa, nkudzalogalisi kuna winango,⁴¹wakulima mpesa wale?"

Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mulibe⁴²wanthu omwe angadzamupasembo bzakukololabzo pa nthawe ya kukolola." kulewenga mafala ya Mulungu, 'Mwala ndiwo amisiri wakumanga nyumba adaulamba udasandulika nkukhana Mthangwe lache⁴³wakufunika maninge. Uyu adachokera kwa Mbuya, apo ngwakudabwisa zedi mmaso mwathu'?

ndikulewa kuna imwe, ufumu bwa Mulungu bumdzatengiwa kuna imwe buchidzaperekiwa kudziko ndilo Ndiye amdzagwera pa mwala umweyu umdzamtsotola. Na ndiye pomwe umdzamugwera⁴⁴lindzabala bzipatso.

Kupsaga⁴⁶Pomwe akulu wa ansembe na Afarisi adabva bzobzi, adabvesesa kuti akhalewa iwo. ⁴⁵umdzamupeya."

manera kuti amumange, akhana mantha na thimu la wanthu, thangwe wanthu akhamutenga kuti ni mneneri.

"Ufumu bwa kudzaulu buli ninga mfumu inango ndiyo²Yesu adasewera pomwe kuna iwo mu bzifanizo, kuti, ¹ Adatuma anyabasa wache kukauza wanthu ndiwo³idakonza phwando la maloolo kuna mwanache wachimuna.

Mfumu ire idatuma pomwe⁴adawachemera kuti abwere ku phwando limweri, soma ndiwo alibe kubwera. anyabasa winango, ichiti, Kauzeni ndiwo tawachemerawo, Onani, ndakonza phwando languli. Ndapha ng'ombe yangu yapa kalosa na inango yakunenepa, apo bzinthu bzense bzakonzeka. Bwerani kuphwando la maloololi.

Soma alibe kubziphatisa basa achiyenda ku bwakufuna bzawo, winango kumunda kwache, winango ku⁵ Winango adaphata anyabasa wa mfumu wale achiwaboneresa mwa kubvesa manyazi, nkuwapha. ⁶malonda. Apo⁸Mfumu ire idakalipa, ichituma anyankhondo wache achikadzonga anyakuphawo achitentha mzinda wawo.⁷

adalewa kuna anyabasa wache, 'Maloozo yakonzeka, soma ndiwo achemeriwawo akhali lini wakuthemera.

Tsono ndokoni mu mphambano ya mmisewu mukachemere wanthu azinji ku phwando la maloololi ndiwo⁹

Anyabasawo adayendadi mmisewuyo achikagumana wanthu azinji nkuwagwezeka¹⁰mungakawagumane.'

pabodzi. wabwino na wakupa kubodzi. Mwakuti nyumba ya mwambo wa maloolo ire idadzala na

Soma pomwe mfumu ire idabwera kudzaona wakuchemeriwao, idaona mamuna winango¹¹anyakuchemeriwa.

Mfumu ire idati kuna iye, 'Mwayangu wapita tani muno se nkubvala¹²akhalibe kubvala bzakubvala bza maloozi.

Kinangoka mfumu ire idalewa kuna anyabasa wache,¹³'bza ma loozi?' Soma mamuna ule alibe kuuona mulomo.

'Mmangeni uyu miyendo na manja, mukamuthuse panja pamdima, komwe ankalaria na kukukuta mano.'

Tsapano Afarisi¹⁵Thangwe wanthu azinji achemeriwa inde , soma wakusankhuliwa mbang'ono ng'ono.¹⁴

Apo adamutumizira¹⁶adayenda achikapsaga manera kuti angakamutape tani mkamwa na mafala yache. wakupfunzira wache pabodzi na a Herodiya. Adati kuna yesu, "Mpfunzisi, tikudziwa kuti ndimwe wa chadidi, nakuti mumbapfunzisadi njira ya Mulungu bzachadidi bzire meju. Mumbasamala lini bzakufuna bza munthu,

Tsono tiuzeni, mukukumbuka tani? Mbzakuthemera kupereka¹⁷apo pomwe mumbapondera lini munthu.

Soma Yesu adadziwa kuipa kwao achiti, Mukundiyezera sabwany, imwe¹⁸mtsonkho kuna Caesara ayayi neye?"

Ndioneseni kobiri mukumbapereka mtsonkhoyo." Kinangoka adabweresa ka dinari kuna iye.¹⁹wachinyengo?

Adati kuna iye, "Mbza Caesara."²¹Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Chibvulibvuli na dzina bziri popabzi mbzayani?"²⁰

Tsapano adati kunaiwo, "Tsapano perekani kuna Caesara bzache bza Caesara, napo kuna Mulungu bzachembo

Pa nsiku imweyo Asaduki²³Pomwe atabva tenepo, adadabwa achichoka popo nkumusiya.²²bza Mulungu,"

kulewa kuti,²⁴winango, ndiwo akhambati kulibe mmukiro wa anyamuya, adabwera kuna iye. Adamubvunza,

"Mpfunzisi, Mose adati, 'Munthu angafa, se nkusiya wana,mano wache wa nyamuyayo apite manyumba

Pakhana wanthu anomwe pa ubale pawo. Wakutomayo²⁵mkazacheyo kuti akuze wana wa mano wachewo.'

Tsapano wachiwiri²⁶adaloola achisaika. Nakuti alibe nkusiya wana, adasiya mkazache kuna mano wache.

Atamala wensene,²⁷pomwe adachita bzibodzibodzi, wachitatu, tenepoyo basi ate mano wao wachinomwe ule.

Tsapano pa nsiku ya mmukiro, mkaziyo amdzakhala wambani pa anomwe wensene²⁸mkaziyo adasaika pomwe.

Soma Yesu adawatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Mukuphonyesa²⁹wale? Nakuti wensene wale adamuloolambo."

Thangwe mu mmukiro ambaloola lini³⁰thangwe mukudziwa lini manemba ya Mulungu na mphamvu yache.

Soma kulewa bza mmukiro wa anyamuya, mulibe³¹ayayi pomwe kuloodwa. Soma, ali ninga anjero wakudzaulu.

Ndine Mulungu wa Abrahamu, Mulungu³²kulewenga ndibzo bzidalewiwa na Mulungu kuna imwe, kulewa kuti,

Pomwe³³wa Isaki, na Mulungu wa Yakobo'? Mulungu ni Mulungu lini wa anyamuya, soma wa anyamoyo."

Soma pomwe Afarisi adabva kuti Yesu wachitisa³⁴wanthu adabva bzobzi, adadabwa na mapfunzisiidwe yache.

Mbodzi wa iwo, mdziwi mkulu wa mitemo ya utongi,³⁵Asaduki kukhala chete, adagwezekana pabodzi.

"Mmpfunzisi, mtongero ukulu kuposa yensene nguponi pa³⁶adamubvunza bvunzo, kumuyezera bzautowa_

Yesu adati kuna iye, ""Konda Mbuya Mulungu wako na mtima wako wensene, na³⁷mitemo yensene ya utongi?"

Apo chitongi cha³⁹Ichi ni chitongi chikulu na chakutoma.³⁸mzimu wako wensene, na maganizo yako yensene.'

Pa bzitongi bziwiribzi ndipo pamangirira bzitongi⁴⁰chiwiri nchichi_'Konda mwayako ninga iwe mwenekachiro.'

Tsapano ndipo Afarisi wale akadagwezekana basi pompale, Yesu adawabvunza⁴¹bzense na aneneri kubodzi."

Adati, "Mukukumbuka tani bza Mkhirisitu? Mwanache mbani?" Adati kuna iye, "Mwana wa⁴²bvunzo.

'Mbuya⁴⁴Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Tani tsono Davide mu Mzimu ambachemera iye Mbuya, kulewa kuti, ⁴³Davide."

adati kuna Mbuya wangu, "Khala ku boko langu la madidi, ate ndichitise anyakukuwenga wako kukhala

Penu tsono Davide ambachemera Mkhirisitu 'Mbuya,' ni mwanache tani pomwe wa⁴⁵pakuponda nzayo zako"?"

Palibe adakwanisa kumutawira neye fala libodzi, apo palibe adayezero kumubvunza pomwe bvunzo⁴⁶Davide?"

kuchokera nsiku yoyo ate mpakana.

Iye adalewa, "Anembi na Afalisi²Tsono Yesu adasewera kuna thimu la wanthu na wakupfunza wache. ¹
 Ndipopa chili chense iwo akuuzani imwe muchite, chitani bzinthu bzense³ambakhala pa mpando wa Mose. muchiwa dziwa iwo. Soma nampodi kuwatewezera bza kuchita bzawo, anyaya iwo ambalewa bzinthu bzomwe
 Inde, iwo ambasenzesa mitolo yakunesa kutakula, iwo ambayika bzithu pamapewa ya⁴iwo ambachita lini.
 Iwo ambachita bzinthu bzawo bzense⁵wanthu. Tsono iwo okha ambakwanisa lini kudzusa na chala chawo. bzakuti awoniwe na wanthu. Nakuti iwo ambabziyika mipukutu yamafala mikulu, achikuza pomwe bzakubvala nakumba⁷Iwo ambakonda mbuto za ulemelero m'maphwando mwa mafumu nakukhala m'matchalitchi, ⁶bzawo. Soma nampodi kumba chemeredwa 'Rabi'⁸musiwa bza ulemu m'misika, achimbacemerwa 'Rabbi' na wanthu. Ndipo nampodi kuchemera⁹thangwe muna mpfunzisi m'bodzi basi, ndipo mwense ndimwe paudzina panu. Nampodi kumba¹⁰munthu wa dziko la pansi kuti Baba, thangwe muna Baba m'bodzi basi, ndipo ali kudzulu. Soma omwe ali mkulu wa imwe¹¹chemelewa kuti 'mpfunzisi,' thangwe muna mpfunzisi m'bodzi, khilisitu. Koma¹³Iye ndiye amba bzikuza adzamuchepa, na iye waku bzichepa adzamukuza. ¹²adzakhala nyabasa wanu. tsoka kwa imwe anembi na Afalisi, waku bzikuza! Mukutsekereza wanthu ufumu bwa kudzulu. Tangwe munkabupitalini mwekha, ndipo na iwo adzapiwo mukuwalambiza pomwe. Mabukhu ya kalekale mukhalibe (Mabukhu inango yamba phatikidza ndime na ndime.) Tsoka kwa imwe, anembi na afalisi, ¹⁴mafala ya ndime wakubzikuza! Thangwe mumba dzonga nyumba, za azimayi wafedwa. pomwe mukumbabzionesela na Tsoka kuna imwe¹⁵mapemphero yanu matali matali. Thangwe lache mu'mdzatambira chitsimulo chikulu. Anembi na Afalisi, wa kubzithusa! Mumba yenda kunyanza na kunja kukayezera munthu m'bodzi kuti akhale wakusandulika, ndipo akasandulika terepoyo, mumbamusandusa mwana wa gehena kawiri kuposa imwepo. "Tsoka kuna imwe, imwe anyakulondolela azimora, "omwe mumbalewa kuti, iye ndiye anilumbila achithula¹⁶ tchalitchi, palibe bvuto. so iye ndiye anilumbila mkumbatchula golide wa m'tchalitchi, wabzimanga goli na Imwe bzilema bzi azimora! Chikulu m'chiponi, golide ayayi tchalitchi yomwe imbachtisa¹⁷kulumbira kwache.' Ndipo, 'Omwe anilumbira kuguma guwa la nsembe, palibe bvuto. Koma iye ndiye anilumbila¹⁸golide kuchena? Imwe azimora! Chikulu m'chiponi, mpfupo¹⁹kuguma golide wa m'tchalitchi, ali pa goli na lumbiliro lache.' Mthangwe lache, iye wakulimbila kuguma gula la²⁰pinango guwa la nsembe lomwe limbachenesa mpfupo? Wakulumbira kuguma tchalitchi walumira kubodzi na bzense bza momo. ²¹nsembe na chilichense cha pamwepo. Na iye wakulumbira kuguma kudzulu akulumbira ku mpando wa cifumu pabodzi na iye ndye ambakhala pa²² "Tsoka kuna imwe, anembi na Afalisi, wakubzikuza! Thangwe mumbapereka tumphilipiri, ²³mpando umweyo. tumbewu twa kununtchira na chitowe, koma mumbaleka bza kulemelera kwa chilamulo kuchita chifundo na Imwe wakutsogolera azimora²⁴kukhulupirika. Koma mukachita bzobzi nampodi kuleka bzinangobzi. "Tsoka kuna imwe, anembi na Afalisi, wakubzithusa!²⁵wakukuntha mbulu soma ngamira mkumbaikhudyula! Thangwe mumbatsuka kwa mkombo na ma palato, soma mu mtima mwanu mudadzara na dyera na kusaya Imwe Afalisi azimora! Chatoma tsukani mkati mwa mkombo na palato, kuti kunjaku kukhale²⁶kubzilambiza. "Tsoka kuna imwe anembina Afalisi, wakubzithusa! Thangwe muli ninga ntumbira²⁸²⁷kwa kuchena pomwe. wakupalangiwa ntoto ,omwe kunja umbaoneka wakudeka kwene kwene, soma mkati mwache mudadzala mafupa nachilichense chakunyansa cha munthu wakufa. Mchibodzibodzi,kunja kwanu mumbaoneka ninga "Tsoka kuna imwe,²⁹wanthu wakulungama ,soma mkati mwanu mudadzala na chinyengo nakusaya kuweruzika. anembi na Afalisi, wachinyengo! Thangwe mumbamanga mitumbira ya aneneri na kuikha bzidekesero Imwe mumbati , 'Tikadakhala tikhalipo nsiku za makolo yathu, tikadachosalini³⁰mitumbira ya wakulungama. Thangwe lache mwekhambo mukuchitira umboni kuti ndimwe wana wa wale omwe³¹mulopa wa aneneri,' Bzinyoka imwe, wana wa abvumbwe,³³Mumbadzazikira mphimo za azibaba wanu. ³²adapha aneneri. Thangwe lache, nyang'nani, ndikakutumizirani aneneri, anyanzeru na³⁴mudzathawa tani chilango cha ku moto? anembi. Winangowo mumbawapha nkumbawakhomera pa thanda, winango mumbawatchanga ma tchalitchi Mamaliziyo yache ngakuti mulopa wense wa wanthu³⁵nkumbafamba pembera m'mizinda kukawa nyang'ana. mwapha wale pa dziko la pansi, udzakhala pa imwe. Kuyambira mulopa wakulungama ule wa Abele ate wa mulopa wa Zakariya mwana wa Belekiya, omwe mumdaphera pakati kuti uku guwa la nsembe uku tchalitchi. "Yerusalem, Yerusalem, omwe³⁷Chadidi ndikukuuzani kuti, pikado yense idzagwera wanthu wa m'bwado uno. ³⁶mumbapha aneneri na kumba boma minyala wale omwe akutumizirani! Koma kuti ndiwa kontcheze pabodzi wana wanu, bzidatengera nthawe ikulu, ninga ndimo nkhuu imbachtira kwa mwanapiye m'maphapidwe Thangwe ndikulewa kuna imwe,³⁹Nyang'anani, nyumba yanu yapfudzika. ³⁸mwache, soma mukhafuna lini! mum'dzandiona lini ate mudzalewe kuti, "Nyakudala iye wakubwera mu dzina la Mbuya."

Yesu adabula ku chokera m'tchalitchi achifamba njira yache. Anyakupfunzira wache adabwera kuna iye¹ Tsono iye adawatawira achilewa kuna iwo, "Mudza bziona lini² nkumba muonesa mamangidwe ya tchalitchi. bzinthu bzensenebzi? Mchadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, palibe mwala ubodzi udzasala padzaulu pa unzache Pomwe iye adakhala pansu pa phiri ra Azitona, wakupfunzira wache adabwera kuna³ omwe udzagwesiwa lini." iye payekha achilewa, "Tiuzeni ife, niliti bzinthu bzinwebzi bzinzachitika? Tsono bzizindikilo bzaku bwera Yesu adatawira achilewa kuna iwo, Chenjerani nampodi⁴ kwanu na chimalizilo kumala kwa nthawe mtchiyani?" Nakuti azinji anzabwera mudzina langu. Iwo adzalewa, 'Ndine khilisu⁵,⁵ kuti winango akunamizeni. Imwe munzabva bza nkondo na mbiri za nkondo. Onesesani kuti nampodi⁶ adzanyengeza azinji. Nakuti mtundu⁷ kudzidzimuka, poti bzinthu bzobzi bzakuthema kuchitika; soma chimalizilo chinati kufika. ubodzi udzapokana na mtundu unzache, na ufumu kupokana na ufumu bunzache. Napo kudza khala njala na Pomwepo⁹ Tsono bzinhtu bzensenebzi m'kuyamba kwache kwa mazunzo.⁸ bziteketeke mbuto zinango. adzakuperekani imwe kumazunzo achikuphani. Imwe mudzawengiwa na wannthu wense thangwe la dzina Pomwepo azinji adzakuwengana, adzataya chikhulupiliro chawo mkuyamba kuperekana winango na¹⁰ langu. Thangwe la kuwanda kwa¹² Aneneri azinji wa kunama anzaoneka nakupupsa wanthu azinji.¹¹ mwanzache. Aya¹⁴ Tsono ule omwe adzapilira ateye chimalizilo adzapulumuka.¹³ bzakuipa, lifoyi lawanthu azinji lidzamala. mafala ya uthenga bwabwino bwa ufumu yadza falisiwa dziko lense nginga umboni kuna wanthu wamitundu Naterepoyo, pomwe mudzaona chinthu chakuipa chakudzonga,¹⁵ yense. pamwepo chimalizilo chidzafika. "iye¹⁶ chomwe chidalewiwa na m'neneri Danieri, chitayima pa mbuto ya kuchena" (Iye nya kuwerenga adziwe), iye omwe ali pa nsodzi nampodi kubuluka kukachosa chilichense cha¹⁷ omwe ali kuYudeya athawire kumaphiri, Tsono kunzakhala¹⁹ apo uyo alikumunda nampodi kubwelera kukatenga bzakubvala bzavhe.¹⁸ nyumba mwache, Pembani pala chimaliziro²⁰ kwakugoswa kuna mayi wamimba na iwo ndiwo akumamisa pa nsiku zimwezi! Pakuti bzinwebzi²¹ chanu nampodi chidzachitike pa nthawe yakujejela pinango pa nsiku ya sabudu (sabata). bzinzakhala bzakuwawisa bzikulu bzomwe bzikhanati kuwoneka kale chiyambile kufikila lero, ndipo Zingadakhala nsiku zimwezo zilibe kuchepesiwa pakhalibe na mbodzi angadadza²² bzinzaoneka lini pomwe. Tsono penu winango anzalewa²³ pulumuka. Soma thangwera wakusankhulidwawo nsikuzo zimdzafupikisiwa. kuna imwe, 'Nyang'anani, khristu ali kuno!' ayayi, 'Khilisu ali uko!' nampodi kudzakhulupilira bzomwebzo. Thangwe akhiritu anyakunama na aneneli adzawoneka na kuchita bzizindikiro bzikulu na bzakudabwisa kuti²⁴ Ndipo, penu winango²⁶ Nyang'anani, ndakuuzani letu nthawe ikanati kufika.²⁵ akapusise anyakusankhulidwawo. anilewa kuna imwe, 'Nyang'anani, uyo ali kuchipululu, imwe nampodi kudzayenda; Pinango, 'Nyang'anani, iye Nginga pomwe kupenya kwa chiphaliwari chimbapenya²⁷ ali musubi yamkati,' nampodi kudzakhulupilira ibzo. Kulikwense²⁸ kuchokera kumachibese ate kumaulo, tenepo kudzakhala kubwera kwa Mwana wa Munthu. "Tsono yakadzandomala masautso²⁹ komwe kuna chinthu chakufa, makhwangwala yadza gwezekana kumweko. ya nsiku zomwezo dzuwa lidzapsipa, na mwezi udzaleka kubvunika, nyenyezi zidzagwa kuchoka kudzulu, ndipo Ndipo chizindikiro cha Mwana wa Munthu chidzawoneka kudzauluku,³⁰ mphamvu za kudzulu zidzatekenyeka. ndipo mitundu yense dziko la pansu idzalira. Adzaona Mwana wa Munthu akubwera m'mitambo na mphamvu Iye adzatumiza angero wache na kulira kukulu kwa lipenga, ndipo adzawagwezeka pabodzi³¹ ulemelero bukulu. anyakusankhuliwa wache kuchokera ku mphepo zense zinayi, kuchoka kumphepete inango yathambo kufikira Pfunzirani pfunziro kuna muti wa mkuyu. Pomwe mtawi wayamba kumbweza zitete zichiyamba³² mbali inango. Naterepoyo, pomwemuniona bzinthu bzensenebzi,³³ kuphuka masamba, dziwani kuti mayinza yafendera. Chadidi ndikukuuzami imwe, m'badwo uno udzamala³⁴ imwepo mudziwe kuti iye ali pafupi, pamsuwo chayipo. Kudzaulu na dziko bzinmdzamala, soma mafala yangu yamdzamala lini.³⁵ lini wense bzinwebzi bzinati kuchitika. Soma kulewa bza nsiku na nthawe palibe ndiye adziwa, neye penu angero waku dzauulu, neye Mwana, soma³⁶ Nginga³⁸ Nginga nthawe ya Nowa ikhalili, kudza terepoyo kubwera kwache kwa Mwana wa Munthu.³⁷ Baba yekha. terepoyo nsiku zomwezo chigumula chikhanati kubwera iwo akhadya achimbamwa, achilowola na kulowodwa iwo adakhala neye kudziwa chinthu kufikana chigumula³⁹ ateye nsiku yomwe Nowa adapita m'chombo, chidabwera chichi wamiza wense terepoyo ndibzo bzidzakhala pakubwera kwache kwa Mwana wa Munthu. Azikazi awiri⁴¹ Kudzaterapo amuna awiri adzakhala ali m'munda m'bodzi adzatengiwa winango adzasala.⁴⁰ Terepoyo imwepo nyang'anani, poti⁴² adzakhala akupeya pa mpheyo m'bodzi adzatengiwa, winango adzasala. Tsono dziwani ibzi, kuti mwene kechilo nyumba⁴³ imwepo mukudziwa lini nsiku yakubwera Mbuya wanu. angadadziwa nthawe yakubwera mbava penu ni siku; iye angada dikila angada bvuma lini nyumba yache Terepo imwembo khalani wakukonzeka, thangwe Mwana wa Munthu adzabwera nthawe yomwe⁴⁴ ichitcholewa. Ni nyabasa uponi wa nzeru wakukhulupilika omwe mbuya wache adamuika m'nyumba⁴⁵ imwe mukudikila lini.

Ngwaku dalisika nyabasa umweyo omwe mbuya⁴⁶ kuti apereke bzakudya kuna wanthu wache panthawe yache? Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti mbuya adzamuyika⁴⁷ wache adzamuguna ali kuchita pamene iye am'bwera. Tsono penu nyabasa wakuipa adzalewa mumtima mwache,⁴⁸ kukhala wakunyang'anila bzinthu bzache bzense. napo mkuyamba kumenya anyabasa anzache, kumbadya kumbamwa na⁴⁹ Mbuya wangu akuchedwa kubwera,' kinangoko mbuya wa anyabasa ule mkudzabwera nsiku yomwe anyabasa akhadikila lini na⁵⁰ bziledzelere, Mbuya wache adzamugwata iye nthindinthindi adzamuika iye mbuto na⁵¹ nthawe yomwe akuidziwa lini. wanthu wa chipha maso ,komwe kudzakhala kulira na kuku kuta mano.

Apo ufumu bwa kudzaulu bumdzakhala ninga anamwali khumi omwe adatenga nyale zawo kukagumana na¹
 Nakuti pomwe anamwali³Ashanu wa iwo akhali wakupusa apo ashanu akhali wakuchenjera. ²nyakuloola.
 Soma anamwali wakuchenjera⁴wakupusa wale adatenga nyale zawo, alibe kutakula pomwe mafuta ya pambali.
 Tsapano ndipo⁵wale adatakula pomwe mafuta inangano mbzakutakulira bwawo pabodzi na nyale zawo.
 Soma pakati pa tsiku padabveka kukuwa,⁶nyakuloola ule adachedwa, wensene adaodzira achigona.
 Apo anamwali wensene wale adamuka achikonza⁷Nyang'anani nyakuloola! Ndokoni panja mukagumane naye.
 Wakupusa wale adati kuna wakuchenjera wale, 'Tipasenimbo pang'ono mafuta yanu inangoyo⁸nyale zawo.
 Soma wakuchenjera wale adatawira achiti, 'Pinango pense⁹thangwe nyale zathuzi zikuthima zjai.'
 Pomwe iwo adayenda¹⁰yamkwanambo lini kuna ife na imwe, so ndokoni basi kuna ndio ambagulisira mukagule.'
 kukagula, nyakuloola ulembo zjai adafika, apo ndiwo akhadakonzeke wale adayenda naye ku madyerero ya
 Pambuyo pache anamwali winango walembo adabwera achiti, Mbuya,¹¹malowoloyo, apo msuo zjai udafungiwa.
 Soma adawatawira achiti, Chadidi ninilewa kuna imwe, nimkudziwani lini imwepo.'¹²Mbuya, tifungulireni.'
 Nakuti bziri ninga munthu adafuna¹⁴Khalani tcheru tsono thangwera kuti mumdziwa lini nsiku na nthawe.¹³
 Kuna m'bodzi wa¹⁵kucoka kuenda dziko linango. Adacemera anyabasa wace apo adawapasa mbali ya cuma cace.
 iwo adampasa kobiri za ma talente mashanu, apo winango ziwiri na winango ibodzi. Aliyense adatambira
 Mbodzi omwe¹⁶kuwanda kwa kobiri na kukwanisa kwace, apo munthu ule adanyamuka ulendo bwace.
 adatambira kobiri za ma talente mashanu ule adenda kukaziphatisa basa achikaphindula zinango zishanu
 Soma¹⁸Ndendende pomwe na ule adatambira talente ziwiri ule adaphindula zinzace ziwiri pomwe. ¹⁷'pomwe.
 Tsapano¹⁹nyabasa omwer adatambira talente ibodzi ule adayenda, kukachera dindi achikaifuchira pansi.
 Nyabasa²⁰patapita nthawe itali mbuya wao ule adabwera achidzakontcheza nawo pabodzi kobiri zense zire.
 Mbuya onani ine²¹ndiye adatambira talente zishanu ule atabwera adabweresa zinango pomwe zishanu.
 ndaphindula pomwe ma talente mashanu. Mbuya wace adati kuna iye, 'Wacita bwino ndiwe nyabasa wabwino
 wakukhulupirika! Wakhulupirika pa bzinthu bzing'ono. Ninkuikha umbanyang'anire bzinthu bzizinji. Pita
 Nyabasa adatambira talente ziwiri ule adabwera achiti, 'Mbuya mudandipasa²²mchisekerero cha mbuya wako.
 Mbuya wace adalewa kuna iye, 'Wacita bwino, ndiwe²³talente ziwiri. Onani ndaphindula pomwe talente ziwiri.'
 nyabasa wabwino wakukhulupirika! wakhulupirika pa bzinthu bzing'ono. Ninkuikha umbanyang'anire bzinthu
 Apo nyabasa ndiye adatambira talente ibodzi ule adabwera²⁴bzizinji. Pita mchisekerero ca mbuya wako.
 achilewa, 'Mbuya, ndikudziwa kuti ndimwe munthu wa kuuma moyo. Mumbakolola ndipo mulibe kubzala, opo
 Ine ndidagopa, opo ndidayenda kukaifuchira talente yanu irepansi. Onani,²⁵muchikolola ndipo mulibe kufesa.
 Soma mbuya wace adamutawira achiti, 'Iwe nyabasa wakuipa ntofu udadziwa kuti²⁶yanu yensene ire iyi.'
 Penu ntenepo ungadakoyesasa kobiri²⁷nimbakolola ndipo ndiribe kubzala nakukolola ndipo ndiribe kufesa.
 yanguyo kuna anyakukoya ku bank, apo pakubwerapa ningadadza gumana zawanda na yakubzatikira yache.
 Apo aliyense omwe²⁹Tsapano tengani talentezo kuna iye apo mumpase nyabasa ule ana ma talente khumi ule. ²⁸
 anabzo amdzapasiwa, bzizinji apo amdzakhala nabzo bzakuwanda. Soma aliyense omwe alibe chinthu, neye
 Apo thusani nyabasa wokusaya phinduyo kunja kwa³⁰bzakuchepa bzomwe anabzo bzimdzatengiwa kuna iye.
 Pomwe Mwana wa Munthu akubwera mu ulemerwro³¹mdima, komwe kumdzakhala kulira nakukukuta mano. '
 Pomwe pana iye³²bwache apo na anjero wense pabodzi na iye, amdzakhala pa mpando wache wa ulemerero.
 pamdzakontcheziwa madziko yensene. apo iye amdzamwazisa mb'odzi na mwayache, ninga ndimo nyakabusa
 Iye amdzaikha mabira kuboko lache la madidi, apo mbuzi kuboko lache la³³ambapambulira mabira na mbuzi.
 Apo mfumu imdzalewa lewa nawo iwo wensene waku boko lace la madidi, 'Bwerani imwe omwe³⁴madzere.
 mwadalisiwa na Baba wangu, pitani mu ufumu bwa kukonzerewa kuna imwepo kuchokera pakutoma pa dzikoli.
 Thangwe ndikhana njala mudandipa chakudya; Ine ndikhana nyota apo imwe mudandipa cakumwa; Ine³⁵
 Ine ndikhali pezi apo imwe mudandibvazika ine; Ine³⁶ndikhali mulendo apo imwe mudanditambira;
 Tsapano³⁷ndikhadwala imwe mudandikhongobza ine; Ndikhali mkaoko apo mudabwera kudzandimusa.
 wakulungama amdzatawira kuti, Mbuya, ni lini tidakuonani nanjala tichikudyesani? Ayayi na nyota tichikupani
 Ni lini³⁹Ni lini tidakuonani mulendo tichikutengerani mnyumba? Ayayi pezi tichikubvazikani? ³⁸madzi?
 Apo mfumu imdzatawira ichiti kuna iwo, ⁴⁰tidakuonani mukudwala ayayi muli mkaoko tichibwera kuna imwe?
 Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, bzomwe mudachita kuna m'bodzi wa abale wangu wale, mudachitira pomwe ine;
 Apo iye amdzauza wa ku boko la dzere wale, 'Chokani kuna ine, imwe anyakutembereriwa, nkumoto wa⁴¹
 thangwe ndikhana njala soma mulibe kundipa⁴²muyaya ndiwo wakonzerewa pala satana na anjero wace,
 Ndikhali mulendo, soma mulibe kunditengera⁴³chakudya; ndikhana nyota, soma mulibe kundipa chakumwa;
 Apo⁴⁴mnyumba; pezi, soma mulibe kundibvazika; kudwala na mkaoko, soma mulibe kundikhongobza.'

amdzatawirambo achiti,Mbuya, lini tidakuonani imwe muna njala, pinango nyota, pinango mulendo, pinango
Apo amzawatawira iwo achiti, Chadidi⁴⁵ pezi, pinango kudwala, pinango mkaoko, pomwe tiribe kukutumikirani?'
Awa⁴⁶ ndikulewa kuna imwe, bzomwe mulibe kuchitira kuna m'bodzi wa omwewa, mulibe kuchitirambo ine,'
amdzaenda ku chilango cha muyaya, soma wakulungama ku moyo wamuyaya.'

"Mukudziwa kuti²Bwidachitika kuti pomwe Yesu adamaliza mafala yenseneya, adati kuna wakupfunzira wache, ¹ pakapita nsiku ziwiri pasika zjai ikubwera, apo Mwana wa Munthu anzaperekiwa kukakhomeriwa pa Ndiye akulu wa ansembe na akulu akulu adagwezekana pabodzi kunyumba kwa mkulu wa ansembe,³mtanda," Thangwe akhalewa⁵Adapangana pabodzi kumanga Yesu mkavindivindi pala amuphe. ⁴wakuchemeriwa Kayafa .

kuti, "Nampodi idzakhale nthawi ya chisangalalo cha mapemphero, kugopesa kuti wanthu angadzachite pomwe akhadatsalira pa⁷Tsapano ndipo Yesu akhali mu Betaniya mnyumba mwa Simoni wamapere, ⁶phiringu." meza, mkazi adabwera kuna iye na chikasi cha alabastero cha mafuta ya kumira kwene kwene ,achiya tsanulira Soma pomwe wa kupfunzira wache adaona ibzi, adakalipa achiti, "Mthangwe lanyi akudzonga⁸pamsolo pa Yesu. Soma Yesu pakudziwa ibzi , ¹⁰Akadayagulisa mwa kumira maninge achipasa kobilizo anyakusaya." ⁹tenepayu? adati kuna iwo, " Thangwe lanyi mukumuboneresa mkaziyu? Pomwe wachita chinthu chabwino kuna ine. Pakuti pomwe¹³Wakusaya mumbakhala nawo nsiku zensene, soma ine mumdzakhala nande lini nthawi zense.¹¹ adakhuthulira mafuta ya ku nuntchira yale mthupi mwangu, wachita ibzi pakukonzekera kuikiwa kwa ine ku Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, kwensene ndiko mafala yabwinoya, yakulalikiwa mdziko lensene la¹²thenje. Apo m'bodzi¹⁴pansi, bzomwe mkazi umweyu wachitabzi bzimdzakhala bzi kusimbiwa kumkumbukira umweyu," wa wakupfunza khumi na awiri wale, wakuchemeriwa Yudas Isikariyoti, adayenda kuna wkuu wa ansembe achikalewa kuti, "Mukufuna mundipase chiyani pala kuti ndikupasireni iye? Apo iye adamupa kobiri za ngwi¹⁵ kuchokera kanthawi kamweko iye adapsaga manera yaku mperekera Yesu kuna ¹⁶ngwi ngwi makumi matatu. Tsapano pa nsiku ya kutoma ya mkate wakusaya bza kufufumisa wakupfunzira adabwera kuna Yesu achiti, ¹⁷iwo. Iye adati, Ndokoni mu mzinda ule kuna munthu¹⁸"Mumfuna phwando la pasaka tikachitire mbuto iponi? winango mukamuze kuti mpfunzisi wati, " Nthawi yangu yafendera. Nimdzakoya chakudya changu cha pasaka Wakupfunzira adachita ninga ndimo Yesu adawauzira, apo adakonz¹⁹pamuyi panu na wakupfunzira wangu." "" Pomwe akhadya,²¹Maulo yatakwana, iye adakhala pansi kudya na wakupfunzira wache. ²⁰chakudya cha pasaka. Adaphatiwa na nsisi, apo²²adati, " Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti m'bodzi wa imwepa amdzandipereka." Iye adawatawira," Omwe anibvika boko lache²⁴aliyense adatoma kubvunza, " Bzacadidiletu ndine lini, Mbuya?" Mwana wa Munthu amdzaenda, ninga²³pabodzi na ine mpalato mwangumu umweyo ndiye amdzandipereka. ndimo bzidanembewera pala iye. Soma pikado kuna iye wakudzapereka Mwana wa Munthuyo! Bzikadakhala Yudas, omwe akhafuna kumpereka Yesu adati, " Kodi²⁵nkhasa munthu umweyo zjai angadasaya kubadwa." Pomwe akhadya, Yesu adatenga mkate, achiudalisa, ²⁶ndine Rabbi?" Adati kuna iye, "Wanepoyo ndiwe." Adatenga mkombo²⁷adaubedula. Achipereka kuna wakupfunzira wache achiti, " Tengani, dyani. Ili ni thupi langu. Nakuti uyu ni mulopa wangu wa mpangano²⁸achitenga achiwapasa iwo achilewa kuti, " Mwani ichi mwensene . Soma ndikulewa kuna²⁹omwe wathiriwa thangwera wanthu azinji pala kukuchosani mu bzakuphonya bwanu. imwe, nimdzamwa lini pomwe chipatso ichi cha mpesa ate nsiku ndiyo ndidzamwe chatsampanopa pabodzi na Pamwepo³¹Pomwe adaimba nyimbo adachoka kuenda kuphiri la Azitona. ³⁰imwe mu ufumu bwa Baba wangu. Yesu afalewa kuna iwo, " Mwensene mumdzapsoma usiku buno thanwera ine, nakuti kwanembiwa, Soma nimdzalamuka,³²Nimdzamenya nyakabusa napo thimu la mabira yache limdza mwazikana.' Soma petulo adalewa kuna iye, " Neye wensene achidzakulambani³³ndichidzakutsogolerani imwe ku Galileya." Yesu adati kuna iye, ' Chadidi ndikulewa kuna iwe, usiku ³⁴imwe, ine nimdzakulambani lini nthawe zense." Petulo adalewa kuna iye, Neye ine nimfa pabodzi³⁵bombuno, chongwe akanati kulira, umdandilamba ine katatu. Pamwepo³⁶na imwe nimdakulambani lini," Wakupfunza wensene adaterepoyo pomwe kusewera bza kufanana. Yesu adayenda nawo kumbuto yakuchemeriwa Getsemane achilewa kuna wakupfunzira wache. " Bakakhalani Apo adatenga Petulo na wana awiri wa Zabedayo pabodzi na iye³⁷pano pomwe ndikuenda uko kukapemphera." Apo adalewa kuna iwo, " mzimu wangu waphatiwa na nsisi³⁸achitoma kuphatiwa na nsisi zakubonera nazo. Adayenda pakatsogolo pang'ono, achigwesa³⁹zakunyanya zakufika nazo ku imfa. Khalani pano tione pabodzi." nkhope yache pansi achipemphera. Kutu, "Penu mpsakukwanisika, mkombo uyu undipitirire. Sikuti ndimo Adabwera kuna wakupfunzira wache achiwagumana akugona, apo⁴⁰nimfunira soma ndimo imwe mumfunira ." Khalani tcheru na kupemphera⁴¹adalewa kuna Petulo, "Mchiyani, mungatazembo kundidikhira nthawi ibodziyi? Adayenda⁴²thangwe mungapite mmayezero ya sathani. Mzimu chadidi ukufuna, soma thupi ndakugoboka." pomwe kachiwiri kukapemphera. Adati, "Baba wangu, penu ichi chimdipitirira lini pokha _pokha nditamwa basi, Adabwerera nkudzawagumana atagona pomwe. Nakuti maso yawo yakhadalemera. ⁴³kufuna kwanu kuchitiwe." Tsono adawasiya pomwe, achiyenda pakatali kukapemphera kachitatu, acikalewa pomwe mafala mabodzi⁴⁴ Kinangoka Yesu adabwera kuna wakupfunzira wache achiti kuna iwo, "Mukugona basi meju⁴⁵bodziyo. nkumbapuma? Onani nthawi yatsala pankiti, apo Mwana wa Munthu ankuperekiwa mmanja mwa

Pomwe akhali mkati kulewalewa,⁴⁷ Mukani, timbayende, Onani nyakundipereka ine wafendera."⁴⁶ anyakuphonya. Yudasi, m'bodzi wa khumi na awiri wale, adabwera. Thimu lizinji lidabwera naye kuchokera kuna mkulu wa Tsapano munthu wakufuna kupereka Yesu⁴⁸ ansembe na akulu wawanthu. Adabwera na madipa na bzibonga. ule adawapasa chizindikiro, kulewa kuti, 'Ndiye ninkamu mpsompsonayo ngumweyo letu. Yesu⁵⁰ Kamfulumize adafika pafupi na Yesupo achiti, "Moni Rabbi! apo adamumpsompsona iye. ⁴⁹ Kam'pateni." adalewa kuna iye, "Mwayangu cita bzomwe wabwerera kudzacita. Kinangoka. Kinangoka iwo adabwera, nkuikha Apo onani, munthu m'bodzi omwe akhana Yesu adafuthula boko⁵¹ manja pa Yesu achimuphata mkumumanga. Apo Yesu⁵² lace, achisolola lupanga, achimenya nalo kapolo wa mkulu wa ansembe, achigwatiratu khutu lace. adati kuna iye, Bwezeresa lupanga lako m'buto mwace, thangwe wense wakufamba na lupanga amdzafa na Ayayi ukukumbuka kuti ningataze kupemphera kukumbira Baba wangu, apo angakwanise⁵³ lupanga. Soma tsono manemba yamdzakwanisiwa tani⁵⁴ kunditumizira mathimu ya anjelo yakuposa khumi na mawiri. Panthawi imweyo Yesu adalewa kuna thimu lire "Mwacita kubwera na⁵⁵ bzomwe yadalewa kuti bzimdzacitika?" malupanga na bzibonga kudzandiphata ninga ndine mbava? Nsiku zensene ndikhakhala mtchalitchi, apo neye Soma bzensenebzi bzacitika kuti bzakunemba bza aneneri bzipherezere ." Kinangoka⁵⁶ kundimanga. Wale omwe adaphata Yesu adayenda naye kuna Kayafa⁵⁷ wakupfunzira wace wensene adabalalika kumuthawa. Soma Petulo adamutewera pambuyo⁵⁸ mkulu wa ansembe, kumene anembi na akulu akhadagwezekana pabodzi. pakatali na kumuyi kwa mkulu wa ansembe ule. Iye adapitambo mkatimo acikhala pansi na ndiwo akhalondera Tsapano mkulu wa ansembe na akulu wa kutonga milandu⁵⁹ Yesu pala kuti awonembo ndibzo bzimchitika. adanya

ng'ana umboni bwa kunama kuti anamizire Yesu pala kuti amuphe.

Adabusaya umboni, ngakhale kuti mboni zizinji zakunama zikhadabwera pompale. Soma kinangoka mboni⁶⁰ "Zichiti "Munthu umweyu adati, "Ningakwanise kugwesa tchalitchi ya Mulunguyi⁶¹ ziwi zidabwera, Mkulu wa ansembe adamuka achiti kuna iye, "Ulibe cakutawira?⁶² ndichiimanga pomwe nsiku zitu basi," Soma Yesu adakhala chete. Mkulu wa ansembe adati kuna iye, ⁶³ Nimulandu wanyi ndiwo akukuzenga iwepo?" Yesu adati⁶⁴ "Ndikukutonga iwe kuna Mulungu wa moyo, tiuze penu ndiwedi mkirisitu, Mwana wa Mulungu." kuna iye, "Mwatenepeyo ndimwe. Soma ndikukuuzani kuti, kucoka lero ate mtsogolo mumdzaona mwana wa Kinangoka mkulu wa⁶⁵ Mulungu kukhala ku boko lamadidi la mphamvu, na kubwera mmitambo ya ku dzaulu." ansembe adang'amba bzakubvala bzace achilewa kuti, "Wasewera makiriyado! Nimfuniranyi pomwe mboni Mukukumbukambo tani?" Iwo adatawira achiti,⁶⁶ zinango? Onani, mwabvambo mwekha makiriyadoya. Kinangoka iwo adampsipira mata ku nkhope kwace achimmenya mabakera, pomwe⁶⁷ "Akuthemera kuphiwa." Tsapano Petulo⁶⁹ achilewa kuti, Bvima kuna ife Mkhirisituwe. Mbani wakumenya iwepo?"⁶⁸ winango ma bofutada akhadakhala panja pa mbuto ile, apo nyabasa wachikazi adabwera kuna iye achiti, Ukhana Yesu wa ku Galileya Atabula pa⁷¹ Soma adagaza pamaso pa wense kulewa kuti, "Ndikudziwa lini bzomwe mukulewabzi."⁷⁰ iwepo." msuwo wa litsito, nyabasa winango pomwe wa chikazi adamuona iye achiuza wanthu popo, "Munthu uyu Nazareti." Adagaza pomwe achilumbira, " Nimbamdziwa lini ine⁷² pomwe akhali pabodzi na Yesu wa ku Patapita kanthawi pang'ono ndiwo akhadaima pakambali adati kuna Petulo, "Mchadidi ndiwe⁷³ umweyu." Kinangoka adayamba⁷⁴ pomwe m'bodzi wa wanthu amwewo, thangwe maseweredwe yakoya ukubvekeratu. Petulo⁷⁵ kutemberera na kulumbirira, " Ndikumdziwa lini Munthuyu," apo kamkulumize chongwe adalira. adakumbukira mafala ndiyo Yesu adalewa yale, "Chongwe akanati kulira umdzandilamba ine katatu." Apo adayenda panja achikalira maninge.

Tsapano pomwe kudachena machibese, akulu wensene wa ansembe na akulu wawanthu adapangana bzakuti¹ Tsapano pomwe Yudas, omwe²Adamumanga, nkumutsogoza nkukamupereka kuna mtongi Pilato.³Yesu amuphe. adamupereka iye, adaona kuti Yesu watongiwa kuti akaphiwe, adalapa achikabweza kobiri makumi matatu zire achiti, "Ndaphonya kupereka munthu wakusaya kuphonya."⁴kuna akulu wa ansembe na akulu wawanthu, Apo adathusa tukobiri twa siriva tule pansi⁵Soma adati."Mchiani chochi kuna ife? Umbzionambo wekha." Akulu wa ansembe wale adalokota⁶mtchalitchi, achinyamuka, nkuyenda panja nkukabzimangirira yekha. tukobiri tule achiti, "Mpsakubvumiziwa lini kukoya tukobiritu mthungwa mwakukoyera kobirimu thangwe mza Atakambirana adaphata mfundo yakuti akagulire munda kuna nyakuumba mitsuko kuti likhale thenje⁷mulopa." Tenepo ndibzo⁸Mthangwe lace mundayo umbachemeriwa, "Munda wa mulopa" ate lero.⁹la anyakubwera. bzidasewera mneneri Yeremiya

bzidakwanisiwa, kuti, "Adatenga tukobiri makumi matatu twa ngwi ngwi ngwi, nsengwa ndiyo wana wa Isaraeri adatchaja pala iye,

Tsapano Yesu¹¹apo achikapagali munda kuna nyakuumba mitsuko. ninga ndimo Mbuya adandipanganizira."¹⁰ adaima pa maso pa mtongi, apo mtongiyo adati kuna iye, "Ndiwe Mfumu ya Ayuda?" Yesu adamutawira, Soma pomwe adazengiwa na akulu wa ansembe na akulu wawanthu, alibe¹²"Mwalewa tenepo ndimwe." Soma alibe¹⁴Apo Pilato adati kuna iye, "Unkubva lini ni milandu mingasi akukuzenga kodi?"¹³ kutawira chinthu. Tsapano pa phwando la pasaka ukhali¹⁵kutawira neye fala libodzi, mwakuti mtongiyo adadabwa maninge. Pa nthawe imweyo¹⁶mtemo wa mtongi kutsudzula nyakumangiwa m'bodzi ndiye wanthu angamusankhule. Apo pomwe adagwezekana pabodzi, Pilato adalewa¹⁷pakhana mkaidi kapondo mkulu wakuchemeriwa Barabba. kuna iwo, "Mumfuna ndiku tsudzulireni yani? Barabba, ayayi Yesu omwe ankuchemeriwa Mkhirisitu?" Pomwe akhada khala pa mpando wa¹⁹Adadziwa kuti Yesu adamupereka utowa kuna iye thangwera nsanje.¹⁸ kuzengera milandu, mkazache adatumiza mafala kuna bayacheyo achiti, "Nampodi kumuchita chinthu munthu Tsapano akulu²⁰nyakusaya kuphonyayo.Thangwe lero ndabonera maninge na atulo kulota bza munthu umweyo." wa ansembe na akulu wawanthu adanyengerera thimu lire kuti litawire kuti atsudzule Barabba nkupha Yesu. Mtongi ule adawabvunza, "Mbani mwa awiriwa ndiye mumfuna kuti ndikutsudzulireni? Adati, "Barabba."²¹ Pilato adati kuna iwo, "Ndichite chani na Yesuyu ndiye ankuchemeriwa Mkhirisitu?" Wensene adatawira,²² Apo iye adati, "Thangweranyi, wachita chakuipa chanyi?" Soma adanyanyiratu kukuwa zjai,²³"Mmanikeni." Tsapano pomwe Pilato adaona kuti akhamubvera lini, soma zjai pakhayambika phiringu,²⁴"Mmanikeni." adatenga madzi achisamba mmanja pamaso pa wanthu, achiti, "Ndikukhudziwa lini na mulopa wa munthuyu, Wanthu wensene adati, "Mulopa wacheyo mbaukhale pa ife na wanathu kubodzi."²⁵Mukuonambo mwekha."²⁶ Kinangoka²⁷Tsapano adawatsudzulira Barabba ule, soma adamtchanga Yesu achimpereka kuti akammanike.²⁶ anyankhondo wa mtongi adamtenga Yesu achiyenda naye kuna likulu la boma komwe adakagwezekana thimu Adakonza kankhata kaminga²⁹Adamutchanga achimubvazika chimkanjo chifwira.²⁸lensene pabodzi. achimubvazika kumsolo, achimuphatisa mtete m'boko lache lamadidi. Adagodama pafupi na iye achimuchita Adamupsipira mata, achitenga mpsimbo nkumutchanga kazinji.³⁰makiriyado, kuti, "Tikuoneni mfumu ya Ayuda!" Atamala kumuchita makiriyadoya, adamukhundula mkanjo ule nkumubvazika bzakubvala bzache chaibzo,³¹ Atabula mommule, adagumana na munthu winango wakuchokera³²nkumutsogoza kukamumanika pa mtanda. ku Kerene wakuchemeriwa Simoni, omwe adamungingimiza kuti awatewere pala kuti atakule mtandayo. Adamumwesa vinyo³⁴Adafika naye pambuto yakuchemeriwa Gologota, ndiye kulewa kuti "Mbuto ya Bade."³³ Atamukhomera pa mtanda, adamenya njuga³⁵wakusanganiza na ndulu. Soma pomwe adalawidza, alibe kumwa. Padzaulu pache adanemba³⁷adakhala pansi achimukhalirira pamwepo.³⁶achigawana bzakubvala bzache, Adamukhomera pabodzi na mbava ziwiri, kumadidi³⁸mulandu wache, kuti, "Uyu ni Yesu, mfumu ya Ayuda." Omwe akhapita na njira akhamunyoza, kumbagwedeza misolo³⁹ibodzi na kumadzere kwache pomwe ibodzi. achimbati, "Iwe ndiwe ukhayenda kukadzonga tchalitchi uchimanga pomwe nsiku zitatu, bzipulumuse⁴⁰yao Ndendende pomwe akulu wa ansembe⁴¹wekha! Penu ndiwedi mwana wa Mulungu, buluka pa mtandapo tione!" Akhambapulumusa winango⁴²akhamuchita makiriyado, pabodzi na anembi na akulu wa wanthu, kumbati, umweyu, soma apa angabzipulumuse lini yekha. Ni mfumu ya a Isaraeri. Mulekeni abzibuluse pa mtandapo, apo Ambakhulupirira Mulungu umweyu, mulekeni Mulunguyo amupulumuse⁴³ndiye tingamukhulupirira tsapano. Ndendende na mbava ziwiri zire⁴⁴tsapano. Nakuti akhalewa pomwe kuti, 'Ndine mwana wa Mulungu.'" Tsapano kutomera pa nthawe zitanthatu mdima udagwa pa dziko lensene la⁴⁵zidamusewera pomwe makiriyado.

Itatsala pankiti nthawe ya chipfemba, Yesu adalira mwa kukuwa, achiti, "Eli, Eli,"⁴⁶ pansi ate nthawe zipfemba. Pomwe⁴⁷ lamasabachthani?" ndiye kulewa kuti, " Mulungu wangu, Mulungu wangu, sabwanyani mwandilekerera?" Kamkulumize m'bodzi wa iwo adatenga⁴⁸ winango wakuima popo adabva bzobzi, adati, " Akuchemera Eliya." Winango⁴⁹ chibvenje, achichibvika mu vinyo wakusasa, nkuchiikha ku mtete, mkumupasa iye kuti amwe. Kinangoka Yesu adalira pomwe⁵⁰ wensewo adati, "Muleke. Mbatije tione penu Eliya anibwera kudzapulumusa." Onani, chinguwo cha mtchalitchi chidang'ambika pawiri kuchokera⁵¹ mwakukuwa achipereka mzimu wache. Nthutu⁵² padzaulu ate panyansi, apo dziko lapansi lidatekenyeka, apo mathanthwe yaching'ambika pakati. Adabula kuchoka mu nthutu⁵³ zidafukuka padecha, apo mathupi ya anyamuya wakulemekezeka yadalamusiwa. Tsapano pomwe kenturiyo⁵⁴ zire iye atalamusiwa, nkupita mu mzinda wakulemekezeka, achionekera kuna azinji. na ndiwo akhali popo akhanyan'ganira Yesu ataona chiteketeki na bzinthu ndibzo bzidachitikabzo adacita Akazi azinji ndiwo akhadatewera Yesu kuchokera⁵⁵ mantha achiti, "Mchadidi uyudi akhali mwana wa Mulungu." Wina mwa iwo akhali⁵⁶ ku Galileya kudzakhala nawo pa bzakuchitika bzache akhali pakatali kumbanyang'anisa. Pomwe⁵⁷ Mariya Magadalena, Mariya mayi wao wa Yakobo na Yosefe, na mayi wao wa wana wa Zebedayo. yadakwana maulo, kudabwera munthu wa vida zache kuchoka ku Arimateya, wakuchemeriwa Yosefe, omwe Adafenderera kuna Pilato achikumbira thupi la Yesu. Kinangoka Pilato⁵⁸ akhali pomwe wakupfunzira wa Yesu. achikaliikha mu⁶⁰ Yosefe adatenga thupilo achilitsedengera mu nguwo yabwino, ⁵⁹ adatonga kuti amupase thupilo. Kinangoka adagudubuza chimwala achifunga mkuyenda. ⁶¹ gwinza lache lache ndilo akhadaligoba ku thanthwe. Mariya Magadalene na Mariya winango ule adatsalira popo basi ali khale pa mphepete nkumbanyang'anisa Mangwana yache, yomwe ikhali nsiku ya kukonzekera, akulu wa ansembe na Afarisi adakagwezekana⁶² thenjero. Adati, "Mfumu, takumbukira kuti ndipo wakunyengeza ule akhana moyo, adati, Pangadzapita nsiku⁶³ kwa Pilato. Tsono tongani kuti pa nthutu pache pale pakakhiliririwe ate nsiku ya chitatu, ⁶⁴ zitatu nimdzalamuka pomwe.' pinango pense wakupfunzira wache angabwere kudzamuba nkudzalewa kuna wanthu, 'Walamuka kuna Pilato adati kuna iwo, "Tengani⁶⁵ anyamuya,' apo chinyengo chakumalizachi chingadzapose chakutoma chire." Apo adayendadi kukakhilirira nthutuyo⁶⁶ mulonda. Ndokoni mukakhilirire ninga ndimo mumbadziwira." mwakuteteza, achiikha chizindikiro pa mwalapo achiikha mulonda.

Tsono nsiku ya sabata, machibese kukuyamba manyika kuti kuchene nsiku yakutoma ya sumana, Mariya¹ Tsono nyang'anani, pakhana chiteketeke chikulu,²Magadala na Mariya winango adabwera kudzawona kuthenje. Thangwe mngelo wa Mulungu ada mbuluka kuchoka kudzaulu, achibwera kudzagwiinya chimwala, chomwe Maonekedwe yache yakhali ninga chiphaliwali na bzakubvala bzache bzichena ninga matalala.³ chikhali popo. M'ngeloyo adatawira azimayi⁵ Wakulondera popo adatamera namantha ndipo adakhala ninga wanthu wakufa.⁴ Iye⁶ wale kuti, "Nampodi kugopa, thangwe ndikudziwa kuti mukupsaga Yesu, omwe wa khomeriwa pa mtanda. mulibe muno, soma wamuka, ninga bzomwe adalewa. Bwerani mudzaone mbuto yomwe Iye akhada gona. Ndokoni kamangu mukawauze wapfunza wache kuti, 'Iye wamuka kwa wakufa. Nyang'anani, iye⁷ Azimayi wale⁸ amkutsogolerani ku Galileya. Kumweko mumkamuona iye; Nyang'anani, ndakuuzani imwe." adachoka kamfulumize mthenje mule na mantha na kudekedwa kwenekwene, achithamanga kukauza wapfunza Nyanganani, Yesu adagumana nawo achilewa, "Moni!" Azimayi wale adabwera, achimphata nzayo zache⁹ wache. Tsono Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "Nampodi kugopa. Ndokoni mukawauze abale wangu¹⁰ achimugodamira iye. Tsono pomwe azimayi wale akhayenda, Nyang'anani, alonda¹¹ ayende ku Galileya. Ine amkandiona kumweko." Pomwe wa¹² winango adafika mumzinda mule achikawauza wa nsembe bzense bzomwe bzipidachitika bzire. achiwauza¹³ nsembe adagumana na akuluakulu adawauza nkhami imweyi, adawapasa achikunda kobiri zizinji Nkhani imweyi¹⁴ iwo, "Muwauze, 'Wakupfunza wa Yesu adabwera usiku kudzaba thupi la Yesu ife tikhali mtulo.' Naterepoyo achikunda wale¹⁵ ikabveka kwa anyakutonga, tidzamunyengerera kuti imwepo muchoke thupo." adatmbira kobiri zire achichita bzense bzomwe iwo adauziwa. Nkhani imweyi idabveka basi kwense ku khana Tsono wakupfunza khumi na m'bodzi wale adayenda ku Galileya,¹⁶ Yuda ndipo ikupitilira kubveka ateye na relo. Yesu¹⁸ Pomwe adamuona iye, adamupembedza koma wina adakayikira.¹⁷ kuphiri lomwe yesu adawalangiza iwo. adabwera kuna iwo achilewa nawo iwo achiti, "Mphamvu zense zapasiwa kuna ine kudzaulu na dziko pansi. Thangwe lache ndokoni mukapfunzise wanthu wa mitundu yense. Abatizeni mu dzina la Baba, na Mwana, na¹⁹ Apfunziseni kubvera bzinthu bzense bzomwe ndidalewa namwe. Onani, ine ndiri namwe²⁰ Mzimu wakuchena. nthawe zense, kufikira kumapeto ya nthawe."

Mark

Chapter 1

Ninga kudanembiwa na² Ichi chikhali chakutoma chamafala yadidi ya yesu nkhlisitu, mwana wa Mulungu.¹ Yesaya mneneli, "Nyang'anani, Ine ndikutumiza mtumiki wangu patsogolo pa nkhope zanu, Iye ndiye ankonza Fala la m'bodzi ndiye ankuwa ntchipululu, 'Konzani njira yache ya Mbuya; konzani njira yache³ njira yanu. Yohani adabwera, achibatiziwa ntchengo, na achilalikira ubatizo bwa kutembenuka mtima na⁴ yakulungamira." Dziko lense la Yudeya na wanthu wense waku Yerusalemu kwa iye.⁵ bwa kulata ku chikhululukiyo cha machimo. Yohani adamvala chakumvala cha⁶ Adabatizidwa na iye mu Mkulo wa Jorodani, pakuwulula machimo yawo. ukuse bwa Ngamira na mtcheka wa khanda mtchiuno mwache, ndipo akhadya bziwala na uchi bwa mthengo. Iye achilalika, achiti, "m'bodzi alikubwera wa mphamvu kuposa ine; nsapato zache ningakwanise lini⁷ Ine ninkubatizani na madzi, tsono iye adzakubatizani na Nzimu⁸ kutsudzula ne kumanga. Bzipidachitika nsiku zomwezo Yesu adabwera kuchokera ku Nazaleti waku Galileya, ndipo iye⁹ wakuchena." Pomwe Yesu adanuka m'madzi, adaona kudzaulu kudafunguka¹⁰ adabatiziwa na Yohani mu mkulo wa Jorodani. Mafala yadamveka kuchokera ku dzaulu,¹¹ na nzimu wakuchena ndipo ukubwera kuna iye ninga Nkhangayiwa. Tsono nzimu wakuchena¹² "Uyu ni mwanangu womwe nimbamkonda. Ndakomedwa nawe kwenekwene," udamungingimiza kuyenda kuthengo. Iye adakhala mtchipululu nsiku makumi manayi, akuyesedwa na satana. Tsono atamangiwa Yohani, Yesu¹⁴ Iye akhakhala na bzilombo bza mthengo, tsono angelo akha mtchinjilidza.¹³ Iye achiti, "Nthawe ya mala, ndipo ufumu bwa Mulungu¹⁵ adabwera ku Galileya achilalika mafala ya Mulungu. Pomwe akhafamba mphepete mwa nyanza ya Galileya,¹⁶ bwafika. Chinjani mukhulupire mafala ya bwino." adawona Simoni na Andileya M'bale wache wa Simoni akhathusa bwazi nyanza, thangwe iwo akhali asodzi. Pamwepo adatula¹⁸ Yesu adalewa nawo, "Bwerani, nditewereni ine, ninzakusandusani asodzi wa wanthu,"¹⁷ Tsono Yesu adafamba pang'ono, adawona Yakobe mwana wa Zebedayo na Yohani¹⁹ bwazi achimutewera iye. Iye adawachemera popo adaleka babawo Zebedayo ali mwadiya²⁰ abale wache; akhali mwadiya kokonza bwazi.

Tsono iwo adabwera ku Kaperenawo, nsiku ya sabudu , Yesu adapita ntchalitchi²¹ na anyabasa, achimutewera iye. Tsono iwo adadabwisiwa nachi pfunziso chache, iye adapfunzisa ninga mwenekachiro mphamvu²² achi pfunzisa. achiti,²⁴ Tsono pomwepo pakhana munthu ntchalitchimo wa nzimu wakuyipa adakuwa, ²³ neninga alembi. "Tilinamwe chani ife, Yesu wa kunazaleti? Wabwera kudzati dzonga ife? Ine ndikukudziwani. Ndimwe m'bodzi Tsono nzimu²⁶ Yesu adatsimula chiwanda achiti, "Nyamala ndipo uchoke mwa uyu!" ²⁵ wakuchena wa Mulungu!" Wanthu wense adadabwa, ²⁷ wakuyipa udachoka mwa iye uchiyenda kutali pomwe adakuwa namafala makulu. iwo adamvunzana wina na mwanzache, "Nchiyani chochi? Bzakutoma kupfunzisa na ulamuliro! Iye akukwanisa Nkhani iyi ya iye idabveka palipense mu nzinda wa Garileya. ²⁸ kutonga mizimu yakuyipa iyo ichimumvera iye!" Pomwe adachoka mtchalitchi, iye adayenda mnyumba mwa Simoni na Andireya, pabodzi Yakobo na Yohani. ²⁹ Tsono iye adabwera, ³¹ Tsono amabzala wache wa simoni akhali gone kudwala manungo, iwo adamuza Yesu ibzi. ³⁰ Maulo ya nsiku imweyo, ³² adam'phata boko, achimmusa, manungo yadamala, achiyamba kuphata basa pabodzi. Tsono muyi wense adagwezekana pabodzi pa ³³ adabwera nawo atenda wensene na anyakuphatiwa na bziwanda. Iye adachirisa azinji omwe akhadwala nthenda achifulusa bziwanda bzizinji, koma alibe kubvuma ³⁴ msuwo. Iye adabesera kumuka, kukana mdima, adawaleka achiyenda³⁵ bziwanda kusewera thangwe bziwanda iye. Adakamugumana achimuza ³⁷ Simoni na anzache adamuyang'ana yang'ana iye. ³⁶ kumbuto ya chete kukapemba. Iye adalewa, "Tiyendeni kulikwense , kumizinda yakuzungulira, kuti ³⁸ iye, "Wanthu wense akukuyang'anani." "Iye adazunga mu Galileya mwense, ³⁹ ndikalalikire pomwe kumweko. Nithangwe lache ndabwera kuno. Wamapere adabwera kuna iye. Adamukumbira iye; adagodama ⁴⁰ achilalika mmatchalitchi achifulusa bziwanda. Adaphatiwa na nsisi, Yesu adatumula boko ⁴¹ achilewa kuna iye, "Penu mukufuna, mungakhoze kundichenesa." Pamwepo mapere yadachoka, ndipo adachenesiwa. ⁴² lache achim'pata iye, adalewa naye, "Ine nimfuna. Chena." Iye adalewa naye, "Bvesesa nampodi kulewa kwa munthu aliyense ⁴⁴ Yesu popo adamutsinda achimuchosa popo. ⁴³ , tsono ndoko, ukabwionesere wekha kuna wa nsembe, ukapereke chakupereke chako chomwe Mose Tsono iye adayenda achiyamba kufalisa achizimbula mafala , ⁴⁵ adakulamulirani, ngati umboni kwa iwo." naterepo Yesu alibe kukwanisa kupita mu mzindamo padecha tsono adakhala mbuto za mderekho. Chensenecho wanthu akhabwera kwa iye kuchokera kuli kwense.

Azinji²Pomwe iye adabwerera ku kaperenao patapita nsiku zing'onong'ono, bzidabveka kuti akhali pamuyi. ¹
 Kinangoka amuna³adagwezekana pamwepo ndipo pakhalibe mbuto, ndipo Yesu adalalikira mafala kwa iwo.
 Pomwe adatazira⁴winango adabwera kwa iye atatakula payi wakupunduka; adanyamuliwa na azipayi anayi.
 kufika naye pafupi na iye thangwe la chithimu, adapasula nsodzi yomwe mukhana Yesu, adabola una kupisa na
 Pakuona chikhulupiriro chao, Yesu adalewa kwa nyakupunduka ule, "payi⁵pompale makha adagonesela payi ule.
 "Payiwa⁷Kenangoka alembi akhabzimvunza m'mitima mwawo, ⁶iwe, bzakuphonya bzako bzakhululukiwa.
 akuseweleranyi mafala yamweya? anamakiriyado! mbani angakhululukire bzakuphonya ni mulungu
 Kakulumize Yesu adadziwa na mphamvu ya nzimu wache bzomwe wanthu wale akhakumbuka. Iye⁸yekha?"
 Chapafupi nchani, kuwuzi payi⁹adalewa kwa iwo, "Thangwe lanyi mukukumbuka bzobzi m'mitima mwanu?
 wakupunduka, 'bzakuphonya bzako bzakhululukiwa; kulewa kuti, 'Muka, nyamula mphasa yako ufambe?"
 Tsono kuti mudziwe kuti mwana wamunthu ana mphamvu padziko lapansi yakukhululukira bzakuphonya,¹⁰
 "Ndikulewa kwa iwe, muka, takula mphasa yako, umbayende kumuyi kwako." ¹¹adalewa kwa nyakupundukayo,
 Adamuka kankulumize nkunyamula mphasa, nkubula panja aliyense akuona, ndipo wense adadabwa¹²
 Iye adayenda pomwe mphepete¹³nkuyamba kuthemba mulungu, achilewa kuti, "Tikanati kuona kale bzobzi."
 Pakuyenda, adawona Levi mwana wa¹⁴mwa nyanza, ndipo thimu lense lidabwera kwa iye, achiwa pfunzisa.
 Alufeyo atakhala pakakhumbu ka anyakukhoma misonkho iye achiti kwa iye, "Tewera ine. 'Adamuka
 Yesu akhadya mnyumba mwa Levi ndipo azinji wakukhoma misonkho na nyaphonya akhadya¹⁵nkumutewera.
 Pomwe alembi wale¹⁶naye pabodzi na wakupfunza wache, thangwe popo pakhana azinji ndipo adamutewera.
 akhali wa kwa afalisi, adaona Yesu akudya pabodzi na anyakuphonya na wakukhoma misonkho, adati wa
 pomwe Yesu adamva ibzi adati kwa¹⁷wakupfunza wache, "Thangwe lanyi akudya pabodzi na anyakuphonya?"
 iwo, "Wanthu wakulimba ambafunalini nyabezi; okhawo omwe akudwala ndiwo ambafuna. Ndiliba kubwerera
 Tsapano wakupfunza wa Yohani na afalisi akhasala kudya. Wanthu¹⁸wanthu wakulungama, so wakuphonya."
 winango adabwera achiti kwa iye, "Thangwe lanyi wakupfunza wa Yohani na wa afalisi ambasala kudya, koma
 Yesu adati kwa iwo, "bzingakwanisike wanthu wapa chikwati kusala kudya nkwati akali¹⁹wanu ambasala lini?"
 Tsono nsiku zilikubwera nkwati anzatengiwa pakati²⁰naye popo? Nkwati angakhala alipopo angasele lini kudya.
 pawo, ndipo nsiku zimwezo, adzasala kudya tsapano. Palibe munthu ambasonera chigamba chipa pa
 Thangwe chigambacho chinganyothoke, chipa kuchoka pa chakale, ndipo²¹chakumvala chakusakala.
 palibe amene angatsanulire bwadwa bwa tsapanopa mmitsuko ya²²pambakhala kung'ambika kwakulemwa.
 bwadwa bwa kalekale. Achiterepoyo bwadwabo bungapse mitsukoyo.Mmalo mwache bwabwa bupsa
 Nsiku yasabudu Yesu akhafamba mminda ya tiligu, tsono wakupfunza wache²³bumbayikiwa mmitsuko yipsa.
 "Nyang'anani, thangwe lanyi akuchita chinthu²⁴adayamba kupulula njere zache. Afalisi achiti kwa iye,
 Iye achiti kwa iwo, "Mukanati kuwerenga bzomwe Davite adachita pomwe²⁵chakulambiziwa nsiku ya sabata?"
 Momwe adayendera mnyumba ya Mulung pomwe²⁶akhana njala-ye na wanthu wache omwe akhanawo-
 Abiatala akhali mkulu wa ansembe, achidya mikate yomwe ikhadaperekedwa kuguwa, bzomwe mbzakuletsiwa
 Yesu²⁷kwa aliyense kudya kupambula wansembe okha, ndipo iye adapasa pomwe wanthu omwe akhanawo?"
 Kinangoko, mwana wa munthu ni mbuya, pomwe²⁸achiti, "Sabudu adayikira wanthu, neye munthu pala sabudu.
 wa sabudu."

Wanthu akhadayima pafupi² Nthawe inango Yesu adapita mtchalitchi, mukhana munthu wakupunduka boko. ¹
 Yesu adalewa namunthu wakupunduka³ kuti awone penu angamuchize nsiku ya sabudu kuti atonge mlandu.
 "Tsono adalewa kuna wanthu, "chabwino mchiyani kuchita⁴ bokoyo, "muka udzaima pakati pa wanthuwa.
 bzinthu bwino kapena bzakuipa nsiku yasabudu; kupulumusa moyo kapena kupha?" Tsono iwo adakhala zii.
 Yesu adawa nyang'ana na ukali, tsono adawawidwa namitima yawo yakuma, tsono adamuza munthu ule,⁵
 Pomwepo Afarisi adabula mkuyamba⁶ "Futhula boko lako." Iye adafuthula, pomwepo boko lache lidachila.
 Tsono Yesu, na anyakupfunsira wache, adayenda ku⁷ kukonza chwembu na Herodi kuti anga muphe tani iye.
 na waku Yerusalemu na Idumeya na wense waku⁸ nyanza, chithimu cha wanthu ku Ggalileya na ku Yudeya
 Yorodano na anyaku zungulira Turo na Sidoni. Pomwe iwo adabva bzinthu bzizinji bzomwe iye adachita, thimu
 Iye adawauza anyaku pfunzira wache kuti akonzekere ka ngalawa ka iye thangwe⁹ la wanthu lidabwera kuna iye
 Tsono iye adachiza azinji, aliyense yemwe akhali ku mpaknikiza kuti amu¹⁰ la thimu, kuti na mpodi ku manikiza.
 Pommwe bzimizimu bzakuyipa bzidaona iye, bzidagwa pafupi na iye¹¹ khuyemmalo mwa ku mphatai ye.
 Iye adayenda paphiri,¹³ Iye adabzitonga ibzo kuti bzisamu dziwe iye.¹² ichikuwa, "Ndimwe Mwana wa Mulungu."
 Iye adasankhula khumi na (ad¹⁴ mkuchera omwe akhawafuna, tsono iwo adabwera kuna iye.
 awachemera apositoli) kuti akhale na iye na kumbawatuma kukafalisa mafala,
 Iye adasankhula khumi na awiri Simoni omwe adapasiwa¹⁶ nakukhala mphamvu zakuchosera mizimu yakuipa. ¹⁵
 Yakobo mwana wa zebededeyo, na Yohan mbale wa Yakobe, ndiko kuti, mwana wa mphezi, ¹⁷ dzina lakuti petulo;
 na Andireya, Filipi, Batumeyo, na mateyu, na Tomasi, Yakobe mwana wa Alufeyo, Tadeyo, na Simoni wa Ziloti,¹⁸
 Tsono iye adayenda kumuyi, tsonothimu lidagwezekana²⁰ na Yudasika Sikaliyoti, omwe adadza mpereka iye.¹⁹
 Pomwe azibale wache adabva bzinwebzi, adayenda²¹ pomwe, tsono akhabe nthawe yakuti angadye chakudya.
 Tsono anembi omwe adachokera ku²² kuti akamutenge iye, iwo akhalewa, "Iye ali kukumbuka lini bwino."
 Yesu²³ Yerusalemu adlewa, "Iye waphatiwa na Berezebule" na "Mphamvu ya bziwanda iye ali kufulusa bziwanda."
 Penu²⁴ adwachemera yekha na kulewa nawo bzifanizo, "bzinga kwanisike Satana mkuthamangisa Satana?
 Penu ninyumba ikugawikana yokha, nyumba²⁵ ufumu bukugawikana bokha, ufumu bomwebo bunilimba lini.
 Penu Satana amuka achibzi gaza yekha tsono wagawanika iye aniyima lini, apa²⁶ imweyo imkwanisa lini kulimba.
 Tsono palibe munthu angapite nyumba wa mphamvu achimbera bzinthu bzache akanati²⁷ wabwera kudzamala.
 Mchadidi ndikulewa²⁸ kummanga munthu wa mphamvuyo chatoma, kinangoko mnkhubera bwino nyumbamo.
 soma iye²⁹ kuna imwe, bzakuphonya bzense bza munthu bziphonyerwa, neye penu khuphonya kuli kwense,
 Yesu adalewa bzinwebzi³⁰ aphonyenyera Mzimu wa Chena adzalekeleleriwa lini lini, ni tchimo ate muyaya."
 Tsonomayi wache na azibale wache ada bwera mkuyima³¹ thangwe iwo akhalewa, "Iye ana bzimizimu bzakuipa."
 . Thimu likhada khala kumuzulira iye, "mayi wanu na³² kunja. Iwo adatuma winango kuna iye kukamuchemera
 Iye adawatawira iwo, "Nimbani mayi na abale wangu?"³³ bale wanu ali panjapa akukunyang'ananani."
 "Nyang'anani, pano mayi wangu na abale³⁵ Adanyang'ana wanthu omwe akhala mkuzungulira iye achilewa,³⁴
 wangu! Mwachifuniro chache Mulungu ambapereka mchimene, nana, namayi"

Pomwe adayamba kupfunzisa m'phepete mwa nyanza, thimu lizinji la wanthu lidagwezekana kuzungulira iye.¹

Iye adapita m'mwadiya, achikhala pansi m'mwadiyamo. Thimu lense la wanthu lidakhala mphepete mwa "Bverani!"³Iye adapfunzisa bzinji m'dzifanizilo, ndipo mubzakupfunzisa bzache, ichi ndicho adalewa.²nyanza.

Pomwe iye adafesa, mbewu zinango zidagwera munjira, ndipo⁴Mulimi adayenda kukafesa mbewu zache. Mbewu zinango zidagwera pathanthwe, pomwe pakhalibe mataka mazinji.⁵mbalame zidabwera zichijonkhona.

Pomwe dzuwa lidagaka, mbewuzo zidafota⁶Zidakulumiza kuwuma thangwe mbewuzo zikhalibe kuzika mizu.

Pomwe mingazo zidakula zidatazisa kukula,⁷thangwe zikhalibe mizu. Mbewu zinango zidagwera paminga.

Mbewu zinango zidagwera pa nthaka yabwino zidamera, zidakula zichibeleka⁸ndipo zilibe kubala bzipatso

Iye⁹bzipatso, zinango bzakuwanda makhumi matatu, zinango makhumi matanthatu ndipo dzana libodzi."

Pomwe Yesu akhali yekha, iwo omwe akhali pafupi na iye pabodzi¹⁰adalewa, "Omwe anamakutu yakubva, abve."

Iye adalewa kuna iwo, "Kuti,¹¹na anyakupfunzira wache khumi na awiri adabvunza iye bza chifaniziro chile.

chinsinsi chamulungu chaperekedwa kunayimwe. Koma kwa omwe alikunja bzinthu bzenze bzidalewiwa

Natelepoyo pomwe kuwomwe anzawona koma neye kuwona chinthu ndipo kubva anzabva koma¹²m'bzfifanizilo,

Pamwepo Yesu adawauza kuti,¹³neye kubvesesa kuti pinango angachungunike mulungu achiwakhululukira iwo."

Nyakufesa ambafesa¹⁴"Kodi mukubvesabe lini fanizoli? Tsono munzazindikira tani fanizo linango lililense?"

Wanthu winango alingati mbewu zakugwera munjira, ndipo mafala yakafesedwa. Akatondo kuyabva¹⁵mafala.

Ndipo mbeu zakufesiwa paminyala ndio¹⁶satana ambabwera mkuchosa mafala yomwe yafesedwayo mwa iwo.

Ndipo yambamera lini mizu¹⁷omwe ambabva mafala ndipo panthawi yomweyo ambayatambira nakukondwa.

pa iwo, naterepoyo yambakhala lini kanthawi. Mabvuto kapena masautso yakafika thangwe la mafala

Koma¹⁹Ndipo winango alininga mbewu zakufesedwa pakati pa minga. ¹⁸yamulungu, ambagwa kamkulumize.

bzakusamalira bza dziko lino chinyengo chachuma na bzakubinga bza bzinthu bzinango bzimbabwera

Ndipo iwo wakufesiwa pa ndovolo ndiwo²⁰m'kukhotcha mafala, ndipo bzimbachitisa kuti asaye kubala bzipatso.

wale omwe ambabva mafala ya mulungu, achiyatambira ndipo ambabala bzipatso makumi matatu winango

Yesu adati kwa iwo, "Kodi mumbatenga nyale²¹makumi matanthatu winango dzana libodzi kuthumizira popo.

kuyenda nayo mnyumba mkuyika m'dengu kapena pansi pa kama? Mumbabwera nayo muchitula pa

Pakuti chilichense chakubisika chinzachosiwa padecha, ndipo chilichense chachinsinsi²²chakuyikira chache.

Iye adalewa kwa iwo, " kumbukirani²⁴Penu winango anamakutu yakubva wabva!"²³chinzachosiwa padecha.

bzomwe mudabvunza, pakuti muyezo omwe mumphatisa basa ngomweyo unzaphatisiliwa basa kuyezela imwe

Thangwe omwe iye alinabzo anzapasiwa bzinango, ndipo uyo alibe ne²⁵ndipo anzathumiziliwa kwa imwe.

Iye adalewa pomwe, "Ufumu bwa mulungu buli ngati munthu²⁶chomwe aniyesa kuti alinacho chinzatengiwa."

Iye akhagona na kumuka usiku na masikati, ndipo mbewu zingamera²⁷womwe adafesa mbewu zache pansi.

Mataka yanibala bzibalo bzache bzokha: Chakutoma ni mmera,²⁸zikhakula, iye anidziwa lini momwe zinichitira.

Pomwe mbewu zile zakhuma, iye²⁹chachiwiri ni ngalengale, pamwepo maso yakukhuma mungalengale.

Pomwe adalewa, "Tinidza ndendemeza na³⁰mwakamangu anitumiza chikwakwa thangwe kukolola kwafika."

Ili ningati mbewu ya lobo,³¹chani ufumu bwa Mulungu, pinango tinzandendemeza na chani pabzifanizo bzache?

Koma, pomwe inibzaliwa,³²yomwe, pomwe yafesiwa, njing'ono kwa mbewu zense padziko la pansi lino.

imbakula ndipo ichibala kuposa mbewu zense za m'minda, ndipo imbakonza mitawi ikulu ikulu yakuti mbalame

Na mandendemezo ningati limweli iye adalewa³³za m'dzawulu zimbakonza bzitsa bzawo m'mithunzi mwache."

ndipo iye alibe kusewera nawo pakusaya³⁴mafala kuna iwo, ningati momwe iwo adakwanisa kubvesesa,

Pansiku³⁵m'dendemezo. Soma pomwe iye akhali yekha, iye adafotokoza chilichense kuna anyakupfunzira wache.

Naterepoyo adasiya thimu lire,³⁶imweyo, maulo yatakwana, adati kwa iwo, "Mbatiye ng'ambu inango ire."

achitenga Yesu momwe akhaliri mu mwadiya. Pakhana pomwe mi mwadiya inango ikhaendambo ng'ambu

Pomwe akhali pakati pa nyanzapo padayambika chonzi chakunyanya, ndipo madzi yakhakhaphwikira³⁷imweyo.

Koma Yesu akhali mtulo, atatsamira nsago wache.³⁸kupita mu mwadiyamo mwakuti kusala pankiti kudzala.

Iye adalamuka, achitsimula³⁹Adamumusa, achiti, "m'phunzisi, mulibe nabzo basa kuti timfuna kufa ife?

chonzicho achiti kwa nyanzayo, "Mtendere! Khala chete!" Ndipo chonzicho chidalekeza, zyai pakhana bata la

Adadzalidwa na⁴¹Ndipo adati kwa iwo, "Thangweranyi muna mantha? mukalibe chikhulupiliro basi?" ⁴⁰mphabvu

mantha makulu achilewa kwa wina na mwayache, "Uyu tsono m'bani, thangwe onani neye chonzi pomwe

chikumbamubvera?"

Pomwepo Yesu adabuluka mu mwadiya, payi wa²Iwo adabwera mbali inango ya nyanza, mphimpha za Geresi.¹ Munthuyo akhakhala kuthenge. Ndipo pakhalibe ne m'bodzi³mzimu wakunyansa adabwera kuchokera kuthenje.

Pakuti akhambamangiwa kawiri kawiri na matandadza na njema.⁴akadakwanisa kumumanga, ne na njema.

Ndipo adaphwedza njema na kugwatagwata matandadza.Ndipo pakhalibe munthu womwe akadakwanisa Nsiku zense akhakhala kuthenje nakumapiri, iye akhambalira nakumbabzichekacheka naminyala.⁵kumufuwa.

Iye adalira mwakukuwa, "Tsono⁶Pomwe iye adawona Yesu napatali, adamuthangira na kumugodamira iye.⁶

ndinachiyani ine kwayimwepo, Yesu, mwana wa Mulungu.mkuluwense? Ndikukukumbilani kuna Mulungu

"Pomwe iye adalewanaye, "Bulakunja chimzimu chakuyipa kwa payiwa."⁸wanu, nampodi kundibonelesa ine. Adamubvunza iye, "Dzina lako ndiwe mbani?" Iye adamutawira, "Dzina langu ndine⁹Iwe chi mzimu chakuyipa."

Ndipo¹¹Adamukumbila pomwe iye kuti nampodi kuwabulisa kunja kwa Legio.¹⁰Legio, thangwe tilipo azinji." ndipo adakumbira iye, achiti, "Titumizeni ife munkhumba; kuti¹²pakhana thimu la nkumba zikhadya ku phiri,

Ndipo iye adawabvuma; mizimu yakuyipa idabula nkukapita mwa nkumbazire, ndipo¹³tipite momule." zidathamanga nkhopolika nkukapita mnyanja, ndipo pafupifupi nkumba bzikwi bziwiri zidapita mnyanja.

Ndipo omwe akha dyesa nkumbazire adathamanga kukalewa bzomwe bzidachitika mumphimpha na¹⁴ Ndipo adabwera kwa¹⁵chipande cha dzikolire, ndipo wanthu adayenda kuti akawone bzomwe bzidachitika bzire.

Yesu adawona payi ule akhadaphatiwa nabziwanda bza Legio, akukhalapansi, akhadabvala mwakulongosoka Iwo omwe adaona bzobzile adafotokozeri anzawo bzomwe bzikhachitika¹⁶mwa nzeruzache ndipo iwo adagopa.

Ndipo adamukumbila iye kuti achoke kumbuto kwawo kule.¹⁷bzile,ate adafotokozeri pomwe bzankhumba bzile.

Koma Yesu alibe¹⁹Pomwe iye adapakila mu mwadiya, payi wa bziwanda adakumbiriwa kuti akhale naye.¹⁸

kumubvuma iye, Tsono adalewa na iye, "Ndoko kumuyi kwanu na kwawanthu wako ukawauze iwo bzomwe

Ndipo adamuka nkhuwamba kulalikirira ku²⁰mbuya wakuchitira iwepo, na momwe iye wakuchitira chifundo."

Pomwe yesu²¹Dekapoli bzinthu bzikulubzikulu bzomwe Yesu adamuchitira iye, ndipo wanthu wense adadabwa. adayambukapomwe ng'ambu inango pa mwadiya,Thimu la wanthu lida gwezekana kumuzungulila iye, pomwe

Pamwepo mkulu mbodzi wa sunagoge dzina lace Jairo adabwera, ndipo²²iye akhali mphepete mwa nyanza.

Adakumbira kwenekwene ,achiti, "Mwanangu mkazi²³pomwe adamuona iye.adagwa pansa panzayo zace. wasalapankiti kufa. "Ndikukumbirani, bwerani mudzabzatiwe maboko pana iye kuti angakhalebwino komanso

Tsapano pakhana²⁵Tsono iye adamutewera, ndipo thimu la wanthu lidamutewera nakupsindiza iye.²⁴namoyo."

Adabonera kwenekwene²⁶mayi omwe akhana nthenda yakutaya mulopa kwa magole khumi na mawiri.

kufamba mwa anyabezi ate adamala kudzonga bzithu bzinji bzomwe iye akhanabzo, koma mmalo mwakuti Pomwe adabva mbiri ya Yesu, adabwera kumambuyo kwa thimu la wanthu²⁷alimbe bzikhayipiratu khenekwene.

Ndipo iye adalewa kuti, "Ndikatondo kuphata chakubvala chache iye, ine²⁸ate adakhuya nkanjo wa Yesu. "Pomwe atandomuphata iye, mulopa adaleka kuchoka, ndipo adabva mthupi mwache kuti walimba²⁹ninzachira.

Yesu mwakamangu mangu adadziwa kuti mphabvu mthupi mwache zabula. Iye³⁰kumatenda yache ya nsundi.

Ndipo³¹adatembenuka nkhubvunza thimu la wanthu achiti, "Nimbani waphata bzakubvala bzangu?"

wakupfunzira wache adalewa naye, mukuwona thimu likukunyederaniri, koma mukulewa kuti, Mbani Mayiyo, pakudziwa chomwe³³Koma Yesu adanyang'ana nyang'ana kuti awone iye wachita bzobzi.³²wandiphata?"

chidamuchitikirira, adagopa nakunjenjemera. Adabwera nkugwa pafupi na iye achimuwuza bzachadidi bzenze.

Iye adalewa naye, "Dende iwe, chikhulupiliro chako chakupsuzunyusa. Ndoko mwamtendere ukhale³⁴

Uko iye akusewera, wathu winango adabwera kuchokera kwa³⁵mwakuchira kuchibonereko chako."

Ndipo Yesu³⁶anyakutsogolera wa sunagoge, achiti, "Dende lako lafa. Ukumubonereseranyi pomwe mpfunzisiyi?"

alibe kubziphatizira basa bzomwe bzikhaseweriwa bzire, tsono adawuza nyakutsogolera sunagoge, "Nampodi

Alibe kubvuma kuperekeziwa na wina aliyense kupambula Petulo, Yakobo, na³⁷kugopa. Undokhulupilira."

Iwo adabwera kumuyi kwa nyakutsogolera sunagoge ndipo adawona³⁸Yohani nchimwene wache wa Yakobo.

Pomwe iye adapita mnyumba, iye adalewa³⁹wanthu akuchita baludya; iwo akhakuwa nakulira kwenekwene.

Ndipo adamuseka iye.⁴⁰nawo, "Thangwe lanyi mukukuwa nakumbalira? Mwana alibe kufa koma wandogona."

Koma iye adawabulisa panja wanthu wense adatenga babache na mayi wache na omwe akhanaye pabodzi. Iye adatenga boko la mwana nkholewa naye kuti, "Talitha, Koum!"⁴¹Adayenda nawo pomwe pakhana mwana ule.

Mwaka nkulumize⁴²Komwe kuthumbudzulira kwache ni, "Kadende iwe, Ndikulewalewa na iwe, muka,"

dendelire lidamuka nkhuwamba (iye akhana magole khumi na mawiri yakubadwa). Iwo mwakamangu mangu

Iye adawatsindika nakuwauza kuti wina aliyense nampodi adziwe bzobzi. Kinangoka⁴³adadabwa kwenekwene . adawauza kuti amupase chinthu kuti adye.

Tsiku la sabudu litafika, iye²Pomwe iye adabulukira kudziko kwawo, waku pfunzira wache adamutewera iye. ¹ adapfunzisa mma sunagoge. Wanthu azinji adamubva iye ndipo adazimbwa. Adalewa, "Umweyi wabzitunga kuponi bzobzi?" Nzeru yakupasiwa na munthuyu njakutani?" "Na bzamphabvu bzomwe iye alikuchita na manja "M'neye misiri wamiti uyu, mwana wa Maliya na adzinza wache wa Yakobo na Yose na Yuda na Simoni?³yache?"

Yesu adalewa na iwo,⁴azinana wache tilinawo lini pabodzi pomwepano?" Kinangoka adanyansidwa naye. "Mlaliki ambakhala alibe ulemu, kupambula kumuyi kwao na pakati pa adzinza wache na mnyumba mwache."

m'mpomwe komkule alibe kuchita bza mpfabvu, bzenze soma adaika manja yache pa wanthu atenda⁵ Iye kinangoka adazimbwa nakusaya chikhulupiliro chawo. Kinangoka adafambafamba⁶ang'onong'ono adalimba. Iye adawachemera khumi na awiriwo achiyamba kuwatumiza awiri awiri, adawapasira⁷miyi yense achipfunzisa. adawauza nampodi kutenga kachinthu kalikense kapaulendo, soma m'psimbo⁸nyonga ya bzimizimu bzakuyipa, soma mubvale nsapato nampodi kubvala makamiza⁹yokha- ne mkate, ne sakha, pinango kobiri bolosa mwawo-

Iye adalewa na iwo, "Kulikwense komwe mumpita mnyumba, mukakhale kumweko kufikira na¹⁰mawiri. Kulikwense kumbuto yomwe amkutambilani lini, amkumvelani lini imwepo, pakuchoka kumweko,¹¹kubwerera. Pomwe adabula kukalalikira wanthu¹²bzikhupheni pfumbi lili kunzayo zanu bukhale bumboni kuna iwo." Mfumu¹⁴Adachosa bziwanda, nakupaka chomada wanthu azinji atenda adalimba.¹³adatembenuka mitima. Helodi idabva ibzi, telepa dzina lache la Yesu likubvekera. Pomwe adalewa terepayi, "Yohani wamuka kwa Ndipo winango adalewa, "Telepa ni Yeriya. "Iye ni mlaliki,¹⁵wakufa, thangwe lache alikuchita bza mphanvu iye"

Pomwe Helodi adabva ibzi adalewa achiti, "Yohani,¹⁶Winango adalewa, pinango m'bodzi mwa alaliki wale." Kinangoka Helodi mwanikachiro adatuma wanthu kukaphata¹⁷Womwe ndam'ngata msolo, wamuka iyeyo." Pomwe¹⁸Yohani nkhum'manga mnyumba ya akaidi thangwe la Helodiya (mkazi wa filipo), thangwe adalola iye. Pompale¹⁹Yohani adalewa kwa Helodi, "mpsakusaya kubvumiwa iwepo kukhala naye mkazi wa dzinza wanu," Helodi adagopa Yohani;²⁰Helodiya adadana naye kufuna kumupha, soma iye alibe kukwanisa, Pompale pakudziwa ni munthu wakulungamira na wakuchena moyo, mpomwe adamukoya iye pabwino. pomwe adabva Pompale padafika nsiku chaiyo nsiku ya kubaliwa kwache kwa²¹iye adamala nzeru, nakusekerera na kubvera iye. Helodi iye adawakonzera madyerero ya malinge yache na akazembe wache na wanthu wakubveka mu Galileya. Pompale mwanache wa Helodiya mkazi adapita yekha kudzabvina, adamukomedwesa Helodi mkukhala naye²² pa bzakudya. Pfumu ile idalewa kuna mkazi ule, "Kumbira chirichense ukufuna kwa ine ninzakuchitira Pompale adamulumbirira telepayi, "Chilichense chomwe undikumbira ninzakupas aneye upfumu²³iwepo." Iye adabula kuna mayi wache, "Ninzakumbira chani?" Iye achiti, "Msolo wache wa Yohani m'batizi." ²⁴bwangu. Iye mwakamkulumize adayenda kwa pfumu, kukakumbira terepayi, achiti, "Ine ndikufuna mundipase,²⁵ Kinangoka pfumu idabva nsisi maningi, soma²⁶tsampanopali, Msolo wache wa Yohani M'batizi mumbidzi. Pompale²⁷thangwe la malumbiro yache na womwewale akhakhala pa chakudya alibe kufuna kumulambiza. pfumu idatuma msilikali mkumutonga akatenge msolo wache iye adayenda kukagwata msolo mnyumba ya Adatenga msolo wache mumbidzi nkhumupeleka kwa mkazi ule pompale mkazi ule, adaupereka kwa²⁸pelezo. Pomwe anyakupfunzira adabva ibzi, adabwera kudzatakula chitanda chache mkuchika muthenje.²⁹mayi wache. pamwepo anyakupfunzira adagumana kuna yesu mkumuuza cilichense adacita na bzenze bzomwe³⁰ adapfunzisa.Iye adalewa nawo; "Bwerani imwepo mwekha kumbuto ya chipululu mupume kanthawi³¹ pang'ono." Kinangokoka wakubwera na wakuchoka akhali nyalunyalu, akhalibe nthawichaiyo yakudya . Pamwepo adawaona akumuka pompale azinji³³Pamwepo adachokera mwadiya kuyenda kumbuto inango okha.³² Iye adabula³⁴adawabulukira, adawathamangira pabodzi kumwekule kuchokera mmiyi mwense, nakuwapinzula. mkuona, thimu lizinji la wanthu, adaphatiwa na nsisi nayiwo, thangwe akhali ngati mabila yakusaya nyakabusa. Popale dzuwa lidapendeka, anyakupfunzira wache adabwera³⁵Popale adayamba kuwapfunzisa bzinthu bzinjinji. Mumuze alamuke kumilaga na³⁶kuna iye achilewa, "Mbutu ya wanangu ni chipulu, dzuwa lapendeka chadidi. Soma iye adatawira kuna iwo, "Apaseni chakudya³⁷kumiya yakufupikirana akabzigulire okha chinthu chakudya." Iye adalewa kuna iwo,³⁸ndimwepo." Adalewa kuna iwo, "Ndokoni mukagule buledi madzana mawiri iwo adye?"

"Munamikate mingasi? Ndokoni mukawone." Pomwe adakaona , achiti, "Mikate michanu na nsomba Iwo adakhala⁴⁰Adawatonga wense kuti akhale pansu magwere magwere pamawupswa yakubiliwira. ³⁹ziwi." Iye adatenga mikate michanu na nsomba ziwiri, nakunyang'ana⁴¹magwere magwere bzulu khumi na bzichanu. ku dzaulu, nakudalisa, nakugawa mikate nakugawira nakupeleka kwa anyakupfunzira wache kulonza wanthu. Wense adadya adakhuta. Popale adalokota makombo bzutundu⁴⁴⁴³⁴²Iye adawapasa nsomba ziwiri wensenewo. Mwakamangumangu⁴⁵khumi na bziwiri na msomba. Popale omwe adadya mikate akhali amuna bzulu bzichanu. iye adakakamiza wakupfunzira apita mwadiya mphepete, ku Betasaida, pomwe iye yekha akhauza thimu lire

Pakukwana mawulo mwadiya akhali pa⁴⁷Pomwe adalamuka iye kuyenda, kuphiri kukapemba. ⁴⁶kuti lilamuke.

Pakuwona akubonelesiwa, nakutchobva, mphepo idabwera⁴⁸kati pa nyanza. Na iye akhali yekha pa dzaulu. Pomwe adamuona akufamba pa dzaulu⁴⁹mkugumana nawo. Mkati mwa usiku bwa chinayi adabwera kuna iwo.

pomwe adamuwona iye wense⁵⁰pa nyanza, kiti awapinzule iwo. akhayesa ninga chipoko ndipo adalira,

Pamwepo iye adapakira⁵¹adatetemera. Popale adalewa nawo, Limbani moyo! Ndine pano! nampodi kugopa!"

Pomwe akhalibe kubulukila⁵²pabodzi mwadiya, napo mphepo idaleka. Adadabwa kwelekwene mwa iwo okha.

Pomwe adayambuka, adafika pa dzaulu pa Genesarete nakuwa kotcheza⁵³mikateyo. Miyoyo yao ikhadauwa.

adathamangira miyi yense⁵⁵Pomwe adabuluka mwadiya wanthu adamuzindikira pamwepo, ⁵⁴padoko.

Kuli kwense iye⁵⁶mkuyamba kutakula wanthu anyakudwala pa mphasa zao kukafika komwe adabva akhali iye.

adapita mmiyi, pinango mmilaga, pinango dziko, kinangoka wanthu adagonesa anyakudwala kusika.

Mkukumbira iye aphate mphonje yachakubvala yokha, wense womwe adaphata adalimbisiwa.

Tsono Farisi na anyakunemba winango adabwera kuchokera ku Yerusalemu mkugwezekana mwaku¹
 Tsono adawona akupfunzira wache winango akhadya na kusaya kusamba mmanja, mukhali² mzungulira iye.
 (Nakuti Afarisi na yuda wense ambadya lini neye kusamba mmanja, mwa mwambo wamakolo³ mwakupswipa.
 Tsono Afarisi pakucholera kumsika, ambadya lini neye kusamba mmanja, nakuti akaphata nkutamira⁴ yawo.
 Tsono Afarisi na⁵ bzinthu, ninga mikombo, bzikakalango, bzisero, na bzinango bzakunyamulira bza kudya.)
 anyakunemba amdabvunza Yesu, "Thangweranyi anyakunzira wanu akueweza lini mitemo yamakolo, iwo aili
 Tsono adalewa kuna iwo, "Yesaya adaleweratu bwino bza mtsogolo kwa imwe.⁶ kudya neye kusamba mmanja?
 Ninga kudambiwa, 'Wanthu awa ambanditenda ine namilomo yawo, soma namitima yawo aliktali na ine.
 Imwe mwaleka malamulo ya mulungu⁸ Mmwa iwo ambanditumikira ine ,nakupfunzisa malangizo kwa wanthu.⁷
 Iye adalewa nawo iwo, "Mukulamba kukoya ya Mulungu soma mukukoya⁹ mukoya miyambo ya makolo wanu."
 Tsono Mose adalewa, 'Lemekeza babako na mamako ;nakuti, 'Iye wakuwa chakuipa¹⁰ miyambo ya chikiunja!
 Tsono imwe mukulewa, 'Penu munthu anilewa babache pinango mamache,¹¹ babache neye mamache afe basi.'
 tsono¹² "Chilichonse chomwe chimbaku thandizani Corban" (iye timbalewa kuti 'Chakupasa cha Mulungu'),
 Imwe mukuipisa mafala¹³ anibvumiziwa lini pomwe kuchita kuchita chili chense kuna babache neye mamache.
 Iye adachemera¹⁴ ya Mulungu na miyambo yomwe mwaphata. Na bzinthu bzinango bzinzi ibzo mwachita,"
 Palibe chinthu chakuchoka¹⁵ pomwe thimulire achiliuza kuti, "Nditetekerani ine, mwensene, ndipo mubvesese.
 kunja chomwe chingamuiipse chikapita mthupi mwache, soma chomwe chimba choka mthupi ndicho chinga
 Tsono pamene¹⁷ Mubzakunembera bzakale mulibe ndime imweyi. Penu munthu anamakutu, abve.¹⁶ muipise."
 Yesu adalewa, "Imwepo¹⁸ Yesu pa thimupo adapita nyumba, ankupfunzira adabvunza mwakumuyesa.
 mukubvesesa lini basi? Mukuona lini kuti chilichense chakupiita mwa munthu kuchokera kunja chingamuiipse
 thangwe chimbapita lini mumtima, soma chimbapita m'mimba nkhukachoka kuthengo?" Nakulewa¹⁹ lini,
 Iye adalewa. "Chomwe chimba choka mthupi mwa munthu²⁰ terepoyo Yesu adachenesa bzakudya bvensene.
 Nakuti mkati mwa mtima munthu, ndimo mumba chokera nzeru zakuipa, chilakolako²¹ ndicho chimbamuiipisa.
 chigololo, kuphakuba masiliro, bvakuipa, chinyengo, chinyanso, makiliyado,²² cha chigololo, umbava na kupha,
 Iye²⁴ Bzakuipa bzenzebi bzimbachokera nkati mwache, ndibzo bzimba muipisa munthu.²³ kubzikuza, kupusa.
 adamuka achichoka komweko achiyenda kumzinda Turo naku Sidoni. Kumweko adatita nyumba, kuti wanthu
 Pomwepo mkazi winango akhana mwana wa²⁵ nampondi adziwe komwe iye ali, koma alibe kukwanisa kubisala.
 Tsono mkaziyo akhali²⁶ mkazi ankagwa bziwanda adabva bza iye adabwera kudza godamapa nzayo zache.
 Iye²⁷ Muherene ntundu wache Msurofonika. Tsono adamukumbira iye kuti afuluse bziwanda mwa mwanayo.
 adalewa naye, "Mudikireni mwana ayambe kudya. Poti m'bzabwino lini kutenga mkate wa mwana kupasa
 Tsono iye adatawira achilewa kuna iye, "Inde, Mbuya, neye mbwaya zimbadya bzakusala pa meza ya²⁸ mbwaya."
 Iye adalewa kuna iye, "Thangwe la bzomwe walewa, poti kuyenda. Chiwanda mwa mwanako²⁹ kudyera wana."
 Iye adabwerera kuyenda kumuyi kwache achikagumana mwanayo atagona pa talima, na³⁰ chachoka."
 Kinangoka adayendapomwe ku mzinda wa Turo, achidzera ku Sido mpakana ku³¹ chiwandacho chita choka.
 Adabwera naye kwa iye munthu winango akhali nkhuthwi na³² nyanza ya Galileya mpakana kumbuto Dekapoli.
 Kinangoka achiyenda naye patali na thimu payekha,³³ chikukumira, iwo adamukumbira kuti amubzatie manja.
 Kinagoka adajiguma kudzaulu,³⁴ iye adapisa bzala mkhutu mwache ,ndipo ampsipira achiphata lilime lache.
 kabodzi³⁵ achipuma mwakuwusa moyo achilewa kuna iye, "Ephphatha," ndiko kulewa kuti, "Fungula!"
 nakabodzi makutu yache yada funguka, chaku manga lilime lache chidatsudzuka, pomwepo adayamba
 Yesu adawatsinda kuti nampondi awuze munthu aliyense, kuwatsinda adachita³⁶ kulewalewa bzakubzeka bwino.
 Iwo adabwa kwenekwene, achilewa, "Wachita bzinthu bzensene³⁷ kule ndiye lemwe kufamba achilewa bzobzi.
 bzabwino. Iye akuchitisa akhuthwi kuyamba kubva na abewewe kulewalewa."

Nsiku zomwezo, kukhana pomwe thimu, tsono pakhalibe bzakudya. Yesu adachemera anyaku pfunzira ¹ wache adalewa nawo,

Ndikawauza kuti³"Ndikubva nsisi na wanthuwa thangwe ndakhala nawo nsiku zitatu tsono alibe bzakudya. ² Anyaku pfunzira wache⁴neye kudya, angayambe kukomokera panjira . Winangowa achokera kutali."

Tsono⁵adamutawira iye, "Nkhuponi tingamane na bzakudya mchipululu muno kuti wanthu akwane?" Iye adalilamula thimulo kuti likhale pansi. Iye⁶adawabzunza, "Muna mikate mingasi? iwo adalewa, "Minomwe." adatenga mikate minomweyo, achiyi pempherera, achii bedula iyo. Iye adayipereka kwa anyakupfunzira wache Tsono akhana pomwe tunsomba tung'onong'ono, tsono⁷akanati kuwapasa, pambuyo pache adalipasa thimulo. Iwo adadya achikhuta, adalokotesa bzakusala⁸atamaliza kupemphera, iye adalamula anpfunza kuti awapase. Pakhana wanthu pafupifupi bzulu bzinai. Kinangoka adawauza kuti ayende. ⁹bziseru bzinomwe bzakudzaza. Pomwepo iye adakapita mwadiya na anyakupfunzira wache, tsono iwo adyenda ku mzinda wa Dalmanuta.¹⁰ Tsono Afarisi adachoka nkhuwamba kubvana na iye. Iwo adafuna iye awaonese chidziwiso cha kudzaulu,¹¹ Iye adabulusa moyo na mzimu wache achilewa, "Thangwe m'badwo uwu ukufuna¹²kukhali mmuyezera utowa. Tsono iye adawasiya¹³chidziwiso? Mchadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, kulibe chidza perekiwa na m'badwo uno."

Tsono anyakupfunza akhada yebwa kutenga¹⁴iwo, achipita pomwe m'mwadiya, achiyenda ng'ambu inango. Iye achiwalangiza iwo, achilewa, "¹⁵mikate , Iwo akhalibe kutakula mizinjikoma koma m'bodzi m'mwadiyamo. Anyapfunzira¹⁶Nyang'anani ndipo nyang'anisisani bzakudya bza Afarisi na bza bzakudya bza Herodi."

Pamene iye dadziwa ibzi, iye adawabvunza iwo,¹⁷adang'aniza winango na mwanzache pankhani mkate. "Thangwe lanyi muku yang'anizana kuti mulibe mkate? mpakana lero munat kuona neye kuddziwa? kani muna Imwe¹⁹Maso munayo, soma imwe mukuona lini? Makutu munayo soma imwe mukubva lini? ¹⁸mitima yakuuma? mukukumbukani? Pamene ndidabedula mikate michanu pampikiti wa wanthu bzulu bzichanu ,nimadengu "Pamene²⁰mangasi yadasala yakudzaza yamikate yomwe muda lokota?" Iwo adatawira, "Khumu na miwiri." ndidabedula mikate minomwe pampikiti pa wanthu bzulu bzinai, nimadengu mangasi yadasala ya mikate Iwo adayenda ku²²Iye adalewa, "Imwepo mukudziwa lini?"²¹kakudzaza?"Iwo adamutawira, "Minomwe."

Yesu²³Betisaida.Wanhu adabwera naye munthu zimola kuna iye achikumbira Yesu kuti am'phate iye. adam'phata boko munthu zimolayo achi choka naye kunja kwa mui. Pamene adapsipirara mata m'maso mwaso Iye adajiguma, achilewa²⁴mwache achi sanjika manja pa iye , iye adabvunza iye, "Ukuona chinthu chili chense?" Kinangoko adaika manja pa im'maso mwache ,tsono maso²⁵,"Ndikuona wanthu ngati miti iku fambafamba."

Yesu adamuza iye²⁶yache yada funguka, iye maso yache yadabwerera, iye achiona bzinthu bzenze bzakuchena. Yesu adabula na anyakupfunzira²⁷ayende kumuyi kwache a chimuza, "Nampodi kuyenda pomwe m'muyi." achiyenda ku miyi ya Kaisala wa Filipi. Ali m'njira iye adawabvunza anyakupfunzira, "Wanhu akambandiona Iwo adamutawira iye achilewa, "Yohani M'batizi. Winango ambalewa, Eliya; na winango, ²⁸ambati ndine mbani?" Iye adawabvunza, "Apa imwepo mumbati ndine yani?" Petulo adamutawira iye, "Ndimwe²⁹M'bodzi wa aneneri," khilisitu."

Iye adayamba kuwapfunzisa kuti Mwana wa³¹Yesu adawacheuza nampodi kuti alewe kwa munthu aliyense.³⁰ Munthu adzabva kuwawa bzinthu bzizinji, adza lambiwa na akulu na akulu wa nsembe na anyakunemba, Iye adasewera mafalaya padecha.Tsono Petulo³²achidzaphewa, pakumala kwa nsiku zitatu adzamuka. Tsono Yesu adacheuka achinyang'ana anyakupfunzira wache³³adamutenga pambali achiyambna kumgaza iye. adamugaza Petulo achilewa, "Choka ndoko kumbuyo kwangu, Satana! "Iwepo ukuyang'ana lini bzinthu bzinthu Tsono iye adacchemera thimu pabodzi na anyakupfunzira wache, iye³⁴bza Mulungu, koma bza wanthu." adalewa na iwo, "Penu munthu akufuna kundtewera ine, iye ayambe kubzilambiza yekha, anyamule mtanda Tsono wense afuna kusunga moyo iwo adzauluza, na iye aniluza moyo na chifunilo³⁵wache, achindi tewera ine. Munthu adzapindula chiyani kutambila dziko lense lapansi achitaya moyo ³⁶cha ine na mafala adzaugumana. Tsono wense wakuchita manyazi³⁸wache?Munthu ankapereka chiyani chaku chinjana na moyo wache?³⁷ thangwe la ine na mafala yangu mu m'badwo uno wauputa na wakuphonya, Mwana waMunthu adza nchitirambo manyazi pamene iye adzabwera muulemero wa Babache na agelo wakuchena."

Ndipo adalewa nawo, "Chadidi ndikulewa na imwe, alipo winango pano adayimirira pano omwe anzalawidza¹ Nsiku zi tanthatu zitamala, yesu adatenga² lini imfa ate anzawona ufumu bwa Mulungu butabwera na ng'onga."

Petulo na Yohani adakwira nawo pa phiri litali pambali pawokha, ndipo adasandulika pamaso pawo. Bzakubvala bzache bzidaoneka bzakuyetimira, bzakuchena mbu ninga muwomba wakutsukira nguwo padziko³ Kinangoka Yeriya na Mose adawonekera kwa iwo, ndipo akhasewera na Yesu. ⁴Iapansi angabzichenese lini okha.

Petulo adatawira achilewalewa na Yesu, "Rabbi, bzatidekera ife kukhala pano, tsono bwerani timange⁵ (Pakuti iye akhadziwa lini chomwe⁶ tumakhumbi tutatu, kabodzi kanu, kabodzi ka Mose, na kabodzi ka Yeriya." Mtambo udabwera ndipo udampsinkha iwo. Mumtambomo mudachoka mafala, "Uyu ndiye mwana⁷ amnzalewa.) Mwadzidzidzi, pomwe adatembenuka, alibe kuwona munthu aliyense na⁸ wangu nimbamfuna. Mtetekerani iye."

Pomwe iwo akhabuluka m'phiri, iye adawalamula iwo kuti nampodi kawuza wanthu⁹ iwo, adaona Yesu yekha. Ndipo adakoya mafala mwa¹⁰ pabzomwe adabziwona kufikira pomwe mwana wa Payi akadzamuka kwa kufa.

Iwo¹¹ okha, ndipo adabvunzana bvunzana iwo okha, kuti, "Kuti kumuka kwa kufa" kukuthanthawuza chani. Ndipo iye adalewa nawo,¹² adamubvunza, "Anyakunemba adalewa kuti chani anzayamba kubwera ni Yeriya?"

"Yeriya wayamba kubwera kudzakonza bzithu bzenze. Tsono kwanembiwa chiyani kuti mwana wa payi Koma ndakuwuzani kuti Yeriya wa bwera,¹³ akuthemera kubva bzakuwawa bzizinji na kuyeziwa bzautowa?

Pomwe adabwera¹⁴ ndipo adawachitira chilichense chomwe iye akhafuna, pakuti bzidanembewa bza iye." anyakupfunza, adawona chithimu chawanthu wakuzungulira iwo, ndipo anyakunemba akhabvunzana nawo.

Iye¹⁶ Pomwe iwo adamuwona Yesu, thimu lense lidadabwa na kumuthamangira iye ndipo adamseweza. ¹⁵

Ndipo winango wapa thimulo adamutawira,¹⁷ adawabvunza anyakupfunza, "Mukubvunzana chiyani?" Ndipo pensene pomwe¹⁸ m'pfunzisi, ndabwera naye kwa imwe mwanangu,. Anamzimu wakusaya kusewera.

um'phata umugwesa, ndipo adachita thobvu pakamwa, achikukuta mano, na ofoka. Ndidawawuza

Iye adawatawira iwo achilewa, mtundu wakusaya¹⁹ anyakupfunzira wanu kuti amuchose iye, ndipo alibe."

kukhulupilira, ninzakhala namwe kufikira ate liti? ninzakulekelerani nthawi yanyi? mubwere naye kwa ine.

Ndipo adabwera nalo tswaka kwa iye. Ndipo pomwe chimzimu chire chidamuwona Yesu, popo udangwamba²⁰ Yesu adabvunza babache,²¹ kwenekwene. Ndipo iye adagwa pansi achibvubvunyika nakuchita phobvu kukamwa.

Ndipo kawiri²² kuti bzimwebzi bzidayamba liti kumuphata?" Babache adalewa kuti, "Bzidamuyamba alimwana.

kawiri akhamtaya kumoto na mmadzi na kumudzomga. Penu munkwanisa chitani chilichense, tichitireni Yesu adalewa naye, "Penu mungakwanise? Bzinthu bzensene bzinkwanisika kwa iye²³ chifundo na kutithandiza."

Popale babache wa mwana ule adalira achiti, "Ndakhulupilira! Thandiza kusaya kukhulupilira²⁴ amkhulupilira."

Pomwe Yesu adawona thimu lawanthu likuthamangira iwo, adamugaza mzimu wa kuyipayo achiti,²⁵ kwangu!"

"mzimu wakutazisa kulewalewa na kutazira kubva, Ine ndikutonga iwe, choka mwa umweyu, ndipo nampodi

Ndipo pomwe adakuwa adachita ngati wakomoka ndipo udachoka. Tswakayo²⁶ kupita pomwe mwa umweyi.

Ndipo Yesu adamuphata boko lache²⁷ adakhala ngati wakufa, terepo wanthu azinji adalewa kuti, "Iye wafa."

Pomwe Yesu adapita mnyumba, wakupfunzira wache adamubvunza²⁸ achimudzusa, tsono tswakalo lidamuka. Iye adalewa nawo, "Mtundu umweyu unkwanisika lini²⁹ mbvunzo, "Thangwe ranyi tatazira kuchosa mzimuyo?"

Ndipo adachoka kumweko, adayenda ku Galileya.³⁰ kuchoka na chinthu chilichense koma nakupemphwera." Pomwe iye akhapfunzisa wakupfunzira wache.³¹ Ndipo iye alibe kufuna kuti aliyense adziwe komwe iwo akhali.

Iye achiti kunaiwo, "Mwana wa munthu anzaperekiwa kwa wanthu, ndipo anzamupha. Ndipo angadzamupha

Ndipo iwo alibe kumubvesesa mafala yamweyo,³² pakumala nsiku zitatatu anzamuka pomwe kukhala na moyo,"

Kenangoko adayenda ku kaperenao. Pomwe adapita mnyumba mule³³ ndipo adachita mantha kumubvunza. Koma iwo alibe kumutawira. Iwo akhagazana munjira kuti³⁴ adawabvunza, "Mukhauzana chani munjira mule?"

Khalani pansi, iye adachemera wakupfunzira wache khumi na awiri achiwauza, "Omwe iye³⁵ mkulu mbani.

Adatenga kamwana kang'ono³⁶ akufuna kukhala wakuyamba akhale wakumalizira na wakutumikira wense."

"Ule omwe amtambira mwanangu³⁷ achikayikha pakati pawo. Adamutakula mmanja mwache adalewa nawo,

mudzina langu watambira ine; iye wakutambira ine sikuti akutambira ine koma akutambira omwe

Yohani adalewa kuna iye, "mpfunzisi, tidawona winango akhachosa bziwanda mudzina lanu³⁸ adandituma."

Koma Yesu adalewa tere, "Nampodi kuletsa, thangwe palibe³⁹ tsono tidamuletsa, thange akhalilini mwanzathu.

omwe anzaphata basa langu mudzina langu omwe tsampanopa lache achindisewera kuna wanthu bzakuyipa omwe ankupasani kaneka ya madzi yakumwa mudzina⁴¹ Omwe akuipidwalini nafe ngwathu umweyo. ⁴⁰kuna ine.

Omwe amchitisa m'bodzi⁴² langu ndimwe wangu wa khilisitu, chadidi ndikukuzani imwe, anzaluzalini mpfupo. wa maswakaya omwe ambandi khulupilira mkuwakhumudwisa, nibwino munthu wakuterepo kumumangirira

Penu boko lako limkuchoseresa, ligwate. Nibwino⁴³ chimwala chikulu mkosi mwache achithusiwa mu nyanza.

iwe kudzatambira moyo wa muyaya utapunduka thangwera ine kusiyana nakukhala na manja yense mawiri Bzakunemba bzakalekale bzilibe kunemba bzobzi,⁴⁴koma mkudzayenda kumoto, kumoto wakusaya kumala. komwe nyongolotsi zao zinzafa lini, ndipo moto wache unzathima lini. Mafala aya yambawoneka mu ndime 48.

Penu nzayo yako ikambakuphonyesa, igwate. Ndiponi kudzatambira moyo wakusaya kumala utapunduka⁴⁵ Bzakunemba bza kalekale⁴⁶kusiyana nakukhala na nzayo zako ziwiri koma mkukathusiwa ku ng'anjo ya moto.

Penu diso lako⁴⁷bzilibe mafala aya. Komwe nyongolotsi zao zinzafa lini, na moto wao unzathima lini . likukusocheresa, lichosa. Ndiponi kukapita mu ufumu bwa Mulungu na diso libodzi kusiyana nakukhala na maso

Komwe nyongolosi zawo zinzafa lini na moto wao unzathima lini.⁴⁸yense uchikathusiwa ku ng'anjo ya moto, Munyu ngwabwino, koma mphabvu yache ikamala, mungayibwezerese⁵⁰Pakuti aliyense anzayenda kumoto.⁴⁹ pomwe tani? Mukhale na munyu pa mwekha, nakuti pomwe mukhale na mtendere na anzanu wense

Yesu adanyamuka kuyenda kudziko la Yudeya ndipo adayenda ng'ambu ya nkulo wa Yolodano, tsono chithimu¹
 Ndipo²cha wanthu chidamutewera pomwe. Iye akhawapfunzisa pomwe, pakuti iwo akhadazerewera kale.
 Afalisi adabwera kwa iye kudzamuyeza na kumubvunza, "Kodi bzakubvumika kuti mamuna aleke mkazi
 Iwo achiyi, "Mose adabvuma payi kunemba tsamba⁴Iye adawatawira, "Mose adakulamulani chani?"³ wache?"
 "Thangwe kuyipa mitima yanu adakunemberani mtemo," Yesu achiti kwa iwo, ⁵lakulekana na kulekana naye."
 Na thangwe limweli payi anzalekana na⁷Koma kuyambira pa kutoma, 'Mulungu adalenga mamuna na mkazi.⁶
 Ndipo awiriwa anzakhala thupi libodzi.'⁸ babache na mamache ndipo anzaphatinidzana na mkazi wache.
 Pomwe iwo akhali¹⁰Thangwe lache chomwe mulungu adamanga, palibe munthu omwe anzachigawanisa."⁹
 Iye adati kwa iwo, "Aliyense wakulekana¹¹mnyumba, anyakupfunza wache adamubvunza pomwe chinthu ichi,
 Ndipo mkazi angalekana na bayache achikalodwa na¹²na mkazache achikalora mkazi winango wachita upombo.
 Ndipo adachemerera wana kwa iye kuti awaphate, koma wakupfunzira¹³mamuna winango, iye wachita uputa,"
 Koma pomwe Yesu adadziwa, iye adakalipa achiwauza, "Lekani tuwana tubwere kwa ine,¹⁴wache adawaletsa.
 Inde ndikulewa namwe, ngati munthu amtambira lini¹⁵thangwe ufumu bwaku dzaulu buli kwa wana ang'ono.
 Adatenga tuwana adatadalitsa pakutusanjizira¹⁶ufumu bwaku dzaulu ngati kamwana kang'ono anzapita lini,"
 Pomwe adayamba ulendo bwache, mamuna m'bodzi adamuthamangila nakumugodamila ndipo¹⁷maboko pa ito.
 Yesu¹⁸adamubvunza iye, "apfunsisi wabwino, ndichite chani kuti ndidzatambile moyo wakusaya kumala?
 Umbadziwa¹⁹adalewa,thangwe lanyi ukundichemela ine wabwino? Palibe wabwino kupambula mbuya basi.
 M'temo; Nampodi kupha,nampodi kuchita uputa,nampodi kuba,nampodi kuchita umboni bwakunama,nampodi
 Tsono²¹Payi achiti, "Bzensene nimbabzidziwa kuyambila ndili mwana."²⁰kunama,lemekeza Babako na mamako."
 Yesu adamunyang'ana ndipo adamufuna. Iye achiti kwa naye, "Chinthu chibodzi chikusayika. Ugulise bzako
 Namafala²²bzense upase anyakusauka, ndipo kudala unzakhala nako kudzaulu. Ndipo bwera undilonde ine,"
 yamweya nkhope yache idatsulima pansi ndipo adachoka wakupasa nsisi, thangwe akhali wakudala
 Yesu adayang'ana ndipo adawauza anyakupfunzira wache, "Kodi nkwakunesa iwo anyakudala²³kwenekwene.
 Anyakupfunzira adadabwa na mafala yache. Ndipo Yesu adawauza pomwe²⁴kudzapita ufumu bwa Mulungu!"
 Psapafupi²⁵iwo, "Wanamwe, Psakunesa kwenekwene kwa iwo omwe adadala kukapita mu ufumu bwa Mulungu!
 Ndipo iwo adadabwa²⁶kuti ngamira iwone una bwansingano kuti nyakudala akapite mu ufumu bwa Mulungu."
 Yesu adawayang'ana achiti, "Tsono²⁷kwenekwene adabvunzana; Tsono mbani omwe anzapulumuka?"
 Petulo adayamba kusewera naye, "Onani,²⁸psakukwanisika lini na wanthu koma psakukwanisika na Mulungu,"
 Yesu adati, "Chadidi ndikulewa na imwe, palibe munthu adasiya²⁹tidasiya bzense ndipo tidakulondani imwe."
 nyumba, ne m'bale wache ne mlongo wache ne mayi ne baba ne mwana ne munda thangwe la ine koma ni
 Ndipo iwo omwe amtambira lini bzikwi bzitanthatu padziko; manyumba na azibale na alongo³⁰mafala yabwino.
 na mayi na baba na wana na minda, pabodzi na masautso, ndipo m'dziko ukubwera moyo wakusaya kumala.
 Iwo pomwe akhali munjira kuyenda ku³²Ndipo iwo wakuyamba anzamalizira, wakumalizira anzayambilira.³¹
 Yerusalemu, koma Yesu akhayenda patsogolo pawo. Wakupfunzira wache adadabwisika, ndipo wense omwe
 akhamutewera pambuyo adachita mantha. Ndipo Yesu adatenga wakupfunzira wache khumi na awiri adayamba
 "Onani, tikuyenda ku Yerusalemu, ndipo mwana wa payi³³kuwauza ndicho chiniwachitikira pa nthaweyo.
 ankaperekiwa kwa akulu wa nsembe na anyakunemba. Iwo anzalewa kuti iye akufuna aphewe ndipo
 Ndipo adamunyoza iye, achimupsipira mata, adamutchanga, ndipo³⁴adamupereka kwa wamitundu winango.
 Yakobo na Yohani, wana wa Zabedeyo, adafika pa iye achiti,³⁵adakamupha koma nsiku yachitatu adamuka. "
 Iye adawauza iwo, "mukufuna ine³⁶"Pfunzisi tikufuna mutichitilile chilichense chomwe tinkubvunzani."
 Adat, "Tibvumeni ife kuti tikhale namwe mu ulemelero wanu, m'bodzi ku boko lanu la³⁷ndikuchitileni chani?"
 Ndipo Yesu adawatawira, "Mukudziwa lini chanu mukukumbira.³⁸madidi ndipo winango ku manzere kwanu."
 Kodi imwepo mungakwanise kumwera mkombo ubodzi na ine kapena kubatiziwa na ubatizo omwe
 Ndipo iwo adamutawira iye kuti, "Inde tinkwanisa." Yesu adawauza kuti, "Mkombo womwe³⁹nim'batiziwa ine?"
 ninzamwera ine munzaumwerambo, na ubatizo bomwe ine ndidabatiziwa nabo imwepombo
 Koma iwo ndiwo an'khala kuboko langu la madidi na ine an'khala ku la manzere ne⁴⁰munzabatiziwambo nabo.
 Ndipo pomwe anyakupfunzira wache khumi adabva bzobzi,⁴¹wangu wa kupa, koma iwo ndiwo adawakonzera."
 Yesu adawachemera kwa iye achiti, "Kodi mukudziwa kuti iwo⁴²adayamba kukalipa kwa Yakobo na Yohani.
 Koma kwa imwepo⁴³aniyesedwa na mbuya anzachita na iwo, ndipo ukulu wawo ambachita pa iwo.
 omwe amfuna kukhala⁴⁴bzinzaelepoyo lini. Omwe amfuna kukhala nkulu pa gulu panupa akhale kapolo wanu,
 Pakuti mwana wa payi alibe kubwera kudzatumikiriwa,⁴⁵wakutoma pa mwensemwe akhale kapolo wa mwense.
 Adafika ku Yeriko. Pakuchoka ku Yeriko⁴⁶koma kudzatumikira, nakupasa moyo wache ngati chuma kwa azinji."

na wakupfunzira wache na chithimu cha wanthu, mwana wa Tomeyo, Batumeyo, zimola wakukumbira, Pomwe adabva kuti akhali Yesu waku Nazareno, adayamba kukuwa achiti, "Yesu, mwana⁴⁷ adakhala pa nsewu. Azinji ada mtsimula zimola ule, kumuwuza kuti anyamale. Ndopo adalemwa⁴⁸ wa Davite, ndichitirenimbo nsisi!" Yesu adayima achitonga kuti amuchemere iye.⁴⁹ kukuwa basi, "Mwana wa Davite, ndimverenimbo nsisi!" Adathusa uko chakubvala chache,⁵⁰ Adamuchemera zimolayo, achiti, "Limba mtima! Muka! Akukuchemera." Yesu adamutawira achiti, "Umfuna ndikuchitire chani iwepo?" zimola⁵¹ achidzudzundika, achiyenda kwa Yesu. Naterepo Yesu adalewa kwa iye, "Ndoko.⁵² ule adalewa, "Rabbi, ndikufuna nditambire kuwona kwangu." Chikhulupiro chako chakuchiza." Kankulumize adayamba kuwona pomwe, ndipo adamutowera mu njira iye.

Tsapano atafika ku Yerusalemu, kufupi na Betifaje na Betania pa phili la Azitona, tsono Yesu adatuma¹ achiwauza kuti, "Ndokoni mmuyi ng'ambu ile. Mukakatondo kapita²wakupfunza wache awiri mwemo,munkaona kamphulu ka bulu komwe kakanati kupakiriwa. Kadamanga kakatsudzuleni mubwere nako Winango akakati, Thangwe lanyi mukuchita bzobzi?" Mukamuze kuti Mbuya Yesu akukafuna ndipo³kwa ine. Adayendadi achikakagumana katamangirira panja pa mu mzinda, tsono⁴tsampanopa ankabweresa kuno." Wanthu winango womwe akhadayima pomwepo adawamvunza, "Mukuchita chiyani, kutsudzula⁵adakatsudzula. Adayenda⁷Adawatawira bzomwe Yesu adawawuza, ndipo wanthuwo adawaleka achiyenda.⁶ka mphulu tere?" nako ka mphulu kale kwa Yesu ndipo adamanika bzakumvala bzawo pakansana pache,ndipo iye adakakhalira. Wanthu azinji adatandika bzakumvala bzawo munsewumo, ndipo winango adatandika bwitsamba bzomwe⁸ Iwo omwe akhafamba patsogolo na iwo omwe adatewera baludya, "Ulemerero!⁹adakhwaula mminda. Kudalitsike kubwera kwa ufumu wa Baba Davite!¹⁰Wakudalisika ndiye wakubwera mudzina la Mbuya. Kinangoko Yesu adayenda ku Yelusalemu achikapita mtchalitchi achicheuka¹¹Ulemerero ku dzawulu!" Mangwana yache pakubula mu¹²chilichense. Tsapano kwadoka, adayenda ku Betaniya na wale khumi na awiri. Pakuwona napatali muti Wankuyu omwe akhana masamba, adafendera kukaona penu¹³Betaniya, akhabva njala. akhadabala bzipatso, ndipo pomwe adafika , Iye alibe kuona chinthu koma masamba yokhayokha, poti ikhalilini Iye adawuza mutiyo, "Palibe anzadyapomwe bzakubala bzako. "Ndipo wakupfunza¹⁴nthawe yakubala Nkhuyu. Adafika ku Yerusalemu, ndipo adapita Mtchalitchi achiyamba kuthamangisa wakugulisa¹⁵wache adamva bzobzo. na wakugula malonda Mtchalitchimo. Iye adazungunuka achigwinya Meza za kobili na anyachinga na makadera Akhamvumizalini aliyense kutakula chirichense chakugulisiwa kuyenda¹⁶ya wale wakugulisa Nkhangaiwa. Iye adawapfunzisa achiti, "Bzilibe kunembiwa, ' Nyumba yangu idzachemerawe nyumba¹⁷nacho Mtchalitchi. Akulu wa nsembe na anyakunemba adamva bzomwe iye adalewa, Ndipo¹⁸yakupemba wanthu wensene'? adanyang'ana manera kuti amuphe. Thangwe akhagopa kuti chigulu chensene chikhachita mantha na bzomwe Atayenda kukazunga machibese, adagumana muti wa²⁰Maulo yatakwana, adabula mzindamo.¹⁹akhapfunzisa. Petulo adakumbukira achiti, "apfunzisi, onani! mkuyu mudautemberera ule²¹nkuyu ule utauma namizi kubodzi. Bzachadidi ndikukuzani kuti penu²³Yesu adawatawira iwo, "Khalani na chikhulupiliro kwa Mulungu. ²²wauma." winango anzalewa kwa phiri iri, 'Choka ukabzithuse mnyanza; ndipo iye achileka kukayikira mumtima mwache Thangwe lache ine²⁴bzomwe walewabzo nkukhulupiriradi ndipo bzinzachitika, ndibzo mulungu anzachita. ndikulewa kwa imwe: Chirichense mumkhumbira na kupemba,khulupirirani kuti munzapasiwa, ndipo Mukayima mkumpemba, mukhululuke mathangwe yense yomwe munayo kwa wanthu²⁵chinzakhala chanu. Mabukhu ya Maliko²⁶wense,ndipo Mbuya wathu wakudzaulu adzakhululukirambo bzakuphonya bzanu. yakalekale yakhalibe mafala yamweya: Koma penu munkhululuka lini, Baba wathumbo wakudzulu anzati Adabwelera pomwe ku Yelusamu. Pomwe Yesu akhafamba mtchalitchi,²⁷khululukirambo lini bzakuphoka bzathu. "Nimphamvu zayani²⁸akulu wa nsembe, anyakunemba, na akulu akulu adabwera kwa iye. Adalewa kwa iye, Yesu adalewa kwa iwo,²⁹ukuchitira bzinthu bzimwebwi, ndipo mbani wakupasani mphamvu zakuchita?" "Ndikumvunzeni mvunzo ubodzi. Mundiwuze inembo ninzakuzani komwe ndidatenga mphamvu zangu Ubatizo bwa Yohani budachoka ku dzaulu kapena kwa wanthu?³⁰zakuchitira bzimwebzi. Adakambirana okhaokha achigazana achilewa kuti, "Tikalewa kuti, 'Budachokera ku dzaulu; iye³¹Nditawireni." Tsono tikati, 'Budachoka kwa wanthu;"Akhana³²anilewa kuti, "Thangwe lanyi tsono mukasaya kukhulupirira?" Kinangoka adamutawira Yesu³³mantha na wanthu, thangwe aliyense akhadziwa kuti Yohani akhali mneneri. achiti, "Tinziwa lini. "Kinangoka Yesu adawauza kuti, "Tsono ninkuzani lini komwe ndibatenga mphamvu zakuchitira bzinthu bzimwebzi."

Tsono Yesu adatoma kupfunzisa iwo bzifanizo. Iye adalewa, "Munthu adalima munda wa bzipaso, achizunguliza¹ tchinga, achichera pakukonzera bwabwa. Iye adamanga matambiko adaudekesa achiupereka mundayo kwa Munthawe yache iye adatuma nyabasa kuti akatambire² anyakulima. Tsono iye adayenda ulendo bwache. Adabwereza⁴ Tsono adamutenga iye, achimmenya, achimochosa neye chilichense.³ bzipaso kwa nyakulima. Iye adtumiza pomwe⁵ pomwe kutuma nyabasa winango, iwo adamudzonga msolo achimuchitisa manyazi. winango, tsono uyu adamupha. Adachita bzibodzi bodziwi na winangowo, achiwamenya, winango achiwapha. Iye adsala munthu m'bodzi wakuntuma, mwanache wa kubverana naye. Akhali wa kumaliza kumtua kwa iwo.⁶

"Tsono anyakulima wale adalewa, 'Uyu ndiye⁷ Iye adalewa, 'Iwo adzamu nthenthemerera mwana wangu.' Adamutenga iye,⁸ adzakhala mwenekchilo mui. Bwerani, tiendeni timuphe uyu, mundayu udzakhala wathu; Pomwepa mwenekchilo munda achite tani? Iye adzabwera achidza⁹ achimupha, achimutaya kunjakwa munda. Imwepo mulibe kuwerenga malemba?¹⁰ dzonga anyakulima wense tsono adzapereka mundayo kwa winango. Ibzi bzakuchukera kwa¹¹ Kuti mwala omwe amisiri anyakumanga nyuma ad adulammba udadzakhala pakhona. Bzitamala ibzyi akuluakulu wa Yuda adayezerera kufuna¹² Mulungu, ateye bzakusaya kuoneka m'maso mwathu." ku m'manga Yesu thangwe akhasewera bzifanizo bza kuwagaza iwo. Tsono adagopa thangwe la thimu la wanthu. Tsono adtuma Afarisi na a Herodi kuti kuna iye kuti akaphate na mafala.¹³ Tsono adamuleka iye mkuyenda. Pomwe iwo adafika, adalewa ibzi kwa iye, "Pfunzisi, tikudziwa kale kuti ndimwe wa kulungama mumba¹⁴ werenga lini bza munthu, thangwe mumba gopa lini aiyense. Imwe mumba pfunzisa bza chadidi bza Mulungu. Tsono Yesu akhada dziwa¹⁵ Bzaku themera kugwata mtsonkho kwa Kayisala owo neye? Timba gwate owo neye?" Iwo adatenga¹⁶ kale kunama kwawo, "Thangweranyi mukundiyesa? Ndipaseni kobilyo ndiyi yang'ane iyo." Yesu¹⁷ achimpasa Yesu. Adalewa kwa iwo, "mchibvulibvuli chayani chili apachi?" Iwo adalewa, "Kaisala," adalewa, "Pelekani bzinthu bza Kaisala bzache bza Kaisala, na bzinthu bza Mulungu kwa mulungu." Iwo adabwa Tsono Asaduki, omwe akhalewa kuti kulibe kumuka, adafika kuna iye. Iwo adambvunza iye, achilewa¹⁸ naye iye. "Pfunzisi, Mose adatilera, 'Penu munthu m'bale wache wafa tsono wasiya mkazi, alibe naye mwana,¹⁹ kuti, Iwo akhalipo anomwe pachibale;²⁰ munthu atenge mkaziyo, kuti abale naye iye m'malo, mwa m'bale wache.' Tsono wachiwiri mkutenga iyekufa, neye mwana,²¹ wakuyamba adatenga iye mkufa, alibe naye mwana. Anomwe wense neye kusiya mwana. Kumaliza kwache,²² wachitatu mkuchita pomwe bzokhabzokhabzo. Tsono pachukiso mkazi adzakhala wayani? Poti abale wense anomwe adakhala naye²³ mkaziyo mkufambo. Yesu adlewa, "Nithangwe lini lomwelo mukuphonyesa, thangwe neye mafala ya Mulungu neye²⁴ mkaziyo." Pakuti kumuka kwa wafa, ambalowola lini neye kupasiwa banja, koma alingati angelo²⁵ mphamvu ya Mulungu? Koma bza kukhudzana na wakufa omwe adzamusika, mulibe kulewenga mabukhu ya Mose,²⁶ wa kudzaulu. kulewa bza thengo lire, momwe Mulungu adamuuzira achiti; 'Ndine Mulungu wa Abulahamu na Mulungu wa Iye ni Mulungu lini wa wanthu wa kufa, koma wa wanthu wa moyo. muli²⁷ Isaki na Mulungu wa Yakobo?' M'bodzi wa anembi adbvunawo mkambilanoyo; adaona kuti Yesu adawatawila²⁸ kuphenyesa kwene kwene." Yesu adtawira, 'Lakufunika²⁹ bwino. Adamubvunza iye, "Ni chitongi chiponi chafunika kuposa chense?" Umukonde Mulungu na mtima³⁰ kwenekwene ndiri, 'Bvaya, Isaraeri, Mbuya wa Mulungu, Mbuya ni m'bodzi. Chitongi chachiwiri nchichi,³¹ wako wense, na mzimu wako wense, na nzeru zako zense na mphamvu zako zanse; Mnembi ule³² Umukonde mwanzako ninga umbabzikonda wekha.' Palibe chitongi chikulu chiniposa ibzi." adalewa, "Pfunzisi Wabwino! Mwalewadi bzachadidi kuti Mulungu ni m'bodzi nakuti palibe winango. Kumukonda iye na mtima wense na kumubvesa bzense na mphamvu zense, na kukonda mwanzako ninga³³ Pomwe Yesu adawona kuti watawira mwanzero, ³⁴ kubzikonda wekha kukuposa nsembe za kuika pa pamoto." adamuuzi kuti, "Uli lini kutali na ufumu bwa Mulungu." Bzitamala ibzi, palibe adakhumba kum'bvunza pomwe Pomwe yesu akha pfunzisa mbuto za tchalitchi, iye adalewa, "Thangweranyi Afarisi³⁵ Yesu mibvunzo inango. Davite yekha, na mphamvu za Mzimu Wachena, adalewa, Mbuya³⁶ ambalewa kut Khilisitu ni mwana wa Davite? adalewa kwa Mbya wangu, "Khalani kuboko langu lamadidi ateye ndidzayike adani wanu pansu pa nzayo zanu." Davite makayo adamuchemera iye 'Mbuya.' tsono khilisitu angakhale tani pomwe mwana wa Davite?" Chithimu³⁷ Mwa bzaku pfunzisa bzache Yesu adalewa, "Chenjeran na anembi, amba³⁸ cha wanthu chida mutetekera iye. amba funa kukhala m'makadera³⁹ konda kufamba adabvala mikanjo mitali nakumusiwa bzaulemu mumsika, Iwo amba pondereza nyuba za akazi wamasiye,⁴⁰ yaulemu mtchalitchi na mbuto zaulemu m'madyerero. ambapemphera mapephero matali kuti wanthu awatende. Wanthu omwewa adzatambira chilango Kinangoko Yesu adakhala pambali pa bokosi la chakupereka mtchalitchi; iye akhyang'ana wanthu⁴¹ chikulu." Tsono kudadwera⁴² omwe akhathusa kobiri zawo mbokosi. Wanthu azinji anyaku dala akhathusa kobiri ziinji. Iye adachemera⁴³ nkusauka mkazi wamasiye adathusa kobiri ziwiri zangwinjiri, adasala alibe chinthu.

anyakupfunzira wache achilewa kuna iwo, "Chadidi ndikukuuzani imwe, uyu nyakusauka wamasiiyeyu wathusa
Kwa wense apereka malingana na bzomwe"⁴⁴ zizinji kuposa wense omwe athusa chakupereka m'bokosimu.
anabzo. Tsono mkazi wasiiyeyu, mwakusauka kwache, waperka kobiri zense zomwe akhanazo."

Pomwe Yesu adabula kuchokera mtchalitchi, m'bodzi wa anyakupfunzira wache adalewa kuna iye,¹ Yesu adalewa kuna iye, "Ukuona nyumba²"Apfunzinzisi, onani minyala ya kudeka na nyumba zakudeka!," Pomwe iye³zamangiwa zikuluzikuluzi?Palibe mwala ubodzi omwe udzakhala paunzache neye kugwesewa." adakhala pa phiri la Azitona kunyang'anizana tchalitchi, Petulo, Yakobe, Yohani, na Andileya adbvunza iye "Tiuuzeni ife, bzimwebzi bzidzachitika liti? Tidzaonela bzizindikilo bziponi kuti nthawie⁴payekha, Azinji⁵Yesu adayamba kuwauza iwokuti, "Chenjelani nampodi winango kuti akusocheresen. ⁵yafendera?" Pomwe mudzabva nkhondo na⁷adzabwera mudzina langu achilewa kuti, 'ndine ule; adzasocheresa azinji. Pakuti dziko na⁸mphekesera za nkhondo, nampodi kudza dzidzimukana chimwechi ,chimalizilo chinati kufika. dziko lidza nyandukirana ufumu na ufumu nyandukirana. Kudzakhlabzibvomelezi na njala mbuto zinji. Ichi "Mukhale cheru. Iwoadza kuperekani ku mphala, ndipo mudza menywa tchalichi,⁹mchiyambi cha bwakuwa. Koma mafala ya yabwino yayambe¹⁰Mudzaima pamaso pa anyaku tonga namafumu thangwe la dzina langu. Pamene iwo adzakumanga achikuperekani, nampodi kudza dandaula kuti¹¹kulalikiwa kwa mitundu yense. munkalewa chiyani. Panthawe yomweyo, chakuti musewere chidzapasiwa kwa imwe; mudza khala lini imwe wa Mbale adzapereka m'mbale wache kuti aphedwe , na baba mwana wache.¹²sewera, koma Mzimu waWakuchena. Mudza wengiwa thangwe la dzina langu,Koma¹³Wana adza pereka abereki wao kukapereka kuti akaphedwe. Pomwe mudzaona chinthu chakuipa chakudzonga¹⁴ndiye adza pilira ateye chimalizilo ndiye adzapulumuka . chitaima pa mbuto ndipo mphache lini ;(anyakuwerenga adzadziwe) "pomwepo amene ali ku Yudeya athawire Iye ali pa nsodzi ya nyumba nampodi kuti abuluke kuti apite nyumba kukatenga chinthu kubula¹⁵kumapiri, Koma tsoka kwa¹⁷munthu ali yense ndiye ali kumunda nampodi kubwera kudzatenga chakubvala.¹⁶nacho panja, Pembani kutibzimwebzi nampodi¹⁸azikazi omwe adzakhala na mimba na azikazi wakumamisa nsiku zimwezo! kuti bzibza chitike nthawe ya jejera. thangwe nsiku zimwezi zidzakhala za kuwawa, zakusaya kundendemera na Mulungu adalenga dzikoli kufikila lero, ndipo bzidza ndendemera lini¹⁹zakupita kuyambira pachiyambi,pomwe. Mbuya angadasaya kuchepesa nsikuzo palibe nam'bodzi angada pulumuka. Tsono thangwe la²⁰na yinango. Tsono penu winango anilewa kwa imwe ,²¹anyakusankhulika,na omwe iye adawasankhula adazifupikisa nsikuzo. Thangwe a Khilisitu²²"Nyang'anani, 'Khilisitu ali kuno!" pinango 'Nyang'anani, iye ali kuno nampodi kukhulupira. wakunama na aneneri wakunama adzaoneka achidzachita bzizindikilo na bzaku dabwisa kufuna kusocheresa, Khalni tcheru! Nduuzani bzensebzi nthawe ikanati kufika.²³penu nkukhuknisika, nawakusankhulika kubodzi. "Tsono pambuyo pakumala pa masautso nsiku zomwezo, 'dzuwa lidzaleka kugaka, mwezi udzaleka udzaleka"²⁴ Pomwe²⁶nyenyezi zidzagwa kuchokera kudzaulu na mphamvu zomwe ziri kudzaulu zidza gwededzeka; ²⁵kugaka, Tsono iye²⁷adzaona Mwana waMuthu alikubwera m'mitambo na mphamvu zakuwanda na ulemerele. adzatutumiza achidza gwezeka pabodzi wakusankhuliwa kuchokera ku mphepo zinayi, kuchokera kumalezero Pfunzilani pfunzilo la muti wa mkuyu.Pomwe songa za nthambi zikhala²⁸ya dziko kukafika mapeto inango. Pomwepo, pomwe mudzaona bzizindikiro ibzi²⁹ziikupuka masamba, mumbadziwa kuti mayinza yayambika. Mchadidi ndikuuzani, m'badwo uyu³⁰bzikuchitika, dziwani kuti ine ndiripa pafupi, ndafendera pamsuwo. Kudzaulu na dziko lapansili bzidzamala koma mafala³¹udzamala lini mpakana bzinthu bzensebzi bzibzaoneke. Tsono bza kulewa bza nsiku kapena nthawe, palibe ndiye adziwa neye penu mba³²yanguya yadzamala lini. Khalani tchearu nyang'anani, thangwe mukudziwa³³angero wa kudzaulu, neye penu Mwana, koma Baba yekha. Mabukhu yinanango yakale ya chi Herene yadambiiwa kuti; Dikhirani! Nyang'anani³⁴lini nthawe. pemperani.Bzili ngati munthu wakufamba paulendo -adasiya nyumba yache naksiya anyabasa pamuyipo Terepoyo khalani na kupenya³⁵aliyennse nabasa lache ,achilamula alonda akhale natceru nakupenya. mukudziwa lini nsiku yaku bwera mwenekechilo wanyumba adzafika pamuyi; pinango yadzakhala maulo, Pinango iye adzafika mwakudzidzimusa,³⁶pakati pa usiku, penu achonwe alikulira, o pinango machibese. Bzomwe ndikukuuzanibzi ndikuuza aliyense; Dikhilani."³⁷nampodi adzaku gumaneni mukugona.

Tsopano pakanati kupita nsiku ziwiri pannzakhala Pwando la Pasaka na mikate yakusaya bzakufufukisa. Ndipo¹ akulu wa nsembena anyakunemba adamunyang'ana nyang'ana mwakumcchitira ukambowa bwa kummanga Pomwe yesu² Ndipo adalewa kuti, "Mmapwando neye, kuti panga khale kusokosa kwa wanthu."² nakumupha. akhali kubetaniya mnyumba mwa simoni nyamapere ,pomwe adakhala nkumbadya pa meza ,mkazi adabwera kuna iye na nsupa ya alabasitelo ya mafuta yakunutchira, ya nalido wacadidi ya nsengwa ikulu. Adatsotola Ateye pakhana winango omwe akhadakalipa .Iwo adalewalewa⁴ nsupa nkhuja khuthulira pamnsolo pache. Pakuti mafutaya yakadaguliswa ma denarii ,yakupitilira madzana⁵ kuti, "Thangwelanyi ukudzonga bzobzi? Tsono yesu adalewa , "Mulekeni⁶ matatu, nakupasa pomwe anyakusauka." Tsono adamudandaulira mkaziyo. Pakuti munawo⁷ yekha. Thangwelanyi mukuboneresa? Wandichitira chinthu chabwino kwenekwene. anyakusauka nsiku zense, ndipo palipense pomwe mungafune kuwachira bza bwino mungachite, koma ine Bzachadidi ninilewa⁹ iye wachita bzomwe angakwanise. Walikathupi langu mthenje. ⁸ mulilini nande nsiku zense. na imwepo, palipense pomwe uthenga bwangu buli kulalikiwa padziko lense, bzomwe mayiyu wachitabzi Tsono Yudasu Isikaliyoti, m; bodzi mwa khumi na awiri, ¹⁰ m'bzalewedwa ningabzakumba kumbukira iye." Pomwe mkulu wa nsembe¹¹ adachoka nkhuenda kwa akuluakulu wa nsembe kuti akamupereke iye kuna iwo. atabva ichi , adakhala wakusangalala ndipo abvana naye kuzampasa iye kobiri. tsono iye adapsagapsaga kuti Pansiku yakuyamba ya mkate wakusaya chakuwandisa ,pomwe akhakonza pasaka¹² animuperekatani kuna iwo. apfunzi wache adalewa kuna iye . "Kodi mufuna kuti tiyende kuponi kukakonza pasaka, kuti mukadyere Iye adtuma apfunzi awiri ndipo achiwauza kuti, Ndokoni mumzinda, mukagumana na munthu¹³ pasakayo?" Pomwe iye amkapita nyumba kamutewereni nkukamuza¹⁴ wakusenza tsuko wa madzi . Kamutewereni iye. mwenekechilo nyumbayo, Mpfunzisi alewa, "Ili kuponi subi yangu ya alendo yakuti ndikadyere Pasaka na Tsono¹⁶ Iye adzakuonesani subi ikulu yomwe njakukonza kale. "Momo mutikonzere ife." ¹⁵ apfunzi wangu?" apfunzi adachoka nkuyenda kumzinda kule. Adaona bzense ninga aduzidwira mule kokule, ndipo adakonza Pomwe¹⁸ Ndipo budafika usiku , adabwera iye pabodzi na khumi na awiriwo. ¹⁷ bzakudya bza pwando la Pasaka. adakhala pameza kumbadya, Yesu adalewa, "Mchadidi ndi ndikukuuzani, m'bodzi omwe tili kudya naye pabodzi Iwo wense adaphatiwa na nsisi, ndipo m'bodzi na m'bodzi adatoma kulewa naye, ¹⁹ adzandipereka ine." Yesu adawatawira kulewa kua iwo, "Ni m'bodzi wa khumi nawiiri, m'bodzi omwe ndi²⁰ Bzachadidi ndine lini?" Poti Mwana wa Munthu ampita mowe bzida nembiwa kale bza iye. Koma ni²¹ kunchocha naye mpalato ibodzi. tsoka kwa munthu omwe wa pereka Mwana wa Muthu! Kungada khala bwino kwa munthuyo angadaleka Pomwe iwo akhali kudya, Yesu adatenga mkate, mkhuudalisa, nkhuu bedula. Adamutenga²² kubadwa." Iye adtenga chikho ,adatenda, achiwapasira iwo, ndipo²³ nkhuwapasa iwo nkulewa, "Tengani. Ili ni thupi langu." Iye adawauza, "Uyu ni mulopa wangu wa pangano, mulopa omwe utsanuliwa pa azinji. ²⁴ wense adamwa. Bzachadidi ndikukuuzani, nidzamwa lini pomwe chakubala cha mpesayu ateye nmsiku yomwe nidzamwa²⁵ Jesu adawauza iwo, ²⁷ Pomwe iwo adayimba nyimbo, adyenda kuphiri la Azitona. ²⁶ chamwa ufumu bwa mulungu." "Mwense mudzawawidwa nakuti bzakunembiwa, 'nidza kuntha nyakabusa ndipo mabira ya dza Koma ndikadzamuka, nidzaku tsogolerani imwe ku Galileya." Petulo adalewa naiye, "Neye penu²⁹ mwazika." Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "Nchadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, lero inde usiku³⁰ wense adzathawa, koma ine neye." Koma Petulo adalewesesa, penu ine nidzafa³¹ buno chongwe akanati kulira kawiri udzandi lamba katatu." Iwo adabwera kumbuto yaku chemeriwa³² namwe, nidzakulambani lini." Wensene adauzana tenepoyo. Iye adatenga Petulo, Yakobe, ³³ Getsemani, ndipo Yesu na anyakupfunzira wache. "Khalani pano ndikapemphere." Iye adalewakuna iwo, "Mzimu³⁴ na Yohani adayenda nawo pabodzi koma adatoma kubonera nakubva nsisi. Adayenda patsogolo³⁵ wangu unansisi kwenekwene ateye kusala pang'ono kufa . Dikirani pano nakungwala," Iye³⁶ pang'ono , Yesu adagwa pansu nkupemphera kuti penu bzingada kwanisika nthawe yimweyi imupte. Iye³⁷ adalewa , "Aba, baba.bzinthu bzense mpsakukwanika naimwe. Mundi chosere chikho chimwechi." atabwerera adawona iwo akugona, ndipo adalewa na Petulo, "Simoni, kani muku gona? Mwatazira kupenya kwa penyani mupemphere thangwe mungapite mkuyezeriwa Mzimu wangu ulikufuna, koma thupi³⁸ nthawe ibodzi? Pomwe iye⁴⁰ Kinangokaiye adayenda pomwe nkukapemphera, adaphatisa mafala mabodzibodzi. ³⁹ likulamba." adabwera, adawa gugumana atagona, thagwe maso yawo yakhada lemera. Adatazira kudziwa chaku wauza iwo. Iye adabwerera pomwe kachitatu adailewa na iwo, "Mukugona basi kupuma? Bzakwana! Tnthawe yafika. ⁴¹ Mukani; tiyendeni. Nyang'anani, ⁴² Nyang'anani! Mwana wa Munthu akuperekiwa m'manja mwa anyaphonya. Alimkati mwa kusewera ,Yudasu, m'bodzi wa khumi na awiri wale, ⁴³ m'bodzi wakundipereka ine wafendera." adafika, na kwimbi la wanthu litanyamula mapsimo na mabonga, kuchokera kwa akulu akulu wa ansembe, na Tsopano nyakumuperka ule adwapasa chizindikilo, kuti, "Iye nimkamu psopsonayo⁴⁴ anembi, na wachikulire.

Pomwe Yudasi adafika,⁴⁵ ngumweyo letu. Kududuluza nkumtengedzana na akulu waboma mphepete mwache."

Tsono adamubzatiika manja⁴⁶ kamkulumize iye adafika kuna yesu achilwa, "Rabbi," achimu psopsona iye.

Koma m'bodzi wa iwo omwe akhadaima pamphepete adasolola chipsimo achimenya nacho⁴⁷ achimutenga. Yesu adalewa kwa iwo, "Mukuchita kubwera⁴⁸ nyabasa m'bodzi wa mkulu wa ansembe achigwata khutu lache.

Pomwe ndikhanamwe⁴⁹ terepayu ninga mukudzaphata mbava, namadipa, namabonga, kudzamanga ine? Wense omwe akhana Yesu adamwazikana kumuthawa.⁵⁰ ndichimba pfunzisa tchalitchi, mukhandimanga lini."

Wachinyamata winango, omwe akhadabvala chiguwo chokha mkukhuphira mthupi mwache, adamutewera⁵¹ Adayenda naye Yesu⁵³ iye adakhundula bzakubvala nkuthamanga pezipezi.⁵² yesu. Pomwe amuna adam'phata,

Tsono petulo⁵⁴ kwa akulu wa nsembe. Kumweko akhada gwezekana akulu wa nsembe, akuluakulu, na anembi. akhatewera patali, pakhali ngati kumuyi kwa wa mkulu wa nsembe. Iye adakhala pagulu pa wakulondera iye

Tsono akulu wa nsembe na thimu lense la Yuda adayang'ana umboni bwa mulandu wa⁵⁵ omwe akhaotha moto. Pakuti azinji adbweresa umboni bwakunama kwa iye,⁵⁶ Yesu kuti amuphe. Koma alibe kuuona mulandu chaiwo.

Winango adayima achipereka umboni bwa kunama kwa iye;⁵⁷ tsono umboni bomwebo bulibe kuphata basa. "Tidamubva iye akulewa, 'Ninga gumule tchalitchi yakumangiwa na manja, pansiku zitatu ndimanga⁵⁸ achilewa,

Mkuluwa nsemba adayima⁶⁰ Tsono umboni bumwebu bulibe kuphata .⁵⁹ pomwe inango se kumanga namanja."

Tsono⁶¹ pagulu pale achimbvunza Yesu, "Unitawila lini? Wanthuwa akuchita umboni pa mulandu wanyi paiwe?" iye adakhala zii neye kutawila. Mkulu wa nsembe adambza pomwe yesu kuti, "Ndiwe Mkhilisitu, Mwana

Yesu adalewa , "Ine ndine; ndipo mudzaona Mwana wa Munthu adakhala boko maladidi la⁶² Wakudalisika Ule?"

Tsono mkulu wa nsembe adang'amba chaku bvala⁶³ mphamvu ndi[po akubwera na mitambo ya kudzaulu."

Mwabva mwano wache. mukukumbuka tani?"Ndipo⁶⁴ chache mkulewa, "Tikufunilanyi umboni bwinango?

Tsono winango adayamba kumupsipira mata akumbamupsinka⁶⁵ wense adamugaza iye kuti akuthemera kufa.

Tsono Petulo akhali⁶⁶ m'maso nkhumba muuza, "Vimira!"Ndipo alumbwana adamutenga achi m'menyaiye.

Adamuona Petulo⁶⁷ panyansi pa bwalo, m'bodzi wa anyabasa wa mfumu dende adabwera pana iye.

"Soma iye adalamba⁶⁸ akubziwamiza tsono iye adumu yang'anisisa achilewa, "Uyu akhanaye Yesu ku Nazaleti. ibzi, achilewa, Ndimudziwa lini neye ndikukubvesesa lini bzomwe ukusewera ."Kinangoko adabula nkhuenda

Koma nyabasa nkazi ul'e adamuona pomwe apo adalewa kwamunthu⁶⁹ pamsuwo. Pomwepo chonwe adalira. Koma iye adalamba pomwe. Patayenda nthawe pang'ono wanthu⁷⁰ akhadaima naye, "Uyu ni m'bodzi wa iwowa!"

Koma adagundika⁷¹ wale adalewa kwa Petulo, "Mchadidi m'bodzi wa iwo, poti ndiwembo waku Galileya."

Pomwepo chongwe adalira⁷² kubzitemberera yekha nakulumbila , "Nini mudziwa lini munthuyu mukulewayo."

kachiwi .Pomwepo Petulo adakumbuka mafala yomwe Yesu adamuza; "Chongwe akanati kulira kawiri udzanilamba ine katatu," ndipo adtsulima nkhuamba kulira.

Nthawe yaku machibese, akulu wa nsembe , pabodzi na akuluakulu na anyakunemba na anyakulamula milandu¹ Pirato adabvunza iye, "Iwepo²wense apangana pfundo. Adam'phata Yesu achiyenda naye. Kampeleka kwa Pirato. Akulu wa nsembe adamulewera iye³ndiwe pfumu ya yuda?" Iye adamtawira, "Mwaterepoyo ndimwepo." Pirato adamubvunza pomwe, "Umnditawira lini? Ona bzinji bzmome akukulewela iwebzi!"⁴ bzinthu bzinji. Tsono nthawe yachikondwerero, Pirato⁶Tsono Yesu alibe kumutawira Pirato, pamwepo adadabwisika na iye.⁵ Pakhana baba winango dzina lache Balaba mu⁷adawatsudzulira wakayidi, wakayidi omwe iwo akhamfuna. Ndipo chithimu chawanthu⁸kayidi pabodzi na wakupanduka omwe adapha wanthu panthawe ya chipolowe. Pirato adawatawira achiti,⁹chidabwera kwa Pirato kuti awachitire bzmome ambawachitira nthawe zense. Pakuti iye adadziwa kuti akulu wa nsembe adamupereka¹⁰"Mukufuna ndikutsudzulireni mpfumu ya Yuda?" Tsono akulu wa nsembe adatsudzulira kwa wanthu kuti atsudzule Balala mmalo mwa¹¹Yesu mwadima kwa iye. Adakuwa pomwe,¹³Pirato adawatawira pomwe achiti, "ndichite naye chiyani mpfumu ya Yudayi?"¹²Yesu. Pirato adawabvunza iwo, "Waphonya chani iye?" Tsono adakuwa kwenekwene, "Mmanikeni,"¹⁴"Mmanikeni iye. Pirato adafuna kukomedwesa thimulo, tsono adatsudzulira Balaba iwo. Iye adatenga Yesu achimpereka kwa iwo¹⁵ Tsono asilikali adamutengera ku mbuto ya chiyeruzo(komwe kuli ku likulu la boma),¹⁶kuti aka mmanike. Adabazika chaku bzala chifwira Yesu, achisona chipewu¹⁷adachemerezana wense pabodzi asilikali wa boma. Adammenya mu¹⁹Achiyamba kusenzeka naye achiti, "Tikuoneni, mpfumu ya Yuda!"¹⁸chaminga achibazika iye. Pomwe adamala kumuchita²⁰msolo na mphsimbo achipsipira mata iye. Adayenda kamugodamira iye. makiriyado iye, adamukhundula iye chakubvala chifwira achimubvazika chakubvala chache iye, achiyenda naye Baba winango, Simoni waku keleni, akhabwela kuchokera kudziko la kwawo(akhali babache²¹kammanika iye. Asilikali adayenda naye Yesu kumbuto ya²²wa Alekizanda na Lufasi), adangingimiziwa kunyamula mtanda. Adammpasa vinyu wakusakaniza na²³kuchemeriwa Gologota(kumasulira kwache "Ndiye kuti mbuto yachibade"). Adammanika iye ndipo achigawana bzakubzala bzache adagawana bzakubzala²⁴ndilu, koma iye alibe kumwa. Ikhali nthawi yachitatu pomwe iwo adamumanika²⁵bzache pakuchita njunga kuti awone asilikali amtenga chani. Pambali²⁷Pachithabwa adayika chidziwiso chakunembedwa bza mulandu wache , "Mpfumu ya Yuda."²⁶ iye. Tsono bzakunemba bzinango²⁸pache adamanika mbava ziwiri, ibodzi kuboko la didi inangoyi boko la dzele. Iwo omwe akhapita pafupi na iye,²⁹bzimfafotokoza kuti, "Iye adayikidwa mgulu la wanthu wakuyipa. adagunduzwa misolo yawo achiti, "Aaa! Iwe omwe ukhalewa kuti unzagwesa tchalitchi m'kudzayimanga nsiku Chibodzi bodzi pomwe akulu wa nsembe³¹bzipulumuse wekha buluka kuchoka pamtandapo!"³⁰zitatatu, adamunyoza iye, pabodzi na afalisi wa nsembe, ndipo achiti, "Iye adapulumusa anzache, koma angabzi Mulekeni kristu , mpfumu ya Isalayeli, abuluke pansi pano kuchoka pa mtanda, kuti³²pulumuse lini yekha. Panthawi ya chitanthatu,³³tiwone na kukhulukilira." Iwo omwe adamanikiwa pabodzi na iye adamu sasatira. Panthawi yachi pfemba Yesu adalira namafala³⁴mndima udagwa pa dziko lense lapansi kufikira lachipfemba. makulu, "Eloi,Eloi, lamasabakata?" Bzmome bzikhalewa kuti, "Mulungu wangu, mulungu wangu, thangwe lanyi Iwo omwe akhali pafupi adabza kukuwa kwache achiti, "Onani, iye akuchemera³⁵mwandisiya ndekha?" Winango adathamanga, ikani chibvenje adachiyika icho ku psimbo, adampasa iye kuti amwe. Payi³⁶Yeliya." Ndipo Yesu adalira namafala makulu³⁷achiti, "Dikirani tiwone ngati Yeliyayo abwera kudzam'bulusa pansi." Pomwe Kenturio adabva³⁹Chiguwo chatchalitchi chidang'ambika kuchokera pa dzawulu kukafika pansi.³⁸mkufa. Pakhana⁴⁰achiwona Yesu adawona wafa terepoyo, iye achiti, "Mchadidi munthuyi ni mwana wa mulungu." azimayi omwe akhanyang'ana ali patali. mwa omwewo pakhana Maliya wa Magadalena, Maliya(mamache wa Yakobo omwe ni ng'ono wa Yose), payi akuchemeriwa Yose pano ndiye akuchemeriwa Yosefe pa Maliko 6:3.Tsono dzina la Yosefe likuyimira ninga momwe akhali chemerera mchi Hebiri, tsono dzina la Yose limbayimira ninga Pomwe iye akhali ku Galileya adamutewera iye. Azimayi⁴¹momwe akhali chemerera muchi Giriki na Salome. Pomwe usiku mudafika, thangwe ikhali nsiku yakukonzekera, iyi ikhali, nsiku ya⁴²azinj naye iye ku Yerusalemu Yosefe waku Arumatiya adafika pamwepo. Iye akhali munthu nkulu wakugopiwa omwe akhadikira⁴³chichanu, Pirato⁴⁴ufumu bwa Mulungu. Iye mwa unthu bwache adayenda kuna Pirato achikabvunza thupi la Yesu. Pomwe⁴⁵adadabwisiwa kuti Yesu akhadafa kale; iye adachemera Kenturiyo kuti akabvunze iye penu Yesu adafa. Yosefe adagula nguwo⁴⁶pirato adadziwa kuchokera kwa Kenturiyo kuti Yesu adafa, adamupasa thupi yosefe. yakununtchira. Iye adamubulusa kumuchosa pa mtanda , achimukulungiza iye na nguwo yakununtchira, tsono Maliya⁴⁷adamugonesa iye mthenje la mphako yakusemiwa . Iye adagwinyira mwala kufunga pansuwo. Magadalena na Maliya mayi wache wa Yose adawona mbuto iyo Yesu adayikiwa.

Pomwe idapita nsiku ya sabudu, Maliya Magadala, Mariya mayi wache wa Yakobe na Salome adagula¹ Machibese nsiku yakuyamba ya sumana, adayenda² bzakununkhira nkyenda nabzo kukamu dzoza thupi la Yesu. Iwo akhasewezana wingo namwanzache, "Mbani amkati gwinyira mwala ule³ kuthenje dzuwa likuchoka kumene. Pomwe adadza kwiza maso, adawona kuti mwala ule ngwakugwinya kale, poti ukhali⁴ pa msuwo wa thenje?" Pomwe adapita mthenje mwana mng'ono adabvala mkanjo uchena, adakhala pambali⁵ ukulu kwenekwene. Iye adalewa kunaiwo, "Nampodi kudabwa. Mukufuna Yesu, waku⁶ kuboko ladidi, ndipo iwo adadabwa naye. Nazaleti, amene adapanikiwa. Iye wamuka! Iye kulibe kokuno. Nyang'anani mbuto yomwe mukhadamuika iye. Tsono ndokoni, kawauzeni anyakupfunzira wache na Petulo, "Iye amkutsogolerani imwe ku Galilereya.⁷ Iwo adachoka akuthanga mthenjemo; iwo⁸ Kumweko mumkamuona iye, ninga momwe adakuuzini imwe." Machibese ya⁹ akhatemera nakudabwa. Iwo alibe kulewa chinthu chili chense thangwe iwo akhana mantha. nsiku yakuyamba yasumana, iye atamuka kale, adawoneka kakuyamba kwa Mariya magadala, omwe iye adamu. Iye adayenda kukauza wale omwe akhanawo, wale omwe akhalira mwansisi.¹⁰ chosera bziwanda bzinomwe. Bzitamala bzobzi adawoneka¹² Pomwe iwo adabva kuti iye anamoyo nakuti iye amuona, alibe kumukhulupira.¹¹ Iwo adabwerera achikawauza anzache,¹³ pomwe moda winango kwa awiri wa iwo omwe akhafamba mdzikomo. Pambuyo pache Yesu adaonekera pomwe khumi na m'bodzi pomwe iwo¹⁴ tsono iwo alibe kuwa khulupirira. akhadya pa meza, iye adawatsimula thangwe lakusaya chikhulupiriro, nakulambisisa kwao kukhulupirira iwo. Iye adawauza, "Ndokoni kudziko mukalalikire mafala ya Mulungu kwa¹⁵ pomwe adamuona pakumuka iye. Iye omwe adzakhulupirira nakubatiziwa omwewo adzapulumuka, na wale omwe amkakhulupirira lini¹⁶ wense. Bzizindikilo ibzi bzidza wawera iwo wakukhulupirira; Mudzina langu adzachosa bziwanda. Iwo¹⁷ adzabonera. Iwo adzaphata nyoka na manja, adzamwa bzinhtu bzakupha, koma adzafa lini nabzo.¹⁸ adzasewera malilime. Pomwe Mbuya Yesu adamaliza kusewera nawo, adatengiwa¹⁹ Adzasanjika boko nyakudwala, ndipo adzachila" Anyakupfunzira wache adayenda achilalikila²⁰ kuyenda kudzaulu achikakhala ku boko lamadidi la Mulungu. palipense, pomwe Mbuya akhaphata nawo pabodzi basa akhatsimikizira mafala na bzizindikiro bzomwe iwo akhachita.

Luke

ninga ndimo² Azinji akuphata basa la kugwezeka bzinthu bzomwe bzakwanisiwa na manemba pakati pathu,¹ bzidafikirambo kuna ife kuchoka kuna omwe kuyambira pakutoma akhali mboni za chadidi zakuona na maso Naterepoyo bzidaoneka bzabwino kuna ine pomwe, thangwe ndapsaga bwino³ yawo na akapolo wa mafala. bwino letu kucoka pa kutoma, kunemba mwa kandondondo bza imwe, Theofilo wa bwino kwerne kweneyo, Mu nsiku za Mfumu ikulu Herodi ya ku⁵ pala kuti mudziwe bzinthu bzomwe mukhapfunzisiwa m'buyomu.⁴ Yudeya pakhana wansembe winango wakuchemeriwa Zakaliya wakuchoka mu mgawaniko wa Abija; mkazi Wense awiriwa akhali wakulungama pamaso pa Mulungu,⁶ wace Elizabeti akhali pomwe wa dzina la Aaron. Soma akhalibe mwana thangwe⁷ wakumbafamba seye thangwe m'bzitongi bzense na bzicito pamaso pa Mbuya. Tsapano bzidachitika kuti Zakaliya akhali pamaso pa⁸ Elizabeti akhali ngomwa, apo wensewa akhadakalamba. Mulungu nsiku inango, ali mkati mwa kuphata basa lace la unsembe pa kuteweza mitemo ya mabasa yace. Malingana na chitewrezo cha mtemo wace wakasankhulidwe ka kuti ni wa nsembeniyi wakuti apite m'basa, iye⁹ Thimu lense la wanthu likhanamata¹⁰ adasankhuliwa na Loti kupita mkachisi wa Mulungu kukathira nsembe. Tsapano mjero wa Mulungu adaonekewra kuna iye achiima¹¹ panja pa nthaqwe yomwe nsembe ire ikhathiriwa. Pomwe Zakaliya adaona iye, adabonera mumtima, apo adagwedwa¹² ku boko la madidi la guwa la nsembe lire. Soma mjero ule adati kuna iye, "Nampodi kubva msantha, Zakaliya, thangwe pemphero lako¹³ na mantha. Umdzakhala¹⁴ labveka. Mkazi wako Elizabeti amdzakubalira mwana. Umdzamuchemera dzina lache Yohani. Thangwe amdzakhala mkulu¹⁵ uchisekera na kudekedwa, apo azinji pomwe amdzasekera na kubadwa kwache. pa maso pa Mulungu. Nampodi adzamwe vinyo ayai bzakuledzeresa, apo amdzadzaliwa na Mzimu Wakuchena Azinji wa dzina la Isaraeri amdzatembenuziwa kukhala kwa Mbuya¹⁶ kuchokera mu chiberekero cha mai wace. Amdzafamba pa maso pa Mbuya mu mzimu na mphamvu ya Eriya, kukatembenuza mitima ya¹⁷ Mulungu wao. abereki wa wana wa kusaya kubvera nzeru za wakulungama__kukonzekera pala kuti Mbuya wa wanthu

Zakaliya adati kuna mjero, "Bzimebzi nimdzabzidziwa tani? Thangwe ndine nkhalamba na¹⁸ akonzesere bza iye." Mjero ule adamutawira kuti, "Ndine Gabirieri omwer ndaima¹⁹ mkazangu pomwre nsiku zace zayenda." Ona²⁰ kutumiwa na Mulungu. Ndidatumiwa kuti ndilewelewe nawe, kukubweresera nkhanu ya bwinoyi. umdzakhala chete kutazira kusewera ate bzobzi bzidzachtike. Thangwera kuti ulibe kukhulupirira mafala Tsapano wanthu panja pale akhadikira basi Zakaliya ule.²¹ yanguya, yomwe yamdzakwanisiwa pa nthawe yache." Soma pomwe iye adabula panja²² Adadabwa kuona kuti Zakaliya adakhala nthawe maninge seye nkubula. akhakwanisa lini kusewera kuna iwo. Wanthu wale adadziwa kuti iye adaona masomphenya panthawe yomwe Idafika²³ akhali zii zii mkati mule. Adapitiriza kumbalewalewa na manja seye nkubveka mafala na pakamwa. Patapita nsiku zozzi, mkazi wace²⁴ nsiku yakuti wamaliza nsiku za pfoti lache, apo adayenda kumuyi kwache. Ibzi ndibzo Mulungu²⁵ Elizabeti adatenga pathupi apo kwa miyezi mishanu adakhala mwa kubisala. Iye adati, "Mu mwezi wa²⁷ wachita kuna ine pomwe adandinyang'ana na nsisi kuchosa manyazi yangu kuna wanthu." chitanthatu, mjero Gabirieri adatumiziwa na Mulungu kuyenda mu mzinda wa dziko la Galileya kuna dende ndili likhadatomeriwa na mamuna dzina lace Yosefe, omwe akhali wa²⁶ wakuchemeriwa Nazareti, Adabwera kuna iye achiti, "Mamukom iwe omwe²⁸ dzinza la Davide, apo dzina la dendero likhali Mariya. Soma akhali wa kuzunguzika kwene kwene na mafala yache²⁹ wakonderiwa kwene nkwenene! Mbuya ali nawe." Mnjero adalewa kuna iye, "Nampodi kubva³⁰ apo adadabwisika na mamuko yale na moda wace omwe yakhaliri. Ona, umdzatenga pathupi mu chiberekero chako³¹ mantha, Mariya, thangwe wagumana na nsisi za Mulungu. Iye amdzakhala mkulu maninge apo³² uchidzabala mwana wachimuna. Umdzamuchemera dzina lache 'Yesu.' amdzachemeriwa mwana wa wakudzaulu mkulu maningeyo. Mbuya Mulungu amdzamupa Ulemerero bwa Amdzatonga wa kunyumba ya Yakobo kwa muyaya, apo ufumu bwace³³ m'berekwa ku dzinza lache la Davide. Mariya adati kuna mnjero, "Bzobzi bzimdzachtika tani, pakuti ndikanati³⁴ bumdzakhala seye malekezere." Mnjero adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Mzimu Wakuchena umdzabwera pa iwepo, apo³⁵ kudziwa mamuna aliyense?" mphamvu ya mkulu maninge ule imdzagwera pa iwe. Mwakuti wakulemekezekayo amdzacemeriwa Mwana wa Ona, m'bale wako Elizabeti watenga pomwe pathupi pa mwana wa mamuna pa msinkhu³⁶ Mulungu. wakukalamba anawo ule. Uno ni mwerzi wachitanthatu ana pathupipo, iye omwe akhacemeriwa ngomwa. Mariya adati, "Onani, ndine kapolo wa chikazi³⁸ Pakuti palibe chomwe chimdzasaya kukwanisika na Mulungu."³⁷ wa Mbuya. Bzimwebzi bzichitike kuna ine ninga momwe mafala yanu yakulewera." Kinangoka mnjero ule Ndipo Mariya adanyamuka nsiku zimwezo achiyenda kamfulumize ku dziko la, mapiri mu³⁹ adamuchokera. Tsapano⁴¹ Iye adayenda mu nyumba ya Zakariya achikapasa mamuko Elizabeti. ⁴⁰ mzinda wa Yudeya. bzidachitika kuti pomwe Elizabeti adabva kupasiwa mamuko na Mariya, mwana wa mmimba mwa Elizabeti Adakwiza mafala yace⁴² adabveka kumoga mchibaliro mwace, apo Elizabeti adadzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena. achisewera mwakukuwa," Wakudalisiwa ndiwe pakati pa azimayi apo chakudalisiwa ni chipatso ca mchibaliro Thangwe ona, pomwe⁴⁴ Bzachtikiranyi kuna ine kuti mai wache wa mbuya kubwera terepayu kuna ine? ⁴³ chako. muungiro wa makuwo yako wapita mmakutu mwangu, mwana wa mchibaliro changu wamoga na kusekera. Wakudalisiwa ndiye omwe wakhulupirira kuti pamdzakhala chikwaniriso ca bzinthu bzomwe iye adauziwa na⁴⁵ apo mzimu wangu wadekedwa mwa Mulungu⁴⁷ Mariya adati, "Mzimu wangu ukutenda Mbuya."⁴⁶ Mbuya." Pakuti waona kubonera kwa kapolo wace wa chikazi. Thangwe nyang'anani, kuchokera⁴⁸ mpulumusi wangu. Pakuti iye omwe ngwa kudala wachita⁴⁹ tsapano ate ku mibwado yensene imdzandichemera wakudalisiwa. Nsisi zace mzakusaya kumala kuna mibwado na⁵⁰ bzinthu bzikulu kuna ine apo dzina lace ndakuthembiwa. Waonesha padecha mphamvu na boko lache; wabalalisa wense omwe⁵¹ mibwado kuna iwo omwe ambamugopa. Wagwesa pansu wana wa mafumu mmipando yao apo wakwiza⁵² akhasamwa na maganizo ya mitima yao. Wakhutisa wanjala na bzinthu bzabwino, soma wakudala achiwaleka⁵³ mipando omwe akhali wakunyezereka. Wapereka chithandizo kuna Isaraeri kapolo wace, pala kuti akumbuke kuonesha⁵⁴ nkuyenda chimanja manja. (ninga ndimo adalewera kuna aberekwa wathu) kuna Abrahamu nawadzinza wache kwa⁵⁵ chifundo Mariya adakhala na Elizabeti pafupifupi miyezi mitatu kinangoka adabwerera kumuyi kwace. ⁵⁶ muyaya." Wapafupi na nyumba⁵⁸ Tsapano nthawe idakwana kuti Elizabeti abale mwana apo adabala mwana mamuna. ⁵⁷ yace na adzinza wace adabva kuti Mbuya waonesha chifundo chikulu kuna iye, apo adasekera naye pabodzi. Tsapano bzidachitika kuti nsiku yachisere adabwera kudzamugwata ku maso mwanayo. Akadakhosha⁵⁹ Soma mai wache adatawira achiti, "Nada amchemeriwa⁶⁰ kumusandula kuti "Zakariya," dzina la babache. Iwo adachita⁶² Iwo adati kuna iye, "Kulibe aliyense kudzinza kwathu wakuchemeriwa dzina ninga loli."⁶¹ Yohani." bzizindikiro bzakusewera na manja kuna babache bzakubvunza dzina la mwanayo kuti limkhala mbani. Babache adakumbira kuti awape chakunembera apo adanemba, "Dzina lache ni Yohani." Wensene⁶³ Kamfulumize mulomo wa Zakariya udafunguka apo lirime lache pomwe⁶⁴ adadabwisika na bzimwebzi. Mantha yadaphata wensene wale akhakhala pafupi na iye. ⁶⁵ lidatsudzuka. Adasewera achitenda Mulungu. Wense omwe adabva⁶⁶ Bzakuchitika bzensenebzi bzidabvekera pense pense mdziko la mapiri lire la Yudeya.

adabzikoya mmitima yao, nkumbasimba kuti "Ndiye kuti mwana umweyo tsono amdzakhala wa moda wanyi?" Babache Zakaliya akhadadzaliwa na Mzimu Wakuchena achisewera mwa⁶⁷Thangwe boko la Mbuya likhali pa iye. "Wakuthembewa ni Mbuya, Mulungu wa Isaraeri, thangwe wabwera kudzathandiza na⁶⁸kubvimira, achiti, Walamusa nyanga ya chipulumuso kuna ife mu nyumba ya⁶⁹kukwanirisa chipulumuso kuna wanthu wache. (ninga ndimo adasewerera na pakamwa pa aneneri wace wa kulemekezeka kuchokera⁷⁰kapolo wache Davide. chipulumuso kuchoka kuna awengi wathu na mmanja mwa wensene omwe ambatiwenga.⁷¹kalekalelo), lumbiro lomwe⁷³Amdzachita bzobzi kuonesa nsisi kuna azibabathu na kukumbukira mpangano wakunyanya,⁷² Adalumbirira kudzatipa kuti ife, pakukhala wakulombolewa kuchoka⁷⁴adalewa kuna Abrahamu babathu. mwakulemekeza na kulungama pa maso⁷⁵mmanja mwa wakutiwenga, timdzamutumikira mwa kusaya mantha Inde, apo imwe, mwana, amdzacheriwa msewe wa wakulemekezekayo,⁷⁶pache mu nsiku zathu zensene. pakuti mumdzayenda pamaso pa Mbuya kukakonzesera njira zace, kukakonzekereswa wanthu bza kubwera Ibzi⁷⁸kudzapereka nzeru za chipulumuso kuna wanthu wace na chilekerero ca bzakuipa bzao.⁷⁷kwache, bzimdzachitika thangwera nsisi zipsa za Mulungu wathu, thangwe kuti kubula kwa dzuwa pa dzaulu kutoyera wale wakukhala mu m'dima na mu m'thunzi wa imfa. Amdzachita⁷⁹kumdzabwera kudzatithandiza ife, Tsapano mwana adakula achikhala wa mphamvu mu⁸⁰ibzi kudzatsogolera nzayo zathu munjira ya mtendere." mzimu, apo adakhala mu chipululu ate nsiku yomwe adaonekera padecha ku Izaraeri.

Tsapano nsiku zire bzipachitika kuti Caesara Augusto adatonga kuti wanthu wense wakukhala mdziko lapansi¹ Apo³Ichi cikhalu chiwerengero ca kutoma kuchitika pomwe Quiriniasi akhali mtongi wa Siriya. ²awerengiwe. Yosefe adayendambo kuchoka ku Galileya, mu⁴aliyense adayenda kumzinda wa kwao kuti akawerengiwe. mzinda wa Nazareti, kuyenda ku Yudea, mzinda wa Davide, wakucemeruwa Beterehemu, thangwe akhali wa Adaenda kumweko kukanembesa na Mariya omwe akhadamutomera apo akhana⁵dzinza la banja la Davide. Adabala⁷Tsapano bzipachitika kuti pomwe akhali kumweko, nthawi idakwana kuti abale mwana. ⁶pathupi. mwana mamuna, mwana wakutoma, apo adamukulungira mu nguo zitali zakulenza lenza achimuikha mu kangalawa kakudyera ng'ombe, thangwe mu nyumba zakugona alendo mmasubi yache yensene mukhalibe Mmathengo ya mbali imweyo mukhakhala amakabusa kumbadyesera mabira kumbagoneratu koko. ⁸mbuto. Mjero wa Mbuya adaonekera kuna iwo, apo ulemerero bwa Mbuya budatoya kuwazungulira, apo adaphatiwa⁹ Apo mjero adalewa kuna iwo, "Nampodi kubva mantha, thangwe ndakubwereserani nkhanu¹⁰ na mantha makulu. Lero mpulumusi wabadwa pala imwe mu¹¹yabwino yomwe imdzabweresa kudekedwa kuna wanthu wense. Ichi ni chizindikiro chomwe cimdzaperekiwa kuna imwe:¹²mzinda wa Davide! Iye ni Mkhirisitu Mbuya. Mumkaona kamwana kakulungiwa na nguwo za kulenza lenza kagonesiwa mu kangalawa kakudyera Mwachidzidzi padafika thimu lizinji la anjero kuchoka kudzaulu kudzayangazana na mwayaoyu¹³ng'ombe." "Ulemerero kuna Mulungu wa kudzaulu, apo pa dziko lapansi pakhalu mtendere¹⁴achiimbira Mulungu achiti, Bzipachitika kuti pomwe anjero wale adawachokera kubwerera¹⁵pakati pa wanthu omwe akudekedwa naye." kudzaulu, amakabusa wale adasewera kuna wina na mwayache, "Mbatiye tsapano ku Beterehemu tikaone Adanyamuka kamfulumize achikaonadi Mariya, Yosefe¹⁶bzomwe bwachitikabzo, ndibzo m, buya watidziwisa," Atamuona, adafokotoza bzomwe adabva bza mwanayu. ¹⁷na mwanayo adagonesadi mu chakudyera ng'ombe. Soma Mariya adapitirirabe¹⁹Wense omwe adabva akhali wakudabwisika na bzomwe amakabusa wale adalewa. ¹⁸ Amakabusa wale adabwerera²⁰kumbalingirira bzense bzomwe akhabva, achimbakumbukira mumtima mwache. ali kumbatenda na kumbaimbira Mulungu thangwera bzense bzomwe adabva na kuona, ndendendedi ninga Pomwe kukhali kumaliza kwa nsiku ya chisere, pomwe adagwatiwa ku maso, adasanduliwa²¹ndimo akhauziwira. dzina kuti Yesu, dzina ndilo adapasiwiratu na mjero iye akanati kubzaliwa mchiberekero cha mai wache. Pomwe nsiku za kuchenesiwa zitamala, malingana na chitongero cha Mose, adamubweresa kutchalitchi ku²² Ninga ndimo bzipanembedwera mchitongi ca Mbuya, "Mwana²³Yerusalemu kudzamuonesa kuna Mbuya. Natenepo adathira²⁴aliyense wakutoma wachimuna kufungulira chibaliro amdzapambuliwa pala Mbuya." nsembe ninga ndimo bzipalewedwera mchitongi ca Mbuya, "nkhangaiwa ziwiri ayai tuwana tuwiri twa Onani pakhana munthu winango mu Yerusalemu dzina lace Simiyoni, apo munthu uyu akhali²⁵njiwa." wakubvera na wakuchena kwa kunyanya. Iye akhadikira cakunyamalizira Izaraeri, apo Mzimu Wakuchena Bzipazimbuliwa kuna iye na Mzimu Wakuchena kuti amdzaa lini akanati kuona Mkhirisitu wa²⁶ukhali pa iye. Mwakutsogozwa na Mzimu, Simiyoni adabwera kutchalitchi. Pomwe abereki wale adabweresa ka²⁷Mbuya. adakadzusambo²⁸tcheche kale kakuchemeriwa Yesu, kuti adzakachitire bzomwe mtemo wa citongi ukhalewa, "Tsapano lekani kapolo wanu anyamuke mu mtendere, Mbuya²⁹mmanja mwace achitenda Mulungu, achiti, chomwe mudakonza pa³¹Pakuti maso yangu yaona chipulumuso, ³⁰kuteweza ndimo mudalewera mafala yanu. Kutoya kwa cipulumuso kuna wacikunja na ulemerero kuna wanthu wanu wa ku³²maso pa wanthu wense. Simiyoni³⁴Babache na mai wace adadabwisiwa na bzomwe bzipaseweriwa bza kuguma iye. ³³Izaraeri." adawadalisa achiti kuna mai wace, "Onani, mwana uyu waperekiwa pala kuti wanthu azinji agwe na kumuka mwakuti maganizo ya³⁵mu Izaraeri na chizindikiro ca kulambiwa__apo dipa limdzapsonda mzimu wanu__ Mneneri wachikazi dzina lace Anna akhali popo. Akhali mwana wa³⁶mmitima mizinji yamdazimbulika." Iye akhali wakukalamba. Iye akhadakhala magole manomwe na³⁷Fanuwero wakuchoka ku dzinza la Asha. bayache atakula kale chinamwali. Apo adakhala mmasiwa kwa magole makumi masere na manai. Akhalova lini Pa nthawe imweyo adabwera³⁸kutchalitchi soma kumbakhalira kusala kudya na kunamata, usikun na masakati. pafupi na iwo achiyamba kutenda Mulungu kuna aliyense ndiye akhadikhirira cipulumuso ca Yerusalemu. Pomwe adamaliza bzense ndibzo akhafunika kucita malingana na chitingi ca Mbuya, adabwerera ku Galileya,³⁹ Mwana adakula achikhala na mphamvu, kuthimizirika mu nzeru na cifuniro ca⁴⁰kumzinda wao wa Nazareti. Abereki wace gole lirirensa akhayenda ku Yerusalemu pala mwambo wa pasaka. ⁴¹Mulungu chikhali pa iye. Atakhala ate nsiku zensene⁴³Pomwe akhana magole khumi na mawiri, adayenda naye pomwe ku mwambo ule. ⁴² za kumaliza mwamboyu, adayamba kubwerera kumuyi: Soma mwana ule Yesu adatsalira mmambuyu mu Akhatondo kuganiza kuti akhali mchithimu comwe⁴⁴Yerusalemu abereki wache wale seye nkudziwa bzobzo. chikhjafamba nawo, mwakuti adafamba ulendo bwa nsiku yamtero. Kinangoka adayamba kumupsagapsaga

Pomwe adamusaya, adabwerera pomwe ku Yerusalemu achikayamba⁴⁵ mwa abale na ashamwali wao. Bzidachitika kuti patapita nsiku zitatu adamugumana mu tchalitchi, atambinga⁴⁶ kumupsaga ppomwe kumweko.

Wense omwe akhamubva⁴⁷ pampirikiti pa apfunzisi, kumbawatetekera na kumbawabvunza mabvunzo.

Pomwe adamuona iye, adadabwa. Mai wace⁴⁸ adadabwisika thangwera kubvesesa kwace na matawiridwe yace. Iye⁴⁹ adati kuna iye, " Mwanawe, msabwanyani kucita tenepayu? Ona, babakowa na ine takupsaga kwene kwene."

adati kuna iwo, " Msabwanyani mukhandipsaga? Mulibe kudziwa kuti ndikufunusisa kuphata basa la Baba Kinangoka adabwerera nawo ku Nazareti⁵¹ Soma alibe kubvesesa ndibzo mafala yace yakhalewa.⁵⁰ wakudzaulu?

Soma Yesu adapitirira⁵² apo akhawabvera bwino. Mai wace adakumbukira bzinthu bzense mumtima mwao. kukula mu nzeru na msinkhu, apo adapitirira pomwe kutumikira Mulungu na wanthu.

Mugole la khumi na chishanu la utongi bwa mfumu Tiberiyo Caesara ___ pomwe Pontiyo Pilato akhali kazembe¹ wa Yudea, Herodi akhali wachinai mu Galileya, m'bale wace Firipi akhali chiwanga cha mbali ya Itureya apo pomwe ukulu bwa unsembe bukhali mwa Annasi na²Traconitisi na Lysania akhalimbo chiwanga ca Abirene, Adazunga mu mbuto zense³Caiaphasi___mafala ya Mulungu yadafikira Yohani mwana wa Zakariya mchipululu. Ninga ndimo⁴za kuzungulira mu Yorodano kukalalikira ubatizo bwa kutoma kulapa kuti bzakuipa bzilekereriwe. bzidanembidwira m'bukhu la mafala ya Yesaya mneneri, " Mkuwe wa m'bodzi kuchemera mchipululu, ' Khwawa lirirene limdzanyalaziwa, apo phiri lirirene⁵Konzesrrani njira ya Mbuya, thamulani njira zace. apo minomfu yensene imdzaona chipulumuso cha⁶limdzanyalaziwa, apo miseu yakugonyoka ichidzathamuliwa, Tsapano Yohani adasewera kuna thimu lawanthu lomwe likhadabwera pompale kuti iye alibatize,⁷Mulungu." Mthangwe⁸"Imwe wana wa nyoka! Mbani adakuchenjezani kuthawa chilango chikulu chomwe chinkubwera? lace, balani bzipatso bzomwe bzingakwanise kudzalapa, apo nampodi kutomeratu kubzithemba mwekha, 'Tina Abrahamu penu babathu, 'thangwe ninkuuzani kuti Mulungu angakwanise kusandusa minyalai ichikhala wana Neye tsapsano mbadzo ayibzatika pa muzu wa miti. Ndiye muti uliwise ndiwo umbabala lini⁹wa Abrahamu. Kinangoka mathimu ya wanthu yadapitiriza na¹⁰chakubala chabwino unilibuliwa achiuthusa pamoto." Adawatawira aciti kuna iwo, " Omwe ana mikanjo miwiri,¹¹kumbamubvunza basi, kuti, "Tsapano tichite tani?" Wakukhomesa mitsonkho¹²ubodziyo ape omwe alibiretu, apo ndiye ana chakudya achitembo tenepo." Iye adati kuna iwo,¹³adabwerambo kudzabatiziwa, apo adati kuna iye, "Mpfunzisi, ifembo tichite chani?" Achikunda wankhondo¹⁴"Nampodi kumbakhomesa kobiri ndizo zimposa zomwe mwauziwa na boma. adamubzunzambo, kuti, " Tsapanombo ife? Tichite chani?" Iye adati kuna iwo, "Nampodi kumbapsokonyola wanthu bzinthu thangwera mphamvu, apo pomwe nambodi kumbanamizira bzautowa wanthu milandu. Tsapano nakuti wanthu akhali dyoko dyoko kudikhira kubwera kwa¹⁵Mumbakwanisiwe na kupagaliwi kwanu." Mkhirisitu, wensene akhadabwa zjai mmitima mwao bza Yohani, kuti pinango pense Mkhirisituyo akhali iye Yohani adawatawira wensenewo, "Ninga mwa ine, nimkubatzani na madzi, soma winango alinkubwera¹⁶letu. ndiye ana mphamvu za kuposa ine, kuti neye ine ndikuthemera lini neye kutsudzula milau ya shango zace Galufu lache lakukokonolera, liri mmanja mwache¹⁷zokha. Iye amdzakubatzani na Mzimu Wakuchena na moto. kukokonola bzitsotso bzensene bza pansu na kugwezekera tirigu mnyumba mwakukoyera. Soma amdzatentha Na malangizo mazinji ya mphamvu, Yohani¹⁸bzingalale bzakusaya njere pa moto omwe ungasathimisiwe lini. Pomwe Mfumu Herodi adatsimuliwa thangera kuloola mkazi¹⁹akhazimbula uthenga bwa bwino kuna wanthu. adathimizira mathangweya²⁰wa m'bale wace Herodia, na bzakuipa bzense ndibzo Herodi akhadabzichita, Tsapano bzidachitika kuti pomwe wanthu²¹kubwezera kuna iwo wense, mwakuti adatsekera Yohani mkaoko. apo²²wensene adamala kiubatiziwa, Yesu adabatiziwambo, apo ndipo akhapemphera, kudzaulu kudafunguka mzimu wakuchena udabuluka ninga nkhangaiwa kudzamumbutha, apo mafala yadabvera kucoka kudzaulu, Pomwe Yesu adayamba utumiki bwace akhana magole²³"Ndiwe mwanangu wapamtima. Nimbadekedwa nawe." kuthamangira makumi matatu. Akhali mwana mamuna (ninga ndimo bzidalewedwera) wa Yosefe, mwana wa Yosefe akhali²⁵mwana wa Matati, mwana wa Levi, mwana wa Meliki, mwana wa Yanai, mwana wa Yosefe.²⁴Heli, mwana wa²⁶mwana wa Matatio, mwana wa Amosi, mwana wa Nahumu, mwana wa Esli, mwana wa Naggai, Yoda akhali mwana wa²⁷Maati, mwana wa Matatio, mwana wa Semeini, mwana wa Yosechi, mwana wa Yoda. mwana wa Melki,²⁸Yoanani, mwana wa Resa, mwana wa Zerubaberi, mwana wa Salatieti, mwana wa Neri, mwana wa Yoswa, mwana wa²⁹mwana wa Adi, mwana wa Kosamu, mwana wa Elmadama, mwana wa Ere, Levi akhali mwana wa Simioni, mwama wa³⁰Eliezere, mwana wa Yorimu, mwana wa Matati, mwana wa Levi. mwana wa Meleya, mwana wa Mena,³¹Yuda, mwana wa Yosefe, mwana wa Yonama, mwana wa Eliakimu, mwana wa Jese, mwana wa Obode, mwana wa³²mwana wa Matata, mwana wa Netanu, mwana wa Davide, Naasoni akhali mwana wa Abinadabu, mwana wa Adimini,³³Boazi, mwana wa Salimoni, mwana wa Naasoni. mwana wa Yakobo, mwana wa Isaki,³⁴mwana wa Arni, mwana wa Hezironi, mwana wa Perezi, mwana wa Yuda, mwana wa Serugi, mwana wa Reu, mwana wa³⁵mwana wa Abrahamu, mwana wa Tera, mwana wa Nahor, Shela akhali mwana wa Kainane, mwana wa Arfaksadi, mwana wa³⁶Perege, mwana wa Ebere, mwana wa Shera. mwana wa Metusela, mwana wa Enoki, mwana wa Yaredi, mwana wa Malaleeli,³⁷Semu, mwana wa Nowa, mwana wa Enosi, mwana wa Seti, mwana wa Adamu, mwana wa Mulungu.³⁸mwana wa Kainane,

Kinangaoka Yesu, pakukhala wakudzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena, adabwera kuchoka ku Mkulo wa Yorodano¹ kumene kwa masiku makumi manai akhaeziwa na² atasogozwa na mzimu wakucena kuyenda mchipululu, Satana adati kuna iye,³ satana. Alibe kudya chinthu nsiku zensenezo, apo pakumala nthaweyo akhabva njala. Yesu adamutawira, "Kudanembiwa,⁴"Penu ndiwedi mwana wa Mulungu, tonga kuti mwalayu usanduke mkate." Kinangoka satana adam,utenga Yesu nkuyenda naye pa⁵munthu amdzakhalira lini kumbadya mikate yokha." Satana adati kuna⁶katolotolo pa phiri kukamuonesa maufumu yensene ya dziko lapansi mu kanthawe kakucepa. iye, "Nimdzakupa mphamvu na ulemmero bwense, thangwe bzidapasiwa kuna ine, apo ndikhozambo kupasa Soma Yesu⁸Apo tsapano, ukandigodamira na kundinamatira, bzimdzakhalira bzako.⁷aliyense nimfunayo. adatawira achiti k,una iye, "Kudanembiwa, 'Udzanamati Mbuya Mulungu wako, na kudzatumikira yekhayo Kinangoka satana adatsogolera Yesu ku Yerusalemu achikamukwiza pa katolotolo; o pa nyumba ya⁹basi.'" Thangwe¹⁰Mapemphero, achiti kuna iye, "Penu ndiwedi ,mwana wa Mulungu, bzithuse pansi kuchokera pano. 'ati amdzakudzusa mmanja¹¹kudanembiwa, 'amdzatumiza anjero wace kuna iwe kudzakukhotcherera,' apo, ' Pakumutawira iye, Yesu adati,¹² mwao, pala kuti nzayo zako nampodi zidzakakwecheke pa minyala.'" Pomwe satana dadamaliza¹³"Kudanembiwa, 'Nampodi kuikha mbuya Mulungu wako pa mayezero.'" Kinangoka Yesu adabwerera ku Galileya mu¹⁴kumuyezera Yesu, adachoka popo nkuyenda ate nthawe zinango. Kinangoka adayamba¹⁵mphamvu ya Mzimu, apo nkhanu yace idabvekerera mbali yenseneyo kuzungulira koko. Adabwera ku Nazareti, komwe adakulira, apo, ninga¹⁶kupfunzisa mmatchaliti achinamatiwa na wensene. Chitsamba¹⁷bzikhaliri pa mtemo wace, adapita msunagoge nsiku ya sabudu achiima, nkulewalewa mwa kukuwa. "Mzimu¹⁸chikulu ca mneneri Yesaya chidaperekiwa kuna iye. Adachifuthula achigumana pomwe pakhadanemba, wa Mbuya uli pa ine, thangwe adandidzoza pala kuti ndilewelewe mafala yabwino kuna anyakusaya. Wandituma kudzalengeza mtendere kuna akaidi na kubwezeresa kuona kuna azimola, na kudzatsudzula wale Kinangoka adafunya chitsamba chire,²⁰kudzalengeza bza gole la chifundo cha Mbuya.¹⁹"ndiwo ali nkutsautsika, achichipereka kuna omwe adamupa wale, achikhala pansi. Maso ya wensene mu sunagoge mule Iye adayamba kulewalewa kuna iwo, "Lero mafala ya Mulunguya yakwanisiwa na kubva²¹yadamunyang'anisisa. Aliyense popo adasewera bzabwino bza iye apo adadabwa na mafala ya chifundo²²kwanu ndiko mwachitaku." Adati kuna²³yomwe yakhachoka pakamwa pache, apo adabvunza, "kodi umweyu ni mwana lini wa Yosefe uyu?" iwo, "Mchadidi mumdzalewa mwambiyu kuna ine, 'Nyabeziwe, bzilimbise wekha. Bzense ndibzo tidabva Soma iye²⁴mudachita mu Caperena, bzichitenimbo mu mzinda uno wa kwanu."

adati, " Mchaidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, palibe mneneri amdzatambiriwa mu mzinda wa kwao.

Soma mu chadidi ndikukuuzani kuti mukhana anyamfedwa azinji wa chikazi mu mzinda wa Izaraeri mu²⁵ nthawe ya Eliya, pomwe kudzaulu kukhadatsekiwa ate magole matatu na miyezi mitanthatu seye nkugwa mvula Soma Eliya alibe kutumiwa kuna winango soma²⁶kuchigwa kambzombzo mkulu kunyanya ku dziko lensene lire. Mukhana anyamapere²⁷ku Zarefati ku Sidoni kokha basi, kuna nyamfedwa wachikazi wakukhala kumweko. azinji mu Izaraeri mu nthawe ya Elisa mneneri, soma palibe omwe adachirisiwa soma Naamani yekha wa ku Iwo adalamuka,²⁹Wanthu wense mu sunagoge mule adaphatiwa na ukali pomwe adabva bzinthu bzobzi. ²⁸"Siriya." achimuthotha mu mzinda mule, achimtengera pa katolotolo pa phiri pomwe pakhana mzinda wao, pala kuti Soma adawapita pachithimupo achiyenda ku mbuto³⁰akamponyere kuchiphompho kucokera pa katolotolo pale. Kinangoka adabuluka achiyenda ku Caperena, mzinda wa mu Galileya, achikayamba kuwapfunzisa³¹inango. Adadabwisika na kapfunzisidwe kache, thangwe akhambasewera na mphamvu.³²wanthu nsiku ya Sabubu. Tsapano mu sunagoge mule mukhana munthu omwe akhana mzimu wakuipa wa chiwanda, apo adalira mwa³³ "Ah! timchita nawe chiani iwe, Yesu wa ku Nazareti! Kodi wabwera kudzatidzonga? Ndikudziwa³⁴kukuwa achiti, Yesu adatsimula chiwandaco, achiti, Nampodi kusewera!³⁶kuti ndiwe mbani___Wakulemekezeka wa Mulungu!" Bula mwa umweyu!" mmene chiwandaco cidamumenyesera pansi pakati pa iwo, chidabula muna iye, apo seye Wanthu wensene akhali wakudabwisika zedi apo achiyamba kusewera wina na³⁵kumudzonga munjira iriyense. mwayache kumbaguma bzobzi. Adati, "Ni mafala moda wanyi yoya? Akutonga mizimu yakunyansa na mphamvu Apo nkhanu yoyi idayamba kumbabvekerera pense pense kuzungulira mphimpha zimwezo.³⁷ichibuladi." Kinangoks Yesu adabula msunagoge mule achikapita mnyumba mwa Simoni. Tsapano amabzala wace wa³⁸ chikazi wa Simoni akhadwala manungo makulu, apo adamukumbira kukadziwisa Yesu mmalo mwa iwo. Tsapano adabwera achiima pambali nkutsimula manungo yale, apo yadabula. Kamfulumize adalamuka³⁹ Pomwe dzuwa likhamira, wanthu adabweresa kuna Yesu aliyense ndiye⁴⁰achiyamba kuwatumikira iwo.

Bziwanda⁴¹akhatsautsika na matenda yaku siyanasiyana. Iye adabzatika boko pa aliyense achiwalimbisa. bzidachoka pomwe mwa wanthu azinjisa popp, kumbalira kuti, " Ndiwe Mwana wa Mulungu!" Yesu

adabzitsimula bziwandabzo apo alibe kubzibvuma kusewera thangwe bzikhadziwa kale kuti iye akhali

Mangwana yace kutachena, iye adayenda pa mbuto ya mderekho. Mathimu ya wanthu⁴²mkhirisitu. Soma iye⁴³yakhamupsaga pa mbuto pomwe iye akhali. Akhadayezeza kuti iye nampodi achoke pakhana iwopo.

adati kuna iwo, "Nimfuna ndikalalikire pomwe mafala ya Mulungu ku mizinda inango, thangwe nibzomwe Kinangoka adapitiriza kukalalikira mma sunagoge kuzungulira Yudea."⁴⁴ndidatumiziriwa kuno.

Tsapano bzipadachitika pomwe thimu la wanthu likhadamuzungulira Yesu kumbatetekera mafala ya Mulungu,¹ Adaona mi mwadiya miwiri ikhanuka kunja kuchoka² pomwe iye akhadaima mu gombe la nyanza ya Genezareti. Yesu adapakira mu³ m'bali mwa ,nyanza ire. Akhombwe akhadabula mwemo apo akhatsuka ma khoka yao. mwadiya m'bodzi, wa Simoni, achimukumbira kuti amugwinyire pakatali pang'ono kuchoka mu Pomwe⁴ gombemo. Kinangoka adakhala pansi mu mwadiyamo achipfunzisa wanthu wa kunja kwa mwadiyayo. adamaliza kusewera, adati kuna Simoni, "Tenga mwadiya wako uyende nawo kwakuzika kule ukathuse khoka Simoni adatawira achiti, "Mbuya, taphuphudza kuphata basa seye kupha chinthu, soma na⁵ lako uphe nsomba.." Atachita bzobzi, adakokonola nsomba zizinji maninge, kuti ate makoka yao⁶ mafala yanu, ninkathusa khokali." Apo adavuzula manja kuna anza mu mwadia winango kuti adzawathandize. Adabwera⁷ kufuna kung'ambika. Soma⁸ achidzadzaza pomwe mwadiya winangoyo, kuti zjai mimwadia ire ikhayamba kumira na kulemera. Simoni Petulo. ataona bzobzi, adagodama pa nzayo za Yesu, nkulewa kuti, "Nyamukani pana ine pano, thangwe Thangwe iye na wense ndiwo akhali popo adadabwa nabzo maninge bza⁹ ndine munthu wakuphonya, Mbuya." Ntenepo pomwe na Yakobo na Yohani, wana wa Zabedayo, omwe akhali¹⁰ kaphedwe kansomba kadachita iwo. pabodzi na Simoni mmadiya winango ule. Yesu adati kuna Simoni, "Nampodi kugopa, thanwe kuchoka lero ate Atanuna mimwadiya ire kunja, adatula bzense achimtwera iye.¹¹ mtsogolo umdzamba kokonola wanthu." Bzipadachitika kuti pomwe akhali mu mzinda winango, munthu wina wamapere thupi lense akhali mwemo.¹² Pomwe adaona Yesu, adagodama pa Yesu nkumukumbira, kulewa kuti. "Mbuya penu mumfuna, Kinangoka Yesu adafuthula boko nkumuphata, nkulewa, " ndikufuna. Limba."¹³ mundilimbisembo." Adamupanganiza kuti nampobi auze munthu soma adamuza,¹⁴ Kamfulumize mapere yale yadachokeratu. "Ndoko uko, ukabzionesere kuna wansembe na kukapereka nsembe ya kulimba kwako, kuteweza ndimo Mose Soma bzobzi bzipadabvekera basi kusalitsa, apo anthu azinji akhambabwera¹⁵ adatongera, pala umboni kuna iwo." Soma akhambachoka kuyenda pa¹⁶ kuna iye kudzabvesera kupfunzisa kwace na kudzalimbisiwa matsautso yao. Bzipadachitika nsiku ibodzi kuti akhaphunzisa, pomwe Afarisi¹⁷ mderekho kukapemphera nkumbabwera pomwe. na apfunzisi wa mitemo ya utongi azinji akhadakhala popo kuchoka mmiyi ya mphimpha za Galileya, Yudea na Tsapano amuna winango adabwera atatakula¹⁸ ku Yerisalemu. Mphamvu ya Mbuya ya kulimbisa ikhali mwa iye. mamuna wakufa bzipwalo pa makha ya mphasa, apo adayang'ana manera yakumupisira mkati kuti amufikize Adatazira kuona mpata thangwera kuwanda wanthu, tsono adakwira nkupasula pa¹⁹ pakhana Yesupo momo. nsodzi ya kupsumphira na ma tailosi, nkumutsitsira mkatimo pa mpikiti pa wanthu, kutsogolo caiko kwa Yesu. Anembi na Afarisi²¹ Pakuona chikhulupiro chao, Yesu adati, "mamunawre, bzakuphonya bzako bza lekereriwa."²⁰ wale adaysamba kubvunmza bzobzi, kuti, "Mbani umweyu ankusewera makiriyadoyu? Mbani winango Soma yesu, pakubvimira bzakukumbuka bzao adati kuna iwo,²² angalekerere bzakuipa si Mulungu yekha basi?" Chapafupi mchani kutondo kulewa, 'Bzakuipa bzako²³ Msabwanji munkubvunza bzobzi mmitima mwanu? Soma chakuti mudziwe mchici Mwana wa Munthu wapasiwa²⁴ bzalekereriwa' ayai kulewa 'Muka ufambe'? mphamvu yakulekerere bzakuipa pa dziko la pansi pano, " _ adati kuna nyakufa bzipwalo ule _ "Ndikukuuza kuti, Kamkulumize iye adalamuka wanthu akuona nkutakula²⁵ lamuka, nyamula mphasa yako ndoko kumui keako." Aliyense adadabwa achitenda²⁶ mphasa akhadagonerayo. Kinangoka adayenda achitenda Mulungu kumui kwao. Bzipadachitika ibzi, Yesu adachoka²⁷ Mulungu. Iwo adaphatiwa na mantha, kumbati, "Taona bzakudabwisa lero." popo achiona nyakukhamesa mitsonkho dzina lace Levi atakhala pa kanyumba kakukhamesa mitsonkho. Kinangoka²⁹ Apo Levi adalamuka nkumutwera, nkusiya bzense akhababzo.²⁸ Adati kuna iye, "Nditwere ine." Levi adakonzza phwando likulu kumui kwache pala Yesu. Padabwera wakukhamesa mitsonkho na wanthu Soma Afarisi na anembi³⁰ pomwe azinji pampale nkutsamira meza ire iye nkumbadya nao pabodzi. adadandaulira wakupfunzira wace, kuti, "Thangweranyi mukudya pabodzi na anyakukhamesa mitsonkho na Yesu adawatawira kuti, Wanthu omwe adalimba ambafuna lini nyabezi; soma okhao omwe³¹ anyakuphonya?" Ndiribe kubwera kudzachemera wakulungama kale, soma wakuphonya pala kuti akalape³² akudwala. Iwo adati kuna iye, "Wakupfunzira wa Yohani ambasala kudya na kupemphera pafupi³³ bzakuphonya bzao." pafupi, wakupfunzira wa Afarisi ntenepo pomwe. Soma wakupfunzira wanuwa ambatondo kudya na Yesu adati kuna iwo, " Kodi wina achiloola wanthu ana iye popowo angasale kudya³⁴ kumbamwerera." Soma nsiku zinkubwera pomwe nyakuloolayo amdzatengiwa kuchoka pa iwo,³⁵ nyakuloolayo akadali naye popo? Kinangoka Yesu adalewa chifanizo kuna iwo. "Palibe³⁶ nsiku zozo iwo ndipo ati adzasale kudya tsapano." ambang'amba chakubvala chipisa achipathika kanguwo koko kukhala chigamba pa chakubvala ca kusakala. Achicita tenepoyo, zjai wang'amba nguo ipsayo, apo chigamba cha nguwo ipsa ire chimdzathemera lini pa Palibe ambatsanulira vinyo mupsa mmitsuko ya kale. Achicita terepoyo, vinyo³⁷ chakubzala ca kusakala chire.

Soma vinyo mupsa³⁸ mupsayo amzaphokesa mitsuko ire, vinyoyo ate angafunthukire, mitsukoyo ichipsekeratu.
Palibe ndiye achimwa vinyo wakale angafune pomwe mupsa, nakuti ambati,³⁹ kutsanulirambo mmitsuko ipsa.
"Zjai wakaleyu nkhasa."

Tsapano bzidachitika kuti ikhali nsiku ya Sabudu pomwe Yesu akhafamba mminda ya tirigu, apo wakupfunzira¹ Soma Afarisi winango adati,²wace akhatsudubula ngalale za tirigu, nkumbapsikisa mmanja mao mkumbabwira. Kuwatawira kwace, Yesu adati,³"Thangwe lanyi munkuchita bzinthu bzakulambiziwa kuchita nsiku ya Sabudu?" Iye⁴"Mukanatimbo kulewenga bzomwe Davide adachita pomwe iye na wanthu omwe akhanawo akhabva njala?

adayenda mnyumba ya Mulungu achikatenga mikate ya chakupereka achidya inango achipambo wale ndiwo akhanawo kuti adyembo, yomwe pa pamtemo wache akhabvumiziwa kudya akhali wansembe okha basi." Bzidachitika pomwe nsiku ina ya Sabata⁶Kinangoka adati kuna iwo, "Mwana wa Munthu ni Mbuya wa Sabata."⁵ kuti adayenda mu sunagoge kukapfunzisa wanthu mwemo. Mwamuna winango akhali momo omwe boko lache Anembi na Afarisi akhamunyang'anisa kuti aone bwino penu angalimbise⁷la madidi likhali la kumpsimpsinika. Soma adabvimira bzakukumbuka⁸munthu nsiku ya Sabatayo, pala kuti aone thangwe la kumuzengera mulandu. bzaa achiti kuna nyakupunduka bokoyo, "Lamuka uyime pampikiti pa wanthupa." Apo munthu ule adalamukadi Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Nkikubvunzeni, nsiku ya Sabudu mpsakubvumiziwa kuchita bzabwino ayai⁹achiima popo.

Kinangoka adachungunuka kuna iwo achiti kuna munthuyo,¹⁰kudzonga, kupulumusa moyo ayai kuudzonga?"

Soma iwo¹¹"Futhula boko lako." Adafuthuladi. apo boko lire lidalimba lichilinganira ninga pa kutoma. adadzaliwa na ukali bwakusaya nabo lazau, achisewezana wina na mwayace kupangana bzomwe angachite Bzidachitika kuti adayenda kuphiri kukapemphera. Adaphuphudza usiku bwense koko kupemphera¹²kuna Yesu.

Kutachena, adachemera wakupfunzira wache, achisankhula khumi na awiri, omwe¹³kuna Mulungu. Madzina ya atumwiwo yakhali Simoni (omwe akhamuti pomwer Petulo) na m'bale wace¹⁴akhambawati atumwi. Mateu, Tomasi, Yakobo mwana wa Alufasi, Simoni omwe akhamuti¹⁵Andreya, Yakobo, Yohani, Filipi, Batumeyo, Kinangoka Yesu¹⁷Yudasi mwana wa Yakobo, na Yudasi Isikariyoti, omwe adasanduka kapirikoni.¹⁶ pomwe zeloti, adabuluka nao pabodzi ku phiri lire achiima pa chithiphwa na thimu lense la wakupfunzira wace na thimu la wanthu azinji wakuchoka mphimpha za ku Yudea, Yerusalemu na ku magombe ya nyanza ya ku Tiro na Sido.

Akhadabwera ,kudzabvesera na kudzalimbisiwa matenda. Wanthu wakutsautsika na mizimu ya kuipa¹⁸

Aliyense popo adayezerayezerera kuti atondombo kumukhuya thangwe mphamvu ya¹⁹adalimbisiwa pomwe.

Kinangoka adacheukira wakupfunzira wace achiti,²⁰kulimbisa zjai ikhammalira, apo adalimbisa wenseo. Wakudala ndimwe wakubva njala²¹"Wakudalisika ndimwe wakusaya, thangwe ufumu bwa kudzaulu m'bwano. Wakudala ndimwe²²panopa, thangwe mumdzakhuta. Wakudala ndimwe wakulira pano, thangwe mumdzaseka. omwe wina ankuwengani, na kukusankhulani achikulimulani nkulilamba dzina lanu kuti ndakuipa, thangwera Sekerani nsiku nyoyo aop mogani na kusekera, thangwe mumdzakhala na mpfupo ikulitsa²³Mwana wa Munthu. Soma tsoka kuna imwe wa vida,²⁴kudzaulu, thangwe abereki wao adachitambo tenepo kuna ananeri kalekalero.

Tsoka kuna imwe omwe mudakhuta lero, thangwe²⁵thangwe mwatambira kale chinyamalizo chanu. mumdzabva njala mtsogolo. Tsoka kuna imwe omwe mukuseka lero, thangwe mtsogolo mumdzalira maliro na Tsoka kuna imwe omwe wanthu ambasewera bzabwino bza imwe, thangwe ntenepoyombo ndimo²⁶kubonera. "Soma ndikulewa kuna imwe omwe mukundibva,²⁷abereki wao wakalekale akhachita kuna aneneri wakunama. Kuna iye²⁹Dalisani iwo wakukutembererani apo pemphererani wakukuboneresani.²⁸kondani anyakukuzondani.

wakukumenya phutu libodzi, perekera pomwe amenye linangolo. Penu winango amtenga chakubzala chako, Pasani aliyense ankukumbiraniyo. Penu winango amtenga chinthu chanu,³⁰ nampodi kusunda kuti akubwezere.

Ndimo mumfunira kuti wina akuchitireni, chitanimbo tenepoyo kuna³¹nampodi kusunda kuti akubwezereni.

Penu mumbakonda okha omwe ambakukondani , kuna mpfupo yanyi kwa imwe? Thangwe neye³²iwo. Mukambachita bzabwino kuna okhawo wakukuchitiranimo³³anyakuphonya ambakonda omwe ambawakonda.

Neye wakuphonya ambakumbizambo wakuphonya, kuti atambire³⁴bzabwino, kuna mpfupo yanyi kwa imwe? Soma kondani anyakukuwengani apo achitireni bzabwino. Kumbizani,³⁵ pomwe ninga bzomwe adakumbizabzo. ndipo nampodi kudikhira kuti adzakupenimbo, apo mpfupo yanu imdzakhala ikulu, ndipo mumzakhala Wana Khalani wa chifundo,³⁶wa Mulungu, thangwe iye ngwa chifundo kuna wanthu wakusaya kutenda na wakuipa.

Nampodi kuzenga, apo mumdzazengiwambo lini. Nampodi kutsimula, apo³⁷ninga ndimo Baba wanu aliri.

Pasani, ndipo³⁸mumdzatsimuliwambo lini. Lekererani chakuipa cha winango, apo mumdzalekereriwambo. chimdzapasiwa kuna imwe. Mphimo yabwino-yakupondereza, wakugwedezeza pabodzi na wakukhaphwikira-umdzapunguzidwira mmanja mwanu. Thangwe mphimo yomwe mukuyezera, imdzapimidwambo tenepoyo pala

Kinangoka iye adawauza pomwe chifaniziro. "Kodi zimola anga tsogolere zimola mwayache? Penu³⁹imwe.

Wakupfunzira angakule lini kuposa⁴⁰achichita tenepo, adzagwera wense m'dindi, iwo amdzatelepeyo lini ?

Thangwe lanyi⁴¹mpfunzisi, soma aliyense akapfunza kwenekwene ndipo iye ambakhala ninga mpfunzisi wace.

mukuona kachitsotso kamkiti mdiso la mwayanu, soma neye kuona chitsotso chikulu chili mdiso mwanu?

Ungauze tani mwayako, 'Mwayangu, bwera ndikuchose chitsotso mdiso mwako; pomwe iwe ukuona lini'⁴² chitsotso chikulu ndicho chili mdiso lako? Wakubzithusa iwe! Chakutoma yamba kuchosa chitsotso mdiso Thangwe palibe muti'⁴³ mwako, kinangoko umdzaona bwino kuti uchose ching'ono chili mdiso la mwayako. Thangwe muti'⁴⁴ wabwino ndiwo umbabala bzibalo bzakubvunda, ayai muti wakubvunda kubala bzabwino. uliwise umbadziwika na bzibalo bzache. Thangwe wanthu ambatchola lini nkhuyu mmuti wa minja, ayai Munthu wabwino wakuchokera muchuma chabwino cha mumtima wache'⁴⁵ kuchola mpesa pa mtungwi. ambachosa bzabwino, apo munthu wakuyipa wakuchokera pa chuma chakuyipa cha mtima wache ambachosa "Thangweranyi'⁴⁶ bzakuyipa. Thangwe bzomwe bzadzala mumtima mwache ndibzo mulomo wache umbasewera. Aliyense'⁴⁷ mumbandichemera, 'Mbuya, Mbuya,' pomwe mumbabvera lini bzinthu bzomwe nimbalewa? Ali ninga munthu'⁴⁸ wakubwera kwa ine achibva mafala yangu achiyaphatisa basa, ninkuuzani ali ninga chiyani. wakumanga nyumba, omwe adachera kwene kwene pansi achiimanga pa thanthwe lakulimba. Pomwe madzi yakudzala munkulo yadakhaphwikira, yakukhaphwikirayo yadakamenya nyumbayo soma neye kugwedeza, Soma munthu wakubva mafala yangu soma neye kuyaphatisa'⁴⁹ thangwe ikhadamangiwa bwakulimba bwino. basa, ali ninga munthu wakumanga nyumba padzaulu pamataka seye kuchera. Pomwe madzi yakukhaphwikira kumenya nyumbayo, kankulumize idangwa, ndipo mulundo wache udamaliratu."

Tsapano kenturiyo akhana²Pomwe Yesu atamala kusewera bzense wanthu akubva adapita mu Caperenawo.¹ Pomwe kenturiyo adabva bza Yesu, adatum³kapolo wace wakumukonda zedi ndiye akhadwala mwa penupenu. Pomwe adakafika kwa Yesu, adakamukumbira⁴akulu wa Ayuda, kukamukumbira kuti adzalimbise kapoloyo. thangwe ambakonda dziko lathu, apo⁵mwakungingimira, kuti, "Akuthemera kuti imwepo mumuchitire bzobzi, Yesu adapitiriza ulendo kuyenda nao. Soma pomwe⁶pomwe ndiye omwe adatimangira sunagoge yathu." adafendera pafupi na nyumba ire, kenturiyo adaatuma anzace kukamuuzwa kuti, "Mbuya, nampodi Na thangwe limweri⁷kubzibonereswa, thangwe ndikuthemera lini kuti imwe mungabwere mnyumba mwangu. ndikuthemera lini kubwera kuna imwe, soma tondosewerani na mafala yokha apo nyabasa wanguyo anilimba Nakuti ine ndina mpandombo wakutonga, ndina achikunda wa nkondo wakuwanyang'anira. Ningati kwa⁸basi, wina, 'Ndoko,' apo ambayenda, na kuna winango, 'Bwera,' achibwera, na kuna kapolo wangu, Chita ichi,' Pomwe Yesu adabva bzobzi, adadabwa naye, achichungunuka kuna thimu likhana iye lire achiti,⁹ambachita." Pomwe¹⁰"Ndikulewa kuna imwe, kuti ndazunga mu Isarayeri neye kugumana chikhulupiriro ninga chochi," akhadatumiwa wale adabwerera kunyumba kukhana mtenda kule, adakagumana zjai mtenda ule walimba. Kutondo kuchoka popo, Yesu adayenda ku Naini, ndipo wakupfunzira wace na thimu lizinji lidayenda naye.¹¹ Atafendera pafupi na msuwo wa mzinda ule, onani wanthu akhadatakula mwamuna wakufa kumbabula naye,¹² mwana yekhayo kwa mai wace (omwe akhali a masiwa), napo thimu lizinji la wanthu wamumzindamo Pomwe Mbuya adamuona maiyo, adabva naye nsisi maninge achiti kuna iye,¹³akhamuperekeza maiyo kuthenje. Kinangoka adafendera achiphata baulu la matabwa ndilo akhadaikha thupiro, apo omwe¹⁴"Nampodi kulira." Wakufa ule adalamuka¹⁵akhadatakula wale adaima pulu. Adati, "Mwanawe, ndikulewa kuna iwe, lamuka." Mantha yadawaphata wense,¹⁶nkukhala thonga nkuyamba kulewalewa, apo Yesu adampereka kwa mai wace. achipitiriza kutenda Mulungu, kuti, "Mneneri mkulu walamusiwa pakati pathu" na Mulungu pomwe waona Nkhani ya Yesu ya idabvekerwa mu Yudeya mwensene na mphimpha za kuzungulira koko.¹⁷wanthu wace." Wakupfunzira wa Yohani adamusimbira bzensebzi. Kinangoka Yohani adachemera wakupfunzira wace awiri¹⁸ Pomwer²⁰nkuwatuma kwa Mbuya kukati, "Kodi ndimwe omwe muli ,mkubwera, ayai tinyang'anire winango?"¹⁹ adakafendera pakhana Yesu, amuna wale adati, "Yohani M'batizi watituma kudzabvunza kuti, "Kodi ndimwe Nkanthawe kamwekoletu adalimbisa wanthu azinjitsa ku²¹omwe muli mkubwera, ayai tinyang'anire winango?" matenda yao yakusiyana siyana na wa mizimu ya bziwanda, ndipo na kwa azimola azinji pomwe achiwapa Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Mungabwerera njira yanu, kuna Yohaniyo mukamuuze bzomwe²²kupenya. mwaona na kubva. Azimola akutambira kuona, wakupunduka miyendo akufamba, wamapere akulimba, agonthi Munthu²³akubva, wanthu wakufa akulamuka pomwe achikhala na moyo, wakusaya achiuziwa mafala yabwino. Atumiki²⁴ndiye anilekeza lini kukhulupirira ine thangwera bzomwe ndinkuchitabzi umweyo ngwakudalisika." wa Yohani wale atayenda, Yesu adayamba kuuza thimu la wanthu bza Yohani, "Mudaenda mchiphululu Soma mutaenda mudakaona cani? Munthu atabvala²⁵mudakaona cani? Mtete kugwedezeka na mphepo? chakubvala chakungwerewera? Onani omwe ambabvala bzakuumira achikhala moyo wakusangalala ni omwe Soma mudaenda kukaona cani? Mneneri? Inde,ndikulewa kuna imwe, ndipo²⁶ali mu nyumba ya mpfumu. Uyu ni ule omwe kwaiye kudanembiwa, 'Onani, ndikukutumizirani mtumi wangu pa maso²⁷kuposa mneneri. Ndikulewa kuna imwe, mwa omwe abadwa mwa mkazi²⁸panu omwe amdzakonzwa njira yanu kutsogolo kwanu. palibe ankula kuposa Yohani. Chensecho omwe ali pambuyo mu ufumu bwa Mulungu ni mkulu kuposa iye (Pomwe wanthu wense adabva bzobzi, kuphatikidza na anyakukhamesa mitsonkho, adazindikira²⁹momwe aliri." Soma Afarisi na adziwi wa bza³⁰kuti Mulungu ngwa kulungama, thangwe adabatiziwa na ubatizo bwa Yohani. "Na³²mitemo ya utongi adagaza bzakulinga bza Mulungu pa iwo okha, thangwe akhalibe kubatiziwa na Yohani.) Ali ninga wana wakusenzeka mu³¹cani, tsono, ningandendemezere na wanthu wa mbwado uno? Ali ninga cani? msika, omwe ambatambalala achimbachemerezana kumbati, 'Tidayimba bzitoliro pala imwe soma mulibe Nakuti Yohani m'batizi pakubwerabwera pache³³kubzina. Tidaimba nyimbo za pa nkhwana soma mulibe kulira.' Mwana wa munthu adabweta kudzadya³⁴akhadya lini mkate neye kumwa vinyo, apo mukuti, 'Ana chiwanda.' achimwa, ndipo mukuti, Onani, ngwadyera ndipo mchiledzerere, mwayao wa anyakukhamesa mitsonkho na Tsapano m'bodzi wa Afarisi adachemera³⁶Soma nzeru zimbaonekera na wana wace wensene."³⁵anyakuphonya!' Onani,³⁷Yesu kukadya naye. Pomwe Yesu adapita mnyumba mwa Mfarisiyo, adatsamira pa meza mkumbadya. mukhana mkazi wa kuphonya mu mzindamo. Atazindikira kuti Yesu ali mnyumba mwa Mfarisiyo tsamire pa Pomwe adaima kumbuyo pafupi na³⁸tebulo, adabweresa kamtsuko ka mafuta ya alabastero yakununtchira. nzayo zace, nkumbalira, ada jojezera pa nzayo zace na misozi, nkumbapukusa na tsisi lache litali Pomwe Mfarisi adachemera Yesu³⁹nkumbampompsona nzayozo nkumbazipalanga mafuta ya kununtchirayo.

ule adaona bzobzi, adaganiza mwa iye yekha, kulewa kuti, "Penu mamuna umweyu ni mneneri, ndiye kuti amdziwa yekha kuti mkaziyu nimbani na kubvimira pomwe kuti akumuphatayu mbani, kuti pomwe ana Yesu⁴¹ Yesu adamutawira achiti, "Simoni, ndina chakuti ndikuuze." Adati, Chileweni, Mpfunzisi!"⁴⁰ bzakuphonya."

adati, "Nyakufiyalisi kobiri nwinango akhana wa mangawa awiri. M'bodziyu akhadafiyali ma denani madzana Pomwe akhatazira kumubwezera, adawalekerera wensenewo. Tsapano⁴² mashanu, winango makumi mashanu. Simoni adamutawira achiti, "Ndikuona kuti ndiye⁴³ mbani mwa awiriwa omwe amd zamukonda kwene kwene?"

Yesu adacheuka kuna mkaziyo achiti kwa⁴⁴ adamulekerera zizinjiyo." Yesu afati kuna iye, "Walewa bwino." Simoni, "Ukuona mkaziyu. Ndapita mnyumba mwako. Ulibe kundipa madzi ya kutotesera nzayo zangu, soma iye

Ulibe kundimpsompona, soma chipitire muno⁴⁵ watotesa nzayo zangu na misozi yace nkupukusa na tsisi lace. Ulibe kudzoza mumsolo mwangu na mafuta, soma iye wadzoza⁴⁶ akanati kulekeza kumpsompona nzayo zanguzi.

Na thangwe lori ndikulewa kuna iwe, bzakuphonya bzace, bzomwe⁴⁷ nzayo zangu na mafuta ya ,kununtchira.

bzikhali bzizinjitsa, bzalekereriwa---thangwe wandikonda maninge. Soma omwe walekereriwa pamkiti

Omwe⁴⁹ Kinangoka adati kuna mkaziyo, "Bzakuphonya bzako bzalekereriwa." ⁴⁸ ambakondambo pamkiti."

akhadatsamira naye pabodzi pa meza pale adayamba kusewezana wina na mwayace, "Mbani umweyu ate

Kinangoka Yesu adati kuna mkaziyo, "Chikhulupiriro chako⁵⁰ mpakana kambalekerera bzakuipa?" chakupulumusa. Ndoko njira zako na mtenderer."

Bzidachitika kuti patapita kanthawe pankiti Yesu adayamba kuzunga mmizinda na mmiyi mizinji, kupfunzisa na¹ na azimai pomwe² kulalikira mafala yabwino ya ufumu bwa Mulungu. Khumi na awiri wale akhali naye, winango omwe akhadalimbisiwa matenda na mizimu yakuipa: Mariya omwe akhamuti pomwe Magadalene, Joanna, mkazi wa Chuza, kapita wa Herodi; Susanna; na³ omwe mwa iye mudabulisiwa bwiwanda bzinomwe; azinjisa pomwe winango, omwe, ndibzo bzikhali mwa iwo, bzikhawagumanisa bzakusaya bza moyo wao wa Pomwe thimu lizinji lidagwezekana, na wanthu winango kumbabwera kuchokera mmizinda ya⁴ nsikku na nsiku. "Mulimi winango adayenda kukafesa mbeu zace. Pomwe akhafesa, zinango⁵ uku na uku, adawauza chifanizo: zidagwera mmphepetere mwa mseu wina pakupita mkumbaziponda na nzayo, na mbalame pomwe za mdzaulu Zina zidagwera pa thanthwe, apo pomwe zidatondo kukula pankiti, basi zjai zidaunyala⁶ mkumbazijonkhona. Zinango zidadodera pa uzuzu bwa minga, pomwe minga zire zidakurira pabodzi⁷ thangwe pakhalibe mnyonthono. Soma zinango zidagwera pa mataka ya ndovolo bwino zichibala bzipatso dzana libodzi⁸ zidakoloweka mbeu zire. kuposa zidabzaliwa zire." Yesu atamala kusewera bzobzi, adlewa kuti. "Omwe ana makutu yakubva, Iye adati, "Chinsinsi cha kudziwa bza¹⁰ Wakupfunzira wace adabvunza kuthumbudzula kwa chifanizochi. ⁹ abve." ufumu bwa Mulungu chaperekiwa kuna imwe, soma kuna winango nimbaseswera m'bzifanizo basi, pala kuti poti Tsapano uku ndiko kuthumbudzula¹¹ kupenya soma nampodi aone, napo poti kubva soma nampodi abvesese.' Zomwe zidagwera mumseuzo ni wale omwe abva mafala, soma satana¹² kwache: Njerezo ni mafala ya Mulungu. ambabwera kudzatenga mafalayo kuchoka mmitima mwao pala kuti nampodi akakhulupirire na kukapululumuka. Zomwe zidagwera pa thanthwe ni wale omwe, pomwe abva mafala, ambayatambira na nsangala. Mazi yalibe¹³ Njere¹⁴ mizi, ambakhulupirira mkamphindi basi, soma munthawe ya mayezero ya satana ambafulumiza kugwa. zomwe zidagwera pa minga ni wale omwe ambabva mafala, mazi akatondo kuchoka popo kuyenda, ambakatanganika na bzakusamalira moyo, vida na bzakusangalasa moyo uno, ndipo bzakubala bza mafalayo Soma mbeu ndizo zidagwera pa mataka ya ndovolo, awa ni wale, pakubva mafala bza¹⁵ bzimbakhwima lini. chadidi bzire na mtima wabwino, ambayakoya pa bwino ndipo yambabala bzibalo na kupirira mwa kuderekha. Palibe ndiye ambagasa nyale achiigwanankhira pa mtsuko ayai kuiikha kunyansi kwa kama. So, ambaiikha¹⁶ Nakuti palibe chakumpsinkhika chirichense¹⁷ padecha pala kuti aliyense wakupita ambaone kutoya kwache. Ndiye tetekekerani bwino bwino, thangwe kuna¹⁸ ndicho chimdzakhala chakubisika basi neye kuonekera padecha. iye ndiye anabzo, amdzapasiwa bzakuthimizira popo, soma iye omwe alibe kale, neye bzomwe akuthemba kuti Kinangoka mai wache na abale wache adabwera kuna iye, soma adatazira¹⁹ anabzobzo amdzatengeriwa." Iye adauziwa, " Mai wanu na abale wanu abwera panjapa²⁰ kumufenderera pafupi thangwera thimu la wanthu. Soma yesu adawatawira, "Mai wangu na abale wangu ni wale ndiwo akubva mafala²¹ akudikhira kuti akuoneni." Tsapano nsiku ina adapakira mwadiya na wakupfunzira wache, apo adawauza kuti, ²² ya Mulungu achiyachita. Soma pomwe iwo akhachapa mwadiya ule iye adagona tulo. ²³ "Tiyendeni ng'ambu ire ya nyanza." Adanyamuka. Chonzi cha mphamvu maninge chidapuntha pa nyanza pale, apo mwadiya waoyo zjai udayamba kudzala madzi Ndiye wakupfunzira wa Yesu wale adayenda pa iye²⁴ yakukhaphwikira, mwakuti aklhali pa mphole mphole. achimutekenya nkummusa, kulewa kuti, "Mbuya! Mbuya! Tiri mphole mphole kufa!" Iye adalamuka achitsimula Apo adati kuna iwo, ²⁵ chonzicho na madzi yakukhaphwikirayo, zjai bzibvekeni nkunyamaliratu nkukhala zii. "Chikhulupiriro chanu chiri paponi?" Soma akhana mantha na kudabwa, ndipo adabvunzana, "Munthu umweyu Adayambuka na²⁶ ngwa moda wanyi, wakuti kutondo kutsimula chonzi na madziya bzense ne nkumubvera?" mwadiya ate ku mphimpha za wanthu wa ku Gerasa, komwe ni ng'ambu ya nyanza kuchoka ku Galileya. Pomwe Yesu adaponda ng'ambu ya gombe, adagumana mwamuna winango wakuchoka mu mzindamo omwe²⁷ akhana bziwanda. Kwa nthawe itali akhambakhala pezi pezi seye kubvala chinthu, apo akhakhala lini mnyumba Pomwe adaona Yesu, adalira achigwa pafupi na iye achilewa mwakukuwa, ²⁸ soma mu nthutu za mnthenje. "Mumfuna kundichita chani, Yesu, Mwana wa Mulungu Wakulemekezekayo? Ndikukumbira kuti nampodi Thangwe Yesu akhadatonga kuti chiwandaco chibule mwa munthuyo. Kazinji chikhambati²⁹ kundidzonga. chingagwa mmaso, neye kuchita kumumanga na waya na bzitsulo mmiyendo mwace nkumudikhirira popo, Kinangoka Yesu adamubvunza iye, Dzina lako ndiwe yani?"³⁰ akhabwedza bzensebzo achithamangira mthengo. Bzidapitiriza kumukumbira kuti nampodi³¹ Iye adati, "Legiyo," thangwe bziwanda bzizinji bzikhadapita mwa iye. Tsapano thimu la nkumba zizinji likhadyeseriwa³² atonge kuti abziyendese kuchiphompho kwakuzika. m'phepete mwa phiri. Apo bziwandabzo bzidakumbira kuti abziyendese mwemo apo adabzibvuma. Natenepoyo bziwandabzo bzidabula mwa iye bzichikapita mwa nkumbazo, apo nkumba zensenezo³³ Pomwe amakabusa wa nkumbazo adaona bzomwe³⁴ zidathamangira kuchiphompho zichikamira mnyanza. Kinangoko wanthu adayenda kukatsimikiza³⁵ bzachitikabzo, adathamanga kukasimba mmizinda na mmiyi.

bzidachitikabzo achikafika pomwe pakhana Yesupo achikaonadi mwamuna adabulisiwa bziwandayo. Akhali Tsapano omwe³⁶khale pa nzayo za Yesu, atabvala bzakubvala bzali phee; ndipo wanthuwo adachita mantha. Kinangoka wanthu³⁷ akhali popo kumbaona adawasimbira ndimo munthu wabziwandayo adalinmbisidwira. wensene wa mphimpha za ku Gerasako adauza Yesu kuti achoke kumweko, thangwe akhadaphatiwa na mantha Kinangoka mwamuna omwe adamuchosa³⁸ makulu. Apodi iye adapakira mwadiya ule achibwerera mmambuyo. "Bwerera kwanu³⁹ bziwandayo adakumbira Yesu kuti ayende naye, soma Yesu adamubweza, nkumuza kuti, ukalewe bwino ndibzo Mulungu wakuchitira." Munthu ule adabwereradi achimbasimba mu mzinda mwense Tsapano pomwe Yesu adabwerera, thimu la wanthu lidamutambira iye, thangwe⁴⁰ ndibzo Yesu adamuchitira. Onani, mwamuna winango dzina lache Jairo, omwe akhali m'bodzi wakutsogolera sunagoge,⁴¹ likhamudikhirira. thangwe mwanace mkazi⁴² adabwera kudzagodama pa nzayo za Yesu, nkumukumbira kuti afike kumui kwace wa magole khumi na mawiri omwe akhali yekhayo basi akhadwala mwa penu penu. Pomwe Yesu akhayenda Tsapano ,mkazi pomwe winango akhali⁴³ kumui koko thimu lensero la wanthu lidatsomoka nyomi kumutewera. popo omwe adamala magole khumi na mawi akudwala matenda ya kuchoka mulopa mwakuti aliyense adatazira Adaphathika mmambuyo mwa Yesu achiwenda nkukwanisa kukhuya pa ponta pa chakubvala⁴⁴ kumulimbisa .

Yesu adati, "Mbani wandiphatayu?" Pomwe⁴⁵ chache, apo kamkulumize mulopayo udadumiratu kubulako. wensene adagaza, Petulo adati, "Mbuya, thimu la wanthu lakuzungulirani kuchita kutinyana terepayu pafupiletu Soma Yesu adati, "Winango wandiphata utowa, ndadziwa thangwe ndabva mphamvu zangu⁴⁶ na imwepo."

Pomwe mkaziyo adadziwa kuti bzafika pakuti angabisike lini seye kumuzindikira, adabwera⁴⁷ zabula mwa ine." ali kunjenjemera achigwa pansi patsogolo pa Yesu. Pamaso pa wanthu wense mkaziyo adazimbula zjai thangwe Kinangoka adati kuna iye, Mkaziwe, chikhulupiriro⁴⁸ ndiro adaphatira iye na ndimo adalimbira kamkulumize. Pomwe akali mkati kulewalewa, winango adafika kuchoka mnyumba⁴⁹ chako chakulimbisa. Ndoko mu mtendere. ya mkulu wa sunagoge, achiti, "Mwananu mkazi ule wamalizika. Nampodi kubonereso pomwe mpfunzisiyu,"

Soma pomwe Yesu adabva bzobzi, adamutawira Jairo, Nampodi kubva mantha; khulupirirani basi,⁵⁰ Pomwe adafika panyumbayo, adalambiza aliyense kupitambo mkatimo, so kupambula Petulo,⁵¹ anilimbisiwa."

Tsapano wanthu wensene popo akhalira na⁵² Yohani, Yakobo na mai wache na babache wa mwanayo basi. kumbadandaula bza mwanayo, soma iye adati, "Nampodi kulira; alibe kusaika uyu soma watondo kugona."

Kinangoka adamuphata boko lache⁵⁴ Soma adayamba kumunyongodola, pakudziwa kuti akhadasaika meju.⁵³

Mzimu wache adabwerera, achilamuka⁵⁵ achimuchemera mwakukuwa, kuti, "Mwanawe, lamuka!" Abereki wache akhali wakudabwa, soma iye⁵⁶ kamkulumize. Adawauza kuti mwanayo amupe chinthu kuti adye. adawatsinda kuti nampodi auze munthu bzomwe bzachitikabzi.

Iye adachemera khumi na awiri wale pabodzi achiwapa mphamvu na ulamuliro kubulisa bziwanda bzense na¹ Iye adati kuna iwo,³ Adawatuma kukalalikira bza ufumu bwa Mulungu na kulimbisa atenda.² kulimbisa matenda. "Nampodi kutakula chirichense pa ulendo bwanubu—neye mpswimbo, neye chakuikhira kobiri, neye mkate, Nyumba iriyense ndiyo munkapitayo, kakhaleni momo⁴ neye kobiri, neye pomwe nsapato zakumbakachinja. Mbuto ndiyo ankakutambirani lini, pakukachoka mumzinda umweyo,⁵ mpakana kudzanyamuka. Kinangoka adanyamukadi⁶ kakunkhumuleni pfumbi kunzayo zanu ninga umboni kuna iwo pa mangwana. kuyenda nkumbapita na mmiyi, kufamba achimbalalika bza mafala ya Mulungu na kumbalimbisa atenda Tsapano Herodi wachiwanga adabva bzense bzomwe bzikhachitika, ndipo adawawidwa mtima⁷ palipense. apo winango nkumbati Eliya waonekera, apo winango⁸ thangwe bzikhabveka kuti nyamuya Yohani walamuka, Herodi adati, "Yohani⁹ pomwe akhambati nyamuya mneneri winango wa kale maninge walamuka. ndidamugwata msolo. Mazi mbani pomwe umweyo ndiri mkubva kuchita bzobzi?" Apo adayezero yezera kuti Pomwe atumi wale adabwerera adamusimbira bzensene ndibzo adachita. Kinangoka iye¹⁰ mpaka amuone. Soma pomwe thimu la wanthu¹¹ adawatenga iwo nkuyenda nawo mwa kachete chete ku mzinda wa Bitisaida. liadabva bzobzi, lidamutewera basi. Iye adawatambira achiwauza mafala ya ufumu bwa Mulungu, achilimbisa Tsapano kukhafamba kuchidoka, apo khumi na awiri wale adabwera kuna¹² wale ndiwo akhafunika kulimbisiwa. iye achidzati, "Balalisani wanthuwa pala kuti ayende mmiyi ya pafupi pano na mdzikomu kukanyang'ana mbuto Soma adati kuna iwo, "Apeni ndimwe bzakuti¹³ za kugona na bzakudya, thangwe tiri pano mpa mtetete patekha." adye." Iwo adati, "Tina mikate minayi yokha na nsomba ziwiri basi—pokha pokha tichite kuyenda kukawagulira (Pakhana amuna pafupifupi madzana mashanu.) Iye adati kuna wakupfunzira wace,¹⁴ bzakudya wensenewa." Adachitadi bzobzo achiwauza kuti akhale pansi. ¹⁵"Akhazikeni mmagulu ya wanthu makumi mashanu mashanu." Nkutenga mikate mishanuyo na nsomba ziwiri zire, achijiguma kudzaulu, achibzidalisa nkubzinyema nyema¹⁶ Wensene adadya¹⁷ bzidupsa, achibzipasa kuna wakupfunzira wale mkubzigawa kuna wanthu mmathimu mule. Bzidachitika¹⁸ achikhuta, bzakusala bzichikhongobzewa—ate kudzala bzitundu khumi na bziwiri bza mvululu. pomwe ndipo Yesu akhapemphera payekha, wakuphunzira wache akhali nawo pabodzi. Adawabvunza, kuti, Iwo adatawira achiti, "Yohani M'batizi. Soma winango akumbati¹⁹ Wanthuwa akumbati ndine yani inepano?" ndimwe Eliya, apo winango pomwe akumbati ndimwe nyamuya mneneri winango wakalekale Kinangoka iye adati kuna iwo, "Tsono imwepombo mukumbati ndine yani?" Petulo adatawira,²⁰ mwalamuka." Soma adawachenjeza na kuwapanganiza kuti nampodi ambazimbuliretu kuna²¹ Mkhirisitu wa Mulungu." kulewa kuti, "Mwana wa Munthu akufunika kumbabonera kumene na bzinthu bzizinji apo²² wanthu bzimwebzo, pomwe kuti amdzalambiwa na akulu wa wanthu na akulu wa anembe na anembi, apo achidzaphiwa ndipo Kinangoka adati kuna iwo wense, "Penu winango amfuna kutewera inepano,²³ nsiku yachitatu achidzalamusiwa." Aliyense wakupulumusa moyo²⁴ abzilambe yekha achitakula mtanda wache nsiku zense anditewere bwino. Kodi phindulo liri²⁵ wache amdzautaya, soma wakubvuma kutaya moyo wache thangwera ine amdzaupulumusa. paponi munthu kubzitengera bza mdziko mwense, chensecho mkudzataya ayai kupagali moyo wache. Wakuchita manyazi na inepano na mafala yangu kubodziya, kuna iye Mwana wa Munthu amdzachita nayembo²⁶ Soma ndikulewa chadidi kuna imwe, kuti pana²⁷ manyazi pakudzabwera mu ulemerero bwa Baba na anjero. Tsapano patapita²⁸ winango ndiye aima pano omwe amdzalawidza lini imfa akanati kuona ufumu bwa Mulungu. nsiku zisere Yesu atasewera mafala yoya, adatenga Petulo, Yohani na Yakobo kuyenda nawo kuphiri Pomwe akhapemphera, nkhope yache idachinja maonekedwe, apo bzakubvala bzace pomwe²⁹ kukapemphera. omwe³¹ Onani, amuna awiri akhalewalewa naye, Mose na Eliya ³⁰ bzidachinja kukhala bzichena mwakutoya. adaonekera mu ulemerero, kumbasewera naye bzakunyamuka kwace, komwe ati adzakamalizire mu Tsapano Petulo na wale akhanawo akhali mtulo, soma pomwe akhanati kugona adaonadi³² Yerusalemu. Pomwe akhayenda kuchoka pakhana Yesupo,³³ ulemerero bwache na wanthu awiri omwe akhadaima naye. Petulo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, mbzabwino ife kuoneka mbuto ino. Mbatiye tiomange bzikhuthi bzitatu, chibodzi Pomwe³⁴ chanu, chinango cha Mose na chinango cha Eliya." (Akhadziwa lini bzomwe akhalewalewa.) akhalewalewa bzobzi, mtambo udabwera kudzawampsinkha, apo akhabva mantha kupita mumtambomo. Mafala yadabveka kuchoka mumtambomo, kulewa kuti, "Uyu ni, mwanangu omwe adasankhukambo;³⁵ Mafalaya yataseweriwa, Yesu zjai adaoneka ali yekha. Iwo adakhala chete nsiku zimwezo neye³⁶ mutetekereni." Tsapano mangwana yache pakubuluka m'phiri mule, thimu la wanthu³⁷ kuuza munthu ndibzo adaonabzo. Onani, mamuna wina pa chithimu pale, adakuwa kulewa kuti, "Mpfunzisi,³⁸ lidakagumana naye. Mukuona, ana³⁹ ndikukumbirambo mukaone mwanangu wachimuna, thangwe ndina mwana m'bodziyo basi. chiwanda ndipo ambadzidzimuka dzidzimuka nacho; chimbamuchitisa kugwa pansi nkumbachoka thobvu

Ndidakumbira wakupsunzira⁴⁰kukamwa. Chimbanesa kunyaula apo chimbamusiya na mpsukuda zakugopsa.

Yesu adatawira achiti, "Imwe mbwado⁴¹wanu kuti achibulise nsiku zinango atabwera soma adachitazira. wakusaya chikhulupiro na wa mphumbza, nimdzakhala namwe mpakana lini kumbakulekererani basi?

Pomwe mnyamatayo akhabwera naye, chidamumenyesera pansi na⁴²Bweresani mwananuyo kuno." Apo⁴³kumng'ambisa. Soma Yesu adatsimula chiwandacho achilimbisa mwanayo, nkumubwezera kuna babache. wensene adadabwa na ukulu bwa Mulungu. Pomwe wense akhali mkati kudabwa bzomwe bzidachitikabzo, iye

"Bvumani mafalaya yakhazikike mmakutu mwanu: Mwana wa Munthu⁴⁴adati kuna wakupfunzira wace, Soma alibe kubvesesa mafala yoya. Yadabisiwa kuna iwo, pala kuti⁴⁵amdzaperekiwa mmanja mwa wanthu."

nampodi adziwe kuthumbudzula kwache, chensecho pomwe adachita mantha kubvunza kuthumbudzula Soma⁴⁷Kinangoka okha okha tsapano adayamba kumbabvunzana kuti mkulu pa wensewo mnbani. ⁴⁶kwacheko.

Yesu, pakubvimira bzomwe akhakumbuka mmitima mwaobzo, adatenga kamwana kang'ono achikapfuwira achiti kuna iwo, "Omwe amtambira mwanayu mu dzina langu, watambira ine; apo⁴⁸pakhadaima iyepo wakutambira ine, watambirambo iye ndiye adandituma. Thangwe omwe ali mng'ono maninge pa mwensemwe Yohani adatawira, "Mbuya, ife pomwe tidaona winango akhabulisa bziwanda mu dzina⁴⁹ndiye mkulu umweyo."

"Nampodi⁵⁰lanu tidamuletsa, thangwe tikhalibe kutsagana naye pabodzi pa ulendo bwathubo." Yesu adati, Pomwe nsiku zidafendera kuti⁵¹kumbamuletsa," "Thangwe aliyense ndiye akukuwengani lini ngwanu umweyo."

Iye adatuma mitumi kutsogoloko, apo⁵²iye atakuliwe, adafuna kuti nkhope yace ikaonekere ku Yerusalemu.

Soma wanthu koko alibe⁵³idayenda ichikapita mmuyi wa ku Samariya kukakonzesera bzense pala iye.

Pomwe⁵⁴kukamutambira thangwe akhadakonza kale bzakukaonekera nkhope yache ku Yerusalemu. wakupfunzira wache Yakobo na Yohani adaona tenepoyo, adati, "Mbuya, mukufuna tichemerese moto kudzaulu

Pomwe⁵⁸⁵⁷apo basi zjai adaenda muyi winango.⁵⁶Soma adazungunuka achiwatsimula, ⁵⁵udzawadzonge awa?" akhafamba mu mseu, winango adati kuna iye, "Nimkutewerani kulikwense muniyendako." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Nkhandwe zina mauna yakukhala, apo mbalame za mdzaulu pomwe zina bzitsa, soma Mwana wa Munthu alibe

Apo adati kuna winango, "Nditewere," Soma adati, "Mbuya, nditome⁵⁹neye pakutsamira msolo wache pokha. Soma adati kuna iye, "Leka wakusaika afuchirane wakusaika okha okha. Soma⁶⁰kuyenda ndikafuchire babangu."

Ndiye winango pomwe adati, "Nimdzakutewerani,⁶¹pala iwe, ndoko ukalalikire kutali bza ufumu bwa Mulungu."

Yesu adamutawira, "Palibe munthu ambaphata gejo⁶²Mbuya, soma nditome kukagoneka wa kumuyi kwangu." achinyang'ana mmambuyo omwe angathemere mu ufumu bwa Mulungu."

Tsapano bzitamala ibzi, Mbuya adasankhula winango makumi manomwe (bzakunemba bwinango bzakale¹ bzimbati pomwe makumi manomwe soma bzinango bzimbati makumi manomwe na mawiri) achiwatuma kunja Iye adati kuna²awiri awiri kutsogola mmizinda na mmiyi yentsene komwe iye akhadasala pang'ono kuyenda. iwo, "Bzakukolola bzawandisa,soma anyabasa achepa. Tsono kumbilani Mbuya wa bzakukololabzo atume Ndokoni njira zanu. Onani, ndikukutumani ninga ntchere za mabira pampikiti pa³anyabasa akakolole. Nampodi kutakula chola chakuikhira kobiri, ayai chola chapaulendo, ayai shango, apo nampodi⁴mphumphi. Nyumba iriyense munkapitayo, katomeni kulewa kuti, 'Myendere ukhale pa⁵kupasa moni munthu munjiramu. Penu mwana wa mtendere ali popo, mtendere wanu umdzakhala pa iye, soma penu neye,⁶nyuma iyi!' Kakhaleni mu nyumba yoyo kudya na kumwa bzomwe amkakupanibzo, thangwe⁷umdzabwerera kuna imwe. nyabasa ambathemera na malipiro yache. Nampodi kumbakachita kubula nyumba iyi mkumbakapita inango. apo kalimbiseni atenda⁹Mzinda uliwise mumkapitayo angakakutambirani, kadyeni ndicho ankakupanicho⁸ omwe mumkawagumana momo. Kaleweni kuna iwo. 'Ufumu bwa Mulungu bwafendera kuna Neye¹¹Mungakapita mumzinda wanthu seye kukutambirani, kayendeni mmiseu yache mukakuwe kuti, ¹⁰imwe.' pfumbi lokha ndiro laphatirira kunzayo kwathuku tikulikunkhumula kuna imwe! Soma dziwani ichi: Ufumu Ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti pa nsiku imweyo zjai mzinda wa Sodomu¹²bwa Mulungu bwafendera.' Tsoka kuna iwe,Chorazini! Tsoka kuna iwe, Betisaida!¹³ungadzabveriwe nsisi kusiya na mzinda umweyo. Lichikhala basa likulu ndilo lidaphatika kuna imwe lidaphatika ku Tiro na ku Sido, khali zjai wanthu koko Soma Tiro na Sido bzingadzapuse kuwalekerera¹⁴atalapa kale, khali akhala kubvala bziguduli na kudzola dotha. Iwe, Caperenao, ukukumbuka umdzakwiziwa kudzaulu?¹⁵bzakuipa bzao pa nsiku ya kutonga kusiya na imwe. Omwe ambabvera imwe wabvera ine apo omwe ankulambani walamba pomwe¹⁶Nada, umdzagwesiwa mu Hade. Makumi manomwe wale adabwerera¹⁷ine, apo ndiye anilamba inepano walamba pomwe ndiye adanditumayo." Yesu adati kuna iwo, " Ndikhaona¹⁸achisekera, kulewa kuti, "Neye bwiwanda bzikhabula basi mu dzina lanu." Onani, ndakupani mphamvu zakufamba pomwe pana nyoka¹⁹Satana akugwa kuchoka kudzaulu ninga mpheni. na mphiriri, na pense pomwe pana nyakukuwengani, apo palibe chinthu ndicho chimdzakudzongani munjira Soma nampodi kusekera na bzokhabzi basi nada, kuti mizimu ikhakubverani, soma sekerani kuti²⁰iriyense. Panthawe yokha yokhayo adasekera mu mzimu wakuchena achiti,²¹madzina yanu yanembiwa kudzaulu." "Ndikukuthembani, Baba, Mbuya wakudzaulu na pansu, thangwe mudampsinkha bzinthubzi kuna adziwi na anyakubvesesa muchib zizimbula kuna wale omwe ambapfunzisika lini, ninga wana ang'ono. Inde, Baba, nakuti Bzinthu bzenze bzaperekiwa kuna ine kuchoka kuna Babangu, apo²²tenepoyo bzidakudekerani pakubziona. palibe ndiye amdziwa kuti Mwanayu mbani kupambula Baba, apo pomwe palibe ndiye amdziwa kuti Babayu Apo iye²³mbani kupambula Mwana na wale omwe Mwanayu wawasankhula pala kuti azimbule bza iye." adachungunuka kuna wakupfunzira wache achiwauza mwa kanonono. "Wakudalisika ndiwo omwe akuona Ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti aneneri azinnjitsa na mafumu makulu yadakhumba²⁴bzomwe mukuonabzi. kuonambo bzinthu mukuonabzi soma alibe kubziona, na kukhumba kubva bzomwe mukubvabzi, soma alibe Onani, mdziwi mkulu wa mitemo ya utongi adaima kuti amuyezere iye, nkulewa kuti, "Mpfunzisi,²⁵kubzibva." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Mumtemo wautongi mudanemba tani?²⁶ndichite tani kuti ndikapite mmoyo wa muyaya?" Iye adatawira achiti, "Ukonde Mbuya Mulungu wako na mtima wako wensene, na²⁷Mumbalilewenga tani?" mzimu wako wensene, na mphamvu zako zensene, na bzakukumbuka bzako bzensene, na mnansi wako na Yesu adati kuna iye, "Watawira bwino.Chita bzobzi tsono, apo umdzakhala na²⁸iwepo pomwe mwenekachiro." Yesu³⁰Suma iye, pakufuna kubzikomesera yekha adati kuna Yesu, "Kodi mnansi wangu mbani?"²⁹ moyo."." adamutawira achiti, "Munthu winango akhafamba kuchokera ku Yerusalemu kuyenda ku Yeriko. Panjira adaphatiwa na akapondolo, omwe adamupsokonyola bzinthu bzache achimmenya, mkumusiya atatsala Mwamwayi wansembe akhafambambo njira imweyo, apo pomwe adamuona, adapandulira³¹pang'ono kufa. Ndendende pomwe adafikambo mu Levi, atafika pambutopo mkumuona,³²kumphepete achipitirira. Soma Msamariya winango, pakupitambo na njira zache³³adapandulira kumphepete achipitirira pomwe basi. Adamufenderera achimumanga³⁴pomwe ninga wale, adafika pomwe ule akhali. Atamuona, adabva naye nsisi. ma galagadula bzilonda bzachebzo, atabzithira mafuta na vinyo. Adamupakiza pa nyama yomwe akhadapakira Mangwana yache kutachena³⁵iye yekha achikamutula mmanja mwa wakutchenkha alendo, achimusamala. adachosa kobiri ziwiri za denarii, nkupagali kuna wenekachiro wa pambutopo, achiti, ' Mutchenkheni uyu, apo Nguponi pa atatuwa omwe ukukumbuka³⁶chirichense munimudzongeracho, pakubwerera nimdzapagali ine.' Iye adati, "Omwe adaonesa nsisi kuna³⁷kuti akhali mnansi wache wa omwe adamenyiwa na akapondolo ule? Tsapano pomwe akhafamba, adapita³⁸iyeyo."Yesu adati kuna iye, " Tsono ndoko umbakachitembo tenepoyo."

Akhana nana³⁹ mmuyi winango, apo mkazi winango dzina lache Malita adamutambira mnyumba mwache.

Soma Malita⁴⁰ wache dzina lache Mariya, omwe akhakhala pa nzayo za Mbuya nkumbabva mafala yache. akhadatanganika maninge kukonzesera chakudya. Adabwera kuna Yesu achiti, "Mbuya, mulibe nabzo basa kani Soma Yesu⁴¹ kuti nana wangu ule wandisiyira ndekha basa lense lakuphikali? Muuzeni tsono andithandizembo." soma chakufunika mchinthu chibodzi. Mariya⁴² adamutawira achiti, "Malita, ukubzibonereso na bzinthu bzizinji, ule wasankhula chomwe mchabwino maninge, chomwe chimdzatengiwa lini kuna iye."

Bzidachitika nsiku inango kuti Yesu akhanamata mbuto inango. Atamaliza, m'bodzi wa wakupfunzira wache¹ adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, tipfunzisenimbo kapempheredwe ninga ndimo Yohani akhapfunzira wakupfunzira Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Pakupemphera lewani kuti, 'Baba, mbalithembeke dzina lanu thangwedi²wache. Tilekererani bzakuipa³Tipeni ife lero chakudya chathu cha lero. ³ndakulemekezeka. Ufumu bwanu mbabubwere. bzathu, ningambo ndimo timbalakererera ndiwo tinawo mathangwe. Nampodi kutitengera kwa Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mbani waimwe achikhala na mwayache, nkumuyendera pakati pa tsiku,⁵kukatiyezera."⁴thangwe mwayangu wabwera kuchoka⁶kukamuza kuti, 'Mwayangu, ndikumbizembo pau zitatu zamtero, Kinangoka ali myumba ule mkumutawira kuti, 'Nampodi⁷kumseu, apo ndiribiretu neye kalikense kakumupa? kundinesa. Ndafunga kale msuwo, ndipo wana wangu, na ine, tensene zjai tagona kale. Ningakwanise lini Ndikulewa kuna imwe, neye achikhala kuti iye walamba basi kumuka soma⁸kumuka pomwe nkukupa pauzo. nakuti iye ni mwayanu, muchisaya manyazi nkukumbira pomwe basi, anilamuka achikupani pau zizinji ate zjai Ndikulewa pomwe kuna imwe, kumbirani, ndipo mumdzapasiwa; psagani,⁹kuposa zomwe mukhadafunazo. Thangwe aliyense wakukumbira¹⁰ndipo mumdzabzigumana; gogodani, ndipo chimdzafunguliwa kuna imwe. amdzapasiwa, ndipo wakupsaga psaga amdzabzigumana; ndipo kuna iye wakugogoda, chimdzafunguliwa. Mbani baba pa imwepa, mwananu achikukumbirani nsomba, mungamupase nyoka mmalo mwa nsombayo?¹¹ Mthangwe lache, penu mudaipa dziwani kupasa mphatso¹³Ayai achikumbira dzayi, angampase mphiriri?¹² zabwino kuna wana wanu, mtenepo pomwe Baba wanu wakudzaulu amdzapasa Mzimu Wakuchena kuna iwo Tsapano Yesu adabulisa chiwanda chakusaya kulewalewa. Pomwe chiwandacho chidabula,¹⁴wakumukumbira?" Soma wanthu¹⁵mwamuna omwe akhali bewewe ule adayamba kulewalewa, apo thimu lawantu lidadabwa. winango adati, "Mthangwera mphamvu ya Berezebule, mtongi wa bziwanda, ndipopa akukwanisa kubulisa Soma Yesu¹⁷Winango adamuyezera achifuna kutoma kuona chizindikiro chakuchokera kudzaulu. ¹⁶bziwanabzi." adabvimira bzakukumbuka bzao achiti kuna iwo, "Ufumu bulibwense bwakugawanika bumdzapasuka, apo Peni Satana ngwakugawanika yekha, ufumu bwache tsono¹⁸muyi wakugawanika okha umdzamala. Peni¹⁹bumdzalimba tani? Pakuti mwati nimbabulisa bziwanda thangwera mphamvu ya Berezebule. nimbabulisa bziwanda thangweradi Berezebule, tsono wanuwambo ambabulisa na mphamvu yayani? Soma penu nimbabulisa bziwanda na chala cha Mulungu, ndiye²⁰Thangwera ibzi, iwo amdzakhala atongi wanu. Pomwe munthu wamphamvu omwe ana bzida bzakukwana²¹kuti zjai ufumu bwa Mulungu bwafika kuna imwe. soma penu panionekambo nyamphamvu²²anilindira nyumba yache, bzombo bzache bzimdzhakhotchererewa, kuposa iye achimugonjesa, wamphamvuyo amdzapsokonyola bzensene bzomwe akhathemba achituta bzombo Omwe ana lini ine akundiwenga umweyo, apo ndiye ambagwezekana lini na ine²³bzace bzensenebzo. Pomwe mzimu wakuipa wabula mwa munthu, umbakafamba kupita mbuto zakusaya madzi²⁴amdzamwazikana. kupsaga kuti ukapume. Ungakasaya mbuto, umbati, 'Zjai ndibwerere kumuyi kwangu ndiko ndikhakhala Ungabwerera, umbakagumana mnyumba mule zjai mudapsairiwa ndipo mudalongosoka. ²⁵pakutoma.' Kinangoka umbabwerera kukatengana na inzache minomwe yakuipa maninge kuposa iwo ndipo yensene²⁶imbabwera kudzakhala momo. Tsapano mumdzaona kuti khalidwe la munthu ule limbakhala lakuipa kunyanya Bzidachitika kuti pomwe akhasewera bzobzi, mkazi winango²⁷zjai kuposeratu ndimo akhaliri pakutoma pale. adakuwa pa thimu lire achiti kuna iye, "Chakudalisika chiberekero chidabala imwe na tsuku ndiro mudamama Pomwe²⁹"Soma iye adati, Pomwembo, mbakudalisika ndiwo ambabva mafala ya Mulungu achiyakoya."²⁸imwe. thimu likhafamba lichiwanda, Yesu adayamba kulewalewa kuti, "Mbwado uno ni mbwado wakuipa. Umbapsaga bzizindikiro, seye kudziwa kuti palibe chizindikiro ndicho chimdzaperekiwa kupambula chizindikiro cha Yona. Pakuti ninga ndimo Yona adakhalira chizindikiro kuna wanthu wa ku Nineve, mtenepoyombo ndimo Mwana³⁰Mfumukazi ya ku m'wera imdzalamuka pa nsiku ya³¹wa Munthu amdzakhalira chizindikiro kuna mbwado uno. kudzatongiwa na wanthu wa mbwado uno ichidzawatsimula, thangwe imdzabwera kuchokera ku malekezero ya dziko lapansi kudzabva nzeru za Solomoni, ndipo onani, winango mkulu kuposa Solomoniyo ali pompano. Amuna wa ku Nineve amdzaima pa chitongero na wanthu wa mbwado uno achidzatsimula, thangwe adalapa³²Palibe, ndiye angagase nyale,³³na kulalika kwa Yona, ndipo onani, winango mkulu kuposa Yona ali pompano. achiyiikha pakumpsinkha ayai pa dengi, soma padecha, pala kuti aliyense wakupita mwemo ambaone kutoya Diso lanu ni nyale ya thupi. Pomwe diso lanu liri bwino, thupimbo lensene limbadzala na kutoya. Soma³⁴kwache. Tsono, chenjerani kuti kuwala kuli³⁵pomwe diso lanu laipa, thupi lanu lensene limbadzala kupsipa na mdima. Tsapano thupi lanu lensene lingadzala na kutoya seye nkukhala na³⁶mwa imwe nampodi kusanduke mdima. mbalawande ya mdima, ndiye kuti thupi lanu lensene limdzakhala ninga ndimo nyale imbangwerewererwa Pomwe adamaliza kulewalewa, Mfarisi adamukumbira kuti akadye naye kumuyi kwace,³⁷kutoya pa imwe."

Mfarisi ule adadabwa kuona kuti Yesu alibe³⁸ natenepo Yesu adayendadi achikakhala nkutsamira pa meza. Soma Mbuya adati kuna iye, "Tsapano, imwe a Farisi mumbatsuka³⁹ kutoma kusamba mmanja pakulalira pale.

Imwe wanthu⁴⁰ kunja kwa kaneka na palato pamene mkati mwanu mudadzala na umbava na upandu.

Perekani bzomwe⁴¹ wakunyansa! Nim'bodzibodziyo lini omwe adalenga kunja ndiye adalenga pomwe mkati? "Soma pikado kuna imwe⁴² bziri mkati ninga chithandizo, apo bzinthu bzense bzimdzhakhalira bwino kuna imwe.

Afarisi, thangwe mumbapereka tumbeu twakununtchira, chitowe na bzense bzakumela bza mmunda, soma mumbadana na chilungamo na chikondi cha Mulungu. Mbzakufunika kuchita bzachilungamo na kukonda

Pikado kuna imwe Afarisi, thangwe mumbakonda⁴³ Mulungu, seye kutazila kuchita pomwe bzinthu bzinango. Tsoka kuna imwe thangwe⁴⁴ bzakukhalira bza kutsogolo mma sunagoge na kumbamusiwa mwa ulemu mmisika.

muli ninga nthutu zakusaya bzizindikiro zomwe wanthu ambaponda nkumbafamba popo seye M'bodzi mdziwi mkulu wa mitemo ya utongi adati kuna iye, "Mpfunzisi, bzomwe mukusewerabzi⁴⁵ nkudziwa."

Yesu adati, "Pikado kuna imwe, apfunzisi wa bzamitemo ya utongi!⁴⁶ mukulimula pomwe na ife kubodzi."

Thangwe mumbasenzesa wanthu kachitigu zakunesa kutakula, soma imwe neye kudzusambo chala chibodzi

Pikado kuna imwe thangwe mumbawaka nthutu za⁴⁷ chokhambo kuwathukula kuti asepukidwe kachitiguzo. Tsono ndimwe mboni apo mukutawiriza ku mabasa ya⁴⁸ anenerri, pomwe mba abereki wanu omwe adawapha.

Na thangwe iri⁴⁹ abereki wanuwo, thangwe mchadidi kuti adawapha ndiwo apo mukuwakadi nthutu zaazo.

pomwe nzeru ya Mulungu idati, "Nimdzawatumizira ananeri na atumwi, apo amdzawaboneresa ate na

Mbwado uno tsono, ndiwo umdzatawira mulandu wa mulopa wensene wa ananeri⁵⁰ kumbadzapha winango.' kuchokera pa mulopa wa Aberi mpakana mulopa wa⁵¹ omwe udajoja kuyambira pa kutoma pa kulenga dzikoli,

Zakaliya, ndiye adaphiwa pakati pa guwa la nsembe na nyumba ya kachisi. Inde, ndikuti kuna imwe, mbwado Pikado kuna imwe adziwi wa mitemo ya utongi, thangwe mwathawisa chavi⁵² uno umdzatawira milandu imweyi.

cha nzeru; mumbapitambo lini mwemo mwekha, apo mkumbakhotcha pomwe wale wakufuna kupita Pomwe Yesu adachoka popale, anembi na Afarisi adamugaza achigegezdana naye pa bzinthu bzizinji. ⁵³mwemo."

Kukhala kudikhila iye kuti amubve mafala ya pakamwa pache yomwe angasewere.⁵⁴

Panthawe yoyo , pomwe wanthu bzulu bzizinji adagwezekana pabodzi mwakuti kumbachita kupondana, iye¹ afayamba kusewera kuna wakupfunzira wache chakutoma, "Chenjeani na Afarisi wamtima wa kufufuma kuli Soma palibe ndicho chimdzabisika seye nkuzimbulika padecha, apo palibe ndicho chimdzabisala²kubzithusa. Tsono chirichense chomwe mukusewera mu m'dima chimdzabvekera padecha, napo³seye kudzadziwika. Ndikulewa kuna⁴bzomwe mumsewera pakhutu mmasubi yakumata bzimdabvekera pansodzi pa nyumba. Soma⁵imwe, abale wangu, lekani kugopa wale ndiwo amdzapha thupi lanu, apo akamala alibe chakuchita nalo. ndikukuchenjezani bza ndiye mumbamugope. Gopani ule ndiye, angapha, ana mphamvu yakukuthusani mu Nserenga ziwiri kodi zimbagulisiwa lini⁶ng'anjo ya moto. Inde, ndikulewa kuna imwe, gopani umweyo letu. tungwingwingwi tuwiri tumkiti tumkiti? Chensecho neye ibodzi yokha imdzayebwiwa .lini pa maso pa Mulungu. Soma neye tisi lokha la mumsolo mwanu limbadziwika basi kuwanda kwache. Nampodi kugopa. Ndimwe⁷ Ndikulewa kuna imwe, aliyense ndiye ambandibvuma pamaso pa⁸wakufunikira kuposa nserenga zizinjizo. soma ndiye amndilamba⁹wanhu, Mwana wa Munthu amzamubvumambo pamaso pa anjero wa Mulungu, Aliyense wakusewera makiriyado¹⁰pamaso pa wanhu amndzalambiwambo pamaso, pa anjero wa Mulungu. kuna mwana wa Munthu, amdzalekereriwa, soma iye wakuchitira makiriyado Mzimu Wakuchena Angadzakupfuwiranani mma sunagoge, kuna atongi, na kuboma, nampodi kuchita thupo¹¹amdzalekereriwa lini. thangwe Mzimu¹²kuti mumdzakasewera tani pa kubzikhotcherera kwache, ayai kuti mumdzakasewera chiyani, Apo winango pa thimu pale adati kuna¹³Wakuchena umdzakupfunzisani pa nthawe yoyo bzakuti mulewelewe." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Munthu iwe, mbani¹⁴iye, "Apfunzisi, muuzeni mano wanguyu tigawane vida ya masiyei. Iye adati kuna iwo, "Bzitchenkhe wekha pala kuti ukhale kutali¹⁵adandiikha mtongi ayai mkhala pakati wanu?" na chilakolako cha dyera, thangwe moyo wa munthu sikuti umbatengera kawandidwe ka vida ndiyo Tsapano Yesu adawauza chifaniziro, kuti, "Munda wa munthu winango udabala bzinthu kwenekwene, ¹⁶anayo." ndiye adakumbuka mwaiye yekha kulewa kuti, 'Ndichite tani, thangwe ndiribe mbuto ya kukwana kukoyera¹⁷ Iye adati, 'Nimchita tene, nimpasula magwangwaya ndipakase makulu yache, apo mwemo¹⁸bzakukololabzi?' Nilewa kuna mzimu wangu, 'Mzimu, unikoya bzombo¹⁹tsapano ndimo nimdzakoyera mbeu na bzinthu bzinango. Soma Mulungu adati kuna iye,²⁰bzizinji ate magole mazinji. Puma bwino, dyaya, mwaya, khala wa kusekera.'" 'Munthu wakupusa iwe, maulo yano mzimu wako wakukwanira, apo tsono bzinthu wakonzekerabzi, Umo ndimo munthu ambakhallira mkumbakhala na vida mwa iye yekha soma²¹bzimdzakhala bza yani?' Yesu adati kuna wakupfunzira wache, "Natenepo²²mkukhala seye wakusauka pa maso pa Mulungu.' ndikukuuzani, nampodi kukhala na thupo na moyo wanu, kuti mumdzadya chani, ayai bza thupi lanu, kuti Ganizirani²⁴Thangwe moyo umbaposa chakudya apo thupimbo limbaposa bzakubvala. ²³mumdzabvala chani. mbalame za apsololo, zimbabzala lini ayai kukulola. Ziribe ma gwangwa ayai nkhati, soma Mulungu Mbani wa imwe na kudandaula angakwanise²⁵ambazidyasa. Ndimwe wakufunikira maninge kuposa mbalame! Penu tsono mukukwanisa lini kuchita kachinhu kamkiti²⁶kuthimizira kutalika pankiti pokha kwa moyo wache? Ganizirani maluwa---ndimo yambakulira. ²⁷kokha, msabwanji tsono mumkukhala na thupo na ndiko kwatsalaku? Yambaphata lini basa, yambangwereka lini. Tsono nimkuuzani kuti, neye mfumu Solomoni chaiyo muulemerero Ningati Mulungu ambabvazika upsa²⁸bwache bwensene iribe kubvala neye ninga dzuluwa libodzi la yamweya. bwa mthengo, ndibo bulipo lero lokha, apo mangwana zjai bukutentiwa, ndiye tani kuna imwe Nampodi kubonera kupsaga²⁹amdzakubvazikani moda wanyi, O wanhu wakuchepa chikhulupiro imwe! Pakuti wanhu wensene padziko pano ambapsaga³⁰bzakuti mudzadye na bzakuti mudzamwe, apo lekani thupo. Soma psagani ufumu³¹bzinthu bzobzi, neye apo Babanu ambadziwa pomwe kuti imwe mumbabzifunambo. Nampodi kugopa, tumabira imwe, thangwe³²bwache, apo bxinhu bzobzi bzimdazhimiziriwa kuna imwe. Gulisani bzomwe munabzo mupase wakusaya. Bzikonzereni³³Babanu akufuna maninge kukupani ufumu. phukusi la kusaya kumala--- vida ya kudzaulu yomwe imdzamala lini. Yomwe neye mbava ingafikire lini, ayai Khalani³⁵Pakuti pomwe pana vida yano mtima wanumbo umdzakhakla popo. ³⁴pomwe mchenje kuidzonga. apo khalani ninga wanhu wakudikhira mbuya³⁶wakubzimangira mchiuno apo nyale zanu zikhale zakugaka, wao pomwe akubwera kuchoka ku phwando la maloozi, kuti pomwe wafika achigogoda kamkulumize Wakudala mba anyabasa omwe mbuya wao amdzawagumana adapenya pa kubwera kwa iye. ³⁷adzamufungulire. Indetu ndikulewa kuna imwe, iye amdzabzimangira mchiuno achidzawakhazika pansi pa meza bwino, apo Apo mbuyayo achibwera pomwe kudzazonda kachiwiri ayai kachitatu, ³⁸amdzabwera kudzawatumikira. Soma dziwani ichi, achikhala³⁹mkudzawagumana adapenya pomwe basi, zjai mbakudalisika anyabasa amweo. mwenekachiro nyumba akhadziwa nthawe ya kubwera mbava, angadabvumalini nyumba yache kutcholiwa. Khalanimbo wakukonzeka, thangwe Mwana wa Munthu ankubwera pa nthawe ndiyo mukuidikhira⁴⁰

Mbuya adati, "Mbani"⁴²Petulo adati, "Mbuya, chifanizochi mukuchilewa pala ife tekha ayai kuna aliyense?"⁴¹lini." tsono bwana wakukhulupirika na wanzeru ndiye mbuyache amdzampasa anyabasa wace kuti awapase mbali Wakudala ni kapolo ndiye mbuya wache amdzamugumana akuchita bzobzi⁴³yao ya chakudya pa nthawe yache. Indetu ndikulewa kuna imwe iye amdzamusiira kuti anyang'anire bzinthu bzache bzense.⁴⁴pakudzabwera iye. Soma penu kapoloyo anilewa mumtima mwace, 'Mbuyayu akuchedwa kubwera,' achiyamba kumbamenya⁴⁵ mbuya wa kapolo umweyo⁴⁶anyabasa wachimuna na wachikazi nkumbadyerera na kumwa na kumbaledzera, amdzafika nsiku ndiyo iye akhakhulupirira lini na pa nthawe yakuti iye akudziwa lini apo amdzamugwata ma Kapolo umweyo, pakuchita kudziwa⁴⁷pidaso achidzaikha winango wokusaya kulungama mmalo mwa iye. bzikufuna mbuyache soma neye kukonzekera kuchita bzimfunu mbuyachebzo, amdzamenyiwa na mabakera Soma ndiye alibe kudziwa achichita bzakuthemera kumenyiwa nabzo, amdzamenyiwa na mabakera⁴⁸mazinji. yakuchepa. Soma wense ndiwo apasiwa bzizinji, kuchokerambo kwa iwo bzizinjibzo bzimdzafunika, napo ule "Ndidabwera kudzagasa moto"⁴⁹ndiye walongesiwa bzizinji, bzizinjimbo amdzakumbiriwa kuchoka kuna iye.. Soma ndina ubatizo bwa kubatiziwa nabo, napo⁵⁰dziko lapansi, apo zjai nimbafuna terepayu litagasiwa kale. Mukukumbuka ninga ndidabwerera kudzapereka mtendere⁵¹ndimo ndachitisiwira manyazi mpakana bzitamala! Pakuti kuchokera tsapano mpakana⁵²pa dziko lapansi? Nada, ndikukuuzani soma kugawanisa pang'ono. mtsogolo muno amdzakhala ashanu mnyumba ali wakugawikana---atatu kugandukira awiri, apo awiri Amdzagawikana, babamunthu kugandukira mwana napo mwana kugandukira babache,⁵³kugandukira atatu. mamunthu kugandukira mwanache wachikazi napo pomwe mwana kugandukira mamache, mabzala wachikazi Yesu adalewa pomwe kuna⁵⁴kugandukira muloola wache napo muloola kugandukira mabzala wache wachikazi." thimu la wanthu, "Mungaona mtambo ukuchokera kumadokero, kamfulumize mumbati, mvula ikubwera,' apo Chonzi chingambachokera kum'wera, mwati, kunipsa maninge,' apo bzimbachitikadi. ⁵⁵bzimbachitikadi. Wachinyengo imwe, mumbadziwa kuzindikira bza nyengo ya dziko lapansi na kudzaulu, soma mumbataza tani⁵⁶ Thangweranyi mumbataza kudziwa bzabwino bza imwe⁵⁷kubvimira bza nthawe za tsapanopa lino? Pakuti mungatsagana na nyakuphonyerana naye pakuyenda kuna nyakutonga mirandu, panjira⁵⁸wenekachiro. chitani bzakuti mukhale naye pansu mwayanuyo pala kuti nampodi akakufikizeni kuna nyakutongayo, na tenepo Ndikulewa⁵⁹nyakutonga ule amdzakuperekani lini kuna apolisi, ndipo mpolisiyo amdzakuthusani lini mkaoko. kuna imwe, mungadzabule lini pomwe panja mpakana mutapagali kobiri zensene ndizo mumdzatchajiwa.

Panthawe imweyo, wanthu winango popo adamuza iye bza wanthu waku Galileya winango omwe Pilato¹ Yesu adawatawira kuti, "Mukukumbuka kuti a Galileya² adatenga mulopa wao mkusanganiza na nsembe zao. amwewo akhali wakuphonya maninge kuposa a Galileya winango wense thangwera kuti adabonera terepoyo? Ayai⁴Nada, ndikukuuzani. Soma penu munilapa lini, mwensenemwe mumdzamalambo psiti moda umweyo.³ wanthu khumi na asere waku Siloamu wale omwe nsanza idawagwera achiferatu, mukukumbuka kuti akhali Nada, ndikukuuzani pano. Soma penu⁵wakuphonya maninge kuposa wanthu wense wa mu Yerusalemu? Yesu adalewa fanizo iri, "Munthu winango akhana muti wa mkuyu⁶munilapa lini, mwense mumdzamala psiti." ataubwala mmunda mwache mwa mpesa ndiye adayenda pamutiyo kukanyang'ana nkhuu mwemo soma alibe Munthu ule adati kuna nyabasa wache, 'Ona, ate magole matatu tsapano⁷kukagumana neye ibodzi. ndikumbabwera kuyezera kuti ndidzatchembo nkhuu mmutimu soma nimbagumana mulibe basi. Ugwate zjai. Nyabasa wa mmunda ule adatawira achiti, 'Mbuya⁸Mazi phindu lache ndiponi pala kutondo kusukwisa mataka?' Gole la⁹, ulekeni gole libodzi lino lokha ndiukonzere mkulekule kuzungulira komanso ndiuthire ndovolo. Tsapano Yesu¹⁰mangwana ungabala nkhuu, ni bwino; soma ungatazira pomwe, mudzaugwate tsapano!'" Onani, mkazi winango akhali popo omwe adamala magole¹¹akhapfunzisa mu sunagoge inango nsiku ya sabudu. khumi na masere akutsautsika na chiwanda cha kulefula thupi. Akhadagongonyekeratu msana apo zjai akhatha Pomwe Yesu adamuona, adamchemera achiti, "Mkaziwe kulefuka¹²lini pomwe kumbaima bwino bwino dzololo. "Adamubzatika manja yache, apo zjai kamkulumize udathamuka achitenda Mulungu. ¹³kwako kwatsudzuliwa. Soma mkulu wa sunagoge ire bziribe kumukomera pakuona kuti Yesu adalimbisa munthu nsiku ya sabudu. Apo¹⁴ mkulu ule adatawira achiti kuna thimu lire, "Pana nsiku zitanthatu zakuthemera kuphata basa. Penu mumfuna Mbuya Yesu adamutawira achiti,¹⁵kulimbisa wanthu mumbabwere nsiku zozo, neye kuti nsiku ya sabudu nada. "Wanthu wachinyengo imwe! Kodi imwepo mumbatsudzulira lini ng'ombe za pa kalosa ayai mabulu yanu Mbzibodzimbo na uyu mwana wa Abrahamu,¹⁶pachingwe muchikazimwesera kumadzi nsiku ya Sabata? omwe Satana akhadamumanga ate magole khumi na mawiri yamtero, tsapano mumfuna kuti mfundo zachezo Pomwe adasewera bzobzi, wensene omwe akhamugaza wale zjai¹⁷ nampodi zitsudzuliwe nsiku ya Sabata" Ndiye yesu adati,¹⁸adachita manyazi, soma thimu lizinji likhasekera na chifundo ndicho adamuchitiracho. Buli ninga kanjere ka muti wa¹⁹"Ufumu bwa Mulungu buli ninga chani, apo ningabundendemezere na chani? mastade ndiko munthu adakatenga achikathusa mmunda mwace, apo kadakula mkusanduka chimuti chikulu, Iye adalewa pomwe, Ningabundendemezere²⁰mwakuti mbalame za mdzaulu zidamanga bzitsa mmitawi yace." Buli ninga bzakufufumisa mkate bzomwe mkazi adatenga achisanganiza na²¹na chani ufumu bwa Mulungu? Kinangoka Yesu adafamba kumbapita²²magaba matatu ya ufa bwa tirigu mpakana bwense budafufuma." Munthu winango adati kuna iye, "Ati²³mmizinda na mmiyi, kupfunzisa kumbayendera ku Yerusalemu. "Bonerani pala mudzapite pa kamsuwo²⁴amdzapolumuka ni wanthu wakuchepa basi?" Iye adati kuna iwo, kakupsindiza, thangwe, ndikulewa kuna imwe, azinji amdzayezera kuti apitembo, soma amdzatazira kupita. Mwenekachiro nyumba akadzatondo kumuka mkufunga msuwo, basi mumdzaima panja mkumbadzamenya²⁵ msuwoyo mkumbadzati, Mbuya, Mbuya, tifungulirenimbo kani.' Iye amdzakutawirani kuti, 'Nimkudziwani lini Ndiye mumdzati, 'Tikhambadya nkumbamwa namwe ife pale ate²⁶imwepo neye kuti mwachoka kuponi.' "Soma amdzatawira, 'Ndati, nimkudziwani lini ndiko²⁷muchimbapfunzisa mmiseu yathu mwayebwa zjai.' Ndiye kumdzakhala kulira na kububuda mano²⁸mwachokera. Bulani popa, imwe mwense wakusaya kulungama!' mungadzaona Abrahamu, Isaki, na Yakobo, na aneneri wensene mu ufumu bwa Mulungu, imwe Amdzabwera kuchoka ku machibese, kumadokero, kumpoto na ku mmwera, achikhala²⁹mkudzaponyiwa kunja. Dziwani ichi, wakunyozekekeratu amdzakhala wakutoma, apo ndiye³⁰pa meza mu ufumu bwa Mulungu. Pa nthawe³¹mumbamtenga kuti ngwakufunikira maninge amdzakhala wakumaliziraletu umweyo." ibodzibodziyo, Afarisi winango adabwera achiti kuna iye, "Ndokoni chokani pano thangwe Herodi amfuna Yesu adati, "Ndokoni mukaiuze nkhandweyo, 'Onani, ndikubulisa bziwanda na kulimbisa matenda³²kukuphani." Natenepo, mbzabwino kupitiriza³³lero na mangwana, apo nsiku ya chitatu nimdzakwanisa bzomwe nimfuna.' lero, mangwana na mkucha, thangwe mbzakubvumiziwa lini pala mneneri kuphedwera kunja kwa Yerusalemu. Yerusalemu, Yerusalemu omwe umbapha aneneri na kumbaboma ndiwo atumiziwa kuna iwe. Kazinji³⁴ nimbafuna kukhongobza wana wako ninga ndimo nkhuu imbakulubzira mtumba wace mmaphapidwe mwace, Ona, nyumba yako yalamwiwa. Ndikulewa kuna iwe, umdzandiona lini pomwe³⁵soma ulibe kufuna bzobzi. mpakana udzalewe kuti, 'Wakudala ndiye omwe wabwela mdzina la Mulungu."

Bzidachitika pa nsiku inango ya Sabudu, pomwe adakapita mnyumba mwa mkulu m'bodzi wa Afarisi kukadya¹ Onani, pamwepo pakhana mwamuna wina wakudwala matenda ya²mkate, kuti akhamunyang'anisisa maninge. Yesu adabvunza adziwi wa mitemo ya Ayuda na Afarisi, "Mbzakubvumiziwa kulimbisa nsiku ya Sabudu,³edema. Iye adati⁵Soma iwo adakhala chete. Tsono Yesu adamuphata iye boko, achimuza kuti ambayende. ⁴ayai neye?" kuna iwo, "Mbani wa imwe ndiye achikhala na mwana mamuna ayai ng'ombe ya pakalosa yomwe ichikhala Pomwe⁷Iwo adatazira kutawira bzinthu bzobzi. ⁶yagwera mumchera nsiku ya sabudu angakaichose lini kunja?" yesu adaona omwe akhadachemerwa atasankhula bzakukhalira bzabwino, adaasewera chifanizo kuna iwo "Mungachemerwa kumadyerero ya maloozi, nampodi kumbafikira kukhalira pakulemekezeka neye,⁸achiti, Munthu⁹thangwe pinango pense winango amdzakhala wachemerwambo wakulemekezeka kuposa imwepo. ndiye wachemera awiri mwensenemwe ule angadzafika, amdzati kuna imwe, pasani awa mbuto yanu Soma mungachemerwa,¹⁰mwakhalayi,' apo zjai na manyazi mumdzapitirira muchikakhala pa pezipezi chaipo. ndokoni mukakhale pa pezi pezi, pala kuti ndiye wakuchemeraniyo angabwera, adzachite kukuuzani kuti, 'Mwayangu, ndoko kakhale pabwino pale.' apo tsapano mumdzapasiwa ulemu na wense omwe akhalambo pa Thangwe nyakubzikuza yekha napamdzachepeziwa apo wakubzichepezi¹¹mezapo na imwe. Yesu adati pomwe kuna ule nyakuchemera wanthuyo, "Mungambapereka chakudya¹²amdzakwiziwa." chakulalira ayai phwando, nampodi kumbatondo kuchemera anzanu, azimano wanu, ayai adzinza okhaokha ayai anansi wanu wa vida, thangwe amweo angadzakuchemereranimbo bzao, zjai mumdzakhala ninga Soma mungakonza phwando, chemerani wale wakusaya, wakupunduka, wakudzedzemwa, na¹³mukupagaliwi. apo mumdzadalisiwa, thangwe amwewo angathe lini kukubwezerani. Na tenepo mumdzapagaliwi pa¹⁴azimola, Pomwe mwam'bodzi omwe akhadakhala pa meza pale na Yesu adabva¹⁵nsiku ya mmukiro wa anyakulungama." Soma Yesu adati kuna¹⁶bzobzi, adati kuna iye, "Wakudalisika omwe amdzadya mkate mu ufumu bwa Muliungu!" Pa nthawe ya phwandolo adatuma¹⁷iye, "Munthu winango adakonza phwando achichemera wanthu azinjitsa. nyabasa wache kukauza omwe akhadawauza kale wale kuti, 'Bwerani, thangwe bzense tsapano bzamala Wensene adayamba kupereka mathangwe yakutazira kubwera komkule. Wakutoma adati kuna iye,¹⁸kukonziwa.' Winango pomwe adati,¹⁹Ndagula kumene munda, ndiye ndikufuna kuyenda kukauona. Pirizi ndikupepesa.' Apo²⁰Ndagula kumene ng'ombe khumi za pa kalosa, apo zjai ndikuyenda kukaziyezera. pirizi ndikupepesa.' "Nyabasa ule adabwera²¹winango adati, 'Ndaloola kumene mkazi, natenepo ningakwaniselini kubwera.' kudzauza mbuya wache bzobzi. Apo mwenekachiro wa nyumbayo adakalipa achiti kuna nyabasa wache. "Zjai ndoko kamfulumize mmiseu na mmizinda ukachemere anyakusaya, wakupunduka, azimola na "Nyabasa ule adati, 'Bzanu mwatonga bzachitika apo pomwe mbuto²²anyakudzedzemwa. Mwenekachiro ule adati kuna nyabasa wache, 'Ndoko zjai mmiseu na mmaluwa apo ukakuse wanthu²³ikalipodi.' Nakuti ndikulewa kuna imwe, wale wense omwe²⁴abwere muno, pala kuti nyumba yangui idzale. Apo thimu lizinji likhamutewera, ndiye²⁵ndikhadawachemera, amdzalawidza lini phwando languli." "Penu alipo wakubwera kuna ine ndiye ambawenga lini, babace, mamace, mkazache,²⁶adazungunuka achiti, Omwe angakwanise²⁷wana wache, azimano wache chaiwo, angathe lini kukhala wakupfunzira wangu umweyo. Pakuti²⁸lini kutakula mtanda wache mkunditewera angakwanise lini kukhala wakupfunzira wangu umweyo. mbani wa imwe ndiye angakhumbe kumanga nsaka seye kutoma kukhala pansu kuwerengera kuti wakontcheza Seye apo, angachera kuti aimange mkutazira kuimaliza,²⁹bzipangizo bzakukwana kumalizira basa lache lense? kuti, 'Munthu uyu akhadayamba kumanga soma adatazira³⁰wensene wakumuona amdzayamba kumunyogodola, Apo ayi nimfumunyi ingayende kukachita nkondo na inzache, seye nkutoma kukhala pansu kubvunza³¹kumalia.' nzeru kuti penu ingakwanise na wanthu wache bzulu khumi kukamenyana na mfumu inango ndiyo inambo Penu neye yaona kuti ingakwanisanenao lini, nthawe ndiyo thimu lankhondolo³²wache bzulu makumi mawiri? Apo tsono, omwe akhathe lini³³likadali kutali, imdzatumiratu mtumi wakukumbira chibverano cha mtendere. Munyu ngwabwino,³⁴kutula bzense bzomwe anabzo angakwanise lini kukhala wakupfunzira wangu umweyo. Bziribe phindu kuti³⁵Soma penu wamala mphamvu ya kukoma kwace, ungasanduke tani pomwe munyu? mataka ayai mudwi wa ndovolo. Umbataiwa., Ndiye ana makutu yakubvera abve bzobzi."

Afarisi na²Tsapano wense wakukhamesa mitsonkho na anyakuphonya adabwera kuna Yesu kudzabvesera.¹ anembi adang'ung'dza kuna wina na mwayache, kumbalewa kuti, "Munthu uyu ambatambira anyakuphonya, "Mbani wa imwe, achikhala⁴Yesu adasewera nawo mchifanizo, achiti, ³ate kufikzana kumbadya nawo pabodzi." nayo mabira yache dzana libodzi ndiye bira m'bodzi achitayika, angasiye lini makumi mapfemba na mapfemba Ndiye angakamugumana⁵yale mthengo, mkuyenda kukapsaga m'bodziyo ate mpakana kumugumana? Akafika pamuyi, ambachemera anzache na anansi, achiwauza, 'Sekera⁶ambamukupika pa phewa achisekera. Ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti⁷nandeni pabodzi thangwe ndagumana bira wangu ndiye akhadatayika.' mdendendembo, kumdzakhala kusekera kudzaulu thangwera nyakuphonya m'bodzi ndiye walapa, kusiya na Ayai mbani mkazi achikhala na tukobiri khumi twa⁸makumi mapfemba na apfemba omwe amfuni lini kulapa. ngwingwingwi, omwe achitaya kabodzi, angagase lini nyale, achipsaira mnyumbamo, mkupsaga palipense ate Angakagumana ambachemera anzache na anansi, kuti, 'Sekera nandenimbo pabodzi, thangwe⁹kukabulukira. Mdendendembo, ndikulewa kuna imwe, kumdzakhala kusekera pamaso¹⁰ndagumana kobiri ndiyo ikhadatayika.' Apo Yesu adati mwamuna winango akhana wana¹¹pa anjero wa Mulungu pala m'bodzi ndiye watembenuka.' Apo mg'onoyo adati kuna babache, 'Baba, ndipasenimbo mbali ya vida yanui ine.' Apo¹²wachimuna awiri. Tsapano patapita nsiku zakuchepa mg'ono ule adalongedza bzache bzensene achichoka¹³adamugawira vidayo. Tsapano¹⁴mkuyenda dziko la kutali, apo kumweko adakadzonga vida yache yensenene ire mwa kalabvada. atamala kusakaza bzensene bzire mdiko mule mudagwa kambzombzo mkulu maninge, apo zjai adayamba Adayenda kukaphata basa kuna munthu winango mdzikomo, omwe adamutumiza kumunda wache¹⁵kubonera. Akhambaumirizika kudya bzakudya bza nkhumabzo thangwe pakhaliube¹⁶kumbakadyesera nkhumba. Soma pomwe adakhala pansu kukumbuka, adati, 'Anyabasa wa¹⁷munthu wakumupasa chakudya chirichense. Nimnyamuka zjai¹⁸baba mbangasi ndiwo ana chakudya chakukwana, soma ndiri kuno kufanayo njala terepayu? ndimbabwerere kuna babangu, apo nimkalewa kuti, "Baba, ndaphonyera kudzaulu na imwe kubodzi. Ndikuthemera lini pomwe kuchemeriwa mwana wanu; mundisanduse ningati m'bodzi wa anyabasa¹⁹ Apo mnyamata ule adanyamuka kubwerera kumui kuna babache. Pomwe akadali patali, babache wale²⁰wanu." Mwana ule adati kuna²¹adamouna achibva naye nsisi, achithamanga kukamukumbatira achimumpsompona. "Babache²²iwo, 'Baba, ndaphonyera kudzaulu na imwepo kubodzi. Ndikuthemera lini kuchemeriwa mwana wanu.' wale adati kuna anyabasa wache, 'Bweresani kamfulumize chakubvala chabwino maninge chire, mumubvazike, Kinangoka bweresani kamkono ka²³mumubvazike pomwe chibangiri ku boko lache na shango kunzayo zache. Thangwe mwanayu akhadafa, apo tsapano zjai²⁴ng'ombe kakunenepa kale muphe tichite phwando na kusekera! Tsapano mkulu wace akhali²⁵ana moyo. Akhadatayika, apo tsapano waoneka.' Kinangoka adayamba kusekera. Adachemera nyabasa²⁶kumunda. Pomwe akhabwera achifendera pa mui pale, adabva nyimbo na kubzina. Nyabasa ule adati kuna iye, 'Mano wako wabwera apo babanu²⁷m'bodzi achimubvunza chomwe chikhachitika. "Mkulu wacheyo adakalipa apo alibe²⁸apha kamkono kakunenepa kale thangwe wabwera ali bwino bwino.' Soma mkuluyo adatawira babachewo achiti, 'Onani,²⁹kupita momo, apo babache adabula achimuuza kuti apite. magole yenseya ndakuphatirani basa pano, apo ndiribe kulamba bzomwe mukhanditonga kuti ndichite, soma Soma pomwe³⁰mulibe kundipa neyembo kantchere kambuzi kamkiti pala kuti ndisekererembo na anzangu. mwananuyu wabwera, omwe adadzonga vida yanu kukamalira maputa uko, mubveke zjai mkumuphera letu Baba ule adati kuna iye, 'Mwanawe, ukhana ine pano nthawe zensenezi, apo³¹kamkono kakunenepa bwino.' Soma mbzabwino kuti ife tisekere thangwe mano wakoyu akhafa, tsono zjai³²bzangu bzensene mbzako pomwe. tsapano ana moyo,' akhadatayika, apo tsapano waoneka."

Yesu adauza wakupfunzira wache, "Pakhana munthu winango wakudala omwe akhana nyabasa mkulu¹ wakumbanyang'anirambo anyabasa anzache, apo mwenekachiro ule adauziwa kuti nyabasa mkuluyo Apo mwenekachiro vida ule adachemera nyabasa mkuluyo achimuza kuti, 'Mchiyani² akhadzonga vidayo. ndicho ndikubva kuna iwe? Ndipase bzakunemba bzense bza mawerengero ya vida yangu, thangwe zjai 'Nyabasa ule adakumbuka, 'Ndichite tani popa, nakuti³ ukuthemera lini pomwe kukhala nyabasa wangu iwepo.' zjai mbuya wangu akundichosa basa? Ndiribe mphamvu zakulima, apo pomwe ndina manyazi na kukumbira. Ndadziwa zjai ndibzo nimchita, pala kuti angandichosa basali, wanthu adzanditambire basi mmiyi⁴ Kinangoka nyabasa ule adachemera wensene omwe akhana mangawa yache, apo adabvunza wakutoma⁵ mwao.' Adati, 'Dzana libodzi la magaloni ya mafuta ya kudya.⁶ ule, 'Paja una mangawa zingasi kuna mbuya wangu?' Kinangoka⁷ Adati kuna iye, 'Tenga nsengwa imweyi, khala pansu kamfulumize, namba kuti makumi mashanu.' nyabasa mkulu ule adati pomwe kuna winango, 'Paja iwe unande mangawa zingasi?' Adati, 'Malata dzana Mbuya ule zjai adamutenda⁸ libodzi ya tirigu.' Adati kuna iye, 'Tenga nsengwa yakoi namba kuti makumi masere.' nyabasa wokusaya chilungamo ule thangwe adachita bzakudeka. Thangwe wanthu wanthawe zino ambachita Ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti⁹ bzabwino pa wanthu wawo wakuwaziwa basi kusiyana na wana wachilungamo. bzikonzereni mwekha ashamwali thangwera kuchita chilungamo pakobiri, pala kuti zikadzamala Omwe ambakhulupirika pa bzing'ono, ambakhulupirika pomwe pa bzikulu.¹⁰ adzakutambireni mmiyi mwao. Penu mulibe kukhulupirika pa kobiri zakusaya chilungamo, mbani amdzakukhulupirani pa kobiri chaizo?¹¹ Penu mulibe kukhulupirika pa kuphatisa basa bzinthu bza mwenekachiro, mbani amdzakupani kobiri zanu¹² Nyabasa angakhale lini na ambuya awiri, thangwe pinango pense amdzakonda m'bodzi pa awiriwo¹³ chaizoizo? achiwenga winangoyo, ayai amdzatumikira m'bodzi achinyozera bza winangoyo. Mungatumikire lini Mulungu Iye adati kuna iwo,¹⁵ Tsapano Afarisi omwe akhakonda kobiri, adabva bzensebzi, apo adamulimula iye.¹⁴ na vida." "Mumbabzandusa wachilungamo pa maso pa wanthu, soma Mulungu ambadziwa mitima yanu. Iybbe Mitemo ya utongi na aneneri¹⁶ wakubzithusa pa maso pa wanthu, amdzachepesiwa pa maso pa Mulungu. bzikhaphata basa nthawe ndiyo Yohani adabwera. Kuchokera nthawe imweyo ate pano mafala ya ufumu bwa Soma mbzakupusa kuti kudzaulu na dziko¹⁷ Mulungu yakulalikiwa basi, apo aliyense akuyezera kutereza. Aliyense wakuzimbula mkazache¹⁸ lapansi bzimale kusiyana na fala neye libodzi lokha la mtemo kumala basa. mkukaloola winango, wachita chigololo, apo pomwe mamuna nyakukaloola mkazi wakuimbuliwayo wachita "Tsapano pakhana mkulu wina wakudala omwe akhambabvala bzakuumira¹⁹ pomwe chigololo. Wakusauka winango wakumbakhalira kukumbira dzina lace Lazaro²⁰ achimbasangalala na vida zace. achimbadya mvululu²¹ akhambadzatuliwa pa mpita wa litsito lace, uku thupi lense liri nsungu zokha zokha zomwe zikhambagwa pa meza ya nyakudala ule. Mbwayambo zikhambabwera kudzanyanguta bzionda Bzidachitika kuti nyakusauka ule adasaika achitakuliwa na anjero mkuyenda naye kuna Abrahamu.²² bzachebzo. apo mu Hade, pakubva kupsa, adajiguma maso yache achiona²³ Nyakudala ule adasaikambo achikafuchiriwa, Apo adakuwa kulira kuti, 'Baba Abrahamu, ndichitirenimbo²⁴ Abrahamu patali na Lazaro pamphepete pache. nsisi ine mtumeni Lazaroyo, pala kuti adzabvike nsonga ya chala chache mmadzi adzajejerese mbo lirime "Soma Abrahamu adati, 'Mwanawe kumbukira²⁵ languli, thangwe ndikubva kupsa maninge mu moto muno.' mmoyo wako udatambira bzabwino bzense, apo Lazaro umo akhali ninga wakuchita bzakuipa. Soma tsapano Pambali pa bzensebzi, chiphompho chakuzika chiri²⁶ akunyamaliziwa muno, apo iwe uli mu bzakuwawa. pakatipa, pala kuti wakufuna kuchoka kuno kufika koko atazire, ayai pomwe kuchoka koko pala kufika kuna ife "Nyakudala ule adati, 'Ndikukukumbirani Baba Abrahamu, kuti mumutume kumuyi kwa babangu-----²⁷ kuno.' thangwe ndinambo abale wangu ashanu-----pala kuti akawachenjeze, kuti nampodi ayezere kudzafikambo²⁸ "Soma Abrahamu adati, 'Iwo ana maso na aneneri; alekeni abvere amweo.'²⁹ mbuto ya matsautso ninga ino.' "Nyakudala ule adati, Neye, Baba Abrahamu, soma kuchiyenda nyakuchoka kuna anyamuya kukuwauza,³⁰ Tsapano Abrahamu adati kuna iye, "Penu anibvera lini Mose na aneneriwo, amdzatheka lini³¹ amkalapa.' kuwanyengerera neye achichita kuyenda ni wakumuka kuna anyamuuayo."

Yesu adati kuna wakupfunzira wace, 'Mbzakukwanisika kuti kumdzakhala matsautso soma pikado kuna iye¹ Zjai nkhasa kuna iye kumukolombecha mwala wa mpheyo mkhosi mwache achikathusiwa² wakudzayabweresa! Chenjerani mwekha. M'bale wanu³ mu nyanza kusiyana kuti akhumudwise m'bodzi wa ang'ono ang'ono awa. Penu ankuphonyerani kanomwe pansiku,⁴ angaphonya mutsimuleni, apo iye angapepesa mulekerereni. Wakupfunzira wache⁵ achimbabwera kanomwe kenseneko kuna imwe, kudzati, 'Ndalapa,' mulekerereni basi!" Mbuya adati, "Mungadakhala na chikhulupiro ninga⁶ adati kuna Mbuya, "Thimizirani chikhulupiro chathu." kanjere ka muti wa mpiru, mungadalewa kuna muti uyu wa ,mkuyu, 'Uzulenika mukaubzale mnyanza,' ndiye Soma mbani wa imwe, ndiye ana nyabasa wakulima ayai wakudyesera mabira, angalewe⁷ ungadakubverani. Amdzachita lini kulewa kuna⁸ kuna iye achikhala wabwera kumunda , 'Bwera kamkulumize ukhale pansu udye?' iye kuti ndikonzerenimbo chakudya ndidye., apo manga bande mchiuno mwako unditumukire mpakana Akuthokoza lini nyabasayu thangwera⁹ ndimalize kudya na kumwaku. Pakumaliza adzadye bwino na kumwa? Neye na imwe pomwe mungamaliza kucita bzomwe¹⁰ kuti adachita bzomwe adamuza neye, mtenpoyo? mukhadatongewa mulewe kuti, 'Ndife akapolo wa pezi pezi. Takwanisa kucita ndibizo tikhathemera Bzidacitika kuti pomwe akhayenda ku Yerusalemu, akhafamba mmalire ya Samariya na Galileya. ¹¹kuchita.'" na iye¹² Atapita mmuyi winango adagumana na amuna khumi wakudwala mapere. Iwo adaima pakatali ¹² Iye ataona iwo adati, "Ndokoni mukabzionesere kuna¹⁴ achikuwa, kuti, "Yesu, mbuya, tichitirenimbo ife chifundo. Pomwe m'bodzi wa iwo ataona kuti walimbisiwa, adabwerera, ¹⁵wansembe." Atazungunuka zjai adaona alimba. Adagwesa nkhope yache achigogama pa nzayo za Yesu kumutenda. Tsapano uyu¹⁶ achikuwa kutenda Mulungu. Kinangoka Yesu adati, "Mwalimbisiwa lini khumi kodi? Apfemba wale ali kuponi? ¹⁷akhali Msamariya. Iye¹⁹ Winangowale neye kubwererambo kudzatenda Mulungu neye. Kupambula mulendo nyakutaliyu basi?" ¹⁸ Pakubvunziwa na Afarisi kuti ufumu bwa²⁰ adati kuna iye, "Muka ndoko. Chikhulupiro chako chakulimbisa." Mulungu bumdzabwera liti, Yesu adatawira achiti, "Ufumu bwa Mulungu bumdzabwera lini kuchita kuonekeratu Ayai kuti mwina amdzachita kulewa kuti, 'Onani, ubu!' ayai, Ubo uko!' Nakuti onani, ufumu bwa²¹ bwino bwino. Iye adati kuna wakupfunzira, "Nsiku zikubwera zomwe mumdzakhumba pomwe²² Mulungu buli mwa imwepo." Apo amdzalewa kuna imwe, 'Onani, apo!²³ kuona masiku ya Mwana wa Munthu soma gidu mumdzayaona lini. thangwe momwe mpheni²⁴ Onani, pano!' Soma nampodi kudzabula panja ayai kudzawathamangira, imbapenyera mwakutoya kuchokera mbali iyi kuyenda mbali inango, mtenepoyombo na Mwana wa Munthu Ninga ndimo²⁶ Soma pakutoma amfunika abonere na bzinthu bzizinji achilambiwa na mbwado uno. ²⁵pansikuyo. Iwo adadya, achimwa, achiloola²⁷ bzidachitikira nsiku za Nowa, mtenepoyo pomwe nsiku za Mwana wa Munthu. na kuloodwa., apo adapasiwa mmabanja ate nsiku ndiyo Nowa adapita mu chombo apo chigumula chidafika Ndendembo ninga bzikhachitikira nthawe ya Loti---akhadya na kumwa, kugula na²⁸ chichiwadzonga wensenewo. Soma nsiku ndiyo Loti adayenda kubula mu Sodomu, kudagwa moto na²⁹ kugulisa, kubzala na kumanga nyumba. Bzitamala ninga bzobzi, ndiyo nsiku tsapano Mwana³⁰ sufuli kuchokera kudzaulu bzichiwadzonga wensenewo. Nsiku yoyo ule ali padzaulu pa nyumba nampodi adzabuluke pansu kuti akatenge³¹ wa Munthu amdzazimbulika. Kumbukirani mkazi wa³² bzombo mnyumba mwace, apo ule amdzakhala ali kumunda nampodi adzabwerere. Ndukulewa³⁴ Wakupsaga moyo wache amdzautaya, soma ule wakataya moyo wache amdzaupulumusa. ³³Loti. kuti, usiku bobo pamdzakhala wanthyu awiri pa kama ibodzi. M'bodzi amdzatakuliwa, apo winango Pamdzakhala akazi awiri akukonola njera pabodzi. Wina amdzatakuliwa, wina amdzasiwa. ³⁵ amdzasiwa." Iwo adamubvunza iye, ³⁷ Pamdzakhala wanthyu awiri mmunda; m'bodzi amdzatengiwa apo winangoyo mkusiwa. ³⁶ " Kuponi Mbuya?" Iye adati kuna iwo, "Pomwe pana thupi, pamdzakhala pomwe nkhyone zitagwezekana pabodzi.

Tsapano adawauza chifanizo ca ndimo angambapempherere pala kuti nampodi ambagwesiwe mphwayi,¹ kulewa kuti, "Mumzinda winango mukhana nyakutonga milandu winango omwe akhagopa lini Mulungu ayi² Tsapano mukhana mmasiwa mkazi momo, omwe akhambabwera kuna iye, kumbadzati,³kulemekeza wanthu.

Kwa nthawe itali akhafuna lini⁴"Ndithandizeni kuti ndione chillungamo na ndiye ndaputana naye.' kumuthandiza, soma patapita kanthawe adati, 'Neye apo nimbagopa lini Mulungupo ayai kulemekeza wanthu, soma thangwera kuti mmasiwayu akundinesa, nimdzamuthandiza kuona chilungamocho, pala kuti nampodi⁵

Kinangoka Mbuya adati, "Bveserani bzomwe nyakutonga⁶andiondese na kumbabwera bwera kwacheku."

Tsapano kodi Mulunguyo amdzabweresambo lini chilungamo kuna⁷wakusaya chilungamo ule adalewa. Ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti amdzawabweresera⁸wakusankhuka wace ndiwo ambamulirira masikati na usiku? chilungamo kamfulumize. Neye kuti apo, pomwe Mwana wa Munthu angadzabwera, amdzaonadi chikhulupiriro

Kinangoka adasewera pomwe chifanizo kuna winango ndiwo akhambabzithembeza okha⁹pa dziko la pansi?"

"Amuna awiri adayenda kutchalitchi kukapemphera¹⁰kuti akhali wakulungama kale achimbanyoza anzawo, Mfarisi ule adaima achibzipempherera¹¹wina akhali Mfarisi apo winangoyo akhali nyakukhomesa mitsonkho.

yekha tene, 'Mulungu, ndikukutendani kuti ndiri lini ningati wanthu winangowa ine--wakuba, wanthu wakusaya chilungamo, wakukonda kuchita chigololo----ayai pomwe ninga nyakukhomesa mitsonkhoyu.

Soma¹³Nimbatsotsa kudya kawiri pa sumana. Nimbapereka ca khumi cha bzense ndibzo nimbaphata.¹² nyakukhomesa mitsonkho ule, adaima patali, alibe neye kujiguma kudzaulu, soma kuguguda pantima pace,

Ndikulewa kuna imwe, munthu uyu adayenda¹⁴kulewa, 'Mulungu, ndibverenimbo nsisi ine, nyakuphonya.' kumuyi kwace atalekereriwa bzakuphonya bzace kusiyana na winangoyo, thangwe aliyense wakubzikuza yekha Wanthu akhambabweresa wana wamatcheche kuna¹⁵amdzachepesiwa, soma ule wakubzichepes amdzakuziwa."

Soma Yesu adawachemera kuna iye,¹⁶iye pala kuti awaphate, soma pomwe wakupfunzira adaona adawatsimula. achilewa, "Abvumizeni wana abwere kuna ine, nampodi kuwaletsa. Thangwe ufumu bwa Mulungu m'bwao.

Chadidi ndikulewa kuna imwe, aliyense ndiye amdzatambira lini ufumu bwa Mulungu ninga mwana gidu¹⁷

Mtongi winango adamubvunza, kuti, "Mpfunzisi wabwino, ndichite tani pala kuti¹⁸amdzakabupita lini."

Yesu adati kuna iye, "Msabwanyu ukunditi wabwino? Palibe wabwino,¹⁹ndikapitembo moyo wamuyaya?"

Umbadziwa bzitongero bwa Mulungu iwepo----nampodi kuchita chigololo,²⁰kupambula Mulungu Yekha. nampodi kupha, nampodi kuba, nampodi kupereka umboni bwa kunama, lemekeza babako na mai wako."

Pomwe Yesu adabva²²Mtongi ule adati, "Bzensenebzi nimbabziteweza kale kutoma ndikali mwana mng'ono.²¹ terepoyo, adati kuna iye, "Chibodzi ndicho cha sala. Ukagulise bzense ndibzo unabzo ukapase anyakusaya, apo

Soma pomwe mtongi ule adabva ibzi,²³umdzaona umdzakhala na vida kudzaulu---apo bwera, nditewere.

Pomwe Yesu adaona kuti iye wakalipa adati,²⁴adakalipa maninge, thangwe akhali wakudala kwene kwene. Thangwe zjai bzidapusa pala ngamira kupi p kadiso²⁵"Mbzakunesa kuna nyavida kukapita ufumu bwa Mulungu! Omwe akhabva ibzi adati, "Tsono mbani²⁶ka nsingano, kusiyana na nya vida kukapita mu ufumu bwa Mulungu."

Yesu adatawira, "Bzinthu bzakutazika na wanthu mbzakukwanisika na²⁷ndiye amdzakapululumuka?"

Yesu kunangoka adati kuna²⁹Petulo adati, "Chabwino, tatula bzathu tikhanabzo mkukutewerani." ²⁸"Mulungu." iwo, "Chadidi, ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti palibe apa ndiye wasiya nyumba, mkazi, ayai abale, ayai abereki, ayai

wakuti amdzatambira lini bzinthu bzinjinji munthawe ino na magole ya³⁰wana, pala ufumu bwa Mulungu,

Atagwezeka khumi na awiri wale pakhana iyepo, adati kuna iwo, "Onani³¹mtsogolo, moyo wakusayakumala." tikuyenda ku Yerusalemu, apo bzense ndibzo aneneri adanemba bza Mwana wa Munthu bzimdzakwanirisiwa.

Thangwe amdzaperekiwa kuna wachikunja, apo achidzabonerisiwa, achidzachitisiwa manyazi,³²

Atamala kumutchanga, amdzamupha, apo pa nsiku yachitatu amdzalamusiwa³³achidzapsipiriwa mata.

Alibe kubvesesa ibzi neye chibodzi, apo fala iri lidabisiwa kuna iwo, apo alibe kubvesesa ndibzo³⁴pomwe."

Idafika nthawe yakuti, pomwe Yesu adafendera ku Yeriko, zimola winango akhadakhala³⁵bzikhalewiwa. apo pakubva chiwowo cha thimu a wanthlu chikugwata, adabvunza³⁶mkumbakumbira mmphepete mwa mseu,

Apo zimola ule adalira kukuwa,³⁸Adamuza kuti ni Yesu wa ku Nazareni akhagwata.³⁷chomwe chikhachitika.

Omwe akhafamba patsogolo adamutsimula³⁹kulewa, "Yesu, Mwana wa Davide, ndichitirenimbo ine nsisi."

zimolayo, kumuza kuti anyamale. Soma iye adalemweratu kukuwa maninge, "Mwana wa Davide,

Yesu adaima pulu achiwauza kuti munthuyo amubwerese kuna iye. Apo⁴⁰ndichitirenimbo chifundo ine."

Ukufuna ndikuchitire chiyani?" Iye adati, "Mbuya, ndikufuna⁴¹zimolayo atafendera, Yesu adamubvunza,

Yesu adati kuna iye, "Tambira kupenya kwako. Chikhulupiriro chako⁴²nditambire kupenya kwangu."

Kamfulumize adatambira kupenya kwace achimutewera, kumbatenda Mulungu. Wanthu⁴³chakulimbisa."

wensene, pomwe adaona bzobzi, adatenda Mulungu.

Onani, mukhana munthu winango dzina lache Zakeyo. Iye²Yesu adapita apo pomwe akhafamba mu Yericco. ¹ Iye akhayezera kuti aone kuti Yesu akhali³akhali mkulu wa anyakukhamesa misonkho ndipo akhali wakudala. Tsono adathamangira kutsogolo⁴mbani, soma akhatazira thangwera thimu la wanthu, thangwe iye akhali mfupi. achikakwira mmuti wa mkuyu pala kuti amuone basi, thangwe Yesu akhadasala pang'ono kugwata na njira Pomwe yesu adafika pamwepo, adajiguma achiti kuna iye, Zakeyo, buluka kamfulumize, thangwe lero⁵imweyo. Pomwe⁷Apo adabuluka kamfulumize achimutambira mwakusekera. ⁶nimkakhala mulendo kumui kwako." Zakeyo adaima⁸aliyense adaona ibzi, adadandaula, kulewa kuti, 'Wayenda kukacheza na munthu wakuphonya.' achiti kuna Mbuya, "Nyang'anani, Mbuya, meya ya bzinthu bzangu ninipasa anyakusaya, napo pomwe penu Yesu adati kuna iye,⁹winango ndidamunyengeza, pa chirichensene, nimdzapagali kanai bzimwebzo." Thangwe Mwana wa¹⁰Chipulumuso chafika lero mu nyumba ino., thangwe iye pomwe nimwana wa Abrahamu. Pomwe adabva bzobzi, iye adapitiriza¹¹Munthu asabwerera kudzapsaga na kudzapulumusa wanthu wakutayika." kusewera achilewa chifanizo, nakuti akhadafendera zjai ku Yerusalemu, apo wanhu wale akhakumbuka kuti Mthangwerache adati, "Munthu wa mtundu wakubvekera adayenda kudziko¹²ufumu bwa Mulungu bwafendera. Iye adachemera anyabasa wache winango¹³la kutali kukatambira ufumu pala kuti akamala adzabwerere pomwe. khumi achiwapa kobiri zakuchemeriwa mina mkuwauza kuti, 'Chitirazi bizi kobirizi ateye ndidzabwerere. Soma wanthu wa mwemo akhamuzonda ndiye adatuma mtumi kuna iye, kukalewa kuti, 'Timfuna lini umweyu¹⁴ Bzidachitika kuti pomwe adabwerera Atakatambira ufumu bule, adachemeres¹⁵kuti adzatitonge ife muno. anyabasa adawapa kobiri wale kuna iye, kuti amfuna adziwe phindu ndilo achita nazo pa bizi akhachitalo. "Wakutoma adabwera kuna iye, achilewa kuti, 'Mbuya, mina yanu ibodzi ire ndaphindula nayo izi khumi.'¹⁶ Mwenekachiro ule adati kuna iye, 'Wachita bwino nyabasa wabwino. Thangwe wakhulupirika pa bzing'ono,¹⁷ "Wachiwiri adabwera, mkudzati, 'Mina yanu ibodzi ire, mbuya, yabala¹⁸zjaimbo um'batonga mizinda khumi.' Winango²⁰Mwenekachiro ule adati kuna iye, 'Um'banyang'anira mizindambo mishanu.¹⁹zinzache zishanu.' thangwe²¹adabwera, mkudzati, 'Mbuya, mina yanu ire iyi, ndikhadaikoya bwino pa pfundo la nguwo, ndikhagopa imwepo, thangwe paja mumbanessa. Mumbatenga ndibzo mulibe kuikha, apo muchikolola ndibzo Ule adati, 'Na mafala yakoya nimkuuza tere, nyabasa wakuipa moyo iwe. Udadziwa kuti²²mulibe kufesa.' Tsono thangweranyi ulibe²³ndidaipa kuti nimbata nimbata ndibzo ndiribe kuikha, nakukolola ndibzo ndiribe kufesa. kukakoyesa kobiri yangui kuna thenthe lakukoyesa kobiri, pala kuti ndingabwera terepayu ndidzazitenge na Mwenekachiro ule adati kuna iwo omwe akhadaima ninga apo, 'Mtengereni mina yanguyo, mupase²⁴banyira?' Ndikulewa kuna imwe, ule²⁶Iwo adati kuna iye, 'Mbuya, ana kale mina khumi umweyu.²⁵ule anazo khumi ule.' Soma²⁷anabzo amzapasiwa bzizinji, soma kuna iye alibe, neye bzakuchepa anabzobzo bzimdzatengiwa kuna iye. Pomwe adasewera²⁸anyakundiwegawa omwe adalamba kuti nimbawatonge, abwereseni muwaphe ndikuona." Bzidachitika kuti pomwe adafendera ku Betipaje²⁹bzobzi, adapitiriza ulendo, kuyenda mpakana ku Yerusalemu. kuwauza kuti, Ndokoni mmuyi mule.³⁰na Betaniya, kuphiri la Azitona, adatuma wakupfunzira awiri, Mungakapita momo, mumkagumana kamphulu ka bulu ndiko kakanati kupakiriwa kale na munthu. Penu winango amkakubvunzani, 'Msabwanji mukutsudzula³¹Kakatsudzuleni mukabwere nako kuna ine. Omwe adatumiwao adakagumanadi kamphuluko³²'kamphuluka?' kamutawireni kuti, 'Mbuya akukafuna.' Pomwe akhakatsudzula, wenekachiro adati kuna iwo,³³ndendende ninga momwe Yesu adawapanganizira. Adakabweresa kuna Yesu, iwo³⁵Iwo adati, "Mbuya akukafuna."³⁴Thangweranyi mukutsudzula kamphuluka?" Pomwe akhayenda, iwo adatandika³⁶achitandika bzakubvala bzao pakamsana pachepo achimupakiza Yesu popo. Pomwe adafendera kumbuto kule komwe phiri la Azitona lidapolikira, thimu³⁷bzakubvala bzao mumseumo. lensene la wakupfunzira wale lidayamba kumbasekera na kuyimba kutenda Mulungu pa mabasa yensene ndiyo kulewa kuti, Yakudalisika ni mfumu ndiyo ikubwera mudzina la Mbuya!³⁸ie adaphata na ndibzo akhabziona, Afarisi winango mchithimu mule adati kuna iye,³⁹Mtendere kudzaulu na ulemerero kuna wakudzauluyo!" Yesu adawatawira achiti, "Ndikukuuzani kuti, amwewa⁴⁰Mpfunzisi, tsimulani wakupfunzira wanuwa kani." kuti,⁴²Pomwe Yesu adafendera mu mzinda, adaulirira, ⁴¹achitondo kukhala chete, zjai ingasewere ni minyalayi. "Mungadatondo kudziwa lero lino, neyembo imwe, bzinthu ndibzo bzimbabweresa mtendere! Soma tsapano Thangwe nsiku zikubwera kuna imwe zomwe wakukuzondani amdzamanga⁴³bzabisiwa pamaso panu. Amdzakumangani⁴⁴bzakutchinga kukuzungulirani achikukupsindizani kuchokera mbali zensene. mkukugwesani pansu, na wana wanu ndiwo munawo. Amdzasiya lini mwala neye ubodzi okha pa unzache Yesu adapita mu tchalitchi achiyamba kufulusa omwe⁴⁵thangwe mulibe kuzindikira nthawe ya kufika kwanu." kuwauza kuti, "Kudanambiwa, 'Nyumba yangu imdzakhala nyumba ya kunamatira,' soma⁴⁶akhagulisa malonda, Tsono Yesu akhapfunzisa nsiku zensene mu tchalitchi. Mkulu wa ansembe na⁴⁷mwaisandusa numba ya mbava."

soma adasaya njira yakuchitira ibzi⁴⁸ anembi akhapsaga kuti amudzonge, ningati pomwe atsogoleri wa wanthu,
thangwe wanthu wensene akhamubvesera mwa chidwi.

Bzidachitika nsiku inango pomwe Yesu akhaphunzisa mu tchalitchi na kupfunzisa mafala ya Mulungu pomwe¹
 Adalewalewa, kumuza kuti, "Tiuze² akulu wa ansembe na anembi adabwera kuna iye na akulu wa wanthu.
 Adatawira achiti kuna iwo,³ bzobzi umbachita na mphamvu yambani, ayai mbani adakupa mphamvu yoyi."
 Ubatizo bwa Yohani: Budachokera kudzaulu ayai kuna⁴ "Nimkubvunzanimbo bvunzo, apo mundiuze.
 Iwo adalingirira, kuti, "Tingati, 'Budachokera kudzaulu,' iye amdzati, 'Tsapano thangweranyi mulibe⁵ wanthu?"
 Soma tingati, 'Kuchokera kuna wanthu,' wanthu wensenewa amdzatiboma, thangwe⁶ kumukhulupirira?"
 Yesu adati⁸ Tsono adatawira kuti akhadziwa lini komwe budachokera. ⁷ ambadziwa kuti Yohani akhali mneneri."
 Iye adauza wanthu chifanizo ichi,⁹ kuna iwo, "Nimkuuzanimbo lini kuti nimbachita na mphamvu yayani bzobzi."
 "Munthu adabzala munda wa mpesa, achiulogalisi kuna wanthu wakulogali wakufuna kubzala mpesa, achichoka
 Panthawe yomwe adabverana iye adatuma nyabasa kuna¹⁰ mkuyenda mdziko linango kukakhala nthawe itali.
 wakulima mpesa wale, kuti akamupase bzipatso bza mpesa wa mmundamo. Soma wakulima mpesa wale
 Kinangoka adatuma pomwe nyabasa winango apo¹¹ adamumenya, achimuthamangisa chimanjama.
 Adatuma pomwe¹² adamumenya pomwe, achimuchitisa manyazi, acimuthotha pomwe seye kumupa chinthu.
 Ndiye mwenekachiro munda ule adati, Ndichite¹³ wachitatu apo adamupweteka pomwe, achimuthusa kunja.
 "Soma pomwe wakulima mpesa¹⁴ tani? Nimtuma mwanangu wakukondeka. Pinangopense amkamulemekeza.'
 wale adamuona, adakambirana, kuti, 'Uyu ni mwanache chaiye. Mbatije timuphe, pala kuti vidayi ikhale
 Adamuthusa kunja kwa munda achimupha. Mwenekachiro munda ule amdzachita tani kuna iwo? ¹⁵ yathu.'
 Amdzabwera kudzadzonga wakulima mundawa, achidzapereka mundayo kuna winango." Pomwe adabva ibzi,¹⁶
 Soma yesu adawacheukira, achiti, "Thumbudzulo la bzomwe¹⁷ adati, "Nampodi bzidzachitike tsono!"
 bzidanembiwabzi mchiyani: "mwala omwe wakumanga nyumba adaulamba udasanduka wakufunika maninge?"
 Aliyense wakudzagwera pa mwala umweyo amdzanyedzeka apo pomwe iye omwe umdzamugwera¹⁸
 Tsapano anembi na akulu wa ansembe adapsaga kuti amumange iye pa nthawe yoyo, thangwe¹⁹ amdzapeyeka."
 Kumunyang'anisisa,²⁰ adadziwa kuti adasewera chifanizochi kulewa iwo. Soma akhagopa wanthu.
 mwakusamala, adatuma akapirikoni omwe adakanamizira ninga wanthu wachilungamo, kuti anyang'ane
 mathangwe mubzakusewera bzache, pala kuti amupfuwire kuna wamphamvu za atongi akamutonge.
 Adamubvunza, kulewa kuti, "Mpfunsisi tikudziwa kuti mumbasewera na kupfunzisa bzakulungama, apo²¹
 Mbzakuthemera ifepano²² mumbakondera lini aliyense, soma mumbapfunzisa bzachadidi bza njira ya Mulungu.
 soma Yesu adabvesesa kunamizira kwaoko, achiti kuna iwo, ²³ kumbapereka mtsonkho kuna Caesara, ayai neye?"
 Iye adati²⁵ "Ndioneseni kobiri ya dinariyo. Pana dzina na nkhope yayani pamwepo?" Iwo adati, 'Ya Caesara.'²⁴
 Alibe²⁶ kuna iwo, "Tsono perekani kuna Caesara bzache bza Caesara, na kuna Mulungu bzache bza Mulungu."
 kugumana bvuto pa bzomwe adalewabzi pa maso pawanthupo, soma pakudabwa na kutawira kwacheko,
 Pomwe asaduki winango adabwera kuna iye, omwe akhambati kulibe mmukiro wa anyamuya, ²⁷ adakhala chete.
 adamubvunza, kulewa kuti, "Mpfunzisi, Mose adatinembera kuti mwamuna angasaika, omwe akhana mkazi,²⁸
 apo seye kusiya mwana, mwamuna podi kuloola mkazi wa mano wacheyo, pala kuti akuze wana wa mano
 Pakhana wanthu anomwe paubale pawo apo wakutomayo adaloola mkusaika seye mkusiyi mwana ²⁹ wachewo.
 Wachitatu adamutengambo, apo ndendende pomwe wensenewo kusaika seye mkusiyi³¹ wachiwiri pomwe. ³⁰
 Pa nsiku ya mmukiro tsono, amdzakhala mkazi wambani? Nakuti³³ Kinangoka mkaziyo adasaikambo. ³² wana.
 Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Wanthu wa nsiku zino amaloola³⁴ anomwe wensene wale adamuloola kukhala mkazao."
 Soma omwe ambayesiwa wakudala mmasiku yoya ambatambira mmukiro kucoka³⁵ apo ambapasiwa mabanja.
 Ndipo amdzasaika lini pomwe thangwe ali ninga³⁶ kuna anyamuya amdzaloola ini ayai kutuliwa mmaukwati.
 Soma kuti wakusaika amdzalamusiwa, neye³⁷ anjero ndipo ni wana wa Mulugu, pakukhala wana wa mmukiro.
 Mose chaiyeyo adaonesa, kumbuto kwa kuguma bza thengo, komwe adachemera Mbuya Mulungu wa Abrahamu
 Tsapano ni Mulungu lini wa anyamuya, soma wa wale wamoyo,³⁸ na Mulungu wa Isaki na Mulungu wa Yakobo.
 Thangwe⁴⁰ Anembi winango adatawira, 'Mpfunzisi mwatawira bwino.'³⁹ thangwe wense ambakhala kuna iye."
 Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Ambalewa tani kuti Mkhirisitu ni⁴¹ alibe kuezera kumubvunza mabvunzo pomwe inango.
 Nakuti Davide mmbukhu la Masalimo adalewa akuti, Mbuya adati kuna Mbuya wangu,⁴² 'Mwana wa Davide?
 mpakana ndisanduse wakukuwangani kukhala pakuponda nzayo zanu.'⁴³ Khalani kuboko langu lamadidi,
 Davide mthangwerache akhachemera Mkhirisitu 'Mbuya.' tsapano nimwana tani pomwe wa⁴⁴
 "Chenjerani na anembi,⁴⁶ 'Mwakubvekera kuna wanthu wensene adati kuna wakupfunzira wache, ⁴⁵ Davide?"
 omwe ambakonda kufamba atabvala mikanjo mitali, na kumbakonda kupasiwa moni mmisika na mipando
 Ambatukulira pomwe nyumba za amasiwa,⁴⁷ yabwino mma sunagoge na mbuto za kulemekezeka mmaphwando.

ndipo mwakubzionesera ambapemphera mapemphero matali matali. Wanthu ninga owa amdzatambira
chitsimulo chikulu."

Adaona mkazi²Yesu adakwiza maso achiona wantyu wa vida omwe akhathusa mphatso zao mthungwa.¹
 Ndiye adati, "Indetu ndikulewa³mmaswiwa winango wakusaya akhathusambo tukobiri twace tuwiri twa mite.
 Wensenewa apereka mphatso zao mkusala⁴kuna imwe, mkazi wakusayayu sapereka zizinji ate kuposa wensene.
 Pomwe winango⁵nazo zizinji. Soma mmasiwa uyu, neye apo ali wa kusaya, wathusa zensene ndizo akhadalira."
 akhasewera bza tchalitchi, momwe idadekeseriwa na minyala ya kudeka na bzakupereka bzire, adati, "
 Bzikakhala ibzi mukuonabzi, nsiku zikubwera ndizo neye mwala ubodzi umdzasiwa lini padzaulu pa unzache⁶
 Yesu⁸Ndiye adamubvunza, kulewa kuti, "Mpfunzisi, bzinthu bzobzi bzimdzachitika liti?"⁷seye mkuchosiwa."
 adatawira, "Khalani wa kuchenjera pala kuti nampodi kunamiziwa. Nakuti azinji amdzabwera mdzina langu,
 Mungambadzabva bza nkondo na⁹kumbadzati, 'Ndine iye,' apo, 'Nthawe yafendera.' Nampodi kudzawatewera.
 maphiringu, nampodi kudzanjenjemera, thangwe ibzi m'bzakuthemera kudzachitika kwa kutoma, soma
 Kinangoka adati kuna iwo, ""Dziko na dziko limdzagandukirana,¹⁰chimaliziro chimdzachitika lini kamfulumize."
 Kumdzakhala bziteketeteke bzikulu, na mbuto zakusiysnasiyana njala na¹¹na ufumu na ufumu kugandukirana.
 Soma¹²miriri. Kumdzakhala bzakuchitika bzakupasa mantha na bzizindikizo bzakugopsa kuchokera kudzaulu.
 bzikanati bzensebzi, amdzakumangani achiuboneresani, kukupfuwirani kuma sunagoge yao na kumakaoko,
 Bzimdzakulatizani kuchitira umboni kuna¹³mkukupfuwirani kuna mafumu na atongi thangwera dzina langu.
 Na tenepo tsapano dziwani letu mmitima mwanu kuti nampodi kubonera kudzakonzekera¹⁴imwe.
 thangwe nimdzakupani mafala na nzeru kuti wensene wakudzakuzengani milanduwo¹⁵kukabzikhotcherera,
 Soma mumdzaperekiwa pomwe na abereki,¹⁶amdzakwanisa lini kubzikhotcherera ayai kuchita namwe makani.
 Mumdzawengiwa na aliyense thangwera¹⁷azimano, abale, na ashamwali, apo winangomwe amdzakuphani.
 Mukupirira kwanu mumdzapulumus¹⁹Soma neye tsisi la mumsolo mwanu limdzamala lini.¹⁸dzina langu.
 Mungadzaona Yerusalemu kuzunguliriwa na asirikari, ndiye dzadziweni kuti chionongeko chache²⁰miyoyo yanu.
 Ndiye omwe amdzakhala ali mu Yudeya adzathawire kumapiri, omwe ali mmizinda adzabule²¹chafendera.
 Thangwe aya ni masiku ya matsautso,²²mwemo, omwe ali kunja kwa mizindayo nampodi adzapite mmizindamo.
 Tsoka kuna iwo wamimba, nawale wakumamisa²³pala kuti bzire bzensene bzidanembiwa bzikwanirisiwe.
 mmasiku yoyo! Thangwe pamdzakhala mazunzo makulutsa padziko, na chilango kuna wanthu awa.
 Amdzagwera kunsonga kwa mapsimo, achiphatiwa ukapolo kuyenda mmadziko yensene, na Yerusalemu²⁴
 Kumdzakhala²⁵amdzapondewa na wachikunja kufikirana nthawe za Wachikunjawa zitakwanirisiwa.
 bzizindikiro kudzuwa, kumwezi, na kunyenezi, na padziko lapansi. Madziko yamdzhakhala pa matsautso, kumala
 Kumdzakhala amuna kukomoka na mantha na bzakudikira²⁶nzeru thangwera kugunda kwa njanja na mafunde.
 bzomwe bzimdzafula kubwera kutsogolo padziko lapansi. Nakuti mphamvu za kudzaulu zimdzatekenyeka.
 Soma²⁸Kinangoka amdaona Mwana wa Munthu akubwera mmitambo na mphamvu na ulemmerero bukulu.²⁷
 bzinthu ibzi bzingadzayamba kuchitika, dzaimeni na kudzalamusa misolo yanu, thangwe chipulumuso chanu
 Ingayamba kuphukira,³⁰Yesu adawauza chifanizo, "Nyang'anani muti wa mkuyu, na miti yensene."²⁹chafendera."
 Mtenepoyombo, pomwe mumdaona bzinthu ibzi³¹mumbaona mwekha na kudziwiratu kuti mainza yafendera.
 Indetu ndikulewa kuna imwe, mbwado uno³²kuchitika, zindikirani kuti ufumu bwa Mulungu bwafendera.
 Kudzaulu na pansu bzimdzafula, soma mafala yanguya³³umdzamala lini mpakana ibzi bzitachitika.
 Soma khalani tcheru pa imwe mwekha, pala kuti mitima yanu nampodi ilemesewe na kumwa³⁴yamdzafula lini.
 mwakunyanya na kuledzera na ngwete za moyo, apo nsiku iyo nampodi idzakufikireni mwa kudzidzimusa
 Soma khalani³⁶ninga mulapu. nakuti imdzafikira kuna aliyense wakukhala pano padziko lensene lapansi.³⁵
 wakusamala nthawe zensene, pempherani kuti mudzakhale na mphamvu zakukwana kudzathawa bzinthu
 Soma mmasiku ndiyo³⁷bzensene bzakudzachitikabzi, na kudzaima pa maso pa Mwana wa Munthu."
 Wanthu³⁸akhapfunzisa mmatchalitchi, apo usiku adayenda achikakhala pa phiri lakuchemeriwa Azitona.
 wensene adabwera machibesebese kudzamubvesera mtchalitchimo.

Akulu wa²Tsapano phwando lamkate wakusaya ca kufufumisa likhafendera ndilo likhachemeriwa pasaka. ¹ Kinangoka Satana³ ansembe na anembi adapasaga manera ya kuphera yesu, nakuti akhana mantha na wanthu. Yudas adayenda⁴ adpita mwa Yudas, wakucheriwa Isikariyoti, omwe akhali m'bodzi wa khumi na awiri wale.

Iwo⁵ kuna akulu wa ansembe na akapitawo kukapangana nawo ndimo angamperekere yesu kuna iwo.

Iye adabzuma achipsaga manera yakumperekera kuna iwo⁶ adadekedwa achipangana bza kumupa kobiri.

Tsapano nsiku ya mkate wakusaya bzakufufumisa ire idakwana, pomwe ntchere ya⁷ kuchokera pa thimu lire.

Tsapano Yesu adatuma Petulo na Yohani, achiti, "Ndokoni mukatikonzere⁸ bira idaperekiwa nsembe pala pasaka. Iye adawatawira,¹⁰ Iwo adalewa kuna iye, "Mumfuna tikakonzere kuponi?"⁹ chakudya cha pasaka, pala kuti tidye.

"Nyang'anani, mukapita mumzinda mule, mwamuna wina wakutamula mtsuko wamadzi mumkagumana naye. Tsapano kauzeni mwenekachiro nyumbayo, 'Mpfunzisi'¹¹ Kamutewereni mpakana mnyumba ndimo amkapitamo.

akubvunza kuna imwe, "Subi ya alendo njiponi, ndiyo nimdzadyera pasaka na wakupfunzira

Apo¹³ Amkakulaani subi ya mdzaulu yakupfalaza bwino yamadekesero. Mukakonzekere mwemo. ¹² wangu?"

adayendadi achikagumana bzensene ninga ndimo adapanganiziwira. Apo adakakonzeseradi chakudya cha Kinangoka adalewa kuna iwo,¹⁵ Nthawe idakwana, adakhala pansa na wakupfunzira mwemo. ¹⁴ pasaka mwemo.

Nakuti nilewa kuna imwe, nimdzaidya lini pomwe¹⁶ Ndafunisisa kudya pasakai na imwe ndikanati kubonera.

Kinangoka yesu adatenga kaneka, apo atapereka kutenda,¹⁷ mpakana itakwanisiwa mu ufumu bwa Mulungu.

Nakuti ndikulewa kuna imwe, nimdzamwa lini pomwe chipatso ichi¹⁸ adati, "Itengeni, muigawane mwensene.

Kinangoka adatenga mkate, apo atapereka kutenda¹⁹ champesa mpakana ufumu bwa Mulungu kubwera.

adaubedula, achiwapasa, nakulewa, "Ili ni thupi langu, ndilo ndikupereka kuna imwe. Chitani tenepa na Atamala kudya adatenga kaneka terepoyo pomwe mkulewa, "Kaneka iyi ni mulopa upsa²⁰ kudzandikumbukira."

Soma chenjerani. Boko la omwe amdipereka ine ali naine²¹ mu mpangano wangu, ndiwo ukutsanuliwa pa imwe.

Nakuti Mwana wa Munthu aniyenda ninga ndimo bwidanembiwira. Soma pikado kuna iye²² pa meza pompano.

Iwo adayamba kusewera wina na mwayache bzakuti nimbani waiwo²³ omwe pakundipereka anidzera mwa iye!"

Kinangoka padayambika pomwe mkangsno okhaokha kuti mbani wa iwo ndiye²⁴ ndiye amdzachita bzobzi.

Iye adalewa kuna iwo, "Wachikunja akaona mafumu yao mba azimbuya wao, na²⁵ ninkulu kuposa wensene.

Soma nampodi²⁶ wale ndiwo ana mphamvu zakuwatonga ambawachemera wakuchita bzinthu bzabwino.

bzikhalembo tenepo kuna imwe. Mmalo mwache, ule omwe ninkulu kwene kwene kuna imwe, akhale mng'ono

Kodi mkulu mbani, ule ambakhala pa meza²⁷ zedi, apo ule wakufunikira zedi akhale ninga wakukutumikirani.

Soma ndimwe mwapitirira kukhala nande²⁸ ayai wakutumikira? Tsono ndiri pakati panu ninga wakutumikira.

kuti mudy³⁰ Ndikukuikhani pa ufumu ninga ndimo Baba wangu adandiikhira pa ufumu, ²⁹ mu mayezero yangu.

na kumwa pa meza pangu mu ufumu bwangu, apo mumdzaima pa kadera ya ulemereroa bwangu kutonga

Simoni, Simoni, chenjera, Satana wakumbira kukhala nawe, pala³¹ mitundu khumi na miwiri ya mu Isaraeri.

Soma ndakupempherera, kuti chikhulupiriro chako nampodi chitazire. Ukabwerera³² akutsetsete ninga tirigu.

Petulo adalewa kuna iye, "Mbuya, ndakonzeka kuyenda namwe kwense³³ pomwe, ukalimbikise abale wako."

Yesu adamutawira, "Ndikukuza, Petulo, chongwe anilira lini lero, ukanati³⁴ mkaoko na kuimfa kubodzi."

Kinangoka Yesu adalewa kuna iwo, "Pomwe ndidakutumani kunja³⁵ kundilamba katatu kuti umbandidziwa lini."

seye chakuikhira kobiri, chola cha bzakuikha bzinango, ayai shango, mudakasaya chirichense?" Adatawira,

Apo adalewa kuna iwo, "Soma tsapano ndiye ana chola chakuikha kobiri, atakule, na chola pomwe³⁶ Palibe."

Nakuti ndikulewa kuna imwe,³⁷ chakuikha bzinango. Ule ndiye alibe dipa agulise chakubvala chache agule.

bzomwre bzidanembiwa bza ine bzimfunika bzikwanirisiwe, ' Adawerengiwa kubodzi na wakusaya mitemo

Kinangoka iwo adati, "Mbuya, onani! Pano³⁸ wale." Nakuti ndibzo bzidabvimiriwa pala ine bzikukwanirisiwa."

Yesu adayenda, ninga ndimo akhachitira, kuphiri la³⁹ pana madipa mawiri." Iye adati kuna iwo, "Bzakwana."

Pomwe aadakafika, adati kuna iwo, "Pempherani pala kuti⁴⁰ Azitona, apo wakupfunzira wache adamutewera.

Iye adayenda pakatali na iwo kuti kuthusa mwala ungafike, achikagodama⁴¹ mungapite mmayezero."

kuti, "Mbuya, penu mukufuna, chosani mkombo uyu kuna ine. Sikuti kufuna kwangu, soma⁴² mkupemphera,

Nakukhala⁴⁴ Kinangoka mjero wakudzaulu adamuonekera, kumulimbikisa. ⁴³ kufuna kwanu kuchitike."

mmatsautso, adapemphera mwakhama, apo misozi yache idakhala ninga mjojo makulu ya mulopa kujojera

Pomwe adalamuka pakupemphera pace pale, adabwera kuna wakupfunzira wache achiwagumana⁴⁵ pansa.

apo adawabvunza, "Thangweranyi mukugonapa? Mukani mupemphera, kuti⁴⁶ akhagana thanwera nsisi zao

Pomwe akhali mkati kulewalewa, onani, thimu lidatulukira, lina Yudas, m'bodzi wa⁴⁷ mungapite mkuyezeriwa."

soma Yesu adati kuna⁴⁸ khumi na awiri wale, kuwatsogolera. Adafendera pafupi na Yesu kudzamumpsompsona,

Pomwe omwe akhali pafupi na Yesu⁴⁹ iye, "Yudas, ukupereka Mwana wa Munthu na kuchita kumpsompsona?"

Kinangoka M'bodzi adamenya kapolo⁵⁰ adaona bzomwe bzikhachitikabzi, adati, "Mbuya, tiwamenye na psimoli? Yesu adati, "Bzakwana!" Adaphata khutulachero,⁵¹ wa mkulu wa ansembe, mkugwata khutu lache lakumadidi. Yesu adati kuna mkulu wa ansembe, kuna akapitawo watchalitchi, na akulu wa wanthu omwe⁵² achilibwezeresa. adabwera kudzathana naye, "Mukuchita kubwera ninga mukdzalimbana na mbava, na madipa na bzibonga? Pomwe ndikhali namwe pabodzi nsiku zensene mtchalitvhi, mulibe kundithira manja. Soma ino ni nthawe⁵³ Kumuphata, adamutsogoza achimuyendesa kunyumba ya mkulu wa ansembe.⁵⁴ yanu, na ulamuliro bwa mdima." Atamala kuphatiza choto pakati nakati ya kumbutoko apo adakhala pansi⁵⁵ Sonma Petulo adatewera pakatali. Nyabasa winango wachikazi adamuona atakhala pakutoyewa na⁵⁶ pabodzi, Petulo adakhalambo pampikitipo. Soma Petulo adagaza, kuti,⁵⁷ motoyo achimunyang'anisisa mkuti, " Mwamuna uyu pomwe akhana iye." Patapita kanthawe pang'ono winango pomwe adamuona, achiti, " Ndiwe⁵⁸ Mkaziwe, ndikumudziwa lini." Patapita pafupifupi nthawe ibodzi,⁵⁹ poomwe m'bodzi wa iwo, "Soma Petulo adati, "Mamunawe, ndinelini.." mwamuna wina adangingimira achiti, "Chadidiretu mwamuna uyu akhana iye, thangwe ngwaku Galileya Soma Petulo adati, "Mwamunawe, ndikudziwalini bzomwe ukusewera." Kamfulumize, ali mkati⁶⁰ umweyu." Kuchungunuka, Mbuya, adanyang'anisa Petulo, apo Petulo⁶¹ mwakusewera bzobzi, dzongwe adalira. adakumbukira mafala ya Mbuya, pomwe adati kuna iye, "Dzongwe akanati kulira lero umdzandilamba katatu." Kinangoka wanthu omwe akhakoya Yesu mkaoko⁶³ Petulo adabula panja achikalira kwene kwene.⁶² Adamumpsinkha kumsolo achimubvunza, kuti, "Bvimira! Mbani⁶⁴ adamunyongodola achimumenya. Kutatondo kuchena, akulu wa wanthu⁶⁶ Adasewera bzizinjitsa bzakumuipira yesu, bzamakiriyado.⁶⁵ wakumenya? adagwezekana pabodzi, akulu wansembe na anembi. Adamutsogoza kuyenda naye kwakutongera Milandu apo⁶⁸ achikati, "Penu ndiwe Mkhirisitu, tiuze." Soma adati kuna iwo, "Ndichikuuzani, mungakhulupirire lini, ⁶⁷ Soma kuchokera tsapano mpakana mtsogolo, Mwana wa Munthu⁶⁹ ndichikubvunzani, munganditawire lini. Wensene adati, "Ndiye kuti ndiwedi Mwana wa⁷⁰ amdzakhala kuboko la madidi la mphamvu ya Mulungu." Iwo adati, "Thangweranyi tikufuna pomwe mboni?⁷¹ Mulungu?" Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mwaterepoyo ndimwe." Pamene tabva kale tekha kuchokera pakamwa pache."

Adayamba kumuzenga milandu, kuti,²Thimu lensene la wanthuwo lidalamuka lichibweresa Yesu kuna Pilato. ¹ "Tidamuona akhasocheresa dziko lathu umweyu, kuletsa kukhoma mtsonkho kuna Caesara, na kumbalewa kuti Pilato adamubzunza, "Ndiwe Mfumu ya Ayuda?" Yesu adamutawira kuti, "Mwatene³po³ iye ni Mkhirisitu, mfumu.

Soma⁵Pilato adati kuna wansembe na wanthuo, "Ndikuona lini kuphonya kwa munthuyu." ⁴ndimwe." akhangingimira, kuti, "Akhaputa wanthu umweyu, kumbapfunzisa kuzunga mu Yudeya mwensene, kuyambira Tsapano pomwe Pilto adabva bzobzi, adabzunza penu munthuyo akhali wa⁶ku Galileya mpakana kumbuto ino."

Pomwe adabva kuti akhali wa mbali yakutongewa na Herodi, adamtumiza Yesu kuna Herodi,⁷mu Galileyadi.

Pomwe Herodi adaona Yesu, adasekera zedi, thangwe akhakhumba⁸omwe akhali ku Yerusalemu nsiku zozo. kumuona kwa nthawe itali. Akhadabva bza iye apo adadikhira kuona bzizindikiro bzinango bzakuchitika na iye.

Akulu wa ansembe na¹⁰Herodi adamubvunza Yesu mmafala mazizinji, soma Yesu alibe kutawira chinthu. ⁹

Herodi na asirikali wace adaonesa kuipidwa¹¹anembi adaima, mwakunyansidwa kumuzenga mulandu.

Nakuti Herodi na¹²achimunyoza. Kinangoka adamubvazika bzakubvala bzabwino achimutumiza kuna Pilato.

Pilato kinangoka¹³Pilato adakhala chishamwali pa nsiku imweyo, nakuti nsikui ikanati kufika akhawengana. achiti kuna iwo, "Mwabweresa¹⁴adachemera akulu wa ansembe na akulu wa wanthu na thimu la wanthu lire munthuyu kuna ine ningati munthu wakusocheresa wanthu, apo onani, ine, nditamubvunza pamaso panu,

Neye, Herodi pomwe, nakuti¹⁷¹⁵ndikuona lini mulandu kuna munthuyu wakukhudza bzomwe mukumuzengabzi.

Tsono nimitondo kumutchanga¹⁶adamutumiza kuna ife, apo onani, palibe chakuthemera kufa chomwe wachita.

Soma adakuwa pabodzi wensene, kuti, "Aphiwe munthu umweyu, apo mutitsudzulire¹⁸basi ndimutsudzule." Barabba akhali munthu omwe akhadathusiwa mkaoko thangwera phiringu linango mumzindamo na¹⁹Barabba!"

Soma adakuwa, kuti, "Mmanikeni,²¹Pilato adawauza pomwe, kukhumba kumutsudzula basi Yesu. ²⁰kupha.

Iye adati kuna iwo kachitatu, "Thangwe, nimulandu wanyi ndio munthuyu wachita? Ndiribe²²mmanikeni."

Soma²³kuona mulandu wakuthemera imfa kuna iye. Tsono ningamala kumulanga, nimmutsudzula."

Apo Pilato²⁴adangingimira mwa kukuwa, kuti amukhomere pa mtanda. Mafala yao yadamulimbikisa Pilto.

Adatsudzuladi omwe adakumbira ule omwe akhathemera kukhala²⁵adabvuma bzakungingimira bzaobzo.

Pomwe²⁶mkaoko thangwera phiringu na kupha. Soma adawapasira Yesu kuti achite bzomwe akhafunabzo. adamutsogoza, adaphata Simoni waku Kerene,akhachokera mdziko, apo adamubzatika mtanda kuti atakule,

Thimu lizinji la wanthu, na la azimai omwe akhambamulirira,²⁷kumbatewera mpambuyo mwa Yesu.

Soma pakuwacheukira, Yesu adati, "Azimai wa mu Yerusalemu, nampodi kulirira ine, soma²⁸akhamutewera.

Nakuti onani, nsiku zikubwera zomwe amdzalewa kuti, 'Wakudalisika ni²⁹bzilireni mwekha na ana wanu.

Kinangoka amdzayamba³⁰ngomwa na bzibaliro bzomwe bziribe kubala, na masuku ndiyo yalibe kumamisa.'

Ningati ambachita ibzi pomwe muti³¹kulewa kuna mapiri, Tigwereni." na kuna tumpiri tung'ono, 'Timpsinkheni.'

Amuna winango, bzipandu bziwiri, bidatsogoziwa pabodzi³²uli uwisi, chimdzachitika mchiyani ungadzauma?"

Pomwe adafika pa mbuto yakuchemeriwa "Bade," pamwepo adamumanika pabodzi na³³na iye kukaphiwaso.

Yesu adati, "Baba, alekerereni, nakuti³⁴bzipandu bzire---mmbodzi kuumadidi kwace na winango kumadzere.

Wanthu adatondo³⁵akudziwalini bzomwe akuchita." Kinangoka adatchobva njuga kugawana bzakubvala bzace.

kuima kumbanyang'anisa pomwe atongi akhamunyongodola, kumbati, "Akhapulumusana winango. Mulekeni

Achikunda wa nkondo³⁶abzipulumuse yekha, penudi ni Mkirisitu wa Mulungu, wakusankhuliwayo."

na kumbati, "Penudi ndiwe Mfumu ya Ayuda,³⁷adamunyoza iye, kumufenderera, mkumumwesa vinyo wakusasa,

M'bodzi wa³⁹Pakhana pomwe chizindikiro padzaulu pa msolo wace, "Uyu ni Mfumu ya Ayuda." ³⁸bzipulumuse."

bzipandu bzire atakhomewa popo adamunyoza pa kulewa kuti, "Ndiwe lini Mkhirisitu iwe? Bzipulumuse kani na

Soma winangoyo adamutsimula , kuti, "Umbagopa lini Mulungu iwe eti, pala kuti uli pa chilango⁴⁰ife kubodzi.

Ifedi tikuthemera kukhala pano, thangwe ikutambira bzakuthemera mabasa ndiyo tikhachita. Soma⁴¹chakufana?

Kinangoka adati, "Yesu, dzandikumbukireni ine pakudzabwera mu⁴²munthu uyu alibe kuchita chakuphonya."

Yesu adati kuna iye, "Indetu ndikulewa kuna iwe, lero umdzakhala na ine mu⁴³ufumu bwanu."

Ikhali nthawe pafupifupi ya chitanthatu, apo m'dima udagwa pa dziko lense mpakana nthawe⁴⁴paradaizo."

pomwe dzuwa lidapsipa. Kinangoka chinguwo cha mu tchalitchi chidang'ambika pakati nakati. ⁴⁵yachipfemba

Kukuwa na mafala makulu, Yesu adati, Baba, mmanja mwanu ndikupereka mzimu wangu." Atalewa ibzi,⁴⁶

Pomwe kenturiyo adaona bzachitikabzi, adatenda Mulungu, kulewa kuti, "Chadidi meju uyu akhali⁴⁷adasaika.

Pomwe thimu la wanthu lomwe lidabwera kudzachitira umboni bzakuchita kuonabzi⁴⁸munthu wakulungama."

Soma wensene omwe akhamdziwa iye, na azimai⁴⁹adaonadi bzachitika, adabwerera ali kuguguda bzifuwa bwao.

Onani, pakhana munthu⁵⁰omwe akhamutewera kuchokera ku Galileya, adaima pakatali, kumbang'anisa bzobzi.

Munthu umweyu⁵¹dzina lache Yosefe, omwe akhali m'bodzi wagulu lire. Akhali munthu wabwino wakulungama.

alibe kugwirizana na mpangano wao na ndibzo adachitabzo. Akhali waku Arimateya, mzinda wa Ayuda, apo Munthu uyu, adafenderera Pilato, adakakumbira thupi la⁵² akhanyang'anira kubwera kwa ufumu bwa Mulungu.

Adalibulusa, mkulikulunga mu nguwo zakuchena, mkuliikha muthenje lagwinza lachimwala, lomwe⁵³ Yesu.

Ikhali nsiku yakukonzekera, apo Sabudu likhadasala pang'ono⁵⁴ munthu winango akhanati kuikhiwa kale. Azimai omwe adabwera na Yesu kuchokera ku Galileya adatewera achikaona gwinzalo na momwe⁵⁵ kuyamba. Iwo adabwerera kukakonzeka bzakununtchira na mafuta yabwino. Kinangoka nsiku ya⁵⁶ thupilo adaligonesera. Sabudu adapuma malingana na chitongero.

Machibesebese ya nsiku ya kutoma ya sumana, adabwera pa thenje pale, kubweresa bzakununtchira bzire¹ Adapita momo, soma alibe³Adagumana mwala wagudubuziwa kucoka pa gwinzapo. ²bzomwe akhadakonza.

Bzidachitika kuti, pomwe alimkati mwa kudzungaira na bzobzi,⁴kukagumana thupi la Mbuya Yesu. Pomwe akazi wale⁵mwachidzidzi, amuna awiri adaima pambati pao ali mu bzakubvala bzakuchena makutoya.

akhachita mantha na kutsulima nkhoze zao pansi, adati kuna akaziwo, "Thangweranyi mukupsaga wamoyo

Palibe pano, Soma walamusiwa! Kumbukirani ndimo adalewera pomwe akhali mu⁶pakati pa anyakusaika?

kulewa kuti Mwana wa Munthu amdzaperekiwa mmnja mwa anyakuphonya achidzakhomeriwa pa⁷Galileya apo adabwerera⁹Akaziwo adakumbuka mafala yace ⁸mtanda, apo pa nsiku ya chitatu achidzalamuka pomwe."

Tsapano¹⁰kuchoka pa nthutu ire achikasimba bzensebzi kuna khumi na m'bodzi wale na kuna winango wensene.

Mariya wa Magadalene , Joana, Maria mai ace wa Yakobo, na akazi winango omwe akhanao adakasimba bzobzi

Soma mafalaya yakhabveka ninga bzakunama kuna atumwi, mwakuti alibe kukhulupirira¹¹kuna atumwi.

Kinangoka Petulo adadzambatuka achithamangira kuthenjeko, apo, kukotama¹²akhasewera akazibzo.

mkusuzumira , adaona nguwo zokha. Petulo kinangoka adanyamuka kubwerera kumui, alikudabwa bzomwe

Onani, awiri waiwo nsiku yoyo akhayenda kumuyi winango wakuchemeriwa Emau, omwe¹³bzidachitikabzo.

Bzidachitika¹⁵Akhasimbirana ndibzo bzidachitikabzo.¹⁴ukhali ma sitadiya matanthatu kuchokera ku Yerusalemu.

Soma¹⁶kuti ali mkati mwa kusimbirana na kumbabvunzana pabodzi, Yesu adafendera mkumbayenda nawo.

Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mukusimbirana chiyani¹⁷maso yao yadakhochiwa pala kuti nampodi amuzindikire.

M'bodzi waiwo, dzina lache Cleopa, adamutawira, "Kodi¹⁸ mukufambapa?" Iwo adaima popo alikuoneka waukali.

Yesu adati kuna iwo,¹⁹ndiwe wekha mu Yerusalemu omwe ukudziwalini bzomwe bzachitika momo nsiku izi?"

"Bzinthu bzanyi?" Adamutawira, "Bza Yesu waku Nazarene, omwe akhali mneneri, wa mphamvu meju mmafala

na ndimo akulu wa ansembe na atongi wathu adamperekera²⁰yace kuna Mulungu na kuna wanthu wensene,

Soma ndiye tikhakhulupirira kuti²¹kukazengiwa milandu mpaka kufa na kukhomeriwa pamtanda.

Soma pomwe, akazi winango²²angadadzalombola Izaraeri, Inde, apo lero ni nsiku ya chita chichitikireni bzobzi.

atayenda pa thenjeko machibese. Pomwe akasaya tupi lache,²⁴ndiwo tikhambakhala nawo pabodzi atidabwisa,

Amuna²³abwera, kudzasimba kuti akona pomwe masomphenya ya anjero omwe awauza kuti iye ana moyo.

winango omwe tikhali nao akhadayendambo pa thanjeko, akaonadi ninga ndimo akaziwo akhadasimbira. Soma

Yesu adati kuna iwo, "O amuna wakupusa imwe na wantima wakuchedwa kukhulupirira²⁵alibedi kukamuona."

Bzikhali lini bzakufunika kuti mkhirisitu abonere na bzobzi, apo²⁶mu bzensebzi ndibzo aneneri akhasewera!

Kinangoka kuyambira nthawe ya Mose mpakana ya aneneri wensene, Yesu²⁷mkukapita mu ulemerero bwache.

Atafendera mmuyi ndiwo²⁸adazimbula kuna iwo bzinthu bzensebzi bza iye mmafala yensene ya Mulungu.

Soma adamukumbira kuti, "Khalani na ife, thangwe²⁹akhayendawo, Yesu adachita ninga akhayenda kutali.

maulo zjai yatsala pang'ono apo pomwe nsiku yatsalla pang'ono kumala." Apo Yesu adapita momo achikhala

Bzidachitika kuti, pomwe adakhala nao pansi kudya, adatenga mkate, achiudalisa, achiubedula, adawapa³⁰nawo.

Iwo adati kuna wina na³²Tsapano maso yadafunguka, adamuzindikira, apo iye adachoka pamaso pawo. ³¹iwo.

mwayache, "Mtima wathu ukhatitenthani lini, apo adatiuza panjira pale, pomwe adatifungulira mafala ya

Iwo adalamuka nthawe imweyo letu achiyenda ku Yerusalemu. Adakagumana khumi na awiri wale³³Mulungu?"

mkumbati, "Mbuya walamukadi meju, mwakuti waonekera³⁴atagwezekana pabodzi na omwe akhanaombo,

Tsapano adasimba ndibzo adaona panjira pale, na ndimo Yesu adamuzindikira pakugebula³⁵kuna Simoni."

Pomwe akhasewera ibzi, Yesu mwenekachiro akhadaima pakati pawo, achiti kuna iwo, "Mtendere³⁶mkate pale.

Soma akhanjenjemera achidzaliwa na mantha apo akhakumbuka kuti akhaona mzimu. ³⁷ukhale kuna imwe,"

Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Thangweranyi mukubziboneresi? Mabvunzo mumtima mwanu yakubwereranyi?"³⁸

Dingani mmanja mwangumu na nzayozi kuti ndinedi. Ndiphateni muone. Thangwe mzimu umbakhala lini na³⁹

Atalewa ibzi, adawalatiza mmanja mwache na nzayo zache. ⁴⁰minomfu na mafupa, ninga mukuonera inemu."

Alibe kukhulupirira basi thangwera kudekedwa, apo pomwe akhadabwa. Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Muna chakudya⁴¹

Iye⁴⁴apo adatenga achidyeratu popo iwo akuona. ⁴³Adamupa chidupsa cha nsomba ya kukazinga ⁴²chirichense?"

adati kuna iwo, "Aya ni mafala yangu ndiyo ndidasewera pomwe ndikhanamwe, kuti bzense ndibzo

Kinangoka iye⁴⁵bzidanembiwa mchitongero cha Mose na aneneri na masalimo bzimfunika bzidzakwanirisiwe."

IYe Adati kuna iwo, "Paja kudanembiwa kuti⁴⁶adafungula mitima yao, pala kuti abvesese mafala ya Mulungu.

Kalapidwe na⁴⁷Mkhirisitu bzimfunika adzabonere achidzalamuka pomwe kwa anyamuya nsiku ya chitatu.

kulekerera kwa bzakuipa kumfunika kulalikiwe mudzina lace kuna madziko yensene, kuyambira mu

Onani, ndikukutumizirani ndibzo Babangu adalonjeza. Soma⁴⁹Ndimwe mboni za bzensebzi. ⁴⁸Yerusalemu.

Tsapano Yesu⁵⁰khalani mu mzinda mpakana mutabvazikiwa na mphamvu zakuchokera kuna iye mdzaulu."

Bzidachitika kuti, ali mkati⁵¹ adawatsogolera ate kufupi na Betaniya. Adadzusa manja yache achiwadalisa. Tsono adamunamata achibwerera ku⁵² kuwadalisa, iye adawachokera achitengiwa kuyenda kudzaulu. Iwo adapitiriza kukhala mtchalitchi, kudalisa Mulungu.⁵³ Yerusalemu na chisekerero chikulu.

John

Chapter 1

Uyu akhali² Pakutoma pakhana Mafala, apo Mafalayo yakhana Mulungu, apo Mafalayo yakhali Mulungu.¹ Bzinthu bzensene bzidakonziwa kudzera mwa iye, apo pangadasaya iye pakhalibe neye³ pakutoma na Mulungu. Mwa iye mukhana moyo, apo moyoyo ukhali kubvunika kwa⁴ chibodzi chakulengiwa ndicho chingadalengiwa. Pakhana munthu ndiye⁶ Kubvunikako kukhatoya mumdimba, apo mdimayo ulibe kuugonjesa.⁵ wanthu. Iye adabwera ninga mboni kudzachitira⁷ adatumiwa kuchoka kuna Mulungu, omwe dzina lache akhali Yohani. Yohani akhali lini kubvunikako, soma⁸ umboni bza kubvunika, kuti wensene akakhulupirire kudzera mwa iye. Kubvunika kwachadidi, ndiko kumpereka kutoya kuna⁹ adabwera kuti adzachitire umboni bza kubvunika. Iye akhali padziko lapansi, apo dziko lapansi lidalengiwa na iye,¹⁰ wanthu wensene, kukhabwera mdziko lapansi. Iye adabwera kwa iye yekha, apo wache wa chaiwowo alibe kumutambira iye.¹¹ apo dziko liribe kumudziwa iye. Soma kuna wensene wakumutambira iye, omwe adakhulupira dzina lache, iye adawapa ufulu bwakukhala¹² Awa alibe kubadwa na mulopa, ayai kufuna kwa thupi, ayai na kufuna kwa munthu, soma¹³ wana wa Mulungu. Mafala yadasanduka thupi yachikhazikika pakati pathu. Taona ulemerero bwache, ulemerero¹⁴ kwa Mulungu. Yohani adachitira umboni bza¹⁵ ningadi bwa wakubadwa yekha mwa Baba, bwakudzala na chisomo na chadidi. iye achikuwa, kulewa kuti, "Uyu ngule ndiye ndikhati, 'Iye wakudzabwera pambuyo panguyo nimkulu kuposa Nakuti nakudzala kwache tatambira chifundo kuchoka'¹⁶ ndimo ndiriri, thangwe akhali patsogolo pangu." Palibe¹⁸ Nakuti chitongi chidaperekiwa na Mose. Chifundo na chadidi bzidabwera na Yesu Mkhirisitu.¹⁷ chifundo. Ubu¹⁹ adaona kale Mulungu; Mulungu yekhayo, omwe ali kumbali ya Baba, iye wachitisa Mulungu pala adziwike. ni umboni bwa Yohani pomwe Ayuda adatumiza ansembe na Alevi kuna iye kuchoka ku Yerusalemu Iye adatawira—alibe kugaza, soma kutawira—"Ndine lini Mkhirisitu."²⁰ kukamubvunza, "Ndiwe mbani kodi?" Apo iwo adamubvunza, "Ndiwe mbani tsono? Ndiwe Eliya kodi?" Iye adati, "Ndine lini." Iwo adati, "Kodi ndiwe"²¹ Kinangoka adati kuna iye, "Ndiwe mbani, pala kuti tikwanise kuwatawira²² mneneri?" Iye adatawira, "Neye." Iye adati, "Ndine mafala yakukuwa mchipululu."²³ ndiwo atituma? Iwepo pawekha umbabziti ndiwe mbani?" Tsapano winango wakuchokera kuna²⁴ "Thamulani njira ya Mbuya,' ninga ndimo Yesaya mneneri adalewera." apo adamubvunza achiti kuna iye, "Thangweranyi tsono ukubatiza penu ndiwe lini"²⁵ Afarisi adatumiwa, Yohani adawatawira, kulewa kuti, "Nimbabatiza na madzi. Soma pakati"²⁶ Mkhirisitu ayai Eliya ayai mneneri?" Ni omwe akubwera mmambuyo mwangu, neye milawu ya shango zache²⁷ panu pana wina mukumudziwa lini. Ibbi bzidachitika ku Betaniya ng'ambu ya Yolodano ndiko Yohani akhabatizira.²⁸ ndikuthemera lini kuitsudzula." Mangwana yache Yohani adaona Yesu akubwera kuna iye achiti, "Nyang'anani, pana Mwana wabira wa"²⁹ Uyu ngule ndidati, 'Omwe akubwera pambuyo panguyo"³⁰ Mulungu ndiye ambabulisa bzakuipa bza padziko! Ndiribe kumudziwa iye, soma bzikhali kuti adziwike ku Isaraeri kuti ine ndidabwera"³¹ ngwakuposa ine.' Yohani adaikhira umboni kulewa kuti, "Ndidaona Mzimu ukubuluka ninga nkhangaiwa"³² kudzabatiza na madzi." Ndiribe kumuzindikira iye, soma ule adandituma kudzabatiza na"³³ kuchoka kudzaulu, apo udambutha pa iye. madzi adati kuna ine, 'Omwe ndiye mudamuona Mzimu ukubuluka kudzamumbutha ule, ndiye amdzabatiza na Mangwana"³⁵ Ndaona na kuikhira umboni kubodzi kulewa kuti uyu ni Mwana wa Mulungu."³⁴ Mzimu Wakuchena.' adaona Yesu akhafamba pafupi na iwo,³⁶ yache, pomwe, pomwe Yohani akhadaima na wakupfunza wache awiri, Wakupfunza wache awiri adabva iye akulewa³⁷ apo Yohani adati, "Nyang'anani, Mwana wabira wa Mulungu!" Kinangoka Yesu adacheuka achiona iwo akumutewera achiti kuna iwo,³⁸ terepoyo apo adatewera Yesu. Iye adati kuna³⁹ "Mukupsaga chani?" Iwo adatawira, "Rabbi" (ndiye kuti "M'pfunzisi"), "Mukumbakhala kuponi?" iwo, "Bwerani mudzaone." Kinangoka iwo adabwera achiona pomwe iwo akhakhala; iwo adakhala na iye nsiku M'bodzi was awiri ndiwo adabva Yohani akusewera⁴⁰ yoyo, nakuti ikhathamangira nthawe yachikhumi. Iye adatoma kugumana na m'bale⁴¹ kinangoka mkutewera Yesu akhali Andreyu, m'bale wache wa Simoni Petulo. Adamubweresa kuna Yesu,⁴² wache chaiye Simoni achiti kuna iye, "Tagumana Mesiya" (ndiye kuti Mkhirisitu). apo Yesu adamunyang'anisa achiti, "Ndiwe Simoni mwana wa Yohani. Umdzachemeriwa Kefasi" (ndiye kuti Mangwana yache pomwe Yesu akhafuna kuchoka kuyenda ku Galileya, adagumana Filipi achiti kuna⁴³ "Petulo"). Filipi adagumana⁴⁵ Tsapano Filipi akhali wa ku Betisaida, muiy wa Andireya na Petulo. ⁴⁴ iye, "Nditewere ine." Natanieli achiti kuna iye, "Iye omwe Mose adanemba mu mtemo wa utongi, na aneneri, tamugumana iye: Yesu Natanieli adati kuna iye, "Chinthu chabwino chingachokerembo mu"⁴⁶ mwana wa Yosefe wa ku Nazareti."

Yesu adaona Natanieli akubwera kuna iye achiti kuguma iye,⁴⁷ Nazareti?" Filipi adati kuna iye, "Bwera udzaone."
Natanieli adati kuna iye, "Ukundidziwa⁴⁸ Ona, waku Isaraeri chaiyeiye uyu, omwe mwa iye mulibe chinyengo!"
tani?" Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Pomwe Filipi akanati kukuchemera, nthawe ndiyo ukhali patsinde pamuti
Natanieli adatawira, "Rabbi, ndimwe Mwana wa Mulungu! Ndimwe Mfumu ya⁴⁹ wamkuyu, ndidakuona."
Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Thangwera ndakuza, 'Ndidakuona patsinde pamuti wamkuyu,⁵⁰ Israeli!"
Kinangoka iye adati, "Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna iwe,⁵¹ wakhulupiriratu? Uniona bzikulu kuposa ichi."
umdzaona kudzaulu kutafunguka, apo anjero wa Mulungu akubuluka pa Mwana wa Munthu."

Patapita nsiku zitatu, kukhana msinda wa maloozi ku Cana na ku Galileya, apo mai wache wa Yesu akhali nawo¹

Pomwe vinyu akhagawidwa, mayi wa³Yesu na wakupfunza wache adachemerwa nawo ku malooziko.²popo. Yesu adati kuna iye, "Mkaziwe, msabwanyu ukubwera kuna ine? Nthawe⁴Yesu adati kuna iye, "Alibe vinyu awa."

Mayi wache adati kuna wakutumikira, "Chirichense amkuuzanicho,⁵yangu ikanati kukhana."

Tsapano pakhana mathenthe matanthatu yakuikhira madzi yakukonzewa na minyala⁶mbachitani." Yesu adati kuna iwo,⁷yakuphatizira Ayuda pamisinda ya kufula, lirirensa lakutalika maboko mawiri ayai matatu.

Tsapano iye adauza wakutumikira, "Bulisani⁸"Dzazani mathentheya na madzi." Apo adayadzaza ate pamulomo.

Mkulu wakugawa ule⁹inangoya panja mukapase mkulu wakugawa bzinthu." Apo adachitadi tenepoyo.

adalawidza madziyo yomwe yakhadasanduka vinyu, soma alibe kudziwa komwe adachokera (soma achiti kuna iye,¹⁰wakutumikira omwe adakutunga madzi wale adadziwa). Kinangoka adachemera nyakuloolayo

"Munthu aliyense ambatoma kupereka vinyu wakukoma kinangoka wakusaya kukoma wanthu angamala

Chizindikiro chakutoma Yesu adachitira ku¹¹kuledzera. Soma iwe wakoya vinyu wakutapira ate nthawe zino."

Cana waku Galileya, apo adazimbula ulemmerero bwache, apo wakupfunza wache adamukhulupirira iye.

Bzitamala ibzi, mayi wache, abale wache na wakupfunza wache adayenda kunyansi ku Caperenawo¹²

Tsapano pasaka ya Ayuda idafendera, apo Yesu adayenda ate ku Yerusalemu.¹³achikakhala koko nsiku zakuchepa.

Adakagumana wakugulisa ng'ombe zapakalosa na mabira na nkhangaiwa mkachisi, na akasinthessinthe¹⁴

Apo adawatchanga na mnchamu wabzingwe achiwafulusira panja wense kubula mkachisimo,¹⁵atakhala momo.

kuphatanidza na mabira na ng'ombe kubodzi. Adambweza kobiri zangwingwingwi za akasinthessinthe

Kuna wakugulisa nkhangaiwa iye adati, " Chosani ibzi muno. Lekani kusandusa¹⁶achigunkhuliza meza zawo.

Wakupfunza wache adakumbukira bzomwe bzidanembiwa,¹⁷nyumba ya Baba wangu kukhala mbuto ya msika."

Kinangoka Ayuda adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Mumtionesa chizindikiro¹⁸"Kamfulumize kanu kamdzandidya ine."

Kinangoka²⁰Yesu adatawira, Gwesani kachisiyu, apo nsiku zitatu ndiuyimise."¹⁹chanyi, nakuti mukuchita ibzi?"

Ayuda adati, "Kachisi umweyu adamangiwa magole makumi manayi na matanthatu, apo munga uyimise nsiku

Atalamusiwa kuna wakusaika, wakupfunza wache²²Soma, akhalewa bza kachisi wathupi lache. ²¹zitatu?"

adakumbukira kuti iye adasewera bzobzi, apo adakhulupirira manemba na mafalaya ndiyo Yesu akhadasewera.

Tsapano pomwe iye akhali mu Yerusalemu pamsinda wa pasaka, azinji adakhulupirira mdzina lache pomwe²³

Soma Yesu alibe kuwakhulupirira iwo thangwe akhawadziwa²⁴adaona chizindikiro ndicho iye adachita.

thangwe alibe kufuna wina kuti achitire umboni kuna iye bza munthu, thangwe akhadziwa ndibzo²⁵wensene,

bzikhali mwa munthu.

Munthu uyu adabwera kuna Yesu usiku² Tsapano pakhana Mfarisi dzina lache Nicodemo, mkulu wa Ayuda.¹ achidzati kuna iye, "Rabbi, tikudziwa kuti ndimwe m'pfunzisi wakuchoka kuna Mulungu, thangwe palibe Yesu adamutawira,³ angachite bzipindikiro ndibzo mumbachitabzi pokha pokha Mulungu achikhala ali naye." Nicodemo adati⁴ "Indetu, indetu, pokha pokha wina achibadwa pomwe ndiye angaone ufumu bwa Mulungu." kuna iye, "Munthu angabadwe tani pomwe uko iye wakula kale? Angakapite lini pomwe kachiwiri mchiberekero Yesu adamutawira, "Indetu, Indetu, pokha pokha wina achibadwa pomwe⁵ cha mayi wache mkubadwa, angathe?" Iye wakubadwa kuthupi ni thupi, apo iye⁶ na madzi na Mzimu, ndiye angakapite mu ufumu bwa Mulungu, Chonzi⁸ Nampodi kudabwa kuti ndakuuza kuti, 'Ukabadwe pomwe.'⁷ wakubadwa mwa Mzimu ni mzimu. chimbayenda ndiko chimfuna, mumbachibva kuunga kwache, soma mumbadziwa lini ndiko chikuchokera ayai Nicodemo adatawira achiti kuna iye,⁹ ndiko chikuyenda. Mtenepoyombo na munthu wakubadwa mwa Mzimu." Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Mesa ndiwe m'pfunzisi wa Isaraeri iwepo, tsono¹⁰ "Bzobzi bzingakhale tani?" Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna iwe, timbasewera ndibzo tim'bzidziwa,¹¹ ukubvesesa lini tani bzobzi? Ningati ndikukuuza¹² tichimbachitira umboni ndibzo tabziona. Soma umbalamba kubvuma umboni bwathu. bzinthu bza padziko lapansi pano ukukhulupirira lini, unikhulupirira tani ndichikuuza bzinthu bza kudzaulu? Palibe ndiye adakwira kale kudzaulu kupambula iye omwe adabuluka kuchoka kudzauluko—Mwana wa¹³ Ninga ndimo Mose adadzusira mdzaulu nyoka mchipululu mule, mchibodzibodzi ndimo Mwana wa¹⁴ Munthu. pala kuti wensene wakukhulupirira iye akhale nawo Moyo wakusaya¹⁵ Munthu amdzadzusiwira mdzaulu, Nakuti Mulungu adakonda dziko lapansi, natenepo adapereka Mwanache wakubadwa yekha, kuti¹⁶ kumala. Nakuti Mulungu¹⁷ aliense wakukhulupirira iye nampodi atayike soma akhale nawo moyo wakusaya kumala. alibe kutuma Mwanache kuti adzayeruze dziko lapansi, soma kudzapulumusa dziko lapansi kudzera mwa iye. Wakukhulupirira mwa iye amdzayeruziwa lini, soma iye wakusaya kukhulupirira wayeruziwa kale thangwe¹⁸ Iri ni thangwe la kudzayeruzira: kubvunika¹⁹ alibe kukhulupirira mdzina la Mwana yekhayo wa Mulungu. kwafika padziko lapansi, apo wanthu adakonda mdima kusiyana na kubvunika thangwe bzakuchita bzawo Thangwe aliense wakuchita chakuipa ambawengana na kubvunika, apo ambabwera lini²⁰ bzikhali bzakuipa. Soma, iye wakuchita bzachadidi ambabwera²¹ padecha, palakuti bzakuchita bzache nampodi bzionekere. Bzitapita ibzi, Yesu²² padecha pala kuti bzionekere kuna wense kuti bzakuchita bzache bzachitika mwa Mulungu." Tsapano²³ na wakupfunzira wache adayenda kudziko la Yudeya. Kumweko adakhala kwa kanthawe achibatiza. Yohani akhabatizambo ku Anoni kufupi na Salimu thangwe kukhana madzi mazinji kumweko. Wanthu Tsapano²⁵ nakuti Yohani akhanati kuthusiwa kale mkaoko.²⁴ akhabwera kuna iye apo akhadzabatiziwa, Iwo²⁶ padayambika mkangano pakati pa wakupfunzira wa Yohani na m'Yuda thangwera msinda wakufula. adayenda kuna Yohani achikati kuna iye, "Rabbi, omwe akhana imwe ng'ambu ya Mkulo wa Yolodano, omwe Yohani²⁷ mudamuchitira umboni ule zjai, nyang'anani, akumbabatiza, apo wensene zjai akumbayenda kuna iye." Imwe²⁸ adatawira, "Munthu angatambire lini chirichense pokha pokha chitapasiwa kuna iye kuchoka kudzaulu. mwekha mungachitire umboni kuti ndidalewa kuti, 'Ndine lini Mkhirisitu,' soma mmalo mwache, 'Ndatondo Muloodwi ambakhala wache was mulooli. Tsapano mwayache wa mulooli, omwe²⁹ kutumiziwa mwakutsogola.' ambayima achimubva iye, ambasekera kwene kwene thangwera mafala ya mulooli. Ichi, tsono, mchisekerero Iye wakuchoka kudzaulu ngwakuposa wense. Iye³¹ iye akakule, soma ine ndikachepe.³⁰ changu chakukwana. wakuchoka padziko lapansi ngwa dziko lapansi basi apo ambasewerambo bza padziko lapansi. Iye wakuchokera Ambachitira umboni ndibzo waona na kubva, soma palibe ambabvuma umboni³² kudzaulu ngwakuposa wense. Nakuti³⁴ iye omwe watambira umboni bwache adaikha chizindikiro chache kuti Mulungu ngwa chadidi.³³ bwache. Baba³⁵ wakutumiwa na Mulungu ambasewera mafala ya Mulungu. Nakuti ambapasa lini Mzimu na mphimo. Iye wakukhulupirira Mwana ana moyo³⁶ ambakonda Mwana apo wapereka bzinthu bzense mmanja mwache. wakusaya kumala, soma wakusaya kubvera Mwanayo amdzaona lini moyo, soma ukali bwa Mulungu bumkhala pa iye."

Tsapano pomwe Yesu adadziwa kuti Afarisi akhadabwa kuti iye akhatenga na kubatiza wakupfunza azinji¹ adachoka mu Yudeya³ (napo kuti iye Yesu akhabatiza lini, soma wakupfunza wache ndiwo),² kuposa Yohani Ndiye⁵ Soma bzikhali bzakufunika kuna iye kudzera ku Samariya. ⁴mkubwerera pomwe mmambuyo ku Galileya. adabwera mu mzinda wa Samariya, wakuchemeriwa Sika, pafupi na mbuto ndiyo Yakobo akhadapasa Mchera wa Yakobo ukhali kumweko. Yesu akhadaneta na ulendo bwache ndiye adakhala⁶ mwanache Yosefe. Mkazi wa ku Samariya adabwera kudzatunga madzi,⁷ pafupi na mcherayo. Zikhathamangira nyhawe zitanthatu. Nakuti wakupfunza wache akhadayenda mumzinda⁸ apo Yesu adati kuna iye, "Ndipasembo madzi ndimwe." Ndiye mkazi wa ku Samariya ule adati kuna iye, "Bzakhala tani kuti imwe, pakukhala mu⁹ kukagula chakudya. Yuda, mkukumbira ine, mkazi waku Samariya, chinthu kuti mumwe?" Nakuti Ayuda alibe basa na Asamariya. Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Ungadadziwa mphatso ya Mulungu, nakuti mbani akusewera, nawe, 'Ndipase'¹⁰ Mkaziyo adati kuna iye, 'Mbuya, mulibe¹¹ chakumwa,' ungadamubvunza, apo angadakupasa madzi ya Moyo." Ndimwe lini mkulu, neye¹² m'golo apo mcherayu pomwe ngwakuzika. Madzi ya moyoyo tsono yali ku? tenepo, kuposa baba wathu Yakobo, omwe adatipa mcherayu iye achimwambo mwemu, ninga akhachitira Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Aliyense wakumwa mumchera uyu amdzabva¹³ wanache na bzifuwo bzache?" soma ndiye animwa madzi ndiyo nimmupa ine amdzabva lini pomwe nyota. Mmalo mwache,¹⁴ pomwe nyota, madzi ndiyo nimdzamupa yamdzakhala lowe wa madzi kuna iye, kufumphukira ku moyo wakusaya Mkaziyo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, ndipeni madzi yamweyo kuti nampodi ndidzakhale na nyota na kuti¹⁵ kumala." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Ndoko, ukachemere bayako,¹⁶ nampodi nimbadzabwere pomwe pano kudzatunga madzi." Mkaziyo adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Ndiribe mwamuna." Yesu adatawira,¹⁷ apo mukabwere pomwe kuno. thangwe wakhala nawo kale amuna ashanu, apo ndiye uli naye panoyo ni bayako lini.¹⁸ "Walewa bwino," Azibabathu²⁰ Mkaziyo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, ndikuona kuti ndimwe mneneri. ¹⁹Bzomwe walewabzi mchadidi." Yesu adati kuna²¹ akhanamatira pa phiri iri, soma mumbati Yerusalemu ndiyo mbuto yakukanamatira." iye, "Khulupirira ine, mkaziwe, kuti nthawe ikubwera ndiyo mumdzanamata Baba sikuti paphiripa ayai mu Mumbanamata ndibzo mum'bzidziwa lini. Timbanamata ndiye tikumudziwa, nakuti chipulumuso²² Yerusalemu. Soma, nthawe ikubwera, mwakuti tsapano yafika, pomwe wakunamata bzachadidi²³ chimchokera kuna Ayuda. amdzanamata Baba mu mzimu na mchadidi, nakuti Baba akupsaga wanthu ninga amwewo kukhala Mulungu ni Mzimu, apo wanthu wakunamata iye amunamate mu mzimu na²⁴ wakunamata wache. Mkaziyo adati kuna iye, "Ndikudziwa kuti Mesiya akubwera (ule wakuchemeriwa Mkhirisitu)²⁵ mchadidi." Yesu adati kuna iye, Ndine letu umweyo, ndikusewera nawe²⁶ Angabwera, amdzatifikotozera bzensene." Pakamphindi kamweko wakupfunza wache adabwerera. Tsapano akhadabwa thangweranyi iye²⁷ panone." akhalewalewa na mkazi, soma palibe adati, "Mukuchita chani?" ayai "Thangweranyi mukulewalewa Tsapano mkaziyo adamusiira mtsuko wamadzi, achibwerera mumzinda, Achikati kuna wanthu, ²⁸naye?" "Bwerani, mudzaone mwamuna omwe wandifikotozera bzense bzomwe ndakhala ndikuchita. Umweyu²⁹ Panthawe yoyo,³¹ Iwo adachoka mumzindamo achibweradi kuna iye. ³⁰angakhale lini Mkhirisitu ule, si tenepo?" Soma iye adati kuna iwo, "Ndina³² wakupfunza wache akhamukumbira iye, kulewa kuti, "Rabbi, dyani." Ndiye wakupfunza wale adati kuna wina na mwayache,³³ chakudya kuti ndidye chakuti mumchidziwa lini." Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Chakudya changu mkuchita³⁴ Palibe ndiye wawabweresera chakudya kuti adye, alipo?" Kodi mumbati lini, 'Pakana miyezi minayi³⁵ chifuniro cha iye ndiye adandituma na kumaliza basa lache. kinangoka bzakukolola bzifike?' Ndikulewa kuna imwe, nyang'anani muone mminda, thangwe bzakhuma kale Iye omwe akukolola ambatambira malipiro achigwezeka bzipatso pala moyo wakusaya kumala,³⁶ pala kukolola! kuti iye. wakufesa na iye wakukolola asekerere pabobdizi. Nakuti adati, 'Wina ngwakufesa, wina ngwakukolola,' mchadidi. Ndakutumani kukamweta chomwe mulibe kuphatira basa. Wina waphata basa, apo mwapita m'basa Asamariya azinji mumzindamo adamukhulupirira thangwera kulewa kwa mkaziyo omwe adachitira³⁹ lawo." Tsapano pomwe Asamariya adabwera kuna iye,⁴⁰ umboni, "Adandiuza chirichense chomwe ndachita." Azinji adakhulupirira thangwera mafala ya⁴¹ adamukumbira kuti akhale nawo, apo adakhala popo nsiku ziwiri. Iwo adati kuna mkaziyo, "Tikukhulupirira lini pomwe thangwera kuti udalewa bzire, soma thangwera⁴² iye." Patapita nsiku ziwirizo,⁴³ kuti ife tabva tekha, apo tikudziwa kuti uyudi ni Mpulumusi wadziko lapansi." Nakuti Yesu mwenekachiro adalewa kuti mneneri⁴⁴ adanyamuka kuchoka pamwepo kuyenda ku Galileya. Pomwe adabwera mu Galileya, wanthu waku Galileya⁴⁵ ambalemekeziwa lini mphimpha zakwawo. adamutambira. Akhadaona kale bzomwe iye adachita mu Yerusalemu pa madyerero, nakuti iwo Tsapano adabwera pomwe ku Kana mu Galileya, kule ndiko adasandusa⁴⁶ akhadayendambo ku madyerero. Pomwe adabva⁴⁷ madzi vinyu. Pakhana mkulu waboma omwe mwanache mamuna akhadwala ku Kaperenawo.

kuti Yesu wachoka ku Yudeya wabwera ku Galileya, adayenda kuna Yesuko kukamukumbira kuti apolike Kinangoka Yesu adati kuna iye, "Pokha"⁴⁸kunyansi akalimbise mwanache, omwe akhadasala pang'ono kusaika. "Mkulu ule adati kuna iye,⁴⁹ pokha utome waona bzizindikiro na bzakudabwisa, ndiye kuti ungakhulupirire. Yesu adati kuna iye, "Ndoko. Mwanako zjai walimba."⁵⁰"Mbuya, polikani letu mwanangu akanati kusaikapa." mwe akhayenda kupolika, akapolo⁵¹Munthuyo adakhulupirira mafala ndiyo Yesu adamuza, apo adayenda. Tsono iye adabvunza nthawe ndiyo adayamba⁵²wache adagumana naye, mkumuza kuti mwanacheyo walimba. Kinangoka babachewa⁵³kulimba. Iwo adamutawira kuti, "Dzulo pa nthawe zinomwe manungo yadamuchoka." adazindikira kuti ikhalidi nthawe yoyo ndiyo Yesu adati kuna iye, "Mwanako walimba." Tsapano iye na banja Ichi chikhali chizindikiro chachiwiri ndicho Yesu adachita atabula mu Yudeya⁵⁴lache lensene adakhulupirira. kuyenda ku Galileya.

Tsapano mu Yerusalemu² Bzitamala ibzi pakhana madyerero ya Ayuda, apo Yesu adayenda ku Yerusalemu.¹ pafupi na mpita wa litsito la mabira pana mchera, ndiwo mu chiseweredwe chachi mchi Heberi ambati Betesda, Wanthu azinji wakudwala, azimola, wakupunduka, ayai³ apo una nsodzi zishanu zakupsumphira bwino. Nakuti mnjero⁴ wakujejera bziwalo akhadagonesewa popo. Bzakunemba bzakale bziribe ndime 4 iyi yakumbati, wa Mbuya adayenda kukabvundula madzi nthawe zina apo aliyense wakupita momo madziyo yakanati Munthu wina akhali popo omwe akhadadwala kwa⁵ kudemba adalimba nthenda iriyense ndiyo akhadwala. Pomwe Yesu adamuona atagonesewa popo, nakuzindikira kuti⁶ magole makumi matatu na masere. Wakudwalayo adatawira, "Mbuya, ndiribe aliyense⁷ akhadakhalisa popo, adati kuna iye, "Kodi ukufuna kulimba?" wakundipisa mnthawalemu madzi yangabvunduliwa. Ningabwera, wina atsogole kutchithima na nsikadazi." Kamfulumize munthuyo adalimbisiwa, achitakula⁹ Yesu adati kuna iye, "Lamuka, takula mphasa yako, ufambe."⁸ Tsapano Ayuda adati kuna ndiye¹⁰ mphasa yache mkufamba. Tsapano nsiku yoyo ikhali ya Sabudu. Iye adatawira, "Omwe¹¹ adalimbisiwayo, "Ni Sabudu apo ukubvumiziwa lini kutakula mphasa yakoyi." Iwo adamubunza iye, "Ni munthunyi umweyo¹² wandilimbisayo wanditi, "Takula mphasa yako ufambe."" Tsono, munthu adalimbisiwayo alibe kudziwa kuti akhali mbani thangwe¹³ adakuuza kuti, "Itakule ufambe?" Kinangoka, Yesu adagumana¹⁴ Yesu zjai akhadayenda kale kachete chete, thangwe pakhana thimu pambutopo. naye iye mkachisi achiti kuna iye, "Ona, zjai walimba! Nampodi kuphonya pomwe, pala kuti chinango chakuposa Munthuyo adayenda kukawauza Ayuda wale kuti akhali Yesu adamulimbisa ule.¹⁵ popa chingadzakuchitikire." Yesu¹⁷ Tsapano thangwera bzinthu bzobzi Ayuda adaboneresa Yesu, thangwe adachita bzobzi pa Sabudu.¹⁶ Thangwera bzobzi,¹⁸ adawatawira, "Baba wangu akuphata basa pakali pano, na ine, pomwe, ndikuphata basa." Ayuda zjai adakumbuka bzakumupha iye thangwe alibe kupsa Sabata yokha, soma pomwe adaguma Mulungu Yesu adawatawira, "Indetu, indetu, Mwana angachite¹⁹ kuti ni Babache, zjai kubzindendemeza yekha na Mulungu. lini chinthu chayekha, kupambula bzokhabzo achiona Baba akuchita, nakuti chirichense akuchita Baba, Nakuti Baba ambakonda Mwana apo ambamuonesa chirichense ndicho iwo²⁰ Mwanambo ambachita ndendende. Thangwe ninga ndimo²¹ ambachita, apo amdzamuonesa mabasa makulu kuposa yoya kuti ate mumdzadabwa. Baba ambalamusira anyamuya achiwapa moyo, m'bzibodzi bodzimbo Mwana ambapa moyo kuna aliyense pala kuti²³ Nakuti Baba ambayeruza lini aliyense soma adapa chiyeruzo chense kuna Mwana²² animfunayo. aliyense akamulemekeze Mwanayo ninga ndimo ambalemekezera Baba. Omwe ambalemekeza lini Mwanayo Indetu, indetu, iye wakubva mafala yangu na kukhulupirira²⁴ ambalemekeza linimbo Baba omwe adamutuma. iye omwe adandituma ana moyo wakusaya kumala apo amdzatongewa lini mulandu, soma wapambana kuchoka Idetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe nthawe ikubwera, apo iripo ndiyo wakufa²⁵ kuimfa kuyenda ku moyo. Nakuti ninga ba ana²⁶ amdzabva mafala ya Mwana wa Mulungu, apo omwe amdzabvayo amdzakhala na moyo. apo Baba amupa²⁷ moyo mwa iye kha, ndendendembo adapa kuna Mwana moyo kukhala mwa iye yekha, Nampodi kudabwa na bzobzi, nakuti iripo nthawe²⁸ m'phamvu zakutonga thangwe ni Mwana wa Munthu. achidzabula: omwe wachita bwino ku²⁹ ikubwera yakuti aliyense ndiye ali mu nthutu amdzabva mafala yache Ningachite lini chinthu pa ine³⁰ mmukiro wakumoyo, apo wakuchita bzakuipa ku mmukiro wa kukatongiwa. ndekha. Pomwe ninibva, nimtonga, apo matongedwe yangu ngakulungama thangwe ndikupsaga lini bzakufuna Penu nimchita umboni bwa ine ndekha,³¹ bzangu bzandekha soma bzakufuna bza iye omwe adandituma. Pana winango omwe ambachitira ine umboni, apo nimdziwa³² umboni bwangubo bumdzakhala lini bwa chadidi. Soma³⁴ Mudatumiza kuna Yohani, apo wachitira umboni chadidi. ³³ kuti umboni ambachitira inebo m'bwa chadidi. Yohani³⁵ umboni ndibo ndatambira m'bwakuchoka lini kuna munthu. Ndikusewera ibzi kuti mukapululumusiwe. akhali kandiye³⁷ yakugaka na kubvunika, apo mukufuna kusekera na kubvunika kwache mkanthawe Chensenecho umboni ndibo ndinabo m'bukulu kuposa bwa Yohani, nakuti mabasa ndiyo Baba³⁶ kakuchepa. Baba ndiye³⁷ andipa kuyakwanirisa, ni mabasa yokha yokhayo ndiyo nimbachita, uchitire umboni bza ine kuti andituma. Baba omwe adanditumayo wachitira pomwe yekha umboni bza ine. Mukanati kubva kale mafala Imwe mulibe mafala yache yakutsalira mwa³⁸ yache ayai kumuona maonekedwe yache neye nthawe inangombo. imwe, nakuti mukukhulupirira lini mwa iye omwe adatumiwa. Mumbapsaga mafala ya Mulungu thangwe apo mafala mabodzi bodziyo³⁹ mumbakumbuka kuti mwemo imwe mumbakumana moyo wakusaya kumala, Nimbatambira lini⁴¹ yambachitira umboni bza ine, apo mukufuna lini kubwera kuna ine kuti mukhale na moyo. soma ndikudziwa kuti mulibe chikondi cha kwa Mulungu mwa imwe⁴² ulemerero kuchoka kuna wanthu, Ndabwera mu dzina la Baba, apo mukunditambira lini. Winango angadati abwere mudzina lache⁴³ mwekha. Mungakhulupirire tani, imwe omwe mumbabvuma ulemerero bwakuchoka⁴⁴ chailo, apa mungadamutambira. Nampodi⁴⁵ kuna wina na mwayache soma mukupsaga lini ulemerero bwakuchoka kuna Mulungu yekhayo?

kukumbuka kuti nimdzakulewerani kuna Baba. Wakudzakulewerani ni Mose, omwe mwaiye mwamuthemba.
Penu⁴⁷Penudi mudamkhulupirira Mose, mungadakhulupirira pomwe ine, thangwe iye adanemba bza ine. ⁴⁶
mungakhulupirire lini bzakunemba bzache, mungakhulupirire tani mafala yangu?"

Bzitamala ibzi Yesu adayambuka ng'ambu ina ya Nyanza ya Galileya, yakuchemeriwa pomwe kuti Nyanza ya¹ Yesu³Thimu lizinji likhamutewera thangwe adaona bzakudabwisa ndibzo iye akhachita kuna atenda. ²Tiberiyo. (Tsapano Pasaka, madyerero ya Ayuda, yakhali⁴adakwira paphiri achikakhala pansi na wakupfunza wache popo. Pomwe Yesu adajiguma achiona thimu lizinji likubwera kuna iye, adati kuna Filipi, "Umkagula kuponi⁵pafupi.) (Soma Yesu adasewera bzobzi kufuna kumuyezera Filipi, thangwe akhadziwa kuti⁶mikate kuti amwewa adye?" Filipi adamutawira iye, "Dinari madzana mawiri kugula mikate ingakwane lini kuti aliyense⁷iye ndiye amchita.) M'bodzi wa wakupfunza, Andireya, m'bale wache wa Simoni Petulo, adati⁸atambire neye pankiti pankiti pokha." "Pana mnyamata m'bodzi pano omwe ana mikate zishanu ya tirigu wa barere na nsomba ziwiri,⁹kuna Yesu, Yesu adati, "Akhaziken pansi wanthuwa." Tsapano pakhana upsa¹⁰soma zoz mchiyani kuna azinjiwa tere?" Kinangoka Yesu¹¹buzinji pambutopo. Apo amunawo adakhala pansi, pafupi fupi bzulu bzishanu kuwanda kwao. adatenga pawu zire apo atapereka kutenda, adazigawanisa kuna akhadakhala pansi wale. Adachita bzibodzi Pomwe wanthu adakhuta, iye adati kuna wakupfunzira¹²bodzi na nsomba zire, mwakuwanda ndimo adafunira. Ndiye adazikhongobza zichidzala¹³wache, "Khongobzani mvululu zakusalazi, kuti nampodi patayike chinthu." bzitundu khumi na bziwri bza mvululu zakuchoka mu mikate mishanu ya barere zakusiwa na omwe Kinangoka, pomwe wanthu adaona chakudabwisa ichi ndicho iye adachita, adati, "Mchadidi uyu ni¹⁴akhadadya. Pomwe Yesu adazindikira kuti iwo akhadasala pang'ono¹⁵mneneri omwe amkubwera mdziko lapansi. Pomwe maulo¹⁶kudzamuphata mwa kungingimiza kuti amuike ufumu, adathawira pomwe kuphiri yekha. Adapakira mwadiya, achiyenda napanyanza ku¹⁷yadakwana, wakupfunza wache adapolika kuyenda ku nyanza. Chonzi cha mphamvu¹⁸Kaperenawo. Kukhadadoka nthawe yoyi, apo Yesu akhanati kubwerera kuna iwo. Atachapa ma sitadiya makumi mawiri na mashanu ayai makumi¹⁹chikhakuntha apo nyanzayo ikhagwedezeke. matatu, adaona Yesu akufamba pa nyanzapo kumbabwera kufupi na mwadiyayo, apo iwo adabva mantha. Kinangoka adabvuma kumutambira²¹Soma iye adati kuna iwo, "Ndine! Nampodi kubva mantha." ²⁰ Mangwana yache, thimu²²mmwadiyamo, apo kamkulumize mwadiyayo udafika ng'ambu ndiyo iwo akhayenda. ndilo likhadaima ng'ambu ire lidaona kuti pakhalibe mwadiya wina kupambula umweyo, nakudziwa pomwe kuti Yesu akhalibe kupakiriratu na wakupfunza wachewo soma kuti wakupfunzira wachewo akhadatoma Tsapano, pakhana mimwadiya inango yakuchoka ku Tiberiyo kufupi na kumbuto ndiko²³kupakira okha. Pomwe thimu lidazindikira kuti neye Yesu ayai wakupfunza²⁴akhadadya mikate ire Mbuya atapereka kutenda. wache wense pakhalibe, lidapakira mwadiya lokha mkuyenda ku Kaperenawo kukapsaga Yesu. Yesu²⁶Atakamugumana ng'ambu inango ya nyanzayo, adati kuna iye, "Rabbi, mudabwera liti kuno?"²⁵ adawatawira, kulewa kuti, "Indetu, indetu mukundipsagapa ine, sikuti thangwera mudaona bzakudabwisa, soma Nampodi kubonera na chakudya chakumala, soma bonerani na²⁷mudadya nawo mikate ire muchikhuta. chakudya chakukhalisa kukufikizani ku moyo wakusaya kumala omwe Mwana wa Munthu amdzakupani, nakuti Kinangoka iwo adati kuna iye, "Tichite chani, pala kuti tiphate basa²⁸Mulungu Baba waikha chizindikiro pa iye." Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Iri ni basa la Mulungu: Kuti mukhulupirire iye omwe²⁹la Mulungu?" Ndiye adati kuna iye, "Mchizindikiro chanyi tsono ndicho munichita, pala kuti tione na³⁰wamutuma." Makolo yathu yadadya mana mchipululu, ninga ndimo bzidanembewera,³¹kukukhulupirirani? Munichita chani? Kinangoka Yesu adawatawira, "Indetu, indetu, ni Mose lini³²Iye akhawapa mikate kuchoka kudzaulu kuti adye." ndiye akhakupani mikate kuchokera kudzaulu, soma ni Babangu ndiye akukupani mikate chaiyo kuchoka Thangwe mkate wa Mulungu ngule umbagwa kuchoka kudzaulu uchipereka moyo kudziko lapansi." ³³kudzaulu. Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Ndine mkate³⁵Ndiye adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, mbatipani mkate umweyu nthawe zense."³⁴ Soma³⁶wamoyo; iye wakubwera kuna ine amdzabva lini njala, na wakukhulupirira ine amdzabva lini nyota. Aliyense ndiye Baba amndipasira³⁷ndidakuuzani kuti chadidi mwandiona ine, apo mukukhulupirira lini. Nakuti ndabuluka kuchoka kudzaulu, sikuti kudzachita bzakufuna³⁸kubwera kuna ine nimdzamutaya lini kunja. Uku mkufuna kwa iye omwe adandituma, kuti³⁹bzandekha, soma bzakufuna bza iye omwe adandituma. Nakuti uku⁴⁰nampodi nditaye neye m'bodzi omwe wandipasira, soma amdzawalamusa pansiku ya chimaliziro. mukufuna kwa Babangu, kuti aliyense wakuona Mwana mkumukhulupirira adzakhale na moyo wakusaya Kinangoka Ayuda adang'ung'udza bza iye thangwera⁴¹kumala apo nimdzamulamusa pansiku yachimaliziro." Iwo adati, "Ngumweyu lini Yesu Mwana wa Yosefe, omwe⁴²adati, "Ndine mkate omwe wabuluka kudzaulu." Yesu adatawira⁴³Babache na mayi wache tikuwadziwawa? Bzikukhala tani tsono kulewa, 'Ndabuluka kudzaulu?' Palibe angabwere kuna ine pokha pokha Baba omwe⁴⁴achiti kuna iwo "Lekani kung'ung'udza mwekha. Bzidanemiwa mwa aneneri,⁴⁵adandituma kumufendeza, apo nimdzamumukisa pansiku ya chimaliziro. 'Aliyense amdzapfunzisiwa na Mulungu.' Aliyense ndiye wabva na kupfunza kuchoka kuna Baba ambabwera

Sikuti kuti aliyense waona Baba, kupambula iye omwe ngwakuchokera kuna Mulungu---ndiye waona⁴⁶kuna ine. Abereki⁴⁹Ndine mkate wamoyo. ⁴⁸Indetu, indetu, iye omwe ambakhulupirira ana moyo wakusaya kumala.⁴⁷Baba. Uyu ni mkate wakubuluka kuchokera kudzaulu, pala kuti munthu⁵⁰wanu adadya mana mchipululu, apo adafa. Ndine mkate wamoyo omwe udabuluka kuchoka kudzaulu. Penu wina⁵¹adye wina wa iwo kuti nampodi afe. anidya wina wa mkateyu, amdzakhala kunthawe za nthawe. Mkate ndiwo nimdzaperekayo ni thupi langu kuti Pamwepo Ayuda zjai adakalipa achiyambiratu kung'ung'udza, kulewa kuti,⁵²ukhale moyo wapadziko lapansi." Ndiye Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Indetu, indetu, penu⁵³"Munthu umweyu angatipe tani thupi lache kuti tidye?" munidya lini thupi la Mwana wa Munthu na kumwa mulopa wache, mumdzakhala lini na moyo mwaimwe Omwe anidya thupi langu na kumwa mulopa wangu ana moyo wakusaya kumala, apo⁵⁴mwekha. Thangwe thupi langu mchakudya chachadidi, apo mulopa wangu ni⁵⁵nimdzamulamusa pansiku yakumalizira. Iye wakudya thupi langu na kumwa mulopa wangu am'khaliratu mwaine, na ine mwa⁵⁶chakumwa chachadidi. Ninga Baba wamoyo adandituma ine, apo inembo ndina moyo thangwera Baba, ndendende wakundidya⁵⁷ie. Uyu ni mkate ndiwo wabuluka kuchoka kudzaulu, sikuti ninga udadya⁵⁸ine, amdzakhalambo thangwera ine. Soma Yesu bzobzi⁵⁹makolo achifawo neye. Iye wakudya mkate uyu amdzakhala ku nthawe za nthawe." Kinangoka wakupfunza wache azinji omwe⁶⁰adasewerera mu sunagoge pomwe akhapfunzisa mu Caperenawo. Yesu, thangwe adadziwa mwa iye yekha kuti⁶¹adabva ibzi adati, "Mafalaya ngakunesa; Mbani angayabvese?" Tsono tani muchiona Mwana wa⁶²wakupfunza wache akhang'ung'udza nayo, adati kuna iwo, "Yakuipirani kani? Ni Mzimu ndiwo umbapasa moyo; thupi⁶³Munthu akuyenda pomwe kudzaulu ndiko akhali pakutoma? Ndiye pana⁶⁴limbathandiza lini chinthu. Mafala ndiyo ndasewera kuna imwe ndiyo Mzimu, apo ndiyo moyo. wina wa imwe omwe mumbakhulupirira lini." Thangwe Yesu adazindikira kuyambira pakutoma kuti akhali "Nithangwera chochi ndidakuuzani⁶⁵aponi omwe amdzakhulupirira lini na ndiye amdzamupereka iye. Iye adati, Thangwera ichi,⁶⁶kuti palibe angathe kubwera kuna ine pokha pokha chitapasiwa kuna iye na Babangu." Ndiye Yesu adati kuna⁶⁷wakupfunza wache azinji adabwerera mmambuyo apo alibe kufamba naye pomwe. Simoni Petulo adamutawira iye, "Mbuya,⁶⁸khumi na awiri wale, "Imwe mukufunambo lini kuchoka, mumfuna?" mkwambani ndiko tingayende? Muna mafala ya kumoyo wakusaya kumala, apo takhulupirira mpaka kufika Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Ndiribe kuchita kukusankhulani,⁷⁰Mulungu."⁶⁹pakudziwa kuti ndimwe Wakuchena wa Tsapano iye adasewera bza Yudasi mwana wa⁷¹khumi na awirimwe, apo zjai m'bodzi wa imwe ni mdyerekezi?" Simoni Isikariyoti, thangwe akhali iye, m'bodzi wa khumi na awiri wale, wakumpereka Yesu.

Bzitamala inzi, Yesu adazunga mu Galileya, thangwe akhafuna lini kuyenda ku Yudeya nakuti Ayuda¹ Abale wache tsono adati³ Tsapano madyerero ya misasa ya Ayuda yakhali pafupi.² akhamupsaga kuti amuphe. kuna iye, "Chokani pano ndokoni ku Yudeya, pala kuti wakupfunza wanu akaonembo mabasa mumbachitaya. Palibe ambachita chinthu mwakubisa angakhala akupsaga kuti adziwike padecha. Penu mumbachita bzobzi,⁴ Yesu mnthangwerache adati⁶ Nakuti neye abale wache alibe kumukhulupirira iye. ⁵bzionesereni kudziko lapansi." Dziko lapansi⁷ kuna iwo, "Nthawe yangu ikanati kufika, soma nthawe yanu njakufikafika kale nthawe zense. lingakuwengeni lini, soma limbawenga ine thangwe nimblichitira umboni kuti mabasa yache ngakuipa. Mumbakwira kuyenda ku madyerero; Ine ndikumbayenda lini kumadyerero thangwe nthawe yangu ikanati⁸ Soma pomwe abale wache¹⁰ Atamala kulewa bzobzi kuna iwo, iye adakhala mu Galileya.⁹ kukwanirisiwa." akhadakwira kuyenda ku madyerero, kinangoka iye adakwirambo, sikuti mwakuonekera soma mwakubisala. Pakhana bzakuuzana bzizinji pathimupo¹² Ayuda akhamupsaga pa madyereropo achiti, "Iye ali kuponi?"¹¹ kumbaguna bza iye. Winango adati, "Ni munthu wabwino." Winango adati, "Neye, ambasocheresa wanthu Pomwe madyerero¹⁴ Chensenecho palibe adasewera padecha kuguma iye thangwera kugopa Ayuda.¹³ azinji." Kinangoka Ayuda adadabwa,¹⁵ yadafika pakati, Yesu adakwira kuyenda mkachisi mkukayamba kupfunzisa. Yesu adawatawira¹⁶ mkulewa kuti. "Munthu umweyu ambadziwa tani bzizinji tenepayu? Kupfunza akanati," Penu wina anikhumba¹⁷ achiti, "Bzakupfunzisa bzangubzi m'bzaine lini, soma m'bza iye omwe adandituma. kuchita bzakufuna bzache, amdzazindikira bza chipfunzisochi, kuti mchakuchokera kuna Mulungu, ayai Omwe ambasewwera bzache bzayekha ambapsaga ulemerero¹⁸ nimbatoondo kusewera bzangu bzandekha. bwache bzayekha, soma ndiye akupsaga ulemerero bwa omwe adamutuma, munthu umweyo ngwachadidi, apo Kodi Mose alibe kukupani chitongi? Soma palibe neye. m'bodzi waimwe¹⁹ mwaiye mulibe chakusaya kulungama. Thimu lire lidatawira, "Muna chiwanda²⁰ ndiye ambachikoya. Mthangweranyi mukupsaga kufuna kundipha?" Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Ndidachita basa libodzi, apo²¹ imwe. Mbani akupsaga a kukuphaniyo?" Mose adakupani mgwatidwe (sikuti udachoka kuna Mose, soma kuna makolo),²² mwensene mudadabwa nalo. Penu munthu anitambira mngwatidwe pa Sabudu mkuti chitongi cha²³ nsiku ya Sabudu mumbagwata munthu. Mose chiribe kupsewa, thangweranyi mukukalipa na ine thangwe ndidalimbisira bwino bwino munthuyo pa Wanthu winango wa iwo²⁵ Nampodi kutonga kutengera maonekedwe, soma tongani mwachilungamo."²⁴ Sabudu? Onani, akusewera padecha,²⁶ wakuchokera ku Yerusalemu adati, "Ngumweyu lini akumupsaga kuti amuphe ule? apo akumuza lini chinthu. Bzingakhale lini kuti akulu akuluwa akudziwadi kuti umweyu ni Mkhirisitu, Soma tikudziwa ndiko iyeyu akuchokera. Soma Mkhirisitu pakudzabwera, palibe ndiye²⁷ mtenepo lini? Kinangoka Yesu adakuwa mkachisi, "Ine mumbandidziwa na ndiko²⁸ amdzadziwa ndiko amdzachokera." nimbachokera kubodzi. Ndiribe kubwera bzandekha, soma iye omwe adandituma ngwachadidi, apo Iwo³⁰ Ine nimbamudziwa thangwe nimbachokera mwa iye apo adachita kundituma."²⁹ mumbandidziwa lini. akhayezera yezera kuti amumange, soma palibe adaikha manja pa iye thangwe nthawe yache ikhanati kufika. Soma azinji pathimu lire akhamukhulupirira, apo adati, "Mkhirisituyo angabwera, amdzachita bzizindikiro³¹ Afarisi adabva thimu lire likusewera kawerewere bzakuguma Yesu,³² bzizinji kuposa ndibzo wachita uyubzi?" Tsapano Yesu adati, "Ndikali namwe³³ ndiye akulu wa ansembe na Afarisi adatuma anyamata kukamumanga iye. Mum'dzandipsaga soma³⁴ kwa kanthawe kakuchepa, kinangoka ndiyende kuna iye omwe adandituma. Ayuda tsono adati okha okha,³⁵ mum'dzandigumana lini; komwe niyendako, mum'dzakwanisa lini kubwera." "Munthu umweyu am'dzayenda kuponi ndiko tingadzakwanise lini kumugumana? Kodi am'dzayenda kuna Mafala waseweraya nga chani, 'Mum'dzandipsaga soma³⁶ Ahelene wakubalalika wale kukapfunzisa Ahelene? Tsapano pakumaliza,³⁷ mum'dzandigumana lini ine; Ndiko nim'dzayendako, mum'dzakwanisa lini kubwera?" nsiku ikulu ya madyerero, Yesu adaima achikuwa, kulewa kuti, "Penu wina akubva nyota, abwere kuna ine Iye wakukhulupirira ine, ninga ndimo mafala ya Mulungu yambalewera, mikulo ya madzi ya moyo³⁸ adzamwe. Soma adalewa ibzi bza Mzimu, wa iwo ndiwo akhakhulupirira iye kuti³⁹ im'dzayerera kubula mmimba mwache." Wanthu⁴⁰ ati adzatambire; Mzimu ukhanati kuperekiwa thangwe Yesu akhanati kulemekeziwa panthawe yoyo. Winango adati, "Umweyu ni mkhirisitu."⁴¹ winango wa thimulo, pakubva mafalaya, adati, "Uyu ni mneneri." Manemba yalibe kulewa kuti Mkhirisitu⁴² Soma winango adati, "Kodi Mkhirisitu ambachokera ku Galileya? Ndiye padayambika⁴³ amdzachokera ku dzinza la Davide na ku Beterehemu, muiy ndiwo Davide akhali?" Winango wa iwo ate angadamumanga iye, soma palibe adaikha manja⁴⁴ m'gawaniko pa thimulo thangwera iye. Kinangoka anyamata wale adabwerera kuna akulu wa ansembe na Afarisi, omwe adati kuna iwo,⁴⁵ pa iye. Ndiye⁴⁷ Anyamatawo adatawira, "Palibe adasewera kale tenepayu."⁴⁶ Thangweranyi mulibe kumubweresa?" Alipo m'bodziimba wa akulu ayai Afarisi ndiye⁴⁸ Afarisi adawatawira iwo, "Kani mwanengezewambo?"

Nicodemo⁵⁰ Soma thimu ili lomwe likudziwa lini chitongi, ndakutembereriwa."⁴⁹ adamukhulupirira kale iye?

"Kodi chitongi chathu⁵¹ (m'bodzi wa Afarisi, omwe adabwera kuna iye mwakuyambirira) adati kuna iwo, Iwo adatawira achiti⁵² chimbatonga munthu tikanati kubva kuchoka kuna iye na kudziwa bzomwe ambachita?"
kuna iye, "Kani ndiwe m'Galileya pomwe iwepo? Saka sakani muone kuti palibe mneneri ambachoka ku
[Kinangoka aliyense adayenda kumuyi kwache.⁵³ Galileya."

Machibesebese adabwera pomwe ku kachisi, apo wanthu wensene²Yesu adayenda ku phiri la Azitona.¹ Anembi na Afarisi adabweresa mkazi wakuphatiwa akuchita³adabwerambo; iye adakhala pansi achiwapfunzisa. Kinangoka iwo adati kuna iye, "Mpfunzisi, mkazi uyu waphatiwa akuchita⁴chigololo. Iwo adamuikha pakati. Tsapano pachitongi, Mose adatitonga kumbaboma minyala wanthu wakutenepayu; munilewa tani bza⁵chigololo. Adasewera bzobzi pala kunyang'ana thangwe lakumuzengera mulandu, soma Yesu adakotama mkunemba⁶ie?" Pomwe iwo adapitiriza kumbamubvunza mabvunzo, iye adaima achiti kuna iwo, "Omwe⁷pansi na chala chache. Adakotama pomwe, mkunemba⁸mwa imwepa alibe chakuphonya, akhale wakutoma kumuboma na mwala." Pomwe adabva bzobzi, adachoka m'bodzi m'bodzi, wakutoma akhali akulu letu.⁹pansi na chala chache. Yesu adaima achiti kuna iye, "Mkaziwe,¹⁰Pakumaliza Yesu adasala yekha, na mkazi omwe akhali pakati ule. Iye adati, "Palibe, Mbuya." Yesu adati, "Ine ndikukuzengambo lini¹¹wakukutonga milandu wako wale ali kuponi?" Yesu adasewera pomwe kuna iwo, kulewa kuti, "Ndine¹²mulandu. Ndoko nampodi kukaphonya pomwe." kubvunika kwa dziko lapansi; iye wakutewera ine amdzafamba lini mum'dima soma amdzakhala na kibvunika Afarisi adati kuna iye, "Mumbabzichitira umboni mwekha; umboni bwanubu m'bwachadidi¹³kwa moyo." Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Napo ndichibzichitira ndekha umboni, umboni bwangubo m'bwachadidi.¹⁴lini." Ndikudziwa ndiko. ndidachokera na ndiko ndikuyenda, soma imwepo mukudziwa lini ndiko ndidachokera ayai Chensecho ndichiti¹⁶Mumbatonga kutengera kuthupi; ine nimbatonga lini munthu. ¹⁵ndiko ndikuyenda. Inde,¹⁷nditonge, kutonga kwangu mkwachadidi thangwe ndiri lini ndekha, soma ndina Baba omwe adandituma. Ndine iye omwe¹⁸apo muchitongi chanu. mudanemba kuti umboni bwa wanthu awiri m'bwachadidi. Iwo adati kuna¹⁹nimbabzichitira ndekha umboni, app Baba omwe adandituma ambachitirambo umboni bza ine." iye, "Babanuwo ali kuponi?" Yesu adatawira, "Mukundidziwa lini ine ayai Babangu; mungadandidziwa ine, Adasewera mafala yoya mnyumba ya thenthe la kobiri pomwe²⁰mungadadziwa pomwe Babanguwo," Tsono iye adalewa²¹akhapfunzisa mkachisi, apo palibe adamumanga thangwe nthawe yache ikhanati kukwana. pomwe kuna iwo, "Ndikuyenda; Mumdzandipsaga ine apo nimdzafera mu bzakuphonya bzanu. Ndiko Ayuda adati, "Kodi amdzabzipha yekha kani? Nithangwerache ambati,²²ndikuyenda ineko mungakubwere lini." Yesu adati kuna iwo, Ndine wakuchokera kudzaulu. Imwe ndimwe²³Ndiko ndikuyenda ine mungakubwere lini?" Nithangwerache, ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti²⁴wadziko lapansi lino; ine ndine lini wadziko lapansi lino. mumdzafera mubzakuphonya bwanu. Nakuti penu munikhulupirira lini kuti NDINEDI, mumdzafa mu Iwo tsono adati kuna iye. "Imwepo ndimwe mbani?" Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Ndibzo²⁵bzakuphonya bzanu." Ndina bzinji bzakusewera na kutonga bza imwe.²⁶ndakhala ndikulewa kuna imwe kuyambira pakutoma. Tsono, omwe adandituma ineyo ngwachadidi; apo bzinthu ndibzo ndidabva kuchoka kuna iye, bzinthu bzobzo Yesu adati,²⁸Iwo alibe kubvesesa kuti iye akhalewa bza Baba kuna iwo.²⁷nimbabzilewa kudziko lapansi. "Mungadzakwiza Mwana wa Munthu, ndiye mumdzadziwa kuti INE NDINE, nakuti nimbachita lini bzandekha. Iye omwe adandituma ine alinande, apo alibe kundisiya²⁹Ninga ndimo Baba adandipfunzisira, nimbaserabzi. Pomwe Yesu akhalewalewa bzobzi, azinji³⁰ndekha, thangwe nthawe zense nimbachita bzakumudekera iye." Yesu adati kuna Ayuda omwe adakhulupirira iye, "Mungakhazikika mu mafala yanguya,³¹adamukhulupirira iye. Iwo³³apo chadidi chimdzakutsudzulani." ³²kinangoka munikhala wakupfunza wangu wachadidi wale; adamutawira iye, "Ndife dzinza la Abulahamu apo tikanati kale kukhala akapolo wa wina aliyense; mungalewe Yesu adawatawira iwo, "Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, aliyense³⁴tani kuti, 'Mumdzatsudzuliwa'?" Kapolo ambakhala lini mnyumba ate muyaya; mwana³⁵wakuchita. chakuphonya ni kapolo wa chakuphonyacho. Nithangwerache, penu Mwana amkutsudzulani, mum'dzakhala wakutsudzuliwa³⁶ambakhala ate muyaya. Ndikudziwa kuti ndimwe wadzinza la Abulahamu; mukupsaga kundiphapa thangwe mafala³⁷bzachadidi bzire. Ndikulewa ndibzo ndaona na Babangu, apo mumbachitambo ndibzo mudabva³⁸yanguya yalibe mbuto mwa imwe. Iwo adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Babathu ni Abulahamu." Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mungadakhala³⁹kuna babanu." Chensenecho, mukupsaga kupha⁴⁰ndimwe wanache wa Abulahamu, mungadambachita mabasa ya Abulahamu. ine, munthu wakuti ndidakuuzani chadidi ndicho ndidabva kuchokera kuna Mulungu. Abulahamu alibe kuchita Mumbachita mabasa ya babanu." Iwo adati kuna iye, "Tiribe kubadwira mchigololo; Tina Babathu⁴¹bzobzi. Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Angadakhala Mulungu ni Babanudi, mungadandikonda ine, thangwe⁴²m'bodzi: Mulungu." ndidachokera kuna Mulungu apo ndiri pano; nakuti ndiribe kubwera bzandekha, soma adachita kundituma. Ndimwe⁴⁴Thangweranyi mumbabvesesa lini mafala yangu? Thangwera kuti mumbayabva lini mafala yanguya. ⁴³wa Babanu, mdyerekezi, apo mumbafuna kumbachita bza babanuyo. Akhali wakupha kuyambira pakutoma apo ambaima lini pa chadidi thangwe mwaiye mulibe chadidi. Angasewera chakunama, ambasewera chakuchoka Chensecho, thangwera kuti⁴⁵mchilengedwe chache thangwe ngwakunama na babawo wa bzakunama.

Mbani waimwe ambandigaza pa bzakuphonya?⁴⁶ nimbaseswera bzachadidi, mumbandikhulupirira lini. Iye omwe ngwa Mulungu ambabva⁴⁷ Nimbaseswera bzachadidi, thangweranyi tsono mumbandikhulupirira lini? Ayuda adatawira achiti kuna⁴⁸ mafala ya Mulungu; kusaya kumbayabvaku thangwe ndimwe lini wa Mulungu." Yesu adatawira, "Ndiribe⁴⁹ iye, "Timbalewa lini chadidi ife kuti ndimwe waku Samariya apo muna chiwanda?" Mumbapsaga lini ulemerero; alipo⁵⁰ chiwanda, soma nimbalemekeza Babangu, apo imwe mkumbandipepusa. Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, penu wina anikoya mafala yangu,⁵¹ m'bodzi nyakubutewera na kubutonga. Ayuda adati kuna iye, "Tsapano tikudziwa kuti muna chiwanda. Abulahamu na aneneri⁵² amdzaona lini imfa." Kodi ndimwe lini mkulu⁵³ adasaika, soma mumbati, 'Penu wina anikoya mafala yangu, amdzalawidza lini imfa.' Yesu⁵⁴ kuposa Abulahamu adasaika ule? Aneneri adasaika pomwe. Imwepo mumbabzitenga kuti ndimwe mbani?" adatawira, "Penu ine nim'bzilemekeza ndekha ulemerero bwangu m'bwapezi; ni Babangu ndiye Imwe mumbamudziwa lini iye, soma ine⁵⁵ ambandilemekeza---omwe mumbalewa bza iye kuti ni Mulungu wanu. nimbamudziwa. Ningadati, 'Nimbamudziwa lini,' ningadandendemera namwe, nyakunama. Tsono, Babanu Abulahamu adadekedwa kuona ntsiku yangu; iye adayiona⁵⁶ nimbamudziwa nakukoya mafala yache. Ayuda adati kuna iye, "Mukanati kufikiza magole makumi machanu, ndiye⁵⁷ apo akhali wakudekedwa." Yesu adati kuna iwo, " Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, akanati⁵⁸ mudamuona Abulahamu imwepo?" Kinangoka iwo adalokota minyala kuti amubome iye, soma Yesu⁵⁹ kukhala Abulahamu mkuti, INE NDIRIPO." adabzibisa yekha achibula mkachisimo.

Wakupfunza wache²Tsapano pomwe Yesu akhapita, adaona munthu zimola kuchokera pachibadwire chache.¹ Yesu³adamubvunza iye, "Rabbi, mbani adaphonya, ngumweyu ayai abereki wache, pala kuti abadwe zimola?" adatawira, "Alibe kuphonya ngumweyu, ayai abereki wache, soma pala kuti mabasa ya Mulungu yazimbulike Bzimfunika tiphatiretu mabasa ya iye omwe adandituma kukadachenapa. Usiku bukubwera bomwe⁴mwa iye.

Pomwe ndiri padziko lapansi pano, ndine kubvunika kwa dziko⁵palibe angakwanise kuphata basa. Yesu atasewera bzobzi, adapswipira pansi, mkumunya tumatope na matayo, achipalanga matopeyo⁶lapansiri." Iye adati kuna iye, "Ndoko ukasambe muthawale la Siloamu" (lomwe ndiye kuti "Kutumiwa").⁷pamaso yache. Kinangoka anansi wache wa munthuyo na⁸Ndiye munthuyo adayendadi kukasamba, achibwerera zjai akuona. omwe akhambamuona kale ninga nyakukumbira akhambati, "Ngumweyu lini munthu akhambakhala pansi Winango adati, "Ndiye inde." Winango adati, "Neye, soma ali ninga iye." Soma iye adati,⁹mkumbakumbira ule?" Iye adatawira, "Munthu wakuchemerika¹¹Iwo adati kuna iye, "Tsono maso yakoya yadapenya tani?"¹⁰"Ndine." Yesu adamunya tumatope achipalanga pa maso yanguya achiti kuna ine, 'Ndoko ku Siloamu ukasambe.' Ndiye Iwo adati kuna iye, "Iye ali kuponi?" Adatawira,¹²ndidayendadi kukasamba, apo ndidatambira kupenya kwangu.

Tsapano ikhali nsiku ya Sabudu¹⁴Iwo adabweresa munthu akhali zimolayo kuna Afarisi.¹³"Ndikudziwa lini." Tsono Afarisi adamubvunza pomwe ndimo¹⁵pomwe Yesu adamunya tumatope achifungula maso yacheyo. adatambirira kuona kwacheko. Iye adati kuna iwo, "Adaikha tumatope pamaso yanguya, ndidakasamba, apo zjai Afarisi winango adati, "Munthu umweyu alibe kuchoka kuna Mulungu thangwe ambakoya¹⁶tsapano ndikuona." lini Sabata." Winango adati, "Bzikutheka tani munthu wakuti ngwakuphonya kuchita bzizindikiro bzobzi?" Ndiye Tsono adamubvunza pomwe zimolayo, "Ulikuti tani bza iye, nakuti¹⁷pakhana mgawikano paiwo okha okha. Tsapano Ayuda alibe kukhulupirira basi bzaiye kuti¹⁸adafungula maso yako?" Zimolayo adati, "Ni mneneri." akhali zimola apo watambira kuona kwache ate kuchita kuchemera abereki waiye adatambira kuona Iwo adabvunza aberekiwo, "Nimwananu uyu omwe mulikuti akhadabadwa zimolayo? Bzakhala tani¹⁹kwacheyo. Ndiye abereki wache wale adawatawira, "Tikudziwa kuti uyu ni mwanathu²⁰tsono kuti tsapano zjai akuona?" Pala kuti bzakhala tani kuti tsapano awone, tikudziwa lini, na ndiye adamufungula²¹apo akhadabadwadi zimola. Abereki²²maso yacheyo, tikumudziwa lini pomwe. Mubvunzeni, nimkuluwense umweyu. Angalewelewe yekha." wachewo adasewera bzobzi, thangwe akhana mantha na Ayuda. Nakuti Ayuda akhadapangana kale kuti penu Thangwera bzobzi, abereki²³winango anitawiriza kuti umweyu ni Mkhirisitu, animuthusa kunja kwa sunagoge. Tsapano kachiwiri adamuchemera pomwe munthu akhali²⁴wache adati, "Nimkuluwense umweyu, mubvunzeni." zimola ule achiti kuna iye, "Pereka ulemerero kuna Mulungu. Tikudziwa kuti munthu umweyu ana Ndiye munthu ule adatawira, "Ndikudziwa lini kuti ana bzakuphonya. Chinthu chibodzi ndicho²⁵bzakuphonya." Ndiye iwo adati kuna iye, "Adachita chani kuna iwe?²⁶ndikudziwa: Ndikhali zimola, apo tsapano zjai ndikuona." Iye adatawira, "Ndakuuzani kale, apo mulibe kutetekera! Thangweranyi²⁷Maso yakoya adayafungula tani?" Iwo adamulalatira²⁸mukufuna kubva pomwe? Mukufunambo lini kukhala wakupfunzira wache, mumfuna?" Tikudziwa kuti Mulungu walewalewa²⁹achiti, "Ndiwe wakupfunza wache, soma ife ndife wakupfunza wa Mose. Munthuyo adatawira achiti kuna iwo,³⁰kuna Mose, soma tikudziwa lini kuti munthu uyu wachokera kuponi." Tikudziwa³¹"Ichi mchakudabwisa, kuti mulikudziwa lini kuti ngwakuponi, chensecho adafungula maso yangu. kuti Mulungu ambatetekera lini wanthu wakuphonya, soma penu wina aninamata Mulungu mkuchita Chiyambireni cha dziko lapansi bzikanatimbo kubveka kuti wina³²bzakufuna bzache, ambamutetekera umweyo. Angadakhala munthu umweyu ngwakuchokera lini kuna³³adafungula kale maso ya munthu wakubadwa zimola. Iwo adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Udabadwira mu bzakuphonya chaimo,³⁴Mulungu, angadachita lini chinthu." Yesu adabva kuti iwo adamuthusa iye panja pa sunagoge.³⁵ndiye ukutipfunzisa?" Kinangoka adamuthusa panja. Adatawira a chiti, "Iye mbani, Mbuya, kuti³⁶Adakamugumana iye achiti, "Umbakhulupirira Mwana wa Munthu?" Munthuyo³⁸Yesu adati kuna iye, "Si wamuona, apo ndiye letu akusewera kuna iweyu."³⁷ndimukhulupirire?" Yesu adati, "Padziko lapansi ndidabwerera³⁹adati, "Mbuya, nimbakhulupirira," apo adamunamata iye. Afarisi winango omwe akhana iye⁴⁰kudzayeruza kuti wakutaza kuona awone nakuti wakuona akhale azimola." Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Mungadakhala azimola,⁴¹adabva bzobzi achimubvunza iye, "Apa ife ndifembo azimola?" mungadakhala mulibe chakuphonya, soma tsapano mumbati, 'Timbaona,' soma bzakuphonya bzanu bzikalipo."

Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, iye omwe anipita lini na pamsuwo kuyenda mkhola la mabira, soma¹
 Omwe anipita na pamsuwo ni²anichita kukwira na kwinango, munthu umweyo ni mbava, na gandanga.
 Wakukhala pamsuwoyo animufungulira. Bira anibva mafala yache, achichemera mabira³makabusa wa mabira.
 Angayabulisa kunja yacheyo, aniyatsogolera, apo mabirayo.⁴yacheyo na madzina achiyatsogolera kunja.
 Yamdzatewera lini mulendo soma mmalo mwache⁵yanimutewera, nakuti yambazindikira mafala yache.
 Yesu adasewera fanizoli kuna iwo, soma alibe⁶yamdzamuthawa, thangwe yamdziwa lini mafala ya alendo.
 Ndiye Yesu adati pomwe kuna iwo, "Indetu,⁷kuzindikira kuti bzikhali chani bzomwe akhasewerabzi kuna iwo.
 Wense wakubwera patsogolo panguwu ni mbava na⁸indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, ndine msuwo wa mabira.
 Ndine msuwo. Penu aliyense anipita na ineapano,⁹magandanga, soma mabira yalibe kuwatetekera.
 Mbava imbabwerera lini¹⁰amdzapulumusiwa; amdzayenda kunja na mkati kukagumana upsa bwakupsipirira.
 bzinango kupambula kuba na kupha na kudzonga. Ine ndabwera kuti adzakhale na moyo na kukhala nawo
 Ndine makabusa wabwino. Makabusa wabwino ambataya moyo wache thangwera mabira. ¹¹wakuwanda.
 Nyabasa wakupagaliwi ni makabusa lini apo mabirayo ngache lini. Waona mphumphi zikubwera ambasiya¹²
 Iye ambathawa thangwe¹³mabira mkuthawa, apo mphumphizo zimbazipsokonyola mkuzibalalisa.
 Ndine makabusa wabwino, apo nimbazindikira zangu chaizo,¹⁴ngwakupagaliwi apo ambatchenkha lini mabira.
 Baba ambandidziwa, apo inembo nimbawadziwa Babawo, apo nimbapereka¹⁵apo zangu zimbandizindikira ine.
 Ndina mabira inango ndiyo ngakuchokera lini mkholamu. Nimfunika¹⁶moyo wangu thangwera mabira.
 Ili¹⁷ndiyabwerese pomwe, ndiye yamdzabva mafala yangu apo pamdzakhala thimu libodzi na makabusa m'bodzi.
 ni thangwerache Baba ambandikonda: Nimbapereka moyo wangu pambuto pakuti ningakautenge pomwe.
 Palibe ndiye amnditengera, soma nimbapereka ndekha. Ndina mphamvu yakuutaya, na mphamvu yakuutenga¹⁸
 M'gawaniko udaoneka pomwe pakati pa Ayuda¹⁹ pomwe. Ndatambira chitongi ichi kuchoka kuna Babangu."
 Azinji waiwo adati, "Ana chiwanda uyu apo pomwe ni nyamsala. Thangweranyi²⁰thangwera mafala yoya.
 Winango adati, "Aya ni mafala lini ya munthu wakuphatiwa na chiwanda. Chiwanda²¹mumbamutetekera?"
 Ndiye ikhali nthawe ya Madyerero ya Kukonza pomwe mu²²chingakwanise kufungula maso ya zimola?"
 Ndiye Ayuda²⁴apo Yesu akhafamba famba mkachisi mkhumbi la Solomoni. ²³Yerusalemu. Yakhali mainza,
 adamuzungulira achiti kuna iye, "Ate lini mumdzatiikha ife mwakupenekera basi? Penu ndimwe Mkhirisitidi,
 Yesu adatawira kuna iwo, "Ndidakuuzani, soma mukukhulupirira lini. Mabasa ndiyo²⁵tiuzeni padecha."
 Chensenecho mumbakhulupirira lini basi²⁶nimbachita mudzina la Babangu, aya yambachitira umboni bza ine.
 thangwe ndimwe lini mabira yangu. Mabira yangu yambabva mafala yangu; ine nimbayadziwa, apo
 yambanditewera ine. Nimbayapa moyo wamuyaya; yamdzafa lini, apo palibe ndiye amdzayapsokonyola
 Baba wangu, omwe wandipasa iyo kuna ine, nimkulu kuposa winango²⁹kuyapsomphola mmanja mwangu.
 Ine na Baba ndife abodzi." ³⁰wensene, apo palibe ndiye angakwanise kuyapsokonyola mmanja mwa Baba.
 Yesu adawatawira iwo, "Ndakulatizani mabasa³²Kinangoka Ayuda adalokota pomwe minyala kuti amubome.³¹
 Ayuda³³mazinji yabwino kuchoka kuna Baba. Ndiponi mwa mabasa yoya mukufuna kundibomera nalo?"
 adamutawira iye, "Tikukubomerani lini thangwera basa labwino, soma thangwera makiriyado, thangwe imwe,
 Yesu adawatawira, "Bziribe kunembiwa mchitongi chanu, 'Ndidati,³⁴munthu, zjai mukubziyeseratu Mulungu."
 Ningati adawachemera milungu, kuna ndiwo mafala ya Mulungu yadawafikira (apo³⁵"Ndimwe milungu"?
 mukulewa kuna iye omwe Baba adamupambula achimtumiza mdziko lapansi,³⁶mafalaya yangapseke lini),
 Penu ndikuchita lini³⁷'ukuchita makiriyado zjai,' thangwera ndidasewera kuti, 'ndine Mwana wa Mulungu'?
 Soma penu ndikuyachita, neye muchisaya kundikhulupirira,³⁸mabasa ya Babangu, nampodi kundikhulupirira.
 khulupirirani mabasaya kuti muzindikire na kubvesesa kuti Baba ali mwa ine nakutimbo ine ndiri mwa Baba."
 Adayenderatu pomwe kuyambuka⁴⁰Iwo adayezera kumuphata pomwe, soma adaphuzunyuka mmanja mwao.³⁹
 Wanthu azinji adabwera⁴¹Yolodano kumbuto ndiko Yohani akhabatizira pakutoma, apo adakhala kumweko.
 kuna iye apo iwo adati, "Yohani indedi alibe kuchita bzizindikiro, soma bzensene ndibzo Yohani akhadalewa bza
 Wanthu azinji zjai adamukhulupirira iye popo.⁴²munthu umweyu m'bzachadidi."

Tsapano munthu winango dzina lache Lazalo akhadwala. Akhali wa ku Betania, muyi wa Mariya na nana wache¹ Akhali Mariya omwe adadzoza Mbuya na mafuta yakununchira bwino achipukusa nzayo zache na tsi²Malita. Azinanawa kinangoka adatumiwa kuna Yesu, kukalewa, "Mbuya,³lache, omwe mano wache Lazaro akhadwala. Pomwe Yesu adabva bzobzi, adati, "Matendayo ngakuimfa lini soma nga⁴onani, mumbamkonda ule akudwala." Tsapano Yesu akhakonda Malita⁵ulemerero bwa Mulungu kuti Mwana wa Mulungu akatambire nayo ulemerero." Tsapano pomwe iye adabva kuti Lazaro akudwala, Yesu adayamba kubakakhala⁶na nana wacheyo na Lazaro. Kinangoka bzitamala ibzi, adati kuna wakupfunzira, "Mbatije pomwe ku⁷nsiku pomwe ziwiri pambuto akhalipo. Wakupfunza wale adati kuna iye, "Rabbi, pakalipano Ayuda akuyezera yezera kufuna kukubomani na⁸Yudeya." Yesu adatawira, "Kodi si pana nthawe khumi na⁹minyala, ndiye mukubwerera pomwe mmambuyo kumweko?" ziwiri zakutoya kwa masikati? Penu wina anifamba masikati, amdzakhukhumudwa lini, thangwe ambaona na Tsono, penu anifamba usiku, amdzakhukhumudwa thangwe kutoya kuli lini¹⁰kutoya kwa dziko lino lapansi. Iye adasewera bzobzi, apo atamala bzimwebzi, adati kuna iwo, "Mwayathu Lazaro wagona, soma¹¹mwaiye." Wakupfunzawo tsono adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, penu¹²ndikuyenda pala kuti ndikamulamuse pa kugona pachepo." Tsapano Yesu akhadasewera bza imfa yache, soma iwo akhakumbuka kuti akhalewa bza¹³wagona, amkalimba." Ndine wakudekedwa¹⁵Kinangoka Yesu adalewa kuna iwo padecha, "Lazaro wasaika.¹⁴kugona kwa kupuma. Tomaji, wakuchemeririwa¹⁶thangwera imwe, nakuti ndikhali lini koko pala mukhulupirire. Mbatije kuna iye." Pomwe Yesu¹⁷Didimo, adati kuna wakupfunzira anzache, Mbatiyembo pala kuti tikafe naye pabodzi Yesu." Tsapano¹⁸adabwera, adagumana kuti Lazaro zjai akhadafuchiriwa kale mnthenje patapita kale nsiku zinayi. Ayuda azinji¹⁹Betania akhali kufupi na kufupi na Yerusalemu, pafupifupi mastadiya khumi na machanu. Kinangoka Malita pomwe²⁰akhadabwera kuna Malita na Mariya, kudzaponda masamba bza mano wawoyo. Malita²¹adabva kuti Yesu akhabwera, adayenda kukamuchingamira, soma Mariya akhadakhala mnyumba. Napo tsapano²²kinangoka adati kuna Yesu, "Mbuya, Mungadakhala mukhali pano, mano wangu angadasaika lini. Yesu adati kuna iye, "Mano²³lino, ndikudziwa kuti chirichense muchikumbira kuna Mulungu, amdzakupani." Malita adati kuna iye, "Ndikudziwa kuti amdzalamuka pomwe mu mmukiro pansiku²⁴wako anilamuka pomwe." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Ndine mmukiro na moyo; iye wakukhulupirira ine, napo achisaika,²⁵yakumaliza." apo aliynense wakukhala na moyo achikhulupirira mwa ine amdzasaika lini. Kodi²⁶amdzakhala pomwe na moyo; Iye adati kuna iye, "Inde, Mbuya, ndikukhulupirira kuti ndimwe Mkhirisitu, Mwana wa²⁷ukukhulupirira ichi?" Pomwe adalewa ibzi, iye adayenda achikachemerera nana²⁸Mulungu, omwe akubwera kudziko lapansi." Pomwe iye adabva bzobzi,²⁹wacheyo Mariya pamphepete. Iye adati, "Mpfunzisi ali muno apo akukuchemera." Tsapano Yesuyo akhanati kufikiratu mmuyimo soma akhali³⁰adalamuka kamkulumize achiyenda kuna iye. Tsono pomwe Ayuda, omwe akhana iye mnyumbamo kumuponda³¹pambuto pomwe adagumana na Malita pale. masamba, adaona Mariya kulamuka kamkulumize kubula panja, adamutewera, kukumbuka kuti akhayenda Pomwe Mariya adabwera pambuto ndipo pakhana Yesupo mkumuona, adagwa pansi³²kuthenje kukalira koko. Pomwe³³panzayo zache achiti kuna iye, "Mbuya, Mungadakhala mukhali pano, mano wangu angadasaika lini." Yesu adamuona iye kulira, na Ayuda adabwera nayewo kumbalira pomwe, adakhudzika maninge mumtima Yesu³⁵iye adati, "Mwamuiika kuponi?" Iwo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, bwerani mudzaone." ³⁴mwache achibonera; Soma wina waiwo adati, "Bzingatheke³⁷Kinangoka Ayuda adati, "Onani ndimo akhamukondera Lazaro!" ³⁶adalira. lini kuti munthu umweyu, omwe adafungula maso ya zimola ule, kuchitisa pomwe kuti munthuyu namposi Kinangoka pomwe Yesu, pa kukhudzika mwayekha, adayenda kuthenjeko. Tsapano likhali phanga, apo³⁸asaike?" Yesu adati, "Gwinyani mwalayu." Malita, nana wache wa Lazaro, omwe³⁹akhadayedzeka chimwala popo. adasaikayo, adati kuna Yesu, "Mbuya, nthawe zino thupiro zjai likubvunda penu, thangwe wakhala nsiku zinayi Yesu adati kuna iye, "Kodi ndiribe kukuuza kuti, ungakhulupirira, umdzaona ulemerero bwa⁴⁰atasika kale." Ndiye adagwinya mwalayo. Yesu adajiguma maso yache achiti, "Baba, ndikukutendani kuti⁴¹Mulungu?" Ndidadziwa kuti mukhandibvera nthawe zense, soma nithangwera thimu lawanthu lomwe⁴²mudandibvera. Atamala⁴³laima kundizungulirali ndipopa ndalewa bzobzipa, pala kuti akhulupirire kuti mudachita kundituma." Munthu wakusaikayo adabula panja; nzayo⁴⁴kusewera bzobzi, adalira na mafala makulu, "Lazaro, bula panja!" na maboko yache yakhadamangiwa na nguwo, apo nkhoze yache ikhadampsinkhiwa na nguwo. Yesu adati kuna Kinangoka azinji mwa Ayuda omwe adabwera kuna Mariya mkuona bzomwe⁴⁵iwo, "Mutsudzuleni ambayende." Soma wina wa iwo adayenda kuna Afarisi kukawauza bzinthu⁴⁶Yesu adachitabzo, adakhulupirira mwa iye. Kinangoka akulu wa ansembe na Afarisi adakontcheza wakutonga milandu pabodzi⁴⁷ndibzo Yesu adachitabzo. Tingamulekerera yekha⁴⁸achiti, "Timchita chani popa? Munthu umweyu ambachita bzizindikiro bzizinjitsa. tenepayu, wensene amdzakhulupirira mwa iye; Aroma amdzabwera kudzatenga mbuto yathuyi na dziko lathuli

Tsono, munthu wina waiwo, Kayafa, omwe akhali mkulu wa ansembe gole limwero, adati kuna iwo, ⁴⁹kubodzi." "Mukudziwa lini chinthu imwepo. Mukulewengera lini kuti zjai nkhasa munthu m'bodzi kufera wanthu⁵⁰ Tsapano ibzi sikuti adalewa mwayekha. Soma, pakukhala iye⁵¹kusiyana nakuti mtundu wensene udzadzongeke." apo sikuti pala⁵²mkulu wansembe gole limero, adabvimira kuti Yesu amfunika kudzafera mtundu wa wanthu; mtundu okha, soma pala kuti wana wa Mulungu ndiwo amwazikana agweze kiwe pabodzi kukhala m'bodzi. Yesu alibe kufamba⁵⁴Ndiye kuchokera nsiku yoyo kuyenda mtsogolo adapangana ndimo angaphere Yesu.⁵³ pomwe padecha pakati pa Ayuda, soma adanyamuka kuchoka popo kuyenda mdziko lakufupi na chipululu Tsapano Pasaka ya Ayuda⁵⁵mumzinda wakuchemeriwa Eferemu. Kumweko iye adakakhala na wakupfunzira. ikhali pafupi, apo azinji adakwira kuyenda ku Yerusalemu kuchoka mdzikomo Pasaka ikanati kuyamba kuti Iwo akhapsaga Yesu, achimbasewera wina na mwayache ataima mkachisi, "Mukukumbukambo⁵⁶akabzichenese. Tsapano mkulu wa ansembe na Afarisi akhadapereka chitongi⁵⁷tani? Mkuti iye amdzanwera lini ku madyerero?" chakuti penu wina anidziwa ndiko Yesu ali, alewe pala kuti iwo akamuphate.

Kutasala nsiku zitanthatu kufika Pasaka, Yesu adabwera ku Betania, ndiko Lazaro akhali, omwe Yesu¹ Ndiye iwo adamukonzera chakudya pala kulalira koko, apo Malita ndiye² adamulamusa kuna anyamuya. Kinangoka Mariya³ akhachikonza, soma Lazaro akhali m'bodzi wawanthu wakuyadzamira pamezapo na Yesu. adatenga javero ya mafuta yakuumira na kununchira kwene kwene, mkuyapalanga nzayo za Yesu, mkupukusa Yudas Isikariyoti, m'bodzi wa⁴ nzayo zachezo na tsisi lache. Nyumbayo idadzala na kununchira kwa mafutayo. Thangweranyi mafutaya yalibe kugulisiwa dinari madzana⁵ wakupfunzira wache, wakudzampereka iye, adati, Tsapano iye adasewera tenepopo, sikuti akhabvera nsisi wakusayawo, soma⁶ matatu mkugawira wakusaya?" Yesu adati,⁷ thangwera akhali mbava. Akhana chola chakuikhira kobiri ndiye angadaba chakuikhiwa momocho. Mumdzakhala nawo basi wakusayawo.⁸ "Mulekeni akoye ndibzo anabzobzo pala nsiku yangu yakudzafuchiriwa. Tsapano thimu lizinji la Ayuda lidadziwa kuti Yesu akhali koko,⁹ Soma ine mumdzakhala lini nande pomwe." ndiye iwo adabwera, sikuti pala Yesu yekha, soma kudzaona pomwe Lazaro, omwe Yesu adamulamusa kuna nakuti ni thangwera iye kuti¹¹ Akulu wa ansembe adapangana kuti zjai aphere kubodzi na Lazaro; ¹⁰anyamuya. Mangwana yacheyo wanthu azinji adabwera ku madyerero.¹² Ayuda azinji atembenuke mkukhulupirira Yesu. adakhwaula mitawi ya kanjedza achiyenda¹³ Pomwe iwo adabva kuti Yesu akhabwera ku Yerusalemu, kakamuchingamira alikukuwa "Hosanna! Wakudalisika ndiye wakubwera mdzina la Mbuya, Mfumu ya "Nampodi kugopa,¹⁵ Yesu adagumana kamphulu kabulu achikapakira popo; ninga kudanembewira, ¹⁴Isaraeri." Wakupfunza wache alibe¹⁶ mkazi waku Ziyoni; ona, Mfumu yako ikubwera, itakhala pa kamphulu ka bulu." kubvesesa ibzi pakutoma; soma pomwe Yesu adatambira ulemerero, adakumbukira kuti ibzi bzikhadanemiwa Tsapano thimulo lidachitira umboni kuti likhadakhala¹⁷ bza iye pomwe nakuti iwo akhadachita ibzi kuna iye. Ndi popa¹⁸ naye nthawe ndizo iye adachemera Lazaro kubula kunja kwa nthutu achimulamusa kuna anyamuya. Afarisi¹⁹ pomwe kuti thimu liyende kukamuchingamira, thangwe adabva kuti iye akhadachita chizindikirochi. tsono adati okhaokha, "Nyang'anani, mungachite lini chinthu chabwino; onani, dziko lapansi lamutewera Awa²¹ Tsapano Aherene winango akhali wina mwaiwo kukwira kuyenda kukanamata pa madyerero. ²⁰zjai." adayenda kuna Filipi, omwe akhali waku Betisaida mu Galileya, achimukumbira iye, kulewa kuti, "Mbuya, Filipi adayenda kukauza Andireya; Andireya adayenda na Filipi, achikamuza Yesu. ²²ukufuna kuonambo Yesu." Indetu, indetu,²⁴ Yesu adawatawira iwo achiti, "Nthawe yakwana kuti Mwana wa Munthu atambire ulemerero. ²³ ndikulewa kuna imwe, penu mbeu ya tirigu inigwa padziko lapansi neye kufa, imbakhala basi yokha; soma penu Wakukonda moyo wache amdzautaya; soma iye wakuwenga moyo wache²⁵ inifa, imdzabala chipatso chambiri. Penu wina anitumikira ine, mulekeni²⁶ mdziko lino lapansi amdzaukoyera kumoyo wakusaya kumala. anditewere; apo ndiko ndiri ine, kumwekombo kapolo wanguyo amdzakukhala. Penu wina amnditumikira ine, Tsapano moyo wangu wabonera apo ndilewe chani? 'Baba, ndipulumuseni ine²⁷ Baba amdzamuchitira ulemu. Baba, lemekezani dzina lanu." Kinangoka mafala²⁸ nthawe iyi? Soma na thangwe loli ndafika kunthawe ino. Kinangoka thimu ndilo²⁹ yadabwera kuchoka kudzaulu yachiti, "Ndalilemekeza apo nimdzalilemekeza pomwe." Yesu³⁰ likhadaima pafupi lidabva achiti kudagunda mpheni. Winango adati, "Mnjero adalewalewa naye." Tsapano ni chitongero cha dziko lino³¹ adatawira achiti, "Mafalaya yalibe kubwerera ine, soma pala imwe. Ningadzatakuliwa kuchoka padziko lapansi,³² lapansi: Tsapano mtongi wadziko lino lapansi amdzathusiwa kunja. Iye adalewalewa ichi kulatiza ni imfa moda wanyi ndiyo iye amdzafa³³ nimdzapfuwa aliyense kuna ine ndekha. Thimulo lidamutawira iye, "Tabva kuchokera mchitongi kuti Mkhirisitu amdzakhala muyaya. Munilewa³⁴ nayo. Yesu kinangoka adati³⁵ tani, 'Mwana wa Munthu akufunika kudzusiwa? Mwana wa Munthu umwey mbani?" kuna iwo, "Kubvunika kumdzakhala namwe kwa kanthawe pamkiti. Fambani letu pomwe mukana kubvunikaku, Pomwe³⁶ pala kuti m'dima nampodi ukupinzuleni. Iye wakufamba mum'dima ambadziwa lini ndiko akuyenda. muna kubvunika, khulupirirani kubvunikako pala kuti mukhale wana wa kubvunika." Yesu adalewa ibzi apo Napo kuti Yesu akhadachita bzizindikiro bzizinji³⁷ kinangoka zjai mkunyamuka apo mkubzibisa kuna iwo. pala kuti mafala ya Yesaya mneneri yakwanirisiwe, yomwe³⁸ pamaso pawo, soma alibe kumukhulupirira basi adati: "Mbuya, mbani wakhulupirira kulalikira kwathu, apo mkwambani ndiko boko la Mulungu "Iye wapsipiza maso⁴⁰ Nthangwe iri angadakhulupirira lini, thangwe Yesaya akhadalewa pomwe, ³⁹lazimbuliwa?" yao, na kulimbisa mitima yao, pala kuti na maso yao awone achibvesa na mitima yao, na kutembenuka, apo ine Soma⁴² Yesaya adalewa ibzi thangwe adaona ulemerero bwa Yesu achilewalewa naye. ⁴¹ningadawalimbisa iwo." kupambula bzobzo, azinji mwa atongi adakhulupirira basi Yesu; soma thangwera Afarisi, iwo alibe kutawira Iwo kazinji akhakonda ulemerero bwakuchoka kuna wanthu kusiyana na⁴³ kugopa kuwalambiza msunagoge. Yesu adakuwa achiti, "Iye wakukhulupirira ine, sikuti wakhulupirira ine ndekha soma⁴⁴ bwa kwa Mulungu. Ndabwera ninga⁴⁶ apo iye wakuona ine waona iye omwe adandituma. ⁴⁵wakhulupirira pomwe ndiye adandituma,

Penu wina anibva⁴⁷kubvunika pa dziko lapansi, pala kuti omwe anikhulupirira ine nampodi atsalire mum'dima. mafala yangu soma neye kuyakoya, nimmutonga lini; nakuti ndiribe kubwera kudzatonga dziko lapansi, soma Iye wakulamba ine na omwe anisaya kutambira mafala yangu, ana m'bodzi wakumutonga.⁴⁸kudzalipulumusa.

Nakuti ndiribe kusewera bzandekha, soma ni⁴⁹Dziko lapansi ndalewali limdzamutonga pansiku yakumaliza. Ndikudziwa kuti chitongi chache ni⁵⁰Baba ndiwo adandituma, omwe adandipa chitongi chakuti ndisewere chani. moyo wamuyaya, pala kuti bzomwe nilewa--ningambo ndibzo Baba asewera kuna ine, nimsewera ndendende tenepoyo letu."

Tsapano yakhanati kuyamba Madyerero ya Pasaka. Yesu adadziwa kuti nthawe yache yafika yakuchoka padziko¹ lino lapansi kuyenfa kuna Baba. Atakonda wache omwe akhali padziko lapansi, adawakonda kufikiza kumapeto.

Tsapano Mdyerekezi akhadachikhazikisa kale mumtima mwa Yudas Isikariyoti mwana wa Simoni, kupereka² akhadamutulira chirichense mmanja mwache nakuti³ Yesu. Ndiye pakulalira, Yesu— omwe adadziwa kuti Baba adalamuka pakularirapo achikhundula⁴ adachoka kuna Mulungu apo akhabwerera pomwe kuna Mulungu— Kinangoka adathira madzi m'basiya⁵ chakubvala chache chakunja. Kinangoka adatenga mpango achiutsimpha.

Iye⁶ achiyamba kutsuka nzayo za wakupfunza wache achimbaumisa na mpango ndiwo akhadautsimpha ule. Yesu adatawira⁷ adabwera kuna Simoni Petulo, apo Petulo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, munisambisa nzayo zanguzi?" achiti kuna iye, "Bzomwe ndikuchita mukuzindikira lini pakali pano, soma mumdzazindikira bwino patsogolo." Petulo adati kuna iye, "Nzayo zanguzi munisambisa lini ndipo." Yesu adamutawira iye, "Penu nimkusambisa lini⁸ Simoni Petulo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, nampodi kundisambisa nzayo zokha,⁹ zjai ulibe pomwe mbali na ine." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Iye omwe wasamba kale amfunika lini¹⁰ soma manja yanguya na msolo wanguyu kubodzi." kusamba pomwe, kupambula kutondo kusamba nzayo zache, soma ngwakuchena kwene kwene; mudachena (Nakuti Yesu adadziwa mbani ndiye amdzampereka; Iri ni thangwe lache iye adati, "¹¹soma sikuti aliyense." Tsapano pomwe Yesu adasambisa nzayo zawo achitenga bzakubvala¹² Sikuti mwensene mudachena neye.") bzache mkubvala pomwe, adati kuna iwo, "Kodi mukuzindikira bzomwe ndachitabzi kuna imwe? Penu tsono, Mbuya na¹⁴ Mukumbandichemera 'mpfunzisi' apo mukumbalewa bwino, thangwe ndinedi." ¹³ Nakuti ndakupasani¹⁵ M'pfunzisi wasambisa nzayo zanu, musambisanembo nzayo za wina na mwayache. Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe,¹⁶ chitewezo pala kuti muchitembo ninga ndimo ndachitiramuna kuna imwe. Penu¹⁷ kapolo ambakula lini kuposa mbuyache, ayai nyakutumiwa kukula kuposa ndiye adamutumayo. Ndikulewa lini bza mwensemwe; ndikudziwa iwo¹⁸ mukudziwa bzobzi, ndimwe wakudala penu mumbabzichita. omwe ndawasankhula—soma ibzi bziri tenepa pala kuti manemba yakwanirisiwe: 'Iye omwe anidya mkate Tsapano ndikukuuzaniletu ichi chikanati kuchitika pala kuti¹⁹ wangu adadzusa katendene wache kutsamiza ine.' Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, iye ndiye anitambira omwe²⁰ chingachitika, mukhulupirire kuti NDINEDI. Pomwe Yesu adasewera²¹ nimmutuma watambira ine, na iye wakutambira ine watambira ndiye adandituma." ibzi, akhadabonera mumzimu. Iye adachitira umboni achiti, "Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti m'bodzi M'bodzi²³ Wakupfunzawo adacheukirana, kudabwa bza ndiye akhamulewayo." ²² wa imwe amdzandipereka ine. wa wakupfunza wachewo omwe Yesu akhamukonda, akhadayadzamira pamezapo kumbali ndiko Yesu akhali. Ndiye iye²⁵ Simoni Petulo adakodola wakupfunza m'bodzi achiti kuna iye, "Abvunzeni mbani akumulewayo." ²⁴ Ndiye Yesu adatawira, "Ni²⁶ adayadzamira kumbali kukhana Yesuko achiti kuna iye, "Mbuya, mbani umweyo?" omwe ine nimdzamusaizira msuwa wa mkate ndichimupasa." Ndiye atasaiza msuwa wa mkateyo, adaupereka Kinangoka pambuyo pache pa msuwayo, Satana adapita mwa iye,²⁷ kuna Yudas Isikariyoti. Tsapano palibe ndiye akhadayadzamira²⁸ ndiye Yesu adati kuna iye, "Bzomwe ukuchitabzi, chita kamkulumize." Winango adakumbuka kuti, nakuti²⁹ pamezapo omwe adazindikira thangwe ndilo adalewera ibzi kuna iye. Yudas akhana chola cha kobiri, Yesu adati kuna iye, "Gula bwomwe tikufuna pala madyerero," ayai kuti Yudas atatambira mkateyo, adabula panja kamkulumize. Bukhali usiku.³⁰ akapase chinthu kuna wakusaya. Yudas atabula, Yesu adati, "Tsapano Mwana wa Munthu walemekezeka, na Mulungumbo walemekezeka mwa³¹ Penu Mulungu walemekezeka mwa iye, Mulungu amdzalemekezambo Mwanayo mwa iye yekha, apo³² iye. Wana ang'ono, ndikanamwe kwa kanthawe kakuchepa basi.³³ amdzamulemekeza iye tsampanopa. Mumdzandipsaga, apo ninga ndidalewera kuna Ayuda, 'Ndiko ndikuyendako, mungakubwere lini.' Tsapano Ndikukupani chitongi chipisa, kuti mukondane wina na mwayache; ninga³⁴ ndikulewa pomwe ichi kuna imwe. Thangwera ichi aliyense³⁵ ndakukonderani inemu, ndendendembo mukondane wina na mwayache. Simoni³⁶ amdzazindikira kuti ndimwe wakupfunzira wangu, penu munacho chikondano wina na mwayache." Petulo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, mukuyenda kuponi?" Yesu adatawira, "Ndiko ndikuyendako, unganditewere lini Petulo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, thangweranyi ningakwanise lini³⁷ tsampanopa, soma umdzanditewera bwino. Yesu adatawira, "Umdzataya moyo³⁸ kukutewerani tsampanopa? Nimdzataya moyo wangu thangwera imwepo." wako thangwera ine? Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna iwe, jongwe anilira lini ukanati kundilamba katatu."

Mnyumba ya Babangu²"Mtima wanu nampodi ubonere. Mumbakhulupirira Mulungu; khulupirirani pomwe ine.¹ muna masubi mazinji. Bzingadakhala mtene poyo lini, ningadakuuzani, nakuti ndikuyenda kukakukonzerani Ningayenda kukakukonzerani mbuto, nimdzabwera pomwe apo nimdzakutambirani imwe kwa³imwe mbuto. Tomaji adati⁵Mukudziwa njira ya ndiko ndikuyenda."⁴ine ndekha, pala kuti ndiko ndiri ineko mukakhalemba. Yesu adati kuna iye, "Ndine njira,⁶kuna Yesu, "Mbuya, tikudziwa lini ndiko mukuyenda; tingaidziwe tani njira?" Mungadandidziwa ine, mungadadziwa⁷chadidi, na moyo; palibe ambabwera kuna Baba seye kudzera mwa ine. Filipi adati kuna Yesu,⁸pomwe Babangu. Kuyambira lero ate mtsogolo mwamuzindikira iye apo mwamuona iye." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Ndakhala nawe kwanthawe itali tenepayu"⁹Mbuya, tioneseni Babayo, apo bzimtikwana ife." apo ukundidziwa lini basi, Filipi? Omwe waona ine waona Baba. Ungalewe tani kuti, "Tioneseni Baba?" Umbakhulupirira lini kuti ndiri mwa Baba apo Baba ali mwa ine? Mafala ndiyo nimbalewa kuna imwe¹⁰ nimbalewa lini kuchoka mu mphamvu yangu yokha, soma Baba wakukhala mwa ine akuphata basa lache. Ndikhulupirireni kuti ndiri mwa Baba, na Baba ali mwa ine, ayai neye khulupirirani thangwera mabasa¹¹ Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, iye wakukhulupirira mwa ine amdzachita mabasa ndiyo¹²yokhaya. Chirichense¹³nimbachita, apo amdzachita mabasa makulu kuposa yoya thangwe ine zjai ndikuyenda kuna Baba. Penu¹⁴ndicho mumkumbira mdzina langu, nimdzachichita pala kuti Baba atambire ulemerero mwa Mwana. Penu mumbandikonda koyani bzitongi bzangu,¹⁵mumndikumbira chirichense mdzina langu, nimdzachichita. apo nimdzapemphera kuna Baba, apo amdzakupani Wakukunyamalizani winango wakuti mumdzakhala naye¹⁶ Mzimu wa chadidi. Dziko lapansi lingamutambire lini thangwe limbamuona lini ayai¹⁷kunthawe zense--- Nimdzakusiyani lini ninga wamasiye,¹⁸kumudziwa, nakuti ambakhala namwe apo amdzakhala namwe. Katsala kanthawe pang'ono apo dziko lapansi limdzandiona lini pomwe.¹⁹nimdzabwerera pomwe kuna imwe. Pansiku yoyo mumdzadziwa kuti ndiri mwa Baba, nakuti²⁰Thangwe ndina moyo, mumdzakhalambo na moyo. Iye omwe ana bzitongi bzangu achibzikoya ndiye omwe²¹muli mwa ine, nakuti ine ndiri mwa imwe. ambandikonda, apo iye omwe ambandikonda amdzakondewa na Babangu, apo nimdzamukonda Yudasi (sikuti Isikariyoti) adati kuna Yesu, "Mbuya, thangweranyi bziri²²ndichidzabzionesera ndekha kuna iye." Yesu adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Penu wina²³tenepo kuti mumdzabzionesera mwekha kuna ife sikuti kudziko?" amndikonda ine, amdzakoya mafala yangu. Babangu amdzamukonda, apo timdzabwera kuna iye tichidzamanga Iye omwe ambandikonda lini ambakoya lini mafala yangu. Mafala ndiyo mumbabvaya²⁴muyi wanthu na iye. Ndalewa ibzi kuna imwe, pomwe²⁵yambachokera lini kuna ine soma kuna Baba omwe adandituma ine. Tsono, Wakunyamalizayo---Mzimu Wakuchena omwe Baba amdzautuma mdzina langu---²⁶ndikukhala namwe. umdzakupfunzisani chirichense uchidzakukumbusani chirichense ndicho ndidalewa kuna imwe. Ndikukusiirani mtendere; ndikukupani mtendere wangu. Ndikukupani lini ninga ndimo dziko lapansi²⁷ Mudabva kuti ndidakuuzani, 'ndikuyenda,²⁸limbaperekera. Mtima wanu nampodi ubonere, apo nampodi kugopa. apo nimdzabwera pomwe kuna imwe.' Penu mukhandikonda, mungadasekera thangwe ndikuyenda kuna Baba, Tsapano ndakuuzani letu bzikanati kuchitika pala kuti,²⁹nakuti Baba mbaakulumbo kuposa ndimo ndiriri ine. Nimdzasewera lini namwe pomwe bzizinji, nakuti mtongi wadziko lapansi³⁰bzingachitika, mudzakhulupirire. soma kuti dziko lapansi lidziwe kuti nimbakonda Baba, nimbachita³¹lino akubwera. Iye alibe mphamvu pa ine, ninga ndimo Baba adanditongera ine. Mbatije lilamuke tiyende kuchoka pano."

Ambakhwaula mtawi uliwise mwa ine²"Ndine mpesa wachadidi, apo Babangu ni mwenekachiro munda.¹
 Ndimwe³ndiwo umbabala lini bzipatso, apo ambatengula mtawi uliwise omwe umbabala bzipatso bzinji.
 Khalani mwa ine, na ine mwa imwe. Ninga⁴wakuchena kale thangwera mafala ndiyo ndasewera kuna imwe.
 mtawi ungabale lini chipatso paokha pokha pokha utakhala mumpesa, ndiye mungathe lini, pokha pokha
 Ndine mpesa, imwe ndimwe mitawi. Iye wakukhala mwa ine na inembo mwa iye,⁵mungakhala mwa ine.
 Penu wina anikhala lini mwa ine,⁶ambabala bzipatso bzinji, nakuti seye ine mungachite lini chinthu.
 Penu⁷ambatayiwa ninga mitawi achiuma, apo iwo ambakusa mitawiyo mkuyithusa pamoto, apo imbatenthiwa.
 munikhala mwa ine, apo mafala yangu mkukhala mwa imwe, kumbirani ndicho mumfunacho, apo
 Babangu ambatambira ulemu tenepayu, kuti mumbabala bzipatso bzinji na⁸chimdzhachitiwa pala imwe.
 Nakuti Baba andikonda, ine ndakukondanimbo. Khalani⁹kuzindikirika kuti ndimwe wakupfunzira wangudi.
 Mungakoya bzitongi bzangu, mumdzakhala mchikondi changu, ninga ndimo ndakoyera¹⁰mchikondi changu.
 Ndalewalewa ibzi kuna imwe kuti kusekera kwangu¹¹bzitongi bza Babangu ndichikhaliratu mchikondi chache.
 Ichi mchitongi changu, kuti¹²kukhale mwa imwe nakuti kusekerera kwanu pomwe kukhale kwakudzala.
 Palibe ana chikondi chikulu kuposa ichi--kuti¹³mukondane wina na mwayache ninga ndimo ndakukonderani.
 Ndimwe anzangu penu munichita bzinthu ibzi ndibzo nimkutongani.¹⁴wina kutaya moyo wache pala anzache.
 Nimbakuchemerani lini pomwe akapolo wangu, thangwe kapolo ambadziwa lini ndibzo mbuyache akuchita.¹⁵
 Ndakuchemerani kuti anzangu, thangwe chirichense ndicho ndidabva kuna Babangu ndakuzindikirisani.
 Mulibe kundisankhula ine, soma ndidakusankhulani na kukuikhani pala kuti muyende mukabale chipatso,¹⁶
 nakuti chipatso chanucho chisalire. Ibzi bziri tenepo pala kuti chirichense munikumbira Babacho mdzina langu,
 Penu dziko lapansi¹⁸Bzinthu ibzi ndikukutongani, pala kuti mukondane wina na mwayache.¹⁷adzakupeni.
 Muchikhala mukhali wadziko¹⁹limbakuwengani, dziwani kuti lidatoma kuwenga ine likanati kuwenga imwepo.
 lapansi, dziko lapansi lingadakuwengani lini imwe pakukhala wache wailo. Soma thangwe ndimwe lini wadziko
 lapansi pomwe nakuti ndidakusankhulani kubula mdziko lapansi, nithangwerache dziko lapansi
 Kumbukirani mafala ndiyo ndidakuuzani, 'Kapolo ambakula lini kuposa mbuyache.' Penu²⁰limbakuwenganipa.
 Iwo²¹adaboneresa ine, imwe amdzakuboneresanimbo; penu adakoya mafala yangu, yanu amdzayakoyambo.
 amdzachita bzensenebzi kuna imwe thangwera dzina langu, nakuti ambamudziwa lini iye ndiye adandituma.
 Ningadakhala ndiribe kubwera kudzalewalewa nawo, angadakhala alibe chakuphonya, soma tsapano alibe²²
 Ningadakhala ndiribe²⁴Iye wakundiwenga wawenga pomwe Baba.²³chakuwiningula na chakuphonya chawo.
 kuchita basa lakuti palibe adalichita pakati pawo, akhadakhala alibe chakuphonya, soma tsapano awona ine na
 Soma uku mkukwanirisa mafala ndiyo yadanembiwa mchitongi,²⁵kundiwengeratu na Babangu kubodzi.
 Nyakunyamaliza angabwera--omwe nimdzamutumiza kuchoka kuna Baba,²⁶'Adandiwenga ine seye thangwe.'
 Imwe²⁷ndiwo, Mzimu wachadidi, omwe umbabula kuchoka mwa Baba--Iye amdzachitita umboni bza ine.
 pomwe bzimfunika muchitire umboni, thangwe mwakhala nande kuyambira pakutoma.

Amdzakuthusani kunja kwa ma²Ndasewera bzinthu ibzi kuna imwe pala kuti nampodi mubwerere mmambuyo.¹ sunagoge. Soma nthawe ikubwera yakuti aliyense wakudzakuphaniyo amdzaona ninga akuphatira Mulungu Ndaseweratu ibzi pala kuti nthawe⁴Amdzachita bzinthu bzobzi thangwe akanati kudziwa Baba ayai ine.³ basa. yawo ingafika, mudzakumbukire kuti ndidakuuzani bza bzinwebzi. Ndiribe kukuuzani bzobzi pakutoma, soma palibe waimwe⁶Soma tsapano ndikuyenda kuna iye omwe adandituma,⁵thangwe ndikhalinamwe. wandibvunza, 'Mukuyenda kuponi?' Soma thangwe ndalewa ibzi kuna imwe, nsisi zadzala mumtima mwanu. Soma chadidi ndikukuuzani, zjai bziri nkhasa kuna imwe kuti ndiyende. Thangwe ningasaya kuyenda,⁷ Angabwera,⁸Wakukunyamalizani amdzabwera lini kuna imwe, soma ningayenda, nimdzamutumiza kuna imwe. Wakunyamaliza amdzabulukira kuti dziko lapansi laipa na bzakuphonya, bza chilungamo, na bza chitongero--- bza chilungamo, thangwe ndikuyenda kuna Baba, apo¹⁰bza kuphonya, thangwe iwo ambandikhulupirira lini;⁹ Ndina¹²na bza chitongero, thangwe mtongi wadziko lapansi zjai watongewa.¹¹mumdzandiona lini pomwe; Soma pomwe Mzimu wa Chadidi,¹³bzizinji bzakulewa kuna imwe, soma mungabziphatise lini basa pakali pano. wabwera, umdzakutsogolerani ku bzachadidi bzenze, nakuti umdzalewalewa lini bzaokha. Soma umdzasewera Umdzandilemekeza ine,¹⁴chirichense ndicho umdzabva, apo umdzakuuzani bzinthu ndibzo bziri mkubwera. Chirichense ndicho Baba alinacho mcha ine. Nithangwerache,¹⁵thangwe umdzatenga bzangu mkudzakuuzani. Mkanthawe kakuchepa mumdzandiona lini¹⁶ndidalewa kuti Mzimu umdzatenga bzangu mkudzakuuzani. Kinangoka wakupfunzira wache¹⁷pomwe, apo pangadzapita kanthawe pomwe kakuchepa mumdzandiona." winango adati kuna wina na mwayache, "Mchiyani akumbalewabzi kuna ife, 'Mkanthawe kakuchepa Ndiye iwo¹⁸mumdzandiona lini mkanthawe kakuchepa mumdzandiona,' na, 'Thangwe niyenda kuna Baba?'" Yesu adaona¹⁹adati, "Mchani akumbalewabzi, 'Mkanthawe kakuchepa'? Ife tikudziwa lini bzomwe akulewalewa." kuti akhafuna kumubvunza, apo iye adati kuna iwo, "M'bzimwebzi mukubzunzanabzo, chomwe ndikhalewa pakulewa kuti, 'Mkanthawe kakuchepa' apo mumdzandiona lini pomwe, na mkanthawe kakuchepa pomwe apo Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe, mumdzalira na kudandaula, soma dziko lapansi²⁰mumdzandiona'? Pomwe mkazi akubala²¹limdzadekedwa. Mumdzabva nsisi, soma nsisi zanuzo zimdzasandulika kusekera. ambabva nsisi thangwe nthawe yache yafika, soma angabala mwana, ambakumbukira lini pomwe kubonera Ndiye muna nsisi tsapano, soma²²kwache kule thangwera kusekera kuti munthu wabadwa mdziko lapansi. nimdzakuonani pomwe, apo mtima wanu umdzasekera, apo palibe amdzatenga chisekerero chanu kuna imwe. ate pano mukanati²⁴Pansiku yoyo mumdzandibvunza lini chirichense. Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna imwe,²³ kukumbira kale chinthu mdzina langu. Kumbirani apo mumdzatambira, pala kuti chisekerero chanu "Ndalewa bzinthu ibzi kuna imwe mmaphiphiriso, soma nthawe ikubwera kuti nimdzasewera²⁵chikwanirisiwe. Pansiku yoyo²⁶lini pomwe kuna imwe mmaphiphiriso, soma nimdzakuuzani bzakubveka bza Baba. nakuti²⁷mumdzakumbira mdzina langu apo ndikulewa lini kuna imwe kuti nimdzakupemphererani kuna Baba, Baba paokha ambakukondani thangwe mwandikonda na thangwe mwakhulupirira kuti ndidachokeradi kuna Ndidachokera kuna Baba, apo ndabwera kudziko lapansi. Ndikuchoka pomwe padziko lapansi apo²⁸Mulungu. Wakupfunza wache adati, "Onani, tsapano mukusewera letu bzakubveka apo²⁹ndikuyenda kuna Baba." Tsapano tikudziwa kuti mukudziwa bzinthu bzensene,³⁰mukuphatisa lini basa kaseweredwe ka maphiphiriso. apo mumfuna lini wina akubvunzeni pomwe mabvunzo. Thangwera bzobzi, tikukhulupiriradi kuti mwachokera Onani, nthawe ikubwera, inde, apo chadidi³²Yesu adawatawira, "Mukukhulupirira tsapano na?³¹kuna Mulungu," yafika, yomwe mumdzabalalikana, aliyense kumuyi kwache, muchidzandisiya ndekha. Soma ndiri lini ndekha Ndasewera bzinthu ibzi kuna imwe pala kuti mudzakhale na mtendere mwaine.³³thangwe Baba ali nande. Mdziko lapansi muna masada, soma limbikani mtima, ndagonjesa dziko lapansi."

Yesu atalewa bzobzi, adajiguma maso yache kudzaulu mkulewa kuti, "Baba, nthawe yakwana, lemekezani¹ ninga ndimo mudamupasira utongi bwathupi pala kuti²Mwana wanu kuti Mwanayo adzakulemekezani--- Uyu ni moyo wakusaya kumala: Mulungu³apereke moyo wakusaya kumala kuna aliyense omwe mwamupa iye. Ine ndidalemekeza imwe padziko lapansi.⁴yekhayo wachadidi, na iye ndiye mudamutuma Yesu Mkhirisitu. Tsapano, Baba, lemekezani ine na imwe mwekha na ulemerero⁵Ndamaliza basa ndilo mwandipa kuti ndiphate. Ndidalionesera dzina lanu kuna wanthu omwe⁶ndibo ndikhali nabo na imwe likanati kukhala dziko lapansi. Tsapano⁷mudandipa kudziko lapansi. Iwo akhali wanu, apo mudawapa kuna ine, apo akoya mafala yanu. thangwe ndawapa mafala yensene⁸akudziwa kuti chirich ense mudandipa ine mchakuchokera kuna imwe, ndiyo mudandipa ine. Ayatambira achizindikira chadidi kuti ndidachokera kuna imwe, apo akhulupirira kuti Nimbawapempherera iwo. Nimbapempherera lini dziko lapansi soma iwo omwe⁹imwe mudanditumadi ine. Ndiri¹¹Bzaine bziribzense m'bzanu, apo bzanu m'bzangu, apo ndadaliska mwa iwo. ¹⁰mwandipa, nakuti mbanu. lini pomwe mdziko lapansi, soma wanthuwa ali mdziko lapansi, apo ndikubwera kuna imwe. Baba Wakuchena, Pomwe ndikhali nawo,¹²akoyeni mdzina lanu lomwe mwandipa kuti akakhale abodzi, ninga tiririmbo abodzi. ndidawatchenkha mdzina lanu, ndicho mwandipa. Ndidawalindira, apo palibe neye m'bodzi ndiye adadzongeka, Tsapano ndikubwera kuna imwe, soma¹³kupambula mwana wa chionongeko, kuti manemba yakwanirisiwe. ndikulewa bzinthu ibzi kudziko lapansi kuti akhale na chisekerero changu chakukwanirisiwa mwa iwo. Ndawapa iwo mafala yanu, apo dziko lawawenga thangwe iwo mbadziko lini lapansi, ninga ine ndiririmbo lini¹⁴ Ndikukukumbirani lini kuti muwachose padziko lapansi, soma kuti imwe muwatchenkhe iwo¹⁵wadziko lapansi. Pambulani iwo¹⁷Iwo ali lini wadziko lapansi, ninga inembo ndiriri lini wadziko lapansi. ¹⁶kuna wakuipayo. Ninga ndimo mudanditumira kudziko lapansi, ndendendembo¹⁸muchadidi. Mafala yanuya ndiyo chadidi. Thangwera iwo ine ndabzipambula ndekha, kuti iwombo abzipambule okha¹⁹ndawatuma kudziko lapansi. Ndikupempherera lini pala okhawa neye, soma pomwe na ndiwo amdzandikhulupirira ine kudzera²⁰mchadidi. kuti wensene akhale abodzi, ninga ndimo imwe, Baba, muliri mwa ine, apo ine ndiriri mwa imwe.²¹mmafala Ulemerero ndibo²²Mbaakhalembo mwa ife iwo kuti dziko lapansi likhulupirire kuti mwachita kundituma. Ine mwa iwo, na imwe mwa²³mudandipa, ndawapa iwo, pala kuti akhale abodzi, ninga ndimo tiririmbo abodzi: ine---kuti akabweresewe ku ubodzi bwachaiboibo, pala kuti dziko lapansi lidziwe kuti mudachita kundituma, na Baba, ndikufuna omwe imwe mwandipa ambakhale na²⁴kuti mwawakonda ninga ndimo mudakondera ine. ine pano pomwe ine ndiri, na kuona ulemerero bwangu, ulemerero mudandipabu thangwe mudandikonda Baba wachilungamo, dziko lapansi liribe kukudziwani, so ine²⁵yakanati kukhazikiwa maziko yadziko lapansi. Ndidachitisa dzina lanu kudziwika kuna²⁶ndikukudziwani; soma amwewa akudziwa kuti mudachita kundituma. amwewa, apo nimdzachitisa kuti alidziwe basi pala kuti chikondi mudakonda nacho ine chikhale mwa iwo, apo ine nimdzakhala mwa iwo."

Yesu atamala kusewera mafalaya, adayenda na wakupfunza wache ku ng'ambu ya Kamkulo ka Kedroni, komwe¹ Tsapano Yudas, omwe akhayenda kukampereka² kukhana munda ndiwo iye na wakupfunza wache adakapita. iye, adadziwambo mbutoyo, thangwe Yesu akhamanzamanza kumbakagumana popo na wakupfunza wache. Kinangoka Yudas atatsogolera thimu la achikunda na anyamata winango wakuchokera kuna akulu wa ansembe³ Kinangoka Yesu, omwe adadziwa⁴ na Afarisi, mkuyenda kumweko na makandiyero, bzakubvunikira, na bzida. bzinthu bzense ndibzo bzikhachitika kuna iye, adafendera kutsogolo mkuwabvunza, "Kodi mukupsaga mbani Iwo adamutawira, "Yesu waku Nazareti." Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Ndinepano." Yudas, omwe⁵ imwepo?" Tsono pomwe adalewa kuna iwo, "Ndinepano," Iwo⁶ adamperereka iye, akhadaimambo na achikundawo. Kinangoka iye adawabvunza pomwe, "Kodi Mukupsaga mbani⁷ adafundukira mmambuyo achigwa pansi. Yesu adatawira, "Ndakuuzani kuti ndine. Ndiye penu⁸ imwepo?" Iwo adalewa pomwe, "Yesu waku Nazareti." Uku kukhali kukwanirisa bzomwe adalewa: "Pala iwo omwe mwandipasira,⁹ mukupsagadi ine, awa ambayende." Kinangoka Simoni Petulo ndiye akhana dipa, adalimolola achimenya nalo¹⁰ ndiribe kutaya neye m'bodzi yekha." Tsapano dzina la kapoloyo likhali Malko.¹¹ kapolo wa mkulu wansembe achitsengeratu khutu lache lakumadidi. Yesu adati kuna Petulo, "Bwezeresa dipa mchakuikhira mwache. Kodi ine nim'wera lini mkombo ndiwo Baba Ndiye thimu la achikunda na msupayi, na anyamata wa Ayuda, adaphata Yesu achimumanga.¹² wandipa?" Adamutsogolera kuna Anasi thangwe akhali mabzala wache wa Kayafa, omwe akhali mkulu¹³ Pakutoma Tsapano Kayafa ndiye akhadalewa kulangiza Ayuda kuti zjai nkhasa munthu m'bodzi¹⁴ wansembe gole limwero. Simoni Petulo adatewera Yesu, na wakupfunza pomwe m'bodzi. Tsapano poti¹⁵ afere wanthu wensene. soma¹⁶ wakupfunzayu akhadziwika kuna mkulu wansembeyo, adapita mkati mu mbuto ya mkulu wansembeyo; Petulo akhadaima panja pamsuwo. Ndiye wakupfunza winangoyo omwe akhadziwika kuna mkulu wansembeyo, Kinangoka nyabasa¹⁷ adabula panja mkukasewera na wakufungula pamsuwo, apo iye adabweresa Petulo momo. wachikazi, wakumbafungula pamsuwo, adati kuna Petulo, "Ndiwe lini m'bodzi pomwe wa wakupfunza wa Tsapano anyabasa na anyamata akhadaima popo, apo akhadakombeza¹⁸ munthuyu?" Iye adati, "Ndinepano lini." choto cha masimbe, nakuti kukhajejera, apo zjai mkumbaotha. Petulo akhali nawombo popo, ataima popo Mkulu wa ansembe kinangoka adabvunza Yesu bza wakupfunza wache na chipfunziso¹⁹ mkumbaothambo. Yesu adamutawira, "Ndasewera bzakubveka kudziko lapansi. Ndikhapfunzisa nthawe zensene²⁰ chache. mmasunagoge nammakachisi ndimo Ayuda akhambabwera pabodzi. Ndiribe kusewera chinthu mwakubisa. Mwandibvunziranyi? Bzunzani omwe abva ndibzo ndidalewa. Nyang'anani, wanthuwa akudziwa ndibzo²¹ Pomwe Yesu adalewa ibzi, m'bodzi wa anyamata wakuima popo adamenya Yesu achiti, "Mkulu²² ndidalewa." Yesu adamutawira, 'Penu ndamutawira kuipa, chitira umboni bzakuipako,²³ wansembe ungamutawire terepoyo?" Kinangoka Anasi adamutumiza iye ali wakumanga²⁴ soma penu mmwabwino, thangweranyi ukundimenya?" Tsapano Simoni Petulo akhadaima kumbaotha moto. Wanthu kinangoka adati²⁵ kuna Kayafa mkulu wa ansembe. "Kodi ndiwe lini pomwe m'bodzi wa wakupfunza wache iwepo?" Adagaza achiti, "Ndinepano lini."²⁶ kuna iye, M'bodzi wa anyabasa wa mkulu wansembe omwe akhali m'bale wache wa ndiye adagwatiwa khutu na Petulo Kinangoka Petulo adagaza pomwe; apo kamkulumize²⁷ ule, adati, "Ndiribe kukuona mmunda mule naiye iwepo?" Kinangoka iwo adatsogolera Yesu kuchoka kuna Kayafa kuyenda kulikulu la boma. Yakhali²⁸ chongwe adalira. machibesebese, apo alibe kupita mulikulu la bomalo kuti nampodi apsipiziwe soma kuti akwanise kudya Pasaka. Ndiye Pilato adabula kunja kuna iwo achikati, "Ni thangwe liponi ndilo mukumuzengera mulandu munthuyu?"²⁹ Iwo adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Angadakhala munthuyu ngwakuphonya lini, tingadamupereka lini kuna³⁰ Pilato tsono adati kuna iwo, "Mutengeni mwekha, mukamutonge malingana na chitongi chanu." Ayuda³¹ imwe." Iwo adasewera ibzi pala kuti mafala ya³² adati kuna iye, "Mbzakubvumiziwa lini kupha munthu aliyense ife." Kinangoka Pilato³³ Yesu yakwanirisiwe ndiyo akhadasewera kulatiza ni imfa yanyi ndiyo iye amdzafa nayo. adapita pomwe mu likulu labomamo achichemera Yesu apo iye adati kuna iye, "Kodi ndiwe Mfumu ya Ayuda?" Pilato adatawira,³⁵ Yesu adatawira, "Kodi mukusewereratu mwekha, ayai winango achita kukuuzani bza ine?"³⁴ "Ndine lini m'Yuda, ndine? Wanthu wanu chaiwo na akulu wa ansembe ndiwo adakuperekani kuna ine. Yesu adatawira, "Ufumu bwangu sikuti m'bwadziko lapansi lino. Bungadakhala ufumu³⁶ Mudachita chani?" bwangu m'bwadziko lapansi lino, anyamata wangu angadalimbika nkondo mwakuti ningadaperekiwa lini Pilato kinangoka adati kuna iye, "Ndimwe mfumu³⁷ mmanja mwa Ayuda. Soma ufumu bwangu m'wapano lini." tsono?" Yesu adatawira, "Mwalewa ndimwe kuti ndine mfumu. Nithangwe loli ndilo ndikhadabadwira, ni thangwe loli ndilo ndidabwerera padziko lapansi, kudzachitira umboni chadidi. Aliyense wakukhala mwachadidi Pilato adati kuna iye, "Chadidi ndiye kuti chani?" Pomwe atalewa ibzi, adabula³⁸ ambabvesera mafala yangu." Soma muna mtemo³⁹ pomwe kunja kuna Ayuda achikati kuna iwo, "Ndikuona lini chakuphonya mwa munthuyu.

kuti ndikutsudzulireni munthu m'bodzi pa pasaka. Ndiye mukufuna ndikutsudzulireni Mfumu ya Ayuda?" Kinangoka adakuwa pomwe achiti, "Munthu umweyu neye, soma Barabba." Tsapano Barabba akhali gandanga.⁴⁰

Achikunda adapakasa kankhata kaminga. Adakabvazika² Kinangoka Pilato adatenga Yesu achimutchanga.¹ Iwo adabwera kuna iye achiti, "Tikuoneni, Mfumu ya³pamsolo pa Yesu achimubvazika chakubvala chifwira. Kinangoka Pilato adayenda pomwe panja achikati kuna iwo, "Onani,⁴Ayuda!" apo adamumenya. Ndiye Yesu⁵ndikumubweresa panja pano kuna imwe pala mudziwe kuti ndiribe kugumana thangwe mwa iye. adabula panja, atabvala nkhatu yaminga na chakubvala chifwira. Pilato adati kuna iwo, "Nyang'anani, Nthawe ndizo akulu wa ansembe na anyamata wao adaona Yesu, adakuwa achiti, "Mmanikeni,⁶munthuyu!" mmanikeni!" Pilato adati kuna iwo, "Mtengeni mwekha mukammanike, thangwe ine ndikugumana lini thangwe Ayuda adamutawira iye, "Tina chitongi, ndiye malingana na chitongicho afe thangwe akhabziyezezero⁷mwa iye." achipita pomwe mu⁹Pomwe Pilato adabva mafalaya, adaphatiwa na mantha,⁸kuti ni Mwana wa Mulungu." Kinangoka Pilato¹⁰likulu la bomalo achiti kuna Yesu, "Mumbachokera kuponi?" Soma Yesu alibe kumutawira?" adati kuna iye, "Munilewalewa lini na ine kodi? Mukudziwa lini kuti ndina mphamvu yakukutsudzulani, na Yesu adamutawira, "Mungadakhala mulibe mphamvu pa ine imwe¹¹mphamvu ya kukumanikani?" mungadakhala mulibe kuchita kupasiwa kuchoka kudzaulu. Nithangwerache, iye omwe adandipereka kuna Nakutawira koku, Pilato adayezero kumutsudzula, soma Ayuda adakuwa kulewa kuti,¹²imwe ana pikado ikulu, "Penu munimutsudzula umweyu, ndimwe lini mwayache wa Kaesara. Aliyense wakubziikha yekha mfumu Pomwe Pilato adabva mafalaya, adabulisa Yesu panja achikhala¹³ambasewera bzakugazana na Kaesara." pakadera yakutongera milandu pambuto pakuchemeriwa "Mbuto yaminyala," soma mchiseweredwe chachi Tsapano ikhali nsiku yakukonzekera Pasaka, pafupifupi nthawe zitanthatu. Pilato adati kuna¹⁴Heberi "Gabata." Iwo adakuwa, "Mbaachoke, Mbaachoke; mmanikeni!" Pilato adati kuna iwo,¹⁵Ayuda, "Onani, Mfumu yanu!" Kinangoka Pilato¹⁶"Ndimanike Mfumu yanuyi?" Akulu wa ansembe adatawira, "Tiribe mfumu ife soma Kaesara." Kinangoka iwo adamtenga Yesu, achibula naye panja, atabzitatulira¹⁷adapereka Yesu kuna iwo kuti amumanike. yekha mtanda kuyenda kumbuto yakuchemeriwa, "Mbuto yabade," yomwe mchi Heberi imbachemeriwa" Adamumanika Yesu popo, apo pabodzi na iye wanthu pomwe awiri, wina uku wina uku, Yesu pakati.¹⁸Gologota." Pilato adanemba pomwe chizindikiro mkuchiikha pamtandapo. Pamwepo chikhadanembiwa: YESU WA KU¹⁹ Azinji mwa Ayuda adalewenga chizindikirochi thangwe mbuto ndiyo Yesu²⁰NAZARETI, MFUMU YA AYUDA. adamanikiwayi ikhali pafupi na muiy. Chizindikirochi chidanembiwa mchi Heberi, mchi Roma na mchi Herene. Kinangoka akulu wa ansembe wa Ayuda adati kuna Pilato, "Nampodi kunemba, 'Mfumu ya Ayuda,' soma,²¹ Pomwe²³Pilato adatawira, "Bzomwe ndanembabzi ndanemba basi."²²Umweyu adati, "Ndine Mfumu ya Ayuda," achikunda adamumanika Yesu, adatenga bzakubvala bzache achibzidedza mbuto zinayi, chibodzi aliyense; na Ndiye adati²⁴malaya pomwe. Tsapano malayayo yakhalibe msono, mabodzi na mabodzi kuchokera padzaulu. okha okha, "Nampodi tiyang'ambe, soma mbatiye timenye njuga tione yamkhala yambani," Ibzi bzidachitika kuti manemba yakwanirisiwe ndiyo yadati, "Amdzagawana bzakubvala bzangu okha okha achidzamenya njuga pala Tsapano wakuima pambali pa mtanda wa Yesu akhali²⁵chakubvala changu."Ibzi ndibzodi achikunda adachita. Pomwe Yesu²⁶mayi wache, nana wao wa mayi wache, Mariya mai wache wa Kleopa, na Mariya Magadalene. adaona mayi wache na wakupfunza ndiye akhamukonda ataima pafupi, adati kuna mayi wache, "Mkaziwe, ona, Kinangoka adati kuna wakupfunzayo, "Ona, mayi wako!" Kuchokera nthawe yoyo wakupfunzayo²⁷mwanako!" Bzitamala ibzi, pakudziwa kuti chirichense chamala²⁸adatakula mayiyo kuyenda naye letu kumuyi kwache. Chakutengera chakudzala na vinyu wakusasa²⁹nakuti manemba yakwanirisiwa, Yesu adati, "Ndikubva nyota." chidaikhiwa popo, ndiye adabwika chibvenje chakudzala na vinyu wakusasa pa phesi la hisope achidzusa Pomwe Yesu adamwa vinyu wakusasayo, iye adati, "Bzamala." Iye adatsulimisa³⁰mkumubzatika pakamwa pache. Kinangoka Ayuda, thangwe ikhali nsiku yakukonzekera, kuti matupiyo³¹msolo wache achipereka mzimu wache. yangadakhala lini popo nsiku ya Sabata (thangwe Sabata ikhali makamaka yakufunikira), adakumbira Pilato Kinangoka achikunda adabwera kudzatchola miyendo ya munthu³²kutchola miyendo yawo mkuyabulusa. Pomwe adafika pa Yesu, adaona kuti iye³³wakutoma na ya wachiwiri omwe akhadamanikwa pabodzi na Yesu. Tsono, m'bodzi wa achikunda adapsonda mbali yache na³⁴khadafa kale, ndiye alibe kutchola miyendo yache. Omwe adaona ibzi wachitira umboni, apo umboni³⁵psimo, apo kamkulumize mulopa na madzi bzidabula. bwachebo m'bwachadidi. Akudziwa kuti bzidalewa iye m'bwachadidi Pala kuti imwe mukhulupiriremba. Thangwera bzinthu ibzi bzidachitika kufuna kukwanirisa manemba, "Neye libodzi la mafupa yache³⁶ Pomwe, mafala inango yambati, "Iwo amdzamubzokola iye omwe³⁷limdzatcholewa lini," Bzitamala bzinthu ibzi, Yosefe wa ku Arimateya, nakuti akhali wakupfunza wa Yesu (soma³⁸wapsondeywayo." mwakanonono kugopa Ayuda)' adakumbira Pilato penu angatengembo thupi la Yesu. Pilato adamubvumiza. Nicodemo adabwerambo, ule ndiye pakutoma adabwera kuna³⁹Ndiye Yosefe adabwera achitakula thupi la Yesu.

Ndiye iwo adatenga⁴⁰ Yesu usiku. Adabweresa chisanganizo cha mure na aloe, pafupi fupi miyezo dzana libodzi. thupi la Yesu achilitsedengera na nguwo zabafuta na bzakununtchira, kuteweza ukhaliri mtemo wa Ayuda Tsapano pambuto ndipo adakhomewera pale pakhana munda; apo mmundamo mukhana⁴¹ pakufuchira matupi. Thangwe ikhali nsiku yakukonzekera ya Ayuda⁴² gwinza la tsampanopa lakuti palibe munthu akhadaikhiwa kale. apo nakuti gwinzalo likhali pafupi, iwo adamugonesa Yesu momo.

Tsapano machibese ya nsiku yakutoma ya Sumana, kukana mdima, Mariya Magdalene adabwera pagwinzapo¹
 Ndiye adathamanga kubwera kuna Simoni Petulo na²mkuona chimwala chitagwinyiwa kuchoka pagzinzapo.
 kuna wakupfunza winango ndiwo Yesu akhawakonda, apo adati kuna iwo, "Adamuchosa Mbuya pagwinza pale,
 Kinangoka Petulo na wakupfunza winango adabula, apo akhayenda pa³apo tikudziwa lini ndiko akamuikha."
 Wense awiri adathamangira pabodzi, apo wakupfunza winangoyo adathamanga kamkulumize⁴gwinzapo.
 Kinangoka kukotama adaona nguwo zabafuta,⁵atsogolo pa Petulo mkutoma kukafika ndiye pagwinzapo.
 Simoni Petulo adakafika pambuyo pa iye achipita mkati mwa⁶zitatandika momo, soma iye alibe kupita mkatimo.
 na nguwo ndiyo ikhali kumsolo kwache. Ikhali⁷gwinzalo. Adaona nguwo zabafuta zitatandika momo
 Kinangoka wakupfunza⁸kutandika pabodzi na nguwo za bafutazo soma ikhadafunya pambuto payokhambo.
 Thangwe⁹winangoyo, omwe adatoma kukafika pagwinza ule, adapitambo mkatimo, apo adaona achikhulupirira.
 Ndiye¹⁰ate kufika nthawe zozo akhanati basi kudziwa manemba kuti iye amdzalamuka kuna anyamuya.
 Soma Mariya akhadaima panja pa gwinzalo kumbalira. Pomwe¹¹wakupfunza wale adabwerera pomwe kumuyi.
 Iye adaona anjero awiri atabvala bzichena atakhala pansi, winango¹²akhalira, akhadakotamira mgwinzamo.
 Iwo adati kuna iye, "Mkaziwe,¹³kumisolo, na winango kunzayo kwa pale ndipo akhadagonesa thupi la Yesu.
 msabwanyi ukulira?" Iye adati kuna iwo, "Thangwe adachosa Mbuyangu, apo ndikudziwa lini ndiko
 Pomwe iye adalewa ibzi, adazungunuka achiona Yesu ataima popo, soma alibe kudziwa kuti akhali¹⁴akamuikha."
 Yesu adati kuna iye, "Mkaziwe, msabwanyi ukulira? Ukupsaga mbani?" Iye akhakumbuka kuti akhali¹⁵Yesu.
 wammunda, apo adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, penu mwamutenga ndimwe, ndiuzeni ndiko mwamuikha, apo
 Yesu adati kuna iye, "Mariya." Mariya adazungunuka achiti kuna iye mchi Heberi, "Rabboni"¹⁶ndikamutenge."
 Yesu adati kuna iye, "Nampodi kundiphata, thangwe ndikanati kuyenda¹⁷(ndiye kulewa kuti "M'pfunzisi").
 kudzaulu kuna Baba, soma ndoko kuna abale wangu ukawauze kuti niyenda kudzaulu kuna Babangu na Babanu,
 Mariya Magdalene adabwera kudzauza wakupfunzira, "Ndamuona¹⁸na Mulungu wangu na Mulungu wanu."
 Maulo ya nsiku yoyo, nsiku yakutoma ya Sumana, misuwo¹⁹Mbuya," nakuti iye akhadalewa ibzi kuna mkaziyo.
 ikhali chitsekere ndiko kukhakhala wakupfunzirako thangwera kugopa Ayuda, Yesu adabwera achidzaima pakati
 Atamala kulewa ibzi, adawaonesa manja yache na mbabvu zache.²⁰pawo achiti kuna iwo, "Mtendere kuna mwe."
 Yesu adalewa pomwe kuna iwo, "Mtendere kuna imwe. Ninga²¹Wakupfunza adasekera pomwe adaona Mbuya.
 Pomwe Yesu akhadalewa ichi, adawapumira achiti²²ndimo Baba wanditumira, ndendende ndikukutumanimbo."
 Bzakuphonya bza aliyense mum'bzilekererabzo, bzinilekereriwa,²³kuna iwo, "Tambirani Mzimu Wakuchena.
 Tomaji, m'bodzi wa khumi na awiri wale,²⁴bzakuipa bza aliyense mum'bzikoyabzo, bzinikoyeka."
 Wakupfunza winango pambuyo pache adati²⁵wakuchemeriwa Didimo, akhali lini nawo ndipo Yesu adabwera.
 kuna iye, "Ife tamuona Mbuya." Iye adati kuna iwo, "Pokha pokha nditaona mmanja mwache mbonje za perego,
 Patapita nsiku zisere wakupfunza²⁶nakubzatika boko langu mu mbabvu zache, ndiye nimkhulupirira bwino."
 wache akhali mkati pomwe, apo Tomaji akhali nawo. Yesu adabwera nthawe ndizo misuwo ikhadafunga,
 Kinangoka iye adati kuna Tomaji, "Fika pano na boko²⁷achiima pampikiti pawo, achiti, "Mtendere kuna imwe."
 lakolo ubzatieke mumbabvu zanguzi. Nampodi kumbakhala wakusaya kukhulupirira,soma
 Yesu adati kuna iye, "Zjai²⁹Tomaji adatawira achiti kuna iye, "Mbuyangu na Mulungu wangu." ²⁸mbakhulupirira."
 thangwera kuti wandiona ine, ndiye wakhulupirira. Wakudalisika ni wale akhanati kuona, na
 Tsapano Yesu adachita bzizindikiro bzina bzizinji pamaso pa wakupfunza, bzizindikiro bzakuti³⁰kukhulupirira."
 soma ibzi bzanembiwa pala mukhulupirire kuti Yesudi ni Mkhirisitu,³¹bzikhanati kunembiwa kale m'bukhuli,
 Mwana wa Mulungu, apo kuti kukhulupirira, mungadakhala na moyo mudzina lache.

Bzitamala bzinthu ibzi Yesu adabzidziwisa pomwe yekha kuna wakupfunza wache panyanza ya Tiberiyo. Umu¹

Simoni Petulo akhali pabodzi na Tomaji wakuchemeriwa Didimo, Natanieri²ndimo iye adabzidziwisira yekha: Simoni Petulo adati kuna iwo,³waku Kana mu Galileya, wana wa Zebedayo, na wakupfunzira winango wa Yesu.

"Ndikuyenda kukapha nsomba." Iwo adati kuna iye, "Ife, tinibwera namwembo." Adayenda achikapita

Tsapano, pomwe machibesebese yakhadakhwana kale,⁴mumwadiya, soma alibe kupha chinthu usiku bwense.

Ndiye Yesu adati kuna iwo,⁵Yesu adaima pagombe, soma wakupfunza alibe kudziwa kuti akhali Yesu.

Iye adati kuna iwo, "Thusani⁶"Wanamwe, kodi muna chinthu kuti mkudya?" Iwo adamutawira iye, "Neye." makoka yanu mbali yakumadidi kwa mwadiya wanu, apo mumdzazigumana." Ndiye adathusadi makoka yawo

Tsapano wakupfunza ndiwo akhamkonda⁷apo alibe kukwanisa kuyapfuwa thangwera kuwanda kwa nsomba.

Yesu adati kuna Petulo, "Ni Mbuya." Pomwe Simoni Petulo adabva kuti akhali Yesu, adabzibvazika malaya Wakupfunza winangowo adabwera⁸mnthupi thangwe (nakuti akhali wakusaya kubvala), achibzithusa mnyanza.

mumwadiya (thangwe akhali lini kutali na gombe, pafupi fupi ma cubiti madzana mawiri kunja), apo akhapfuwa Pomwe adabula kunja kumataka. adaona moto wa masimbe popo na kansomba⁹makoka yakudzala na nsomba.

Yesu adati kuna iwo, "Bweresani zina mwansomba mwapha tsampanopazo." ¹⁰katabzatikiwa popo na mkate.

Simoni Petulo kinangoka adayenda kukanula khokalo kunja, lakudzala na nsomba zikulu zikulu, 153 za izo,¹¹

Yesu adati kuna iwo. "Bwerani mudzadye matabitchu."¹²soma na zizinji pomwe, khokalo liribe kuphadzuka.

Yesu¹³Palibe neye wakupfunza m'bodzi adayezera kubvunza, "Ndimwe mbani?" Adadziwa akhali Mbuya.

Aka kakhali kachitatu Yesu kubzidziwisa yekha¹⁴adabwera, kutenga mkate, achiwapa iwo, na nsomba pomwe.

Iwo atamala kudya matabitchu, Yesu adati kuna Simoni Petulo,¹⁵kuna wakupfunza atalamuka kuna anyamuya.

"Simoni mwana wa Yohani, umbandikonda kuposa awa?" Petulo adati kuna iye, "Inde Mbuya, mukudziwa Adati pomwe kuna iye kachiwiri,¹⁶nimbakukondani ine." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Dyesa wana wangu wamabirawa."

"Simoni mwana wa Yohani, umbandikonda?" Petulo adati kuna iye, "Inde Mbuya, mukudziwa kuti

Adati kuna iye kachitatu, "Simoni mwana wa¹⁷nimbakukondani." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Usa mabira yanguya."

Yohani ine umbandikonda ?" Simoni adaphatiwa na nsisi thangwe Yesu adalewa kachitatu, "Umbandikonda mukudziwa nimbakukondani." Yesu adati kuna iye, "Dyesa¹⁸kodi?" Adati kuna iye, "Mbuya, mukudziwa bzense,

mabira yangu. Indetu, indetu, ndikulewa kuna iwe, pomwe ukhali mnyamata, ukhabzimangira wekha mchiuno mkumbafamba kulikwense ukhafunako, soma pomwe wakulapa, umdzafuthula manja yako, apo munthu

Tsapano Yesu¹⁹winango amdzakumangira mchiuno achimbadzayenda nawe ndiko umfuna lini kuyenda."

adasewera ibzi kufuna kumatiza ni moda wanyi wakafedwe ndiwo Petulo angadzalemekeze nawo Mulungu.

Petulo adazungunuka achiona wakupfunza ndiye Yesu²⁰Atamala kulewa ibzi, adati kuna Petulo, "Nditewere ine."

akhamakonda akuwatewera,ule ndiye akhadayadzamira kumbali kukhadakhala Yesu pakulalira ndiye

Petulo adamuona iye kinangoka achiti kuna Yesu,²¹akhadalewa kuti, "Mbuya, mbani amdzakuperekaniyo?"

Yesu adati kuna iye, "Peni nimfuna kuti iye akhale ate ine²²"Mbuya, munthu umweyu amdzachita chani?"

Ndiye mafalaya yadabveka pakati pa abalewo, kuti²³kubwera, iwepo unabzo basa lanyi?" Nditewere ine."

wakupfunza umweyu amdzafa lini. Chensecho Yesu alibe kulewa kuna Petulo kuti wakupfunza winango

Uyu²⁴amdza lini, soma, "Peni nimfuna kuti iye akhale ate ine kubwera, iwepo unabzo basa lanyi?"

ngwakupfunza ndiye ambachitira umboni bwa bzinthu ibzi, na ndiye adanemba bzobzi, apo tikudziwa kuti Pana bzinthu pomwe bzinango bzizinjitsa ndibzo Yesu adachita. Chingadakhala²⁵umboni bwachebu m'bachadidi.

chirichense chidanembiwa, nimganiza kuti neye dziko lapansi palokha lingadakhwanisa lini kukhala na mbuto ya mabukhu ndiyo yangadanembiwayo.

Acts

ate nsiku²Mafala ya kutoma ndidanemba, Teofilo, adalewa bzense ndibzo Yesu adatoma kuchita na kupfunzisa,¹

ndiyo iye adatakuliwa kuyenda kudzaulu, atapereka bzitongi kudzera mwa Mzimu Wakuchena kuna Kutamala kubonera kwache, adabzionesera yekha wamoyo kuna iwo³wakupfunzira ndiwo akhadawasankhula. na bzitsimikizo bzizinji bzakuphata moyo. Kwa nsiku makumi manayi iye adaonekera kuna iwo, achisewera bza

Pomwe iye adagwezekana nawo pabodzi, adawatonga iwo kuti nampodi abule mu⁴ufumu bwa Mulungu.

kuti Yohani akhabatizadi⁵Yerusalemu, soma kudikhira lonjezo la Baba, bza ndiye adamuti, "Mudabva kuna ine

Pomwe iwo⁶ na madzi, soma imwe mumdzabatiziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena nsiku zakuchepa zikudzazi." Iye⁷ adagumana pabodzi adamubvudza iye, "Mbuya, kodi nthawe ino mumdzabwezera ufumu ku Isaraeri?" adati kuna iwo, "Mbzakuti lini pala imwe mudziwe nthawe na nyengo ndizo Baba adaziikha mu utongi bwa iye

Soma mumdzatambira mphamvu nthawe ndizo Mzimu Wakuchena umdzagwera pa imwe, apo⁸ yekha. mumdzakhala mboni zangu mu Yerusalemu na mu Yudeya mwense kubodzi na mu Samariya, na kumalekezera

Pomwe Mbuya Yesu adalewa bzimwebzi, pomwe iwo akhanyang'anisa kudzaulu, iye⁹ ya dziko lapansi."

Pomwe iwo akhanyang'anisisa kudzaulu¹⁰ adatakuliwa, apo mtambo udamumpsinkha iye mmaso mwawo. Iwo adalewa,¹¹ pomwe iye akhayendapo, mwachidzidzi, amuna awiri adaima pambali pawo atabvala bzychena.

"Imwe amuna wa mu Galileya, thangweranyi mukuima apa kunyang'anisa kudzaulu? Yesu uyu ndiye watakuliwa kuyenda kudzaulu, amdzabwerera pomwe kulingana ninga tenepayu mwamuona akuyendera

Kinangoka iwo adabwerera ku Yerusalemu kuchoka kuphiri lakuchemeriwa Azitona, ndilo liri¹² kudzaulupa."

Pomwe iwo adafika, adakwira msubi ya mdzaulu, komwe¹³ kufupi na Yerusalemu, ulendo bwa nsiku ya Sabudu. akhakhala. Akhali Petulo, Yohani, Yakobo, Andireya, Filipi, Tomaji, Batumeyo, Mateu, Yakobo mwana wa Alifeyu,

Iwo wensene akhakangalika na chakulinga chibodzi cha¹⁴ Simoni wa Zelote, na Yuda mwana wa Yakobo.

Nsiku zimwezo Petulo adaima¹⁵ pemphero, pabodzi na akazi, na Mariya mai wache wa Yesu, na abale wache.

"Abale, bzikhalibwino kuti¹⁶ pampikiti pa abale, pafupifupi madzina dzana na makumi mawiri 120, achilewa, manemba yakwanisiwe, kuti Mzimu Wakuchena udaseweratu pakutoma na pakamwa pa Davide bzakuguma Pakuti iye akhali m'bodzi wa ife, achitambira nawo mbali¹⁷ Yudas, omwe adsatsogolera omwe adakamanga Yesu.

(Tsapano munthu uyu adagula munda na bzomwe adatambira pa kuipa kwache, apo popo¹⁸ ya utumiki ubu."

Wense¹⁹ adagwa chamsolo, thupi lache lichitumbuka, apo matumbo yache yensene yadafwantchuka panja.

wakukhala mu Yerusalemu adabva bzimwebzi, ndiye mundayo mchiseweredwe chawo adauchemera

"Nakuti bzidanembiwa mu Bukhu la Masalimo, 'Munda wache'²⁰ 'Akeldama,' ndiko kuti, 'Munda wa Mulopa.')

mbaukhale matere, apo nampodi kubvuma neye munthu m'bodzi yekha kukhala momo'; 'Winango mba apite

Mpsakufunika, tsono, kuti m'bodzi wa amuna ndiwo adaperekeza nafe²¹ nkhanika yache ya unyang'aniro.'

kutoma pa ubatizo bwa Yohani²² panthawe yense ndiyo Mbuya Yesu akhapita achibula pakati pathu ife,

kufikizana nsiku ndiyo iye adatakuliwa kuyenda kudzaulu kuchoka pakati pathu, akhale mboni na ife ya

Iwo adaikha patsogolo amuna awiri, Yosefe wakuchemeriwa Barsaba, omwe akhachemeriwa²³ mmukiro wache."

Iwo adapemba achiti, "Imwe, Mbuya, mumbazindikira mitima ya wanthu wensene,²⁴ pomwe Yusto, na Matiya.

kupita nkhanika ya utumiki na utumwi²⁵ ndiye zimbilani nguponi mwa awiriwa ndiye imwe mwamusankhula

Iwo adatchita m'bvimo, apo udalatiza Matiya,²⁶ ndipo Yudas adapanduka achiyenda kumbuto yakudziwa yekha."

achimulewengera na wakupfunza khumi na m'bodzi wale.

Mwachidzidzi, mafala ninga²Pomwe nsiku ya Pentekositi idakwana, wense akhali pabodzi pambuto ibodzi. ¹ kuvunga kwa chonzi champhamvu yadabveka kuchoka kudzaulu, yachidzala mnyumba yense ndiyo iwo Yadaoneka kuna iwo ninga malirime ya moto ndiyo yadagawikana, yachikhala pa munthu³akhadakhala. Wensene adadzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena apo adayamba kulewalewa malirime⁴aliyense payekha payekha. Tsapano mukhana Ayuda wakukhala mu Yerusalemu, amuna⁵inango, nakuti Mzimu udawapa kukwanisa. Pomwe mafalaya yadabveka, thimu lawanthu lidabwera⁶wakunamata, kuchokera dziko lililense lapansi. Iwo⁷pabodzi lichidzungaira thangwe aliyense adabva iwo zjai akusewera chiseweredwe chache chache. Thangweranyi⁸adadabwa achisewera; achiti, "Chadidi, wensene akusewera mba a Galileya lini amwewa? Aparti na Amedi na Aelami, na⁹tikuwabva iwo, aliyense ali mchiseweredwe chathu ndicho tidabaliwa nacho? Frugiya na Pamfuliya,¹⁰wale wakukhala mu Mesopotamia, m'Yudeya, na m'Kapadokiya, mu Ponto na mu Asiya, Ayuda na¹¹mu Aigupto na mphimpha ya Libya kufupi na Kurene, na alendo wakuchokera ku Roma, wakupanduka, Akrete, na Aarabu, tikuwabva akusewera bziseweredwe bzathu kuguma mabasa makulu ya Wense adadabwisika achimalidwa nzeru; achiti kuna wina na mwayache, "Kodi bzimwebzi¹²Mulungu." Soma Petulo adaima¹⁴Soma winango akhawaseka, achilewa, "Akhuta vinyu walero."¹³bzikuthanthauza chani?" pabodzi na khumi na m'bodzi wale, iye adalewa mwa kukwiza mafala, achilewa kunaiwo, "Amuna wa m'Yudeya na imwe mwense wakukhala ku Yerusalemu, ibzi mbabzidziwike kuna imwe; bveserani mafala yanguya. Thangwe wanthuwa alibe kuledzera ninga ndimo imwepo mukuganizira, pakuti ikadali nthawe yachitatu¹⁵ 'Zimdakhala nsiku zakumaliza,¹⁷Soma ibzi ndibzo bzidaseweriwa kudzera mwa mneneri Yoeli: ¹⁶yansiku. Mulungu wati, 'Nimdatsanulira Mzimu wangu pa thupi lililense. Wana wanu wachimuna na wachikazi Chadidi pa akapolo¹⁸amdzabvimira, anyamata wanu amdzaona masomphenya, na akulu amdzalota matulo. Nimdzaones¹⁹wangu na akapolo wachikazi mu nsiku zozo nimdatsanulira Mzimu wangu, apo amdzabvimira. bzakudabwisa mu thambo la kudzaulu na bzizindikiro padziko lapansi, mulopa, moto, na mphepo ya utsi. Dzuwa limdzasandulika mdima na mwezi kukhala mulopa ikanati kufika nsiku ikulu na yakuonekera ya²⁰ Amuna wa mu²²Bzimdakhala kuti aliyense wakudzachemera padzina la Mbuya amdzapulumusika."²¹Mbuya. Isaraeri, bveserani mafalaya: Yesu waku Nazareti akhali munthu wakuchokera kwa Mulungu na bzakuchita bzamphamvu na bzakudabwisa na bzizindikiro bzomwe Mulungu adabzichita kudzera mwa iye pakati panu, Munthu umweyu adaperekiwa na uphungu bwakuikhiwa na²³ninga ndimo imwe mwekha mukudziwira. kudziwikiratu na Mulungu; apo imwe, na boko la wanthu wakusaya kuyezuka, mudamupha pakumukhomera Soma Mulungu adamulamusa, kumutsudzula ku bzakuwawa bza imfa, thangwe bzikhali bzakusaya²⁴pa mtanda. Nakuti Davide akulewa bza iye, 'Ndidaona Mbuya nthawe zense pamaso²⁵kukwanisika kuna iye kuphatiwa nayo. Mwa ichi mtima wangu udadekedwa na lirime²⁶pangu, thangwe ali ku boko langu la madidi kuti ningasinthike. Thangwe mumdzasiya lini moyo wangu ku²⁷langu kusekera. Thupi langu pomwe limdakhala mchidikiro. Mwandidziwisa ine njira za moyo,²⁸Hade, ayai kubvuma Wakuchena Wanu kukaona kubvunda. Abale, mpsabwino kuna ine kusewera kuna imwe padecha bza²⁹mumdzandidzala na chisekerero pa maso panu.' m'berekile ule Davide, kuti iye adafa na kufuchiriwa kubodzi, apo nthutu yache ikana ife mpakana nsiku ya lero Ndiye iye akhali mneneri apo adadziwa kuti Mulungu akhadalumbirira na lumbiro kuti amdzaikha³⁰lino. Iye adaoneratu bzakudzachitika kutsogolo³¹m'bodzi wachipaso cha mchiuno mwache pa kadera yache ya ufumu. na kulewalewa bza mmukiro wa Mkhristu, kuti alibe kumulekerera ku Hade, ayai thupi lache kuona kubvunda. Ndiye, pakukwiziwa kuboko lamadidi la³³Yesu umweyu---Mulungu adamulamusa, omwe ife tensene ni mboni. ³² Mulungu na pakutambira lonjezo la Mzimu Wakuchena kuchoka kuna Baba, watsanulira bzomwe mukuona na Nakuti Davide alibe kukwira kudzaulu, soma adati yekha, 'Mbuya adati kuna Mbuyangu, "Khalani³⁴kubva. Tsono, alekeni wa³⁶ate ndiikhe awengi wako kukhala kadera yakupondera nzayo zako."³⁵kuboko langu la madidi nyumba ya Isaraeri akadziwe kuti Mulungu wamuikha iye kukhala Mbuya na Mkhristu kubodzi, yesu uyu Tsapano pomwe iwo adabva bzobzi, adalasiwa mmitima yawo, achiti³⁷ndiye imwe mudamukhomera pomtanda." Ndiye Petulo adati kuna iwo, "Lapani mubatiziwe,³⁸kuna Petulo na atumwi wensene, "Abale, tichite chani?" aliyense wa imwe, mudzina la Yesu Mkhristu pala chikhululukiyo cha bzakuphonya bzanu, apo Nakuti lonjezo liri kwa imwe na wana wanu na kwa wense³⁹mumdzatambira mphaso ya Mzimu Wakuchena. Na mafala mazinji adawachitira⁴⁰ndiwo ali kutali, wense ndiwo Mbuya Mulungu wathu amdzawachemera." Ndiye iwo⁴¹umboni achiwadandaulira iwo, kuti, "Mubzipulumuse kuna mbwado uyu wakugonyoka gonyoka." Iwo⁴²adatambira mafalayo achibatiziwa, apo kuwaphatanidza nsiku yoyo pafupifupi wanthu madzana matatu. Mantha⁴³adabzipereka kuna atumwi mchipfunziso na mchiyanjano, mu kunyema kwa mkate na mmapembo. yadagwera munthu aliyense apo bzakudabwisa na bzizindikiro bzizinjitsa bzidachitika kudzera mwa atumwi.

achimbagulisa⁴⁵Wense omwe adakhulupirira akhali pabodzi achimbakhala nabzo bzense bzakudyerana, ⁴⁴
Tenepo⁴⁶bzombo na bzinthu bzao mkumbabzigawa kuna wense, malingana na kusaya ndiko aliyense akhanako.
nsiku na nsiku akhali chikhalire na chakulinga chibodzi mkachisi. Iwo adabedula pomwe mkate mnyumba zawo,
kutenda Mulungu na kuchitira⁴⁷achigawana chakudya pabodzi mwa nsangala na mitima yakukomedwa,
bzabwino wanthu wense, apo nsiku zense Mbuya akhawathimizira kuwanda kwawo wale wakuti apulumusiwe.

Tsapano²Tsapano Petulo na Yohani akhakwira kuyenda kukachisi pa nthawe yampembo, nthawe zipfemba. ¹ munthu wakupunduka kuchokera mchiberekero cha mayi wache akhadamutakula kuyenda pa msuwo wa kachisi wakuchemeriwa Wakudeka. Akhamutula popo nsiku zense kuti ambakumbire wale wakugwata kuyenda

Pomwe iye adaona Petulo na Yohani atasala pang'ono kupita mkachisimo, adatchatcha³mkachisimo. Wakupundukayo⁵Petulo, pakumunyang'anisisa maso yache, na Yohani, adati, "Tinyang'anise ife." ⁴kuwakumbira.

Soma Petulo adati, "Ndiribe siriva na⁶adawanyang'anisa, kudikhirira kutambira chinthu kuchoka kuna iwo. Kumuphata boko⁷golide, soma chomwe ndinacho, nimkupa. Mudzina la Yesu Mkhirisitu waku Nazareti, famba." Kunzandamuka,⁸lamadidi, Petulo adamulamusa, apo kamkulumize nzayo na mpfundo zamunthuyo zidalimba.

munthu wakupundukayo adalamuka achiyamba kufamba; achipita pabodzi na Petulo na Yohani mkachisimo, Wanthu wense adamuona akufamba zjai na kutenda⁹kufamba, kumogamoga, na kumbatenda Mulungu.

Iwo adamuzindikira kuti ngumweule akhakumbira wanthu pa Msuo Wakudeka wakachisiyo; apo¹⁰Mulungu, Pomwe akhadaphatamira¹¹adadzaziwa na kudabwa na kudabwisika thangwera ndibzo bzidachitika kuna iye.

kwa Petulo na Yohani, wanthu wense adathamanga pabodzi kuna iwo mkhumbi lakuchemeiwa la Solomon, uku Pomwe Petulo adaona ibzi, adawatawira wanthuwo, "Imwe amuna waku Isaraeri,¹²akudabwa maninge. thangweranyi mukudabwa? Thangweranyi mukunyang'anisa maso yanu paife, ninga kuti tamuchitisa kufamba

Mulungu wa Abraham, na Isaki, na Yakobo, Mulungu wa¹³na mphamvu yathu yatekha ayai chinamoto chatu? makolo yathu, walemekezeka mtumiki wache Yesu. Ngule omwe mudampereka na kumulamba pamaso pa Pilato, Mudalamba Wakuchena na Wakulungama, muchikumbila kuti¹⁴pomwe iye akhadakumbuka bza kumtsudzula.

Imwe mudapha Mwenekachiro moyo, omwe Mulungu adamulamusa kuna¹⁵akupasireni munthu wakupha. Mukhulupiriro la mudzina lache, dzina lache lidakonza munthuyu,¹⁶wakufa apo ife ndife mboni ya bzimwebzi.

omwe mumbamuona na kumudziwa, wamphamvu zache. Chikhulupiriro ndicho mkudzera mwa Yesu Tsapano, abale, ine ndikudziwa kuti imwe¹⁷chamupasa chikhulupiro ichi chabwino pamaso pa imwe mwense.

Soma bzinthu ndibzo Mulungu¹⁸mudachita mwakusaya kudziwa, ninga ndimo adachitira atongi wanu. Lapani,¹⁹adasewereratu na milomo ya aneneri wense, kuti Mkhirisitu wache anzabonera, tsapano wakwanirisa.

nakuti nthawe yakutsitsimuka ibwere kuchoka kuna²⁰tsono, bwererani, kuti bzakuipa bzanu bzipfudziwe, Iye ni M'bodzi ndiye kudzaulu²¹mbuya; nakuti angatumize Mkhirisitu omwe adasankhuliwa pala imwe.

kumutambire ate nthawe ya kubwezeresa bzinthu bzenze, ndibzo Mulungu adasewera kuchoka kunthawe zakale Mose chadidi adati, 'Mbuya Mulungu anzalamusa mneneri ninga²²na pakamwa pa aneneri wache wakuchena.

Bzinzachitika kuti munthu²³mine pakati pa abale wanu. Mudzamutetekere bzenze ndibzo amdzakuuzani. aliyense ndiye amdzabvera lini mneneri umweyo amdzadzongeka kwenekwene kuchoka pampikiti pa

Inde, aneneri wense kuyambira Samueri na omwe adabwera pambuyo pa iye, adasewera na kulengeza²⁴wanthu.' Imwe ndimwe wana wa aneneri na wampangano ndiwo Mulungu adachita na abereki²⁵bza nsiku zimwezi.

wanu, Ninga ndimo adati kuna Abulahamu, 'Mumbeu yako mabanja yense ya padziko lapansi yamdzadalisiwa.' Mulungu atalamusa wakutumikira wache, adamutumiza iye kwakutoma kuna imwe, kuti akudaliseni²⁶

pakubweza aliyense wa imwe ku bzakuphonya bzanu."

Pomwe Petulo na Yohani akhalewalewa kuna wanthu, wansembe na mdindo wa mkachisi na Asaduki adabwera¹

Iwo adaipidwa kwenekwene thangwe Petulo na Yohani akhalalikira wanthu na kupfunzisa mwa Yesu²pa iwo.

Iwo adawaikha manja achiwathusa mkaoko ateye machibese yache, nakuti zjai³bza kulamuka kwa anyamuya.

Soma wanthu azinji omwe akhadabva mafalayo adakhulupirira; apo kuwanda kwa amuna omwe⁴yakhali maulo.

Bzidachitika kuti machibeseyo atongi wao, akulu, na⁵adakhulupirirawo akhali pafupifupi madzana machanu.

Anasi mkulu wa ansembe akhali popo, na Kayafa, na Yohani, na⁶anembi adagwezekana pabodzi mu Yerusalemu.

Pomwe adakhazika Petulo na Yohani pakati⁷Alesandro, na wensene omwe akhali abale wa mkulu wansembe.

Kinangoka Petulo,⁸pawo, adawabvunza, "Na mphamvu zayani, ayai mmudzina la mbani, mwachitira ibzi?"

penu tirikutongewa lero⁹pakudzaliwa na Mzimu Wakuchena, adati kuna iwo, "Imwe atongi wawanthu, na akulu, thangwera mabasa yabwino ndiyo tidachita kuna wakudwala ule, na manera yanyi ndiyo yadalimbisa chidziwike kuna imwe na kuna wanthu wense wa mu Israeri kuti munthuyu waima apayu walimba¹⁰munthuyu, mudzina la Yesu Mkhirisitu waku Nazareti, omwe mudamumanika ule, soma omwe Mulungu adamulamusa kwa Mulibe¹²Yesu Mkhirisitu ni mwala ndiwo amisiri adaulamba soma udasanduka wakufunikira. ¹¹anyamuya. chipulumuso mwa winango aliyense, nakuti palibe dzina linango pansi pa thambo lakudzaulu lakupasiwa pa Tsapano ataona kulimbika mtima kwa Petulo na Yohani¹³wanthu ndilo tikuthemera kupulumuka nalo." nakuzindikira kuti akhali wakusaya kupfunza na wakupulukira, adadabwa, pakuzindikira kuti Petulo na Yohani Thangwe adaona munthu omwe adalimbisiwayo ataima na iwo, iwo alibe kuuona mulomo¹⁴adakhala na Yesu. Adati, "Tichite nawo¹⁶Soma atawatonga kuti abule pa mbuto ya kutongerayo, adasewera okhaokha. ¹⁵wakugaza. tani wamthu amwewa? Thangwe chizindikiro chakuzindikirika chachitiwa na iwo, apo ni umboni kuna wanthu Soma pakufuna kuti nampodi yafike kutali¹⁷wensene wakukhala mu Yerusalemu, mwakuti tingagazembo lini. kuna wanthu, mbatiye tiwachenjeze kuti nsampodi asewere pomwe kuna munthu aliyense mdzina loli." Kinangoka adawachemera achiwatonga kuti nampodi kulewalewa ayai kupfunzisa pomwe mdzina la Yesu.¹⁸ Soma Petulo na Yohani adatawira achiti kuna iwo, "Tongani, penu pamaso pa Mulungu mbzakuthemera¹⁹ Atapitiriza²¹Tingakwanise lini kulekeza kusewera bzomwe taona na kubzibva."²⁰kubvera imwepo ayai iyeyo. kuchenjeza Petulo na Yohani, adawaleka ayende. Iwo alibe kukwanisa kugumana thangwe lililense la Munthu ndiye²²kuwalangira, thangwe wanthju wensene akhalemekeza Mulungu pa bzense bzidachitika. Atsatsudzuliwa, Petulo²³adatambira chizindikiro cha kulimbisiwayu akhali wakuposa magole makumi manayi. na Yohani adabwera kuna wanthu wawo achidzasimba ndibzo akulu wa ansembe wensene na akulu adalewa Pomwe adabva, adakwiza mafala yawo na mtima ubodzi kuna Mulungu achiti, "Mbuya, mudalenga²⁴kuna iwo. Mudasewera na Mzimu Wakuchena na pakamwa²⁵kudzaulu na dziko lapansi na nyanza, na bzense bziri momo. pa mtumiki wanu, babathu Davide, 'Thangweranyi madziko ya Wamitundu yadalalipa, na wanthu kulingirira Mudati, 'Mafumu yadziko lapansi yadakontchezana pabodzi, na atongi kugwezekana pabodzi²⁶'bzakusaya basa?' Mchadidi, Herodi na Pontiyo Pilato, pabodzi na²⁷kulimbana na Mbuya, na kulimbana na Mkhirisitu wache.' Wachikunmja na wanthu wa Israeri, adagwezekana pabodzi mumzinda uyu kulimbana na mtumiki wanu Yesu, Iwo adagwezekana pabodzi kuchita bzense ndibzo manja yamu na nzeru zanu²⁸omwe mudamudzoza. Tsapano, Mbuya, adaona machenjezo yawo achiyapereka kuna atumiki wanu²⁹zidakumbukiratu bzimdzachitika. Futhula boko lako kuti ulimbise na kupereka bzizindikiro na bzakudabwisa³⁰kuyasewera mafala yanu na mtima. Atamala kupemphera, pambuto ndipo³¹kudzera mwa mtumiki wanu wakuchena mtima Yesu." akhadagwezekanapo padatekenyeka, apo adadzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena achisewera mafala ya Mulungu Azinji wa wanthu wakukhulupirirawo akhali wa mtima ubodzi na moyo ubodzi. Palibe³²mwakulimbika mtima Na³³ndiye adalewa kuti chomwe akhanacho mchache cha iye yekha, soma akhanabzo bzense bzachidyerano. mphamvu zizinji atumwi akhalalika bza umboni bwawo bwa mmukiro wa Mbuya Yesu, apo chisomo chikulu Pakhalibe munthu pakati pawo wakusaya chinthu, nakuti wense akhana minda neye³⁴chikhali pa iwo wense. achidzazitula panzayo pa³⁵ming'ono tani ayai nyumba akhagulisira achibweresa kobiri zache zomwe adagulisazo Yosefe, omwe atumwi akhamuchemera³⁶atumwi, apo zikhagawidwa kuna aliyense malingana na kusaya kwawo. adagulisira³⁷Banaba (omwe kuthumbusula kwache ni Mwana wa chilimbikiso), mu Levi, mwamuna waku Kupro, munda wache achibweresa kobiri mkudzazitula panzayo za atumwi.

Tsapano munthu winango dzina lache Hananiya, na Safira mkazi wache, adagulisa mbali ya bziinthu bzawo,¹ achipambula zinango mwa kobiri zomwe adagulisazo (mkazi wache adadziwambo bzimwebzi), achibweresa² Soma Petulo adati, Hananiya, thangweranyi Satana³ zinango zakusalazo achidzazitula panzayo za atumwi. Pomwe ukhanati⁴ wadzala mumtima mwako mkunyengeta Mzimu Wakuchena kubisa nsengwa yamunda? kuugulisa, ukhali lini wako kodi, apo utagulisa ukhali lini mmanja mwako? Thangweranyi chidapita ichi Pakubva mafalaya, Hananiya⁵ mumtima mwako kuchita terepayu? Ulibe kunyengeta wanthu, soma Mulungu." Alumbwana⁶ adagwa pansi achipuma kakumaliza, apo mantha makulu yadagwera wensene ndiwo adabva ibzi. Patamala⁷ adalamuka achimutsedengera tsedengera, ndipo iwo adamutakulira panja achikamufuchira iye. Petulo adati kuna iye,⁸ pafupifupi nthawe zitatu, mkazache adabwera momo, neye kudziwa ndicho chidachitika. Ndiye Petulo adati kuna iye,⁹ "Ndiuze ndimo mudagulisira munda kuti njakuti." Iye adati, "Inde, njakuti." "Thangweranyi kuti mudaphatizana pabodzi kuyezera Mzimu na Mbuya? Nyang'ana, nzayo za amuna ndiwo "Iye kamkulumize adagwa pansi panzayo¹⁰ afuchira bayako ziri pamsuwo, apo amdzakutakulira panja iwepo. zache achipuma kakumaliza. Pomwe alumbwana adabwera momo, adagumana iye zjai wasaika, achimutakulira Mantha makulu yadaphata mpingo wense na kuna wensene¹¹ panja mkumufuchira pamphepete pa bayache. Bzilatio bzizinjitsa na bzakudabwisa bzidachitika pakati pa wanthu kudzera mmanja¹² wakubva bzinthu bzobzo. Soma palibe wakusalawo adalimba¹³ mwa atumwi. Iwo akhali wensene na mtima ubodzi Mkhumbi la Solomoni. Wakukhulupirira azinji adathimizirika basi kuna Mbuya,¹⁴ mtima kuphatizana nawo; soma, wanthu adawakuza. mwakuti akhambanyamula wanthu kuyenda nawo mmisewu mkuwagonesa pa¹⁵ mathimu ya amuna na akazi, makama na mphasa, pala kuti Petulo angambagwata, chibvulubvuli chache chikhuye pa wina waiwo. Padagwezekana pomwe wanthu azinji kuchoka mmizinda yakuzungulira Yerusalemu, kubweresa atenda na¹⁶ Soma mkulu wansembe adaima pabodzi na¹⁷ wakutsautsika na mizimu yakunyansa, apo wensene adalimbisiwa. achidzaziwa na kuipidwa mkuikha¹⁸ wensene ndiwo akhali nawo (omwe akhali wachipambuko cha Asaduki); Ndiye nthawe ya usiku mngero wa Mbuya¹⁹ manja pa atumwi, achiwathusa mkadeya ya wanthu wapezi. "Ndokoni, mukaima mkachisi mukalewelewe kuna²⁰ adafungula misuwo ya kadeyayo achiwabulisa panja, achiti, Pomwe iwo adabva bzobzi, adakapitadi mkachisi machibese²¹ wanthu mafala yensene ya moyo uno." kukapfunzisa. Soma mkulu wa ansembe adabwera, na iwo akhanawo omwe na wakutonga milandu pabodzi, Soma anyamata omwe²² akulu wensene wa wanthu wa Isaraeri, achiwatuma kukadeya kukabweresa atumwi. "Takagumana kaoko iri²³ adayendawo alibe kukawagumana iwo mkaokomo, apo adabwerera kudzalewa, Tsapano²⁴ chifungire na alindiri ataima pamsuwo, soma pomwe taifungula, tiribe kugumana munthu mkatimo." pomwe kapitawo wa kachisi na mkulu wa ansembe adabva mafala yoya, nzeru zidawamalira kuti bzachitika Kinangoka winango adabwera kudzawauza, "Wanthu mudawafungira mkaoko wale adaima mkachisi²⁵ tani. Tenepo kapitawo adayenda na alumbwana kukawabweresa, soma mwakusaya chiwawa,²⁶ akupfunzisa wanthu." Pomwe adawabweresa iwo, adawakhazika pambuto²⁷ thangwe akhagopa wanthu, kuti angawabome na minyala. kulewa kuti, "Tidakutongani na chitongi nampodi²⁸ yakutongera milandu. Mkulu wa ansembe adawabvunza iwo, kupfunzisa mdzina iri, soma nyang'anani mwadzala Yerusalemu na chipfunziso chanu na kufuna kutibweresera Soma Petulo na atumwi adatawira, "Timfunika kubvera Mulungu kuposa²⁹ mulopa wa munthu ule kuna ife." Mulungu³¹ Mulungu wa abereki wathu adalamusa Yesu, omwe mudamupha pakumumanika pamuti. ³⁰ wanthu. adamukwiza kuboko lache la madidi kukhala mtsogoleri na mpulumusi, kuti apereke kulapa ku Isaraeri, na Ndife mboni ya bzinthu bzobzi, mtenepo pomwe na Mzimu Wakuchena, omwe mulungu³² kulekerera bzakuipa. Pomwe atongi wakutonga milandu adabva bzobzi, adakalipa mwakuti³³ wapa omwe ambamubvera iye." Soma Mfarisi wakuchemeriwa Gamariyeri, mpfunzisi wa mitemo ya utongi³⁴ akhafuna kuwapheratu atumwiwo. omwe akhalemekeziwa na wanthu wensene, adaima pamaso pa wakutonga milanduwo achitonga kutenga Kinangoka adalewa kuna iwo, "Amuna waku Isaraeri,³⁵ wanthuwo kuwabulisa panja kwa kanthawe kakuchepa. Nakuti zikanati kufika nsiku zino³⁶ chanjerani bwino na ndibzo mumkufuna kuchita na wanthu amwewa. adabvekera Teuda adaima achilewa kuti iye akhale winango, ndiye wanthu wina adaphathikana naye, pafupi fupi madzana manayi, yadaphathikana naye. Iye adaphiwa, apo wense ndiwo akhamubvera adamwazikana Atamala munthu iweyu, Yuda waku Galileya adabvekera munsiku za kanembera achikusa wanthu³⁷ achimala. Tsapano ndikulewa kuna³⁸ kumutewera iye. Iye adadzongewa, na wensene akhamubverawo adabalalikana. imwe, khalani kutali na wanthu awa alekeni, thangwe penu uphungu ayai basali ndakuchoka kuna wanthu, Soma penu nda Mulungu, munikwanisa lini kuwagonjesa; zjai munioneka kuti mukulimbana na³⁹ muniligonjesa. Kinangoka adachemera atumwi wale mkutondo kuwatchanga⁴⁰ Mulungu." Ndiye iwo adanyengerereka. adabula pamaso pa⁴¹ mkuwatonga kuti nampodi alewelewe pomwe mdzina la Yesu, achiwaleka kuyenda. Iwo

Atamala⁴²wakutonga milanduwo alikusekera kuti adayesiwa wakuthemera kubonera thangwera Dzina lache. popo adapitiriza basi mkachisi na nyumba na nyumba kupfunzisa na kulalikira mafala yabwino kuti Mkhirisitu ni Yesu.

Tsapano nsiku zozo pomwe wakupfunza akhafamba achiwanda, dandaulo la Ayuda wa chi Heleniste¹ lidayambika pa Aheberi, thangwe wamasiye wawo adayebweka pa chithandizo cha bzakugawa gawa bza nsiku Khumi na awiriwo adachemera thimu la wakupfunzira kuna iwo achiti, "Mpsabwino lini kuti ife titule²na nsiku.

Ndiye musankhule, abale, amuna khumi kuchoka mwa³pansi mafala ya Mulungu kutumikira pakudyera. Tingakhala⁴imwepo, amuna wa mbiri yabwino, wakudzala na Mzimu na nzeru, omwe tiwaikhe kukoya basa iri. Kusewera uku kudakomera thimu lensene.⁵ife, timdzalimbika mmapembo na kutumikira mabasa ya Mbuya."

Ndiye padasankhula Sitifano, munthu wakudzala na chikhulupiriro na Mzimu Wakuchena, na Filipi, Prokoro, Wakukhulupirirawa adawabweresa⁶Nikanora, Timo, Parmena na Nikolao ndiye wakupanduka waku Antiokea.

Ndiye mafala ya Mulungu⁷wanthu amwewa pamaso pa atumwi, omwe adapemba achiwabzatika manja. yadalemwa kumwazika, apo mbogo ya wakupfunza mu Yerusalemu idanyanyiratu kuwanda chaibzo, apo mbogo

Tsapano Sitifano, wakudzala na chisomo na⁸izinji ya wansembe adasanduka wakubvera ku chikhulupiriro.

Soma padayambika wanthu⁹mphamvu, akhachita bzakudabwisa na bzizindikiro bzizinji pakati pa wanthu. winango wakusunagoge yakuchemeriwa sunagoge ya Wanthu wakutsudzuliwa, wa Akurenayo na Aalesandreyo, Soma alibe kukwanisa¹⁰na wina wakuchoka ku Kilikiya na Asiya. Wanthu amwewa akhambagazana na Sitifano.

Kinangoka adadicha amuna winango kuti alewe,¹¹kulimbana na nzeru na Mzimu omwe Sitifano akhasewerera. Iwo adanyosa wanthu, akulu, na anembi,¹²"Tabva Sitifano akusewera makiriyado kuguma Mose na Mulungu."

Iwo¹³apo adafenderera Sitifano achimuphata mkumubweresa pakati wa mbuto ya wakutonga milandu, adabweresa mboni zakunama, zomwe zidati, "Munthu umweyu akulekeza lini kusewera mafala yakunyoza Thangwe tamubva akusewera kuti Yesu waku Nazareti amdzadzonga mbuto¹⁴mbuto yakupambulika na chitongi.

Aliyense ndiye akhadakhala pa mbuto yakutongera¹⁵ino na kuchinja mitemo ndiyo Mose adatisiira ife."

milandupo adanyang'anisisa maso yawo pa iye achiona nkhope yache zjai ninga ya mnjero.

Sitifano adati, "Abale na azibaba bveserani: Mulungu²Mkulu wansembe adati, "Kodi bzimwebzi mpsachadidi?"¹ wa ulemerero adaonekera kuna m'berekhi wathu Abulahamu pomwe akhali ku Mesopotamiya, akanati kukhala Kinangoka⁴adati kuna iye, 'Siya dziko lako na abale wako, uyende kudziko ndilo nimkulatiza ine.'³mu Harani; adachoka mu dziko la Akaldayo achikakhala ku Harani; kuchoka koko, babache atasaike, Mulungu Alibe kumupa cholowa chache momo, neye, neye⁵adamubweresa mdziko iri, ndilo mukukhala pakali pano. pakukwana kuponda nzayo zache zokha. Soma adalonjeza---napo kuti Abulahamu akhanati kukhala na mwana--- Mulungu akhasewera kuna iye⁶kuti angadamupa dziko ngati chache cha iye na kuna mbeu yache atapita iye. ninga tenepayuletu, kuti mbeu yache imdzakhala kwa kanthawe mdziko lachilendo, nakuti wakukhala momo Soma nimdzayeruza dziko ndilo⁷amdzawatenga ukapolo na kumbawabonerese kwa magole madzana manayi. akutumikiralo,' adatenepo Mulungu, 'apo pambuyo pache amdzabula mkubwera kuna ine kudzandinamata Kinangoka Mulungu adapa Abulahamu mpangano wa mgwatidwe, ndiye Abulahamu adakhala⁸mbuto ino.' babache wa Isaki achimugwata pansiku ya chisere; Isaki adakhala babache wa Yakobo, na Yakobo baba wa Thangwera kuti aberekhi khumi na awiriwa akhaipidwa naye Yosefe, adamugulisa⁹aberekhi khumi na awiri wale. achimupulumusa ku matsautso yache yensene. Iye adapa Yosefe¹⁰ku Aigupto; soma Mulungu akhali naye basi chisomo na nzeru pamaso pa Falao, mfumu yaku Aigupto, omwe adamuikha iye kazembe wa Aigupto na wa "Tsapano kambzombzo na matsautso makulu yadagwa mu Aigupto mwense na ku Kenani,¹¹nyumba yache yense. Soma pomwe Yakobo adabva kuti kukhana tirigu ku Aigupto,¹²mwakuti aberekhi wathu alibe kuona chakudya. Pa ulendo bwao bwachiwiri Yosefe adabzizindikirisa¹³adatuma aberekhi wathu pa ulendo bwao bwakutoma. Yosefe adatuma abale wache kukachemera¹⁴yekha kuna abale wache, apo banja la Yosefe lidadziwika kuna Falao. Yakobo babache kubwera ku Aigupto, pabodzi na abale wache wensene, wanthu makumi manomwe na achanu Adatakuliwa¹⁶Ndiye Yakobo adapolika kuyenda ku Aigupto, achikafa, iye na aberekhi wathu. ¹⁵wense pabodzi. kiuyenda ku Sukemu achiwaikha muthenje ndilo Abulahamu akhadagula na kakobiri kuchoka kuna wana wa Pomwe nthawe yalonjezo idafendera, lonjezo ndilo Mulungu adalichita kuna Abulahamu,¹⁷Emori mu Sekemu. mpakana padayambika mfumu inango mu Aigupto, mfumu ndiyo iribe¹⁸wanthu adakula achiwanda mu Aigupto, Iyo idanyengeza wanthu wathu na kubonerese aberekhi wathu, kuwangingimiza kuones¹⁹kudziwa bza Yosefe. Panthawe yoyo Mose adabadwa; akhali²⁰padecha wana wao wamatcheche kuti nampodi akoyewe na moyo. Pomwe²¹wakudeka kwenekwene pamaso pa Mulungu apo adalereza miyezi mitatu mnyumba mwa babache. Mose adapfunzira²²adakaikhiwa kunja, ntchembere ya Falao idamutenga kukamukuza ninga mwanache chaiye. Soma pomwe akhali pafupi²³munzeru zense za Aigupto, apo akhali wakupambana mu mafala yache na mabasa. kukwana magole makumi manayi yakubadwa, chidabwera muntima mwache kukazonda abale wache, mbeu ya Pakuona munthu waku Isaraeri akubonerese, Mose adamuteteza achibwezera pakumenya waku²⁴Aisaraeri. iye akhakumbuka kuti abale wache anibvesesa kuti Mulungu, na boko²⁵Aigupto akhabonerese mwayacheyo: Mangwana yache iye adaonekera kuna iwo²⁶lache, akhawapa chipulumuso, soma iwo alibe kumubvesesa. nthawe ndizo iwo akhamenyana achiyezera kuwaletsetsa, kulewa kuti, 'Amunamwe, ndimwe ubale bwanu; 'Mbani²⁸"Soma omwe adaputa mwacheyo adamugwinyira uko, achiti, ²⁷thangweranyi mukuchitirana bzakuipa ?' adakuikha kukhala mtongi na mkulu waife? Kodi ukufuna kundipha ine , ninga ndimo udaphera waku Aigupto Mose adathawiratu atabva mafala yoya, adakakhala mulendo mdziko la Midyani, komwe adakakhala²⁹ule dzulo?' Magole makumi manayi yatapita, mnjero adaonekera kuna iye mchipululu pa³⁰baba wa wana awiri wachimuna. Pomwe Mose adaona motoyo, adadabwa nawo pakuuona; apo³¹Phiri la Sina, mchilambi cha moto mchitsamba. 'Ndine Mulungu wa aberekhi wako,³²pomwe iye adafendera kukaona, mafala ya Mbuya yadabwera, kulewa kuti, Mulungu wa Abulahamu, na wa Isaki na wa Yakobo.' Mose adanjenjemera apo alibe kulimba mtima Mbuya adati kuna iye, 'khundula chango kunzayo kwako, nakuti mbuto waimayo ni mbuto³³kunyang'anisisa. Ndaona kubonera kwa wanthu wangu wamu Aigupto; ndabva kung'ung'udza kwawo,³⁴yakulemekezeka. "Mose omwe adamulambay³⁵,ndabuluka kudzawapulumus; tsapano bwera, nimdzakutumiza ku Aigupto.' pomwe adati, 'Mbani adakuikha mtongi na mkulu waife?'---iye akhali omwe adamutuma kudzakhala mtongi na Mose³⁶wakudzaombola. Mulungu adamutumiza na boko la mnjero omwe adaonekera kuna Mose mchitsamba. adawatsogolera kubula mu Aigupto, atamala kuchita masalamusi na biziindikiro mu Aigupto na pa Nyanza ya "Mpsibodzibodzi Mose adalewa kuna wanthu wamu³⁷Mitete, na mchipululu mkati mwa magole makumi manayi. Uyu ni³⁸Isaraeri, 'Mulungu amdzalamusa mneneri pala imwe kuchoka pakati pa abale wanu, mneneri ninga ine.' ,munthu ndiye akhali mumpingo mchipululu na mnjero omwe akhadalewalewa kuna iye pa phiri la Sina, omwe Soma aberekhi wathu adalamba³⁹akhana aberekhi wathu, na omwe adatambira mafala ya moyo yakudzatipa ife. kumubvera iye; adamugwinyira uko kuchoka pakhana iwo, apo mmitima mwao mudabwerera pomwe

Panthawe yoyo iwo adati kuna Aroni, 'Tikonzereni milungu yakuti ititsogolere. Nakuti⁴⁰mmambuyo ku Aigupto. bzingakhala bza Moseyu, omwe adatitsogolera kubula mdziko la Aigupto, zjai tikudziwa lini ndicho chamchitikira Ndiye adakonzwa mwana wa ng'ombe nsiku zozo achibweresa nsembe kuna fanolo, achisekrera thangwera⁴¹iye.'

Soma Mulungu adatembenuka achiwapereka kunamata nyenyezi za kudzaulu, ninga⁴²basa la manja yawo.

bzidanembedwera m'bukhu la aneneri, 'Kodi mudandibweresera imwe nyama zakuphewa na nsembe mkati Mudabvuma chihema cha Moleki na nyenyezi⁴³mwa magole makumi manayi mchipululu, nyumba ya Isaraeri?

ya mulungu Refani, na bzibvulubvuli bzomwe mudabzibvuma kubzinamata: apo nimdzakutengani

Abereki wathu akhana chihema cha umboni mchipululu, ninga ndimo⁴⁴kukupitiirizani kutsogolo kwa Babulo.'

Mulungu adatongera atasewera na Mose, kuti achikonze icho mwakulingana na chibvulubvuli ndicho Pambuyo pache, abereki wathu, na Yoswa, adatambira chihema achichibweresa pabodzi na iwo⁴⁵akhadachiona.

pomwe adatenga mbuto yakukhala. Mulungu adatenga mbuto kuchoka kuna wamitundu achiwafulusa iwo omwe adagumana⁴⁶pamaso pa abereki wathu. Chihema chidakhala basi pambutopo mpakana nthawe ya Davide,

Soma⁴⁷chisomo pamaso pa Mulungu, achikumbira penu angagumanembo mbuto yakukhala nyumba ya Yakobo.

"Soma, Wamdzauluyo ambakhala lini nyumba⁴⁸akhali Solomoni ndiye adamanga nyumba ya Mulungu.

Kudzaulu mkwa kadera yangu ya chifumu, apo⁴⁹zakumangiwa na manja, ninga ndimo mneneri adalewera, '

padziko lapansi mpakuponda nzayo zangu. Ninyumba moda wanyi mungandimangire ine? watenepo

"Wanthu⁵¹Kodi niboko lini langu lidakonzwa bzinthu bzensebzi?"⁵⁰Mbuya, ayai nimbuto yanyi yakupumira ine?

wakuuma khosi, wakuwasiya kugwatiwa muntima na makutu imwe, mumbalamba Mzimu Wakuchena nthawe

Mba aneneri aponi ndiwo abereki wanu alibe⁵²zense; mumbachita ndimo adachitira abereki wanu.

kuwabonerera? Adapha aneneri ndiwo adaoneseratu bza kubwera kwa Wakulungamayo; apo tsapano mwakhala imwe wanthu omwe mudatambira chitongi ndicho chidaikhiwa na⁵³wakumpereka na kumupha pomwe iye,

Tsapano pomwe wakutonga milandu wale adabva bzinthu bzobzi, adakalipa⁵⁴angero, soma mulibe kuchikoya."

Soma iye, pakukhala wakudzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena,⁵⁵mmtitima mwao achimkukutira mano Stefano. adajiguma mwakunyang'anisisa kudzaulu achiona ulemerero bwa Mulungu; apo adaona Yesu ataima kuboko la

Stefano adati, "Nyang'anani, ndikuona kudzaulu kwafunguka, apo Mwana wa Munthu⁵⁶madidi la Mulungu.

Paichi wakutonga milandu wale adaziwa makutu yawo, achikuwa na⁵⁷waima kuboko lamadidi la Mulungu."

Adamuthusa kunja kwa muyi achimuboma na⁵⁸mafala makulu, achitsomokera kuna iye na mtima ubodzi. minyala. Mboni zidatula bzakubvala bwawo bzakubvala kunja panzayo pa mnyamata winango wakuchemeriwa

Pomwe akhamuboma Stefano, iye akhakuwa kuchemera Mbuya kumbati, "Mbuya Yesu, tambirani mzimu⁵⁹Saulo.

Iye adagodama achikuwa na mafala makulu, "Mbuya, nampodi kuwaikhira chakuipa ichi kuna iwo."⁶⁰wangu."

Pomwe adalewa ichi, adagona tulo.

Saulo adatawizana nawo pa imfa yacheyo. Ndiye nsiku yoyo padayambika matsautso makulu kuna wampingo¹ wa mu Yerusalemu; apo wense wakukhulupirira adamwazikana mphimpha zense za Yudeya na Samariya, Soma³Wanthu wakunamata adamufuchira Stefano achimulira nkawa kwenekwene. ²kupambula atumwi basi. Saulo adayezera kupasula mpingo. Akhapita nyumba na nyumba, kududuluza amuna na akazi, kumbawathusa Filipi⁵Chensecho wakukhulupirira omwe adamwazikanawo akhafamba achilalikira basi mafala. ⁴mkaoko. Mathimu mazinji ya wanthu⁶adapolika kuyenda kumuyi wa Samariya achiwalalikira iwo Mkhirisitu. yakhatetekera bwino bzomwe Filipi akhasewera; iwo adamubva iye na mtima ubodzi, achiona bzizindikiro Mizimu yakunyansa idabula mwa azinji ndiwo adanayo, kumbakuwa na mafala makulu, apo⁷ndibzo adachita. Soma⁹Ndiye mukhana chisekerero chikulutsa mmuyimo.⁸azinjitsa wakupuwala na kupunduka adalimbisiwa. mukhana munthu winango mmuyimo wakuchemeriwa Simoni, omwe kale kale akhambachita bzamasalamusi; Msamariya aliyense¹⁰akhambadabwisa wanthu wamu Samariya pomwe akhambabziti ni munthu wakufunikira. , kuyambira mwanaletu na mkululetu, akhambamutetekera iye; kumbati, "Munthu uyu ni mphamvu za Mulungu Iwo akhamutetekera iye thangwe adakhala nthawe itali ali mkumbawadabwisa na¹¹zakuchemeriwa Zikulu," Soma pomwe adamukhulupirira Filipi nthawe ndizo adalalikira bza ufumu bwa Mulungu na¹²masalamusi yache. Neye Simoni chaiyeyo adakhulupirira, apo¹³dzina la Yesu Mkhirisitu, adabatiziwa, amuna na akazi kubodzi. atabatiziwa adakhala na Filipi mwakuphathikana naye. Pomwe adaona bzizindikiro na mabasa makulu Tsapano pomwe atumwi mu Yerusalemu adabva kuti Samariya adatambira mafala¹⁴yalimkuchitika, adadabwa. Pomwe iwo adapolika, adakawapempherera, kuti atambire¹⁵ya Mulungu, adawatumizira Petulo na Yohani. Thangwe ate nthawe yoyo, Mzimu Wakuchena ukhanati kugwa pa wina waiwo;¹⁶Mzimu Wakuchena. Kinangoka Petulo na Yohani adabzatika manja pa iwo,¹⁷akhadatondo kubatiziwa mdzina la Mbuya Yesu. Tsapano pomwe Simoni adaona kuti Mzimu Wakuchena Udaperekiwa na¹⁸achitambira Mzimu Wakuchena. Iye adati, "Mundipasembo mphamvu yoyi, pala kuti omwe¹⁹kubzatika manja kwa atumwi, adapereka kobiri. Soma Petulo adati kuna iye, "Kobiri yakoyo²⁰nimmubzatika manjayo ambatambirembo Mzimu Wakuchena." mbaidzongeke kubodzi na iwepo, thangwe udakumbuka kukhalambo na mphaso ya Mulungu kuperekera kobiri. Ulibe phathi ayai mbali na nkhanu yoyi, thangwe mtima wako uli lini wakulungama kuna Mulungu. ²¹ Mthangwerache lapa chakuipa chako ichi, na kupemba kuna Mbuya, pala kuti pinango pense angakulekerere²² Thangwe ndaona kuti waphatiwa na chakuwawa na nsinga za²³iwe pa malingiriro ya mumtima mwako. Simoni adatawira achiti, "Ndipemberenimbo kuna Mbuyayo, kuti ndibzo²⁴wakusaya kulungamayo." Pomwe iwo atachitira umboni achisewera mafala ya Mbuya,²⁵mwasewerabzi nampodi bzindichitikire ine." Petulo na Yohani adabwerera ku Yerusalemu, kulalikira mafala ya Mulungu mmiyi mizinji ya aSamariya. Tsapano mnjero wa Mbuya adasewera na Filipi achiti, "Lamuka uyendere mphimpha zaku mwera kumseu²⁶ Iye²⁷wakuyendera kunyansi kuchoka ku Yerusalemu kuyenda ku Gaza." (mseu umweyu uli mchipululu) adalamuka achiyenda. Onani, mukhana mamuna waku Etiopia, mdindo wamphamvu wa Kandake, mfumukazi Iye²⁸ya ma Etiopia. Iye akhali wakukoya mathungwa yache yense. Akhadabwera ku Yerusalemu kudzanamata. Mzimu udati kuna Filipi, "Ndoko²⁹akhabwerera atakhala pa galeta yache, achimbalewenga mneneri Yesaya. Ndiye Filipi adathamanga kuna iye, achimubva akulewenga Yesaya mneneri,³⁰ukakhale pafupi na galetali," Ndiye iye adati, "Ningakwanise tani, pokhapokha winango³¹achiti, "Kodi ukubvesesa ndibzo ukulewengabzi?" Tsapano ndime ya³²anditsogolere?" Iye adachemera Filipi kubwera kudzapakira mgaletamo mkukhala naye. mafafa ya Mulungu ndiyo waku Etiopiyayu akhalewenga ikhali iyi, "Iye adatsogoleriwa ninga bira kwakukaphiwa, apo ninga mwana wabira ali du pamaso pa nyakumusenga, mwakuti alibe kufungula pakamwa Mwakubzichepesa kwache chiyeruziro chache chidachosiwa. Mbani angapereke ndondomeko yensene³³pache. Ndiye waku waudindoyo adabvunza³⁴ya mbwado wache. Nakuti moyo wache udachosiwa padziko lapansi." Filipi adayamba³⁵Filipi, "Ndikukukumbirani, mbani mneneri amkulewedwayo, ndiyeletu, ayai winangombo?" Pomwe akhayenda mumseu,³⁶kusewera, nakuyamba na mafala ya Mulungu adalalikira mafala ya Yesu kuna iye. adafika pa madzi inango apo waudindoyo adati, "Nyang'anani pana madzi pano. Chingatazise mchani kuti ine Bzakunemba bzakale bziribe ndime imweyi, Filipi adalewa, "Penu unikhulupirira na mtima wako³⁷ndibatiziwe?" wense, ungabatiziwe." Waku Etiopiyayo adatawira, "Ndikukhulupirira kuti Yesu Mkhirisitu ni Mwana wa Ndiye waku Etiopiyayo adatonga kuti galeta liime. Iwo adayenda mmadzimo, Filipi na mdindoyo³⁸Mulungu." Pomwe adabula kunja mmadzimo, Mzimu wa Mbuya udamtakula Filipi³⁹kubodzi, apo Filipi adamubatiza iye. Soma Filipi⁴⁰kuyenda naye, apo waudindoyo alibe kumuona pomwe iye, soma adayenda njira zache alikusekera. zjai adakaoneka ku Azotu achizunga mphimpha yoyo, kulalikira mafala ya Mulungu kumiya yensene mpakana adabwera ku Kaisareya.

Soma Saulo, alikusewera basi bzakugopsa ate kupha wakupfunza wa Mbuya, adayenda kuna mkulu wansembe¹ achikakumbira chitsamba pala ma sunagoge mu Damasiko, pala kuti angakagumana aliyense wakutewera Njira,²

Pomwe akhafamba, bzidachitika kuti³mwamuna ayai mkazi, akamubwerese wakumanga ku Yerusalemu. apo iye⁴atafendera ku Damasiko, mwachidzidzi padatoya kumuzungulira iye kubvunika kwakuchoka kudzaulu;

Saulo⁵adagwa pansa achibva mafala kulewa kuna iye, "Saulo, Saulo, thangweranyi ukunditeweratewera ine?" soma lamuka, pita⁶adatawira, "Ndimwe mbani, Mbuya?" Mbuya adati, "Ndine Yesu, omwe ukunditeweratewera;

Amuna omwe akhafamba naye Saulo adaima du⁷mumzindamo, apo chimdzauziwa chakuchita kuna iwe." Saulo adalamuka pansa pale, apo pomwe adafungula⁸kuusaya mulomo, kubva mafala, soma neye kuona aliyense. maso yache, alibe kuona chinthu; apo adamuphata

boko mkumutsogolera kumubweresa mu Damasiko.

Tsapano mukhana wakupfunza mu¹⁰Kwansiku zitatatu akhali wakusaya kuona, apo alibe kudya ayai kumwa.⁹ Damasiko wakuchemeriwa Hananiya. Mbuya adati kuna iye mmasomphenya, "Hananiya!" Iye adati, "Ona, ndiri Mbuya adati kuna iye, "Lamuka, apo ndoko kumseu omwe umbachemeriwa Kubzatika, apo¹¹pano, Mbuya."

Iye waona¹²pamuyi pa Yuda ukabvunze munthu waku Tariso wakuchemeriwa Saulo, thangwe akupemba.

masomphenya munthu wakuchemeriwa Hananiya alikubwera momo achidzamubzatika manja pala kuti Soma Hananiya adatawira, "Mbuya, ndabva kuna wanthu azinji bza munthu umweyu,¹³ akwanise kuona pomwe."

Ana utongi bwakuchoka¹⁴ndimo wachitira bzakuipa kuna wanthu wanu wakuchena mtima mu Yerusalemu. Soma Mbuya adati kuna iye,¹⁵kuna akulu wansembe kumanga aliyense pano omwe anichemerera padzina lanu."

"Ndoko, thangwe zjai ni chipangizo changu chakusankhuliwa, kutengera dzina langu pamaso pa Wachikunja na Hananiya¹⁷nakuti nimdzamuonesa ndimo ati abonere thangwera dzina langu."¹⁶mafumu na wana wa Isaraeri;

adanyamuka, achikapita mnyumba. Mkubzatika manja yache pa iye, iye adati, "M'bale Saulo, Mbuya Yesu, omwe adakuonekera panjira pomwe ukhabwera, wandituma kuti utambire kuona kwako nakuti udzaziwe na Mzimu Kamfulumize bzinango bzakukhala ninga makakanamba bzidadoda kuchoka mmaso mwa Saulo,¹⁸Wakuchena."

achidya achikhala na mphamvu. Iye adakhala na¹⁹apo adatambira kuona kwache; adalamuka achibatiziwa; Kuchoka popo adalalikira bza Yesu mmasunagoge, kulewa kuti ni²⁰wakupfunza mu Damasiko kwa nsiku zizinji.

Wensene omwe adamubva iye adadabwa achimbati, "Ngumweyu lini munthu ule ndiye²¹Mwana wa Mulungu. akhadzonga wale mu Yerusalemu omwe akhachemera dzina iri? Wabwera kuno kudzatenga wakumanga iwo

Soma Saulo adafamba achikula kula mu mphamvu, apo²²kuyenda nawo kuna akulu wansembe."

Patapita nsiku²³akhambakalipisa Ayuda wakukhala mu Damasiko pakuwachimikizira kuti Yesu ni Mkhirisitu.

Soma chiwembu chawo chidadziwika kuna Saulo.²⁴zizinji, Ayuda adapangana pabodzi kumupha iye.

Soma wakupfunza wache adamutenga²⁵Adadikhirira mmisuwo ya litsito masikati na usiku kuti amuphe basi.

Pomwe adabwera ku Yerusalemu, Saulo²⁶usiku achimutsitsira na kulitsito, mkumutsetseresera na mchitundu.

adayezero kuphathikana na wakupfunza, soma wensene akhachita naye mantha, neye kukhulupirira kuti

Soma Banaba adamutenga iye kuyenda naye kuna atumwi, achiwauza ndimo Saulo²⁷akhalidi wakupfunza.

adaonera Mbuya panjira pale nakuti Mbuya akhadasewera naye, na ndimo ku Damasiko Saulo adasewerera

Iye akhali nawo, kumbayenda kunja na mkati mwa Yerusalemu.²⁸mwakulimbika mtima mdzina la Yesu. achigazana na Ayuda waku Heleniste; soma adayezero²⁹Adasewera mwakulimbika mtima mdzina la Mbuya Yesu

Pomwe abale adadziwa bzobzi, adamubweresa kunyansi ku Kaisareya achimutumiza kutali³⁰basi kumupha iye.

Ndiye tsono, mpingo mu Yudeya mwense, Galileya, na Samariya ukhana mtendere uchikazikika; na,³¹ku Tariso. Tsapano³²kufamba mwakugopa Mulungu na mchinyamalizo cha Mzimu Wakuchena, uchikula mwakuwanda.

bzidachitika kuti, pomwe Petulo akhafamba kuzunga mphimpha yenseneyo, adafika pomwe kunyansi kukhana Kumweko adagumana munthu wina³³wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu wakukhala ku Luda.

wakuchemeriwa Eneya, omwe akhali pakama pache kudwala kwa magole masere, nakuti akhali wamanjenje.

Petulo adati kuna iye, "Eneya, Yesu Mkhirisitu wakulimbisa iwe. Lamuka tandukula mphasa yako." apo³⁴

Ndiye aliyense wakukhala mu Luda na mu Sarona adaona munthuyo iwo³⁵pamwepo letu iye adalamuka.

Ndiye kukhana ku Yopa wakupfunza wina wakuchemeriwa Tabita (ndiye kuti³⁶achitemnbenukira kuna Mbuya. "Dolika"). Mkazi umweyu akhali wakudzaziwa na mabasa yabwino na bzichito bzachifundo ndibzo akhachitira

Bzidachitika nsiku zozo kuti adadwala achisaika; pomwe atamusambika, adakamugonesa msubi ya³⁷wakusaya.

Nakuti Luda akhali kufupi na Yopa, apo wakupfunza akhadabva kuti Petulo akhali koko,³⁸mdzaulu.

Petulo³⁹adamutumizira wanthu awiri, kukamukumbira iye, "Bwerani kuna ifeku mwakusaya kucedwa."

adalamuka achiyenda nawo. Pomwe adafika, adamubweresa msubi ya mdzaulu, apo wamasiye wensene akhadaima pamphepete kumbalira, kumbamuonesa malaya na bzakubvala ndibzo Dolika akhasona nthawe Petulo adawabulisa wensene panja pasubiyo, mkugodama pansi, mkupemba; kinangoka,⁴⁰ ndizo iwo akhali naye. Petulo⁴¹ kuchungunukira kuna thupiro, adati, "Tabita, lamuka." Kinangoka adafungula maso yache, apo pakuona iye adakhala tsonga. Petulo kinangoka adamupa boko lache achimulamusa; apo pomwe adachemera wanthu Nkhani imweyi idadziwika⁴² wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu na wamasiye, adamupereka iye wamoyo kuna iwo. Bzidachitika kuti Petulo adakhala kwa nsiku⁴³ mu Yopa mwensene, apo wanthu azinji adakhulupirira pa Mbuya. zizinji mu Yopa na munthu wakuchemeriwa Simoni, wakufukuta makhanda.

Tsapano mukhana munthu wina mumzinda wa Kaisareya, Korneliyo dzina lache, kenturiyo wakuchemeriwa wa¹ Iye akhali munthu wakunamata, omwe akhagopa Mulungu na banja lache²Thimu la Achikunda wa Italia. Iri³lensene, adapereka kuna wanthu bzachifundo bzizinji achimbapemba kuna Mulungu mwakusaya kulekeza. pafupi kukwana nthawe yachipfemba yamasikati, iye adaona padecha mmasomphenya mnjero wa Mulungu Korneliyo adanyang'anisa mnjero apo akhana⁴alikuswera kuna iye. Mnjeroyo adati kunma iye, "Korneliyo!" mantha maninge achiti, "Mchiyani, mbuya?" Mnjero adati kuna iye, "Mapembo yako na bzachifundo bzako Tsapano tuma amuna ku mzinda⁵bzakwira kudzaulu ninga chakupereka chachikumbuso pamaso pa Mulungu. Akukhala na⁶wa Yopa kukabweresa munthu wakuchemeriwa Simoni omwe ambamuti pomwe Petulo. Pomwe mnjero⁷wakufukuta makhanda wakuchemeriwa Simoni, omwe nyumba yache iri m'bali mwa nyanza." adalewalewa na iye ule adachoka, Korneliyo adachemera awiri mwa anyabasa wache, na mchikunda Korneliyo adawauza bzenze ndibzo⁸wakunamata bzachadidi kuchokera mwa omwe akhamutumikira iye. Tsapano mangwana yache papufufupi nthawe zitanthatu, pomwe akhali⁹bzidachitika achiwatuma ku Yopa. Ndiye kinangoka¹⁰paulendo bwawo achifendera kumzindayo, Petulo adayenda padzaulu panyumba kukapemba. iye adabva njala achifuna chinthu kuti adye, soma pomwe wanthu akhaphika chakudya, iye adagwa chikomo, apo adaona kudzaulu kutafunguka apo chakutakulira chinango chikubuluka, chinthu china ninga chinguwo¹¹ Mwemo mukhana nyama¹²chikulu chikubuluka kugwa pamataka, chikubulusiwa na maponta yache manai. zaminyendo minayi zamitundu yense na bzenze bzakukwawa bzapadziko lapansi, na mbalame za mdzaulu. Soma Petulo adati, "Neye mtenepo lini,¹⁴ Kinangoka mafala yadasewera kuna iye: "Lamuka, Petulo, phaya udye." "¹³ Soma mafala¹⁵Mbuya; nakuti ndikanati nakale lense kudya chirichense chapezi na chakusaya kuchena." Ibzi¹⁶yadabwera pomwe kuna iye kachiwiri: "Ndicho Mulungu wachichenesa, nampodi kuchichemera chapezi." Tsapano¹⁷bzidachitika katatu; kinangoka chakutakulira chire chidatakulwa kamkulumize kubwerera kudzaulu. petulo akadali mkati mwa kudzungaira na ndibzo masomphenya adaonayo yakhalewa, onani, amuna ndiwo Adachemera¹⁸adatumiwa na Korneliyo adaima pamsuwo wa litsito, atabvunza njira yakuyenda kunyumbako. Pomwe Petulo akali mkati mwa kukumbuka¹⁹kuti pinango Simoni, omwe akhamti pomwe Petulo, akhali momo. Lamuka upolike²⁰basi bza masomphenyayo, Mzimu udati kuna iye, "Ona, amuna atatu akukupsaga iwepo. uyende nawo. Nampodi kiuchedwa kuyenda nawoko, thangwe ndachita kuwatuma." Ndiye Petulo adapolikadi Iwo adati, "Kenturiyo²²"Ndine iye omwe mukumupsagayo. Thangweranyi mwabwerapa?"²¹kuna amunawo achiti, wakuchemeriwa Korneliyo, munthu wakulungama na wakugopa Mulungu, apo ambasimbiwa bzabwino na wadzinza lensene la Ayuda, adachenjeziwa na mnjero wakuchena kutuma iwepo kubwera kumuyi kwache, pala Ndiye Petulo adawachemera kubwera mwemo kudzakhal²³kuti iye abve uthenga bwakuchoka kuna iwepo." Mangwana yache iwo adapita mu Kaisareya.²⁴nawo, apo abale winango wakuchoka ku Yopa adamuperekeza iye. Bzidachitika kuti²⁵Korneliyo akhawadikhira iwo; akhadachemera pabodzi abale wache na anzache chaiwoiwo. Soma Petulo²⁶pomwe Petulo adapita, Korneliyo adagumana naye achigwa panzayo zache kumunamata iye. Nthawe ndizo Petulo akhalewalewa naye,²⁷adamulamusa, kulewa kuti, "Lamuka! Inembo ndine munthu pomwe." Iye adalewa kuna iwo, "Imwe mwekha mumdziwa²⁸adapita momo achikagumana wanthu azinji atagwezekana. kale kuti mpsakulambiziwa kuti m'Yuda ambaphathikane ayai kuzungirana na wadzinza lina. Soma Mulungu Nithangwerache ndabwera²⁹wandionesera kuti nampodi ndichemere munthu aliyense wapezi ayai wakunyansa. seye kulamba, pomwe ndidatumiziwa, kuna imwe. Tenepo ndikukubvunzani kuti mwandi Korneliyo adati, "Nsiku zinayi zapitazi nthawe pomwe ninga ino, ndikhapemba mnyumba³⁰chemereranyi." Iye³¹mwangu pa nthawe zipfemba, ndiye onani, munthu adaima pamaso pangali mubzakubvala bzakuyetima. adati, 'Korneliyo, pembo lako labveka na Mulungu, na bvachifundo bzako bzamkumbusa Mulungu bza iwepo. Ndiye tuma winango ku Yopa, akachemere munthu wakuchemeriwa Simoni omwe ambamti pomwe Petulo. Iye³² Ndiye³³akukhala mnyumba mwa wakufukuta makhanda wakuchemeriwa Simoni, m'bali mwa nyanza.' kamkulumize ndikukutumizirani. Mwachita bwino kubweraku. Tsapano ndiye, tiri tense pano kuonekera Kinangoka Petulo adafungula³⁴pamaso pa Mulungu kubva chirichense ndicho Mbuya adakutongani kusewera." Soma, mmadzidza mwensene³⁵mulomo wache achiti, "Chadidi ndikuzindikira kuti Mulungu alibe tsankhulo. Mukudziwa mafala ndiyo³⁶aliyense ndiye ambamugopa achichita bzakulungama ngwakutambiriwa naye. adatumiza kuna wana wa Isaraeri, pomwe atalalikir³⁷uthenga bwabwino bwa mtendere kudzera mwa Yesu imwe mwekhambo ate mukudziwa bzinthu ndibzo bzidachitika, Mkhirisitu, omwe ni Mbuya wa wensene--- bzomwe bzidachitika mu Yudeya mwensene, pakutoma ku Galileya, utamala ubatizo ndibo Yohani adalalikir³⁸azakuchitika bza Yesu waku Nazareti, ndimo Mulungu adamudzoza na Mzimu Wakuchena na mphamvu. Iye³⁸ adafamba achizunga kumbachita bzabwino na kumbalimbisa wensene ndiwo akhatsautsika na mdyerekezi,

Ndimwe mboni za bzense ndibzo Yesu adachita, mzdiko la Ayuda na mu³⁹nakuti Mulungu akhali naye. soma mulungu adamulamusa pansiku⁴⁰Yerusalemu kubodzi. Iwo adamupha iye pakumumanika pa muti, sikuti na wanthu wensene, soma kwa mboni ndizo zidasankhuliwiratu na⁴¹yachitatu achichita bzakuti aonekere, Iye adatitonga kulalikira⁴²Mulungu---na ife omwe tidadya na kumwa naye pomwe adalamuka kuna anyamuya. kuna wanthu na kuchitira umboni kuti uyu ndiye wasankhuliwa na Mulungu kukhala wakuyeruza wamoyo na Bza iye aneneri wense achitira umboni, kuti aliyense wakukhulupirira mwa iye ambatambira⁴³wakusaika. Nthawe ndiyo Petulo ali chisewerere bzobzi, Mzimu⁴⁴chilekerero cha bzakuipa kudzera mdzina lache."

Wanthu ndiwo akhali wa gulu⁴⁵Wakuchena udagwa pa wensene ndiwo akhabvesera mafala yacheyo. lakugwatiwa la wakukhulupirira---wensene waiwo omwe adabwera na Petulo---adadabwisika, thangwe mphaso Thangwe adabva zjai Wachikunjawa akusewera malirime⁴⁶ya Mzimu Wakuchena idatsanuliwa pa Wachikunja. "Pana wina ndiye angakwanise kulambiza madzi kuti wanthu⁴⁷kukwiza Mulungu. Kinangoka Petulo adatawira, Ndiye iye adatonga⁴⁸awa nampodi abatiziwe, wanthu awa wakuti atambirambo Mzimu Wakuchena ninga ife?" iwo kuti abatiziwe mdzina la Yesu Mkhirisitu. Kinangoka iwo adamukumbira iye kuti akhale nawo kwa nsiku zizinji.

Tsapano atumwi na abale omwe akhali mu Yudeya adabva kuti Wachikunja adatambirambo mafala ya¹ Pomwe Petulo adakwira kuyenda ku Yerusalemu, wale omwe akhali wakagulu kakugwatiwa² Mulungu. Soma Petulo⁴ iwo adati, "Mudapita kwa wanthu wakusaya kugwatiwa ate kudya nawo!"³ adagazana naye; "Ndikhapemba mmuyi wa Yopa, apo⁵ adayamba kuwafokotozera nkhaniyo mwakubveka bwino, kulewa kuti, ndidagwa chikomo ndichiona masomphenya ya chakutengera chiri kubuluka, ninga chinguwo chikulu Ndidachinyang'anisisa⁶ chikubulusiwa kuchoka kudzaulu na maponta yache manayi. Chidabuluka pana ine. ndichikumbuka bzaicho. Ndidaona nyama zamiyendo minayi zapadziko lapansi, bzilombo bzakuthengo, bzinthu Kinangoka ndidabva mafala kulewa kuna ine, 'Lamuka, Petulo; phaya'bzakukwawa, na mbalame za mdzaulu. ndidati, 'Neye mtenepo lini, Mbuya; thangwe palibe chakusaya kuchena ayai chakunyansa chidapita kale⁸ udye!' Soma mafala yadatawira pomwe kuchoka kudzaulu, 'Ndicho Mulungu wachichenesa,⁹ pakamwa pang'u.' Ibzi bzipachitika katatu kense, ndiye kinangoka bzensene¹⁰ nampodi kuchichemera chakupsipiziwa.' Onani, pamwepo letu pakhana wanthu atatu ataima kutsogolo kwa¹¹ bzipachitika kubwerera pomwe kudzaulu. Mzimu udanditonga¹² nyumba ndiyo tikhaliyo; akhadatumiziwa kuchoka ku Kaisarea kubwera kuna ine. kuyenda nawo wanthuwo, nakuti iwo nampodi ndiwasiyanise. Abale atanthatuwa adayenda nande, apo Iye adatifikotozera ndimo mnjoro adaimira mnyumba mwache achilewa, ¹³tidayenda mnyumba ya munthuyo. Iye amdzasewera mafala yakuti¹⁴ Tuma wanthu ku Yopa akachemere Simoni omwe ambamti pomwe Petulo. Pomwe ndiyayamba kusewera kuna iwo, Mzimu¹⁵ umdzapulumuka nayo---iwe na wabanja lako wensene.' Ndidakumbukira mafala ya Mbuya,¹⁶ Wakuchena udawagwera, ninga ndimo udachitira kuna ife pakutoma. ndimo adalewera, 'Yohani mchadidi adabatiza na madzi; soma imwepo mumdzabatiziwa na Mzimu Ndiye penu Mulungu adawapambo mphaso ninga adatipa ire nthawe ndizo tidakhulupirira Mbuya¹⁷ Wakuchena.' Pomwe iwo adabva bzinthu bzobzi, alibe¹⁸ Yesu Mkhirisitu pale, ndikhali mbani ine kuti ningagaze Mulungu?" kuuona mulomo wakutawira, soma adalemekeza Mulungu achiti, "Ndiye Mulungu waperekambo kutembvenuka Tsapano omwe adabalalikana na matsautso ndiyo yadabwera pa Stefano¹⁹ mtima ku moyo kuna wachikunja." Soma wina²⁰ adamwazikana ate ku Foinika, Kupro, na ku Antiokeya, kumbasewera mafala kuna Ayuda okha. waiwo, amuna waku Kupro na ku Kerene, adabwera ku Antiokeya achidzasewera pomwe kuna a Helene, Boko la Mbuya likhanawo; azinjitsa adakhulupirira²¹ kuwalalikira mafala yabwino ya Mbuya Yesu. Mbiri yao idabveka mmakutu ya wampingo wa mu Yerusalemu, apo adatuma²² achitembenukira kuna Mbuya. Pomwe iye adabwera achiona chisomo cha Mulungu, adadekedwa apo²³ Barnaba kukafika ku Antiokeya. Nakuti akhali munthu²⁴ adawadandaulira wensene kukhalabe na Mbuya na chakulinga cha mtima ubodzi. wabwino na wakudzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena na chikhulupiriro, apo wanthu azinji adathimizirika kwa Pomwe adamugumana,²⁶ Barnaba kinangoka adayenda ku Tariso kukapsaga Saulo mwamderekho. ²⁵Mbuya. adabwera naye ku Antiokeya. Bzikhali kuti kwa gole lamtero adagwezekana pabodzi na mpingo achipfunzisa Tsapano nsiku zozo aneneri²⁷ wanthu azinji. Wakupfunza adayambira ku Antiokeya kuchemeriwa kuti Akhirisitu. M'bodzi waiwo, Agabo dzina lache, adaima²⁸ winango adapolika kuchoka ku Yerusalemu kuyenda ku Antiokeya. achibvimira mwa Mzimu kuti njala ikulu imdzaoneka padziko lensene lapansi. Ibzi bzipachitika munsiku za Ndiye wakupfunza, ninga aliyense adakwanisira, adatsimikiza mtima kutumiza bzakuthandizira abale²⁹ Klaudiyo. Iwo adachita bzobzi; adatumiza kobiri kwa akulu pamanja ya Barnaba na Saulo. ³⁰wakukhala mu Yudeya.

Tsapano panthawe yoyo Herodi mfumu adaikha manja pa winango omwe akhali wa mpingo kuti awabonerese.¹

Pakuona kuti bzobzi Ayuda akomedwa nabzo, adapitiriza³Iye adapha Yakobo m'bale wa Yohani na lupanga.²

Atamumanga, adamuikha⁴mkumanga pomwe Petulo. Zozo zikhali nsiku za mkate wakusaya chakufufumisa. mkadeya, adamuikhira mathimu manai ya anyankhondo kumbamudikhirira iye; akhafuna bzakuti amubwerese Apo Petulo adakoyewa mkaoko, soma pembo lache lidachitiwa mwanyongo kwa⁵kuna wanthu Pasaka ingamala.

Usiku Herodi akanati kumubulisa kunja kukamutonga, Petulo akhadagona⁶Mulungu na wale wamu mpingo.

pakati pa anyankhondo awiri, atamangiwa na njema ziwiri, pomwe alindiri pamsuwo akhanyang'anira Onani, mngerero wa Mbuya mwachidzidzi adaonekera pambali pache, apo kutoya kudaoneka msubi ya⁷mkadeya. mkadeya. Iye adamenya Petulo mumbabvu achimulamusa achiti, "Lamuka kamangumangu," apo njema zache

Mngerero adati kuna iye, "Bzimangire mchuno ubvale chango zako." Petulo adachita⁸zidadoda kumanja kwache. Apo Petulo adatewera⁹tenepo. Mngerero adalewa kuna iye, "Bvala chakubvala chako chakunja unditewere ine."

mngeroyo achibula panja. Iye alibe kukhulupirira kuti ndibzo wachita mngeroyo mpsachadidi. Akhakumbuka

Atagwata pa mulindiri wakutoma na pa wachiwiri, adafika pa msuwo wafero omwe¹⁰akuona masomphenya.

ukhanyang'ana mumzinda; udafunguka okha. Iwo adabula achipolika kumsewu, apo mngeroyo adamuchokera.

Pomwe Petulo adatsitsimuka, adati, "Tsapano ndakhulupirira kuti Mbuya watuma mngerero wache¹¹

Pomwe iye¹²kudzandiletsetsa mmanja mwa Herodi, na kuna chirichense ndicho Ayuda akhadikhira."

adazindikira ibzi, adayenda kwa Mariya mayi wache Yohani, omwe akhamti pomwe Marko, pomwe wanthu

Pomwe iye adagogodza pamsuwo walitsito, nyabasa dende¹³azinji akhadagwezekana apo akhapemba.

Pomwe iye adazindikira mafala ya¹⁴wakuchemeriwa Roda adabwera kudzatawira.

Petulo, nakudekedwa adatazira kufungula msuwoyo; soma, adabwerera ali kuthamanga msubimo; adalewa kuti

Petulo waima pamsuwo.

apo iwo adalewa kuna iye, "Una msala." Soma iye adangingimira kuti mchadidi. Iwo adalewa, "Ni mngerero¹⁵

Soma Petulo adapitiriza kugogodza basi, apo pomwe iwo adafungula msuwoyo, adamuonadi¹⁶wache umweyo."

Petulo adavuzula boko lache kuna iwo kuti anyamale, apo adawafokotozera¹⁷ iye apo iwo achidabwisika nabzo .

ndimo Mbuya adamubulisira kunja kwa kadeya. Iye adalewa, "Mukalewe bzobzi kuna Yakobo na abale wache."

Tsapano pomwe kudachena, pakhana lini baludya¹⁸Kinangoka iye adachoka achiyenda kumbuto inango.

Herodi atamala kumupsaga seye¹⁹pang'ono pakati pa achikunda pa bzomwe bzidachitika kuna Petulo.

kumugumana iye, adabvunzisisa alindiri achitonga kuti iwo aphiwe. Kinangoka Herodi adapolika kuyenda ku

Tsapano Herodi adaipidwa kwene_kwene na wanthu waku Tiro na Sido. Iwo²⁰Kaisareya achikakhala koko. adayenda kuna iye na mtima ubodzi, achinyengerera Blasto, m'dindo wa mfumu, kuwathandiza iwo, adakumbira

Pansiku yakuikhika Herodi²¹mtendere thangwe dziko lawo likhatambira chakudya kuchoka mdziko la mfumuyo.

Wanthuwo adakuwa, "Aya²²adabvala chakubvala chachifumu achikhala pakadera yachifumu; achiwauza mafala.

Kamkulumize mngerero wa Mbuya adammenya iye, thangwe²³ni mafala ya mulungu, sikuti ya munthu neye!"

Soma mafala ya Mulungu²⁴alibe kupereka ulemerero kuna Mulungu; iye adadyewa na nkhone achifa.

Ndiye pomwe Barnaba na Saulo akhadamaliza utumiki bwawo, adabwerera²⁵yadawanda basi yachithimizirika.

kuchoka ku Yerusalemu, kubweresa Yohani, omwe amkhamti pomwe Marko.

Tsapano mumpingo waku Antiokeya, kukhana aneneri na apfunzisi. Iwo akhali Barnaba, Simeoni (omwe¹ akhamti pomwe Nigeri), Lukiya waku Kurene, Manayeni (wakulerewa pabodzi na Herodi wachinayi) na Saulo. Ali mkati mwa kutumikira Mbuya na kusala kudya, Mzimu Wakuchena udalewa, "Mundipambulire ine Barnaba² Atamala kusala kudya, na kupemba, achibzatika manja pa³ na Saulo, kuti achite basa ndilo ndawachemerera." Ndiye Barnaba na Saulo, pakutumiziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena, adayenda⁴ wanthu amwewa, iwo adawatumiza. Pomwe akhali mumzinda wa⁵ ku Selukeya; atachoka koko adayambuka na mwadiya kuyenda ku Kupro. Salamisi, adalalikirira mafala ya Mulungu mma sunagoge ya Ayuda. Iwo akhana pomwe Yohani Atamala kuzunga pansuwa yensene ku Pafo, adagumana na nyamatsenga winango, mneneri⁶ wakuwathandizira. Nyamatsengayu akhambabverana na kazembe,⁷ wakunama wachi Yuda, omwe dzina lache akhali Bar-Yesu. Sergio Paulo, omwe akhali munthu wanzeru. Munthu umweyu adanembera tsamba Barnaba na Saulo, thangwe Soma Elima "nyamatsengayo" (umu ndimo dzina lache⁸ akhapsaga kubva mafala ya Mulungu. Soma⁹ limbathumbudzulidwira) adawalambiza; iye adayezeza kumusocheresa kazembeyo ku kuchikhulupiriro. achiti, "Iwe¹⁰ Saulo, omwe ambamti pomwe Paulo, pakudzaziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena, adamunyang'anisisa mwana wa mdyerekezi, ndiwe wakudzala na chinyengo na bzakunyansa bza moda wensene. Umbawengana na Tsapano nyang'ana,¹¹ chilungamp chirichense. Umdzalekeza lini kugonyolesa njira za Mbuya, umdzaleka iwepo? boko la Mbuya liri pa iwepo, apo unzhakala zimola. Unzaona lini dzuwa kwa kanthawe." Mwachidzidzi Elima Kazembe¹² idamugwera nkhangungu na m'dima; adayamba kufamba famba kupsaga wanthu kuti amuphate boko. ule ataona ndibzo bzidachitikabzo, adakhulupirira, thangwe akhali wakudabwisika pa chipfunziso cha Mbuya. Tsapano Paulo na anzache adayambuka na mwadiya kuchoka ku Pafo, kuyenda ku Perge waku Pamfuliya.¹³ Paulo na anzache wale adafamba kuchoka ku Perge¹⁴ Soma Yohani adawasiya achibwerera ku Yerusalemu. achibwera ku Antiokeya waku Pisidiya. Kumweko adayenda mu sunagoge nsiku ya sabudu achikhala pansi. Atamala kulewenga chitongi cha aneneri, atsogoleri wa sunagoge adawatumira mtumi, kulewa kuti, "Abale,¹⁵ Ndiye Paulo adaima achivuzula boko lache; achiti,¹⁶ penu muna mafala pano yakudandaulira wanthu yaleweni." Mulungu wa wanthu awa wamu Isaraeri¹⁷, Amuna wamu Isaraeri na imwe wakugopa Mulungu, bveserani. adasankhula abereki wathu achikwiza wanthuwo nthawe ndizo akhadagonekera mdziko la Aigupto, apo na boko Nakuti kwa pafupifupi magole makumi manayi adawalekerera¹⁸ lakudzusira adawatsogolera kubula mwemo. Atadzonga madzinza manomwe mu Kanani, adapasa wanthu wathu dziko lawo ninga¹⁹ mchipululu. Bzensenebzi bzidachitika pa magole madzana manayi na makumi machanu. Bzitamala bzinthu²⁰ chakusiyiriwa. Kinangoka wanthu adakumbira mfumu, apo²¹ bzensenebzi, Mulungu adawapa wakuyeruza ate mneneri Samueri. Mulungu adawapa Sauli mwana wa Kisi, munthu wa dzinza la Benjamini, kukhala mfumu kwa magole makumi Mulungu adamuchosa iye pa ufumu, adamukwiza Davide kukhala mfumu yawo. Bzikhali bza kuguma²² manayi. Davide ndipo Mulungu adachitira umboni, kulewa kuti, "Ndagumana Davide mwana wa Jese kukhala munthu Kuchoka mu mbeu yache²³ wapamtima pang'u, omwe ambachita bzensene ndibzo nimbafuna iye kuti achite.' Yesu akanati kufika,²⁴ Mulungu wabweresa mpulumusi ku Isaraeri, Yesu, ninga ndimo adalonjezera kuchita. Pomwe Yohani akhamaliza basa²⁵ Yohani adalalikirira ubatizo bza kulapa kuna wanthu wensene wa mu Isaraeri. lache, adati, 'Imwepo mumbakumbuka kuti ndine mbani? Ndine lini iye. Soma bveserani, winango akubwera Abale, wana wa²⁶ pambuyo pang'u, chango zache zokha neye ine milawu yache ningaikwanise lini kuitsudzula.' mbadwa ya Abulhamu, na wale waimwe wakugopa Mulungu, mkwaife ndiko mafala ya chipulumusoya Thangwe iwo wakukhala mu Yerusalemu na atongi wawo alibe kumutawiriza iye, apo iwo²⁷ yatumiziwa. Napo kuti iwo²⁸ adakwanirisa mafala ya aneneri ndiyo yambalewengiwa la Sabata lililense la kutsimula iye. Pomwe iwo adamaliza bzinthu bzenze ndibzo²⁹ adagumana thangwe lakumuphera, adakumbira Pilato kupha iye. Soma Mulungu adamulamusa³⁰ bzidanembiwa bza iye, adamubulusa kuchoka pamutipo achimugonesa mphanga. Adaonedwa kwa nsiku zizinji na wale ndiwo akhadabwera naye pabodzi kuchoka ku Galileya³¹ kwa anyamuya. Apo tikukuuzani mafala³² kufika ku Yerusalemu. Wanthu amwewa lero lino ni mboni zache kuna wanthu. Mulungu wakwanirisa kuna ife, wana wawo, pa³³ yabwino: Lonjezo ndilo lidabwera kuna abereki wathu kulamusa Yesu. Ninga ndimo bzidanembewera mu Masalimo wachiwiri: 'Ndiwe mwanangu, lero ndasanduka Bzingakhala bzakumulamusa kuna anyamuya, neye kubwerera pomwe kukabvunda, wasewera³⁴ Babako.' tenepayu: 'Nimdzakupani madaliso yakuchena na yakukhulupirika yakulonjezewa kwa Nithangwerache iye akusewera pomwe mu masalimo winango, ' Mumdzalekerera lini Wakuchena³⁵ Davide.' Nakuti pomwe Davide adatumikira chifuniro cha Mulungu mu m'bwado wache³⁶ wanu kuona chibvunde.' Soma iye omwe Mulungu adamulamusa³⁷ chaiwo, adagona; adaikhiwa na abereki wache achiona chibvunde. Apo mbabzidziwike kuna imwe, abale, kuti mwa munthu uyu chilekerero cha bzakuipa³⁸ alibe kuona chibvunde.

Soma na munthu uyu³⁹ chalalikiwa kuna imwe. Chitongi cha Mose chingadokusandusani lini wakulungama. Apo khalani wakuchenjera kuti bzinthu⁴⁰ Mulungu anisandusa wakulungama aliyense omwe anikhulipirira. 'Nyang'anani, wakupepusa imwe, apo dabwisikani⁴¹ ndibzo aneneri adasewera nampodi bzichitike kuna imwe: mumale psiti; Thangqwe ndikuchita basa munsiku zanu, basa ndilo mungadakhulupirira lini, neye angadakhala Pomwe Paulo na Barnaba adachoka, wanthu adawakumbira kuti adzasewere pomwe⁴² winango kukuuzani." Pomwe wakugumana wa sunagoge adabalalikana, azinji wa Ayuda⁴³ mafala mabodzibodziyo Sabudu linzachero. na wakuphinduka mkunamata adatewera paulo na Barnaba, omwe akhasewera kuna iwo achimbawa Pansiku ya Sabata, pafupifupi muyi wensene udagwezekana⁴⁴ nyengerera kupitiriza mchisomo cha Mulungu. Pomwe ayuda adaona thimu la wanthulo, adaphatiwa na nsanje achisewera⁴⁵ kudzabva mafala ya Mbuya. Soma Paulo na Barnaba adasewera⁴⁶ mwakugazana na ndibzo Paulo akhasewera achimuchita makiriyado. mwakulimbika mtima achiti, "Bzikhali bzakufunika kuti mafala ya Mulungu yatome kusewerewa kuna imwe. Pakuona kuti mudayagwinyira uko mwekha muchibzisandusa wakusaya kuthemera kutambira moyo wakusaya kumala, onani, timdzatembenukira kuna Wachikunja. Nakuti tenepo Mbuya watitonga ife, kulewa kuti, 'Ndakuikha iwe ninga mbvuniki wa Wachikunja, kuti ubwereze chipulumuso kufikira ku malekezero yadziko⁴⁷ Pomwe wachikunja adabva bzobzi, adadekedwa achitenda mafala ya Mbuya. Azinjitsa omwe⁴⁸ lapansi.'" Mafala ya Mbuya yadayenderera mu mphimpha⁴⁹ adaikhiwa kumoyo wakusaya kumala adakhulupirira. Soma Ayuda adangingimiza akazi wakunamata wakubvekera na akulu wamuyiyo. Iwo adanyosera⁵⁰ zensenezo. Soma Paulo na Barnaba⁵¹ chitsautso Paulo na Barnaba achiwatenda kunja kwa mphimpha yawoyo. Apo wakupfunza⁵² adawakunkhumulira pfumbi la kunzayo zawo. Kinangoka iwo adayenda kumuyi wa Ikoniyo. adadzaziwa na kudekedwa na Mzimu Wakuchena.

Bzidachitika mu Ikoniyo kuti Paulo na Barnaba adapita pabodzi mu sunagoge ya Ayuda achisewera mwakuti¹ Soma Ayuda wakusaya kukhulupirira² thimu lizinji lawanthu Ayuda na a Helene kubodzi adakhulupirira. Apo adakhala popo nthawe ikulu, kusewera³ adanyosa mitima ya Wachikunja achiwakalipisa kuukira abalewo. mwakulimbika mtima na mphamvu ya Yesu, pomwe akhapereka umboni bwa mafala ya chisomo chache. Iwo Soma⁴ adachita ibzi pakupereka bziratizo na bzakudabwisa kuti bzichitike na manja ya Paulo na Barnaba. Wachikunja na⁵ wanthu wammuyimo akhadagawikana; winango akhali kumbali ya Ayuda, winango kwa atumwi. soma⁶ Ayuda kubodzi (pabodzi na atsogoleri wawo) adachita manera kuti awabonerese awabome na minyala, atatondo kudziwa bzobzi, adathawira ku mizinda ya ku Lukaoniya waku Lustro na Derbe na mphimpha Pa Lustro munthu winango akhadakhala⁸ komwe adakapitiriza kulalika mafala ya Mulungu.⁷ yakuzungulira, pansi, nzayo zache zikhalibe mphamvu, wakupunduka kuchoka mchiberekero cha mayi wache, omwe akhanati Munthu umweyu adabva Paulo akulewalewa. Paulo adamunyang'anisisa achiona kuti iye akhana⁹ kufamba kale. Apo iye adalewa kuna iye mwakukuwa, "Ima na nzayo zakozi." Kinangoka¹⁰ chikhulupiro chakulimbisiwa. .Pomwe thimulo lidaona ibzo Paulo adachitabzo,¹¹ munthuyo adamoga achifambafamba kumbazungulira. adakuwa mafala yawo, kulewa mchiseweredwe chachi Lukaoniya, "Milungu yabwera ninga wanthu apo Adachemera Barnaba "Zeu na Paulo "Herme," thangwe akhali wakutsogola kusewera. ¹²yabuluka kuna ife." Wansembe wa Zeu, omwe kachisi wache akhali kunja kwa mzinda, adabweresa ng'ombe yapangolo na nkhatu¹³ Soma pomwe atumwi, Barnaba na Paulo, adabva¹⁴ yapa misuwo; iye na thimulo akhafuna kupereka nsembe. bzobzi, adang'amba bzakubvala bzawo kamkulumize achithamangira pathimu lawanthulo, kumbakuwa, "Wanthumwe, thangweranyi mukuchita bzinthu bzimwebzi? Ifepanombo ndife wanthu pomwe,¹⁵ wakulengiwambo ninga imwepo. Tikukuuzani nkhanu yabwino kuti mutembenuke kubzinthu bzapezipezi kuna Mulungu wamoyo, omwe adalenga kudzaulu, na dziko lapansi, na nyanza, na bzenze ndibzo bziri mmwemo. Soma tenepo, alibe¹⁷ Kalekale, adabvuma wamadzinza yensene kumbafamba munjira zakufuna kwawo.¹⁶ kubzisiira yekha seye mboni, mukutenepo iye adachita bzabwino achipa mvula kuchokera kudzaulu na nyengo Neye namafala yoya, Paulo na Barnaba¹⁸ zakubala bzipaso, achidzaza mitima yanu na chakudya na chisekerero." Soma Ayuda winango wakuchoka ku Antiokeya na Ikoniyo¹⁹ padecha adakhotcha thimulo kuwaperekera nsembe. adabwera kudzanyengerera thimulo. Iwo adaboma Paulo na minyala achimuthusira kunja kwa muiyio, Soma pomwe atumwi adaima kumuzungulira iye, adalamuka achipita mumzindamo.²⁰ kukumbuka kuti iye wafa. Atamala kulalika mafala ya Mulungu mumzinda umweyo²¹ Mangwana yache, adayenda ku Derbe na Banabasi. Iwo adapitiriza²² achisandusa azinji wakupfunza, iwo adabwerera ku Lustro, ku Ikoniyo, na ku Antiokeya. kulimbikisa mitima ya wakupfunza na kuwadandaulira kuti apitirize mchikhulupiro, kulewa kuti, "Timfunika Pomwe iwo adawasankhira akulu wampingo²³ kupita mu ufumu bwa Mulungu kudzera mu bzitsautso bzinji." Kinangoka²⁴ uliwenze, achipemphera na kusala kudya, adawapereka kwa Mbuya, mwa omwe adamukhulupirira. Pomwe iwo adasewera mafala mu Perga, adapolika²⁵ adapita kudzera mu Pisidiya achibwera ku Pamfuliya. Kuchoka popo adapakira mwadiya kuyenda ku Antiokeya, komwe adaikiziwa ku chisomo²⁶ kuyenda ku Ataliya. Pomwe iwo adafika ku Antiokeya achigwezeka wampingo²⁷ cha Mulungu pa basa lomwe iwo akhadalimaliza pabodzi, achiwauza bzinthu bzenze ndibzo Mulungu adawachitira, na ndimo adafungulira msuwo Iwo adakhala nthawe itali na wakupfunzawo.²⁸ wachikhulupiro kuna Wachikunja.

Amuna winango adapolika kuchoka ku Yudeya kuyenda ku Antiokeya apo akhaphunzisa adzinza, achilewa kuti,¹ Ibzi bzipanyosa Paulo na²Peni mumgwatiwa malingana na chitongi cha Mose, imwe mungapulumuswe lini."

Barnaba kusaya kubvana nawo na kuchita nawo makani. Paulo na Barnaba pabodzi na winango omwe akhanawo, adasankhuliwa kukwira ku Yerusalemu kukagumana na atumwi na akulu bza abvunzo limweri. Tenepo iwo, pakukhala wakutumiwa na mpingo, adapita na mu Foinike na mu Samariya kubodzi achilengeza³

Pomwe iwo⁴bza kutembenuka kwa Wachikunja. Adabweresa kudekedwa kukulu pakati pa abale wensene. adabwera ku Yerusalemu, adatambiriwa na wampingo na atumwi na akulu, achilengeza bzinthu bzensene Soma wanthu winango omwe adakhulupirira, omwe akhali thimu la Afarisi,⁵ndibzo Mulungu adawachitira iwo. Apo atumwi na⁶adaina achiti, "Mpsabwino kuwagwata amwewa na kuwatonga kuti akoye chitongi cha Mose."

Tsapano pomwe pakhana mabvunzani⁷akulu wa mpingo adagwezekana pabodzi kuti awuwone mulanduyo. makulu, Petulo adaina achiti kuna iwo, "Adzinza, mukudziwa kuti pambuyopa Mulungu adasankhula mkati Mulungu, omwe⁸mwa imwepo, kuti na pamulomo pangu Wachikunja abve mafala ya Mulungu na kukhulupirira. Alibe⁹akudziwa mtima, wawachitira umboni pakuwapa Mzimu Wakuchena, ninga ndimo iye adachitira kuna ife.

Tenepo tsapano thangweranyi¹⁰kulekanisa ife na iwo atachenesa mitima yathu na chikhulupiriro. mukumuyezera Mulungu, kuti muikhe goli mkhosi mwa atumwi lakuti neye abereki wathu ayai ife tingakwanise

Soma tikukhulupirira kuti timdzapulumuka mwa chisomo cha Mbuya Yesu, ninga iwo¹¹lini kulitakula.

Thimu lensene lidanyamala pomwe akhabvesera Barnaba na Paulo kufokotoza bzizindikiro na¹²akhali.

Iwo atalekeza kulewalewa,¹³bzakudabwisa bzomwe Mulungu adachita kuna Wachikunja kudzera mwaiwo.

Simoni walewa ndimo Mulungu adathandizira¹⁴Yakobo adatawira, kulewa kuti, "Wadzinza, nditetekereni ine. Mafala ya aneneri¹⁵mwachisomo Wachikunja mwakuyambirira kuti atenge mwaiwowo wanthu wa dzina lache.

'Bzikadzamala bzobzi nimnzabwerera, apo¹⁶yakugwirizana na bzobzi, ninga ndimo bzidanedwera, nimnzamanga pomwe chihema cha Davide, chomwe chagwa pans; nimdzamanga pomwe bzakupasuka bzache pala kuti wanthu wakusalira adzakwanise kupsaga Mbuya, kuphatanidza na¹⁷ndichidzachiimisa pomwe,

Ibzi ndibzo mbuya walewa, omwe wachita¹⁸Wachikunja wensene ndiwo achemeriwa na dzina langu.'

Ndiye tsono, ndaganiza kuti nampodi¹⁹bzensenebzi bzomwe bzakhala bzikudziwika kuchoka kalekaleta.

Soma tiwanembere kuti akhale kutali na mafano,²⁰tibonerese wachikunja ndiwo atembenuka kwa Mulungu.

Thangwe Mose walalikiwa mmizinda yensene²¹kutali na chigololo, na kudya nyama za kufa, na mulopa.

Tsapano²²kuyambira mmibwado yakalekale apo ambalalalikiwa mma sunagoge nsiku ya Sabata iriyense." bzidaoneka bzabwino kuna atumwi na kuna akulu, na kumpingo kwensene, kusankhula Yudas omwe ambamti pomwe Barsaba, na Sila, omwe akhali atsogoleri wa abale, mkuwatuma ku Antiokeya pabodzi na Paulo na

Adanemba ibzi na manja yawo, "Kuchoka kuna atumwi na akulu, abale wanu ife, kuyenda kuna abale²³Barsaba.

Nithangwe tabva kuti wanthu winango atichokera, seye²⁴Wachikunja ku Antiokeya, Suriya, na Kilikia: Kulimba! bzidaoneka bzabwino kuna²⁵kuchita kuuziwa na ife, achikusocherani na mafala na kubonerese mitima yanu,

ife omwe takhala na mtima ubodzi, kusankhula wanthu nkuwatumiza kuna imwe na wakukondeka wathu Ndiye²⁷wanthu omwe apereka miyoyo yawo thangwera dzina la Mbuya Yesu Mkhirisitu.²⁶Barsaba na Paulo,

Thangwe bzidaoneka²⁸tatuma Yudas na Sila, omwe anzakuuzani bzokhabzokhabzi na mafala yawo chaiyo.

bzabwino kuna Mzimu Wakuchena na kuna ife, neye kukusenzesani chipsinjo chakuposa bzinthu ndibzo kuti mukhale kutali na bzinthu ndibzo bzaperekiwa ku mafano yakutsema, mulopa, bzinthu²⁹bzimfunika:

bzakuchita kuchipiwa, na bzachigololo. Mungalamba bzinthu bzobzi, mumdzachita bwino. Ndokoni Ndiye iwo, pomwe adanyamuka, adapolika ku Antiokeya; atakagwezekana thimu pabodzi, adapereka³⁰bwino."

Yudas na Sila, na aneneri pomwe, adalimbikisa³²Atailewenga, adasekera thangwera chilimbikiso.³¹tsamba.

Atakhala kwa kanthawe popo, adatumiziwa mwa³³abalewo na mafala mazinji na kuwapasa mphanvu iwo.

Soma Sila adasakhula kuti akhale³⁴mtendere kuchoka pa abalewa kuyenda kuna ndiwo akhadawatuma.

Soma Paulo na Barsaba adakhala basi mu Antiokeya, kupfunzisa na kulalika (pabodzi na winango³⁵kumweko Patamala nsiku zinango Paulo adalewa kuna Barsaba, "Mbatiye tibwerere tikazondere³⁶azinji) mafala ya Mbuya. Barsaba akhafuna kuti³⁷adindza mmiyi yensene ndiyo tidalalika mafala ya Mbuya, na kukawaona ndimo aliri."

Soma Paulo adakumbuka kuti mpsabwino lini kutenga³⁸ayende pabodzi na Yohani, omwe akhamti Marko. Kinangoka padakhala³⁹Marko, omwe akhadawasiya ku Pamfuliya apo alibe kuphata nawo basa kuyenda patali.

kusaya kubvana, mwakuti adamwazana wina na mwayache, apo Barnaba adatenga Marko achiyambuka naye

Soma Paulo adasankhula Sila achinyamukambo, wakuikhiziwa na abale ku chisomo cha⁴⁰kuyenda ku Kupro.

Kinangoka iye adayenda kudzera mu Suriya na Kilikiya, kulimbikisa mipingo.⁴¹Mbuya.

Paulo adabwera pomwe ku Derbe na ku Lusto, apo onani, wakupfunza winango wakuchemeriwa Timoteo¹ akhali kumweko, mwana wa mkazi winango m'Yuda omwe akhali wakukhulupirira, soma babache akhali Paulo akhafuna iye afambe²Iye akhali wakusimbiwa bzabwino na abale wa mu Lusto na Ikoniyo. ²Mhelene. naye, apo adamutakula achimugwata thangwera Ayuda omwe akhali kumbuto zimwezo, nakuti wensene Pomwe iwo akhafamba mmiyi, akhapereka bzitongi bzakuti abziteweze⁴akhadziwa kuti babache akhali Mhelene. Apo mipingo idalimbikisiwa⁵bzomwe bzidaganiziwa n a atumwi na akulu omwe akhali mu Yerusalemu. Paulo na anzache adayenda kudzera⁶mchikhulupiriro na kuthimizirika kuwanda kwawo nsiku na nsiku. mphimpha za Frugiya na Galatiya, thangwe akhadalambiziwa na Mzimu Wakuchena kulalikira mafala Pomwe adafendera ku Musiya, adayezera kuyenda ku Bituniya, soma Mzimu wa Yesu⁷mchigawo cha Asiya. Masomphenya⁹Apo pakudzera iwo na mu Musiya, adapolika kumzinda wa Trowa.⁸udawalambiza. yadamuonekera Paulo usiku: Munthu waku Makedoniya akhadaima popo, kumukumbira kumbati, "Bwerani ku Pomwe Paulo ataona masomphenyayo, kamkulumize tidakumbuka¹⁰Makedoniya mudzatithandizembo ife." bzakuyenda ku Makedoniya, kukumbukiratu kuti Muliungu adatichemerera kukawalalikira mafala ya kuna iwo. Tidachoka na mwadiya ku Trowa, tidafamba kulatiza ku Samotrake, apo mangwana yache tidabwera ku¹¹ Kuchoka popo tidayenda ku Filipi, omwe ni mzinda wa ku Makedoniya, mzinda wakufunika maninge¹²Neapoli. m'boma limwero na dzikondilo kale lidatongewa na Aroma, apo tidakhala mumzinda umweyo kwa nsiku zizinji. Pansiku ya Sabudu tidayenda kunja kwa gedi m'bali mwa mkulo, ndiko tikhakumbuka kuti kukhana mbuto ya¹³ Mkazi winango¹⁴mapembo. Tidakhala pansi tichisewera na azimayi omwe akhadagwezekana pabodzi. wakuchemeriwa Lidiya, wakugulisa chibakuwa wakumuyi wa Tiyatira, omwe akhanamata Mulungu, adatibva. Pomwe iye na wanyumba yache¹⁵Mbuya adafungula mtima wache kutetekera ndibzo bzikhalewiwa na Paulo. adabatiziwa, adatikumbira ife, kulewa kuti, "Penu mutandiyezera mwaona kuti ndine wakukhulupirika mwa Bzidachitika kuti, pomwe¹⁶Mbuya, bwerani mudzakhale mnyumba mwangu." Apo iye adatingimiza ife. tikhayenda kumbuto kwa mapembo, tidagumana na nyabasa winango dende omwe akhana mzimu wambwebwe. Akhabweresa phindu likulutsa kuna omwe akhawaphatira basawo lakumbabwebweta Mkazi umweyu adatewera Paulo na ife achikuwa, kulewa kuti, "Wanthu awa mba atumiki wa¹⁷bzakubvimira. Iye adachita bzobzi nsiku zizinji. Soma Paulo,¹⁸Mulungu Mkulu. Akulalikira kuna imwe njira yakuchipulumuso." pakukalipa naye, adachungunuka achiti kuna mzimuyo, "Ndikukutonga mdzina la Yesu Mkhirisitu kubula mwa Pomwe akhawaphatira basawo adaona kuti mwayi wawo wakuchita phindu¹⁹ie." Apo udabuliratu nthawe yoyo. Pomwe adawabweresa²⁰wapfudzika, adaphata Paulo na Sila achiwaduduluzira mumsika pamaso pa waboma. Mba Ayuda²¹kuna wakutonga milandu, iwo adati, "Wanthu awa akunyosa mabvuto mmuyi mwathumu. Kinangoka thimu lensene²²amwewa. Akulalikira mitemo yakulambiziwa kuitambira ayai kuichita ife Aroma." lidaukira Paulo na Sila; wakutonga milanduwo adawang'ambira bzakubvala bzawo achitonga kuti awabute na Pomwe atawamenya bzibakera bzizinji, adawathusa mkaoko achitonga mdindo wakaokoyo kuwakoya²³miti. Atamala iye adatambira chitongichi, adawathusa msubi ya mkati achimanga nzayo zawo mchigologolo.²⁴bwino. Kati na kati ya usiku Paulo na Sila akhapemba na kuyimba mingoli ya Mulungu, apo akaidi winango²⁵ Mwachidzidzi pakhana chiteketeke chikulu, mwakuti maziko ya kaokoyo yadagwedezeka,²⁶akhawabwesera iwo. Mdindo wakaoko ule²⁷apo mwachidzidzi misuwo yensene idafunguka, apo aliyense njema zache zidatsudzuka. adalamuka patulo achiona misuwo yakaoko yakufunguka; adathusa pansi dipa lache apo akhali pafupi kubzipha Soma Paulo adakuwa na mafala makulu, kulewa kuti,²⁸yekha, thangwe akhakumbuka kuti akaidi athawa. Mdindoyo adachemerera bzakubvunikira²⁹"Nampodi kubzidzonga wekha, thangwe tensene tikali muno." achiwabulisa panja³⁰achithamangira momo apo, nakunjenjemera na mantha, adagwa panzayo za Paulo na Sila, Iwo adati, "Khulupirira mwa Mbuya Yesu Mkhirisitu, apo³¹achiti, "Mbuya, ndichite chani kuti ndikapulumuke?" Iwo adasewera mafala ya Mbuya kuna iye, pabodzi na wensene³²umdzapuluma, iwe na banja lako lensene." Kinangoka mdindoyo adawatenga panthawe yoyo letu yausikubo, achikawatsuka bzilonda³³wa banja lache. Apo pomwe adatengera paulo na³⁴bzawo, apo iye na wensene wamnyumba mwache adabatiziwa kamkulumize. Sila mnyumba mwache adawaikhira chakudya, iye na wanyumba yache adasekera kwene kwene, kuti iye Tsapano pomwe kudachena, wakutonga milandu adatumiza mafala kuna alindiri,³⁵wakhulupirira Mulungu. Mdindoyo adakalewa kuna Paulo, kulewa kuti, "Wakutonga³⁶kulewa kuti, "Alekeni wanthu wale ambayende." Soma³⁷milandu anditumiza mafala ati mumbayende. Tenepo tsapano bulani panja, apo muyende mu mtendere," Paulo adalewa kuna iwo, "Atimenya menya padecha seye mkutitonga mulandu, napo kuti ndife waku Roma---apo adatithusa mkaoko basi. Ndiye amfuna kuti timbayende kachetekete? Neye! mbaabwere okha adzatibulise Alindiri wale adakalewa mafalaya kuna wakutonga milanduwo, apo atabva kuti Paulo na Sila akhali³⁸panja."

Wakutonga milanduwo adabwera kudzapepesa kuna iwo achiwabulisa³⁹waku Roma, adaphatiwa na mantha. Apo Paulo na Sila adabula panja pa kaokoyo achibwera⁴⁰panja, achiwakumbira kuti ayende kunja kwa muyiyo. panyumba ya Lidiya. Pomwe Paulo na Sila adaona abalewo, achiwalimbikisa iwo achinyamuka bwino kubula mmuyimo.

Tsapano atapita kudzera mu mzinda wa Amfipoli na Apoloniya, adabwera ku mzinda wa Tesalonika, komwe¹ Paulo, ninga mwa mtemo wache ukhaliri, adayenda kuna iwo, apo kwa nsiku²kukhana sunagoge ya Ayuda. Iye adafungula manemba achifokotoza³zitatatu za Sabata adasewera nawo bza mmanemba achiyathumbudzulira. kuti bzikhali bza kufunika kuti Mkhirisitu abonere apo achilamuka pomwe kuchoka kwa wakufa. Iye adalewa, Ayuda winango adatengeka achibziphathika kwa Paulo⁴"Uyu ni Yesu omwe ndikukulalikiraniyu ni Mkhirisitu."

Soma Ayuda⁵na Sila, kuphatikidza na a Helene azinji wakunamata, apo na akazi akulu sikuti wakulewengeka. wakusaya kukhulupirira, pakukhala na njiru, adatenga wanthu winango wakuipa kuchoka mumsika, achigwezeka thimu lawanthu pabodzi, achiyambisa phiringu mmuyimo. Achigumukira kunyumba ya Yasoni, Soma pomwe alibe kuwagumana, adaduduluzira⁶akhapsaga kuti abwerese Paulo na Sila padecha pa wanthu. Yasoni na abale winango pamaso pa akulu akulu wa mmuyimo, uku akumbakuwa, "Wanthu awa ndiwo Wanthu amwewa ndiwo Yasoni wawatambira akuchita⁷asanduliza dzikoli tsono abwera pomwe kuno. Adabvutisa thimu lawanthulo na⁸bzakulamba chitongi cha Kaisara; akuti pana mfumu pomwe inango---Yesu."

Soma pomwe iwo adatambira chitetezo kuchoka kuna Yasoni na⁹akulu wamuyi omwe adabva bzobzi. Usiku bumwebo abalewo adatumiza Paulo na Sila ku Bereya. Pomwe¹⁰winangowo, adawatsudzula kumbayenda. Tsapano wanthu awa akhali waufulu kuposa wa mu Tesalonika,¹¹adafika koko, adakapita msunagoge ya Ayuda. thangwe adatambira mafala na kukonzekera kwensene kwa mtima, achisankhula manemba nsiku zense kuona Nithangwerache azinji waiwo adakhulupirira, kuphatanidza na azimayi azinji¹²penudi bzinthu bzikhali tenepo. Soma pomwe Ayuda waku Tesalonmika adabva kuti Paulo¹³wachi Helene wakubvekera na amuna pomwe azinji. akhalalikirira pomwe mafala ya Mulungu ku Bereya, adayenda kumweko achikanyosa na kubvutisa thimu Apo mwachidzidzi, abalewo adachosa Paulo mkuyenda ku nyanza, soma Sila na Timoteo adakhala¹⁴lawanthulo. Iwo omwe akhatsogolera Paulo adamutenga mpakana kutali ku Atene. Pomwe adakamusiya Paulo¹⁵basi koko. koko, adatambira kuchoka kuna iye malangizo yakukauza Sila na Timoteyo kuti abwere kuna iyeko Tsapano pomwe Paulo akhawadikhira ku Atene. mtima wache udabonera pakuona mui¹⁶kamangumangu. Apo adagazana na Ayuda nsiku zensene mma sunagoge na wina omwe¹⁷wensene kudzala na mafano. Soma wanzuru wina waku Epikureya na¹⁸akhanamata Mulungu, na wina pomwe mmisika omwe akhali momo. Stoiki adamupingiza. Wina akhati, "Kodi mchiyani ndicho wakubwebweta uyu akulewa?" Wina mkumbati, "Akuoneka ninga ule wakumbakopa wanthu kutewera milungu yachilendo," thangwe iye akhalalikirira mafala Adamuphata Paulo mkumubweresa ku Areopagi, kulewa kuti, "Timfuna¹⁹yakumbaguma Yesu na mmukiro. Thangwe ukubweresa bzinthu bzachilendo mmakutu²⁰tidziwe chipfunziso ichi ndicho ukulewalewachi? (Tsapano wamu Atene²¹mwathumu. Tenepo, timfuna tidziwe kuti bzinthu bzobzi bzikuthandauza chiyani." wense na alendo kubodzi adakakhala nthawe yawo mwemo neye kulewalewa ayai kutetekera pomwe bzinthu Apo Paulo adaima pakati pa wanthu waku Areopagi achiti, "Imwe wanthu waku²²bzinango soma bzinthu bzipsa.) Thangwe pomwe ndikhambapita ndaona²³Atene, ndikuona kuti ndimwe wanthu wakunamata mchirichensene. bzinthu ndibzo mumbanamata, Ndaona guwa lansembe lakunemba tenepa, "Kwa Mulungu Wakusaya Mulungu²⁴kudziwika." Bwomwe bzikulatiza kuti mumbanamata seye mkudziwa, chomwe nimkulalikirani imwe. ndiye adalenga dziko lapansi na bzensene ndibzo bziri momo, nakuti iye ni Mbuya wa kudzaulu na dziko Pinango pomwe kutumikiriwa na manja ya²⁵lapansi, ambakhala lini mmakachisi yakumangiwa na manja. wanthu, ninga nyakusaya chinthu, thangwe iye ndiye ambapa wanthu moyo na mphuye yakupuma na Kuchoka mwa munthu m'bodzi adachitisa dzinza lililensene la wanthu kukhala padziko lapansi,²⁶chirichensene. pala kuti apsage Mulungu nakuti pinangopense²⁷atakonzeratu nthawe zawo na malekezero ya pakukhala pawo, Pakuti mwa iye²⁸angabzibve iwo kukhala pafupi na iye na kumugumana. Napo kuti iye ali lini kutali na ife. timkhala na moyo na kufambafamba na kugumana mkhalidwe wathu, ninga wabzinzano wanu wina adalewa, Ndiye, nakuti ndife mbadwa za Mulungu, timfunika lini kukumbuka²⁹Nakuti ife pomwe ndife mbadwa zache.' kuti umulungu buli bwakulingana na golide, ayai siliva, ayai mwala---bzifani bzakukonziwa na madu yekutsema Ndiye munthawe yakusaya kudziwa Mulungu adalekerera, soma tsapano akutonga³⁰na nkhumukira za wanthu. Iri n'thangwera kuti waikha nsiku ndiyo anzatonga dziko lapansi³¹wanthu wense kulikwense kulapa. mchilungamo na munthu wache ndiye wamuikhiratu. Mulungu wapasa chitsimikizo cha munthuyu kuna Tsapano pomwe wanthu wa ku Atene adabva bza mmukiro wa³²aliyense pakumulamusa iye kuna wakufa." wakufa, wina adamunyongodola Paulo; soma winango adati, "Timkutetekerani pomwe imwe bza nkhanu Soma wanthu winango adamuphathika achikhulupirira,³⁴Atamala popo, Paulo adawachokera iwo. ³³imweyi." kuphatanidza Dionisiyo wa ku Aeropagi, na mkazi dzina lache Damarisi, na winango pomwe pabodzi.

Apo Agripa adalewa kuna Paulo, "Unkwanisa kubzisewerera wekha." Apo Paulo adafuthula boko lache¹ "Ndikubzitenga wamwayi, Mfumu Agripa, kuima na mulandu wangu kubzigazira pamaso² achibzikhotcherera. Lemwelemwe kuti ndimwe mdziwi wa mitemo na³ panu lero lino pa bzensene ndibzo Ayuda andilewera ine, Mchadidi, Ayuda wensene akudziwa ndimo⁴ mabvunzo. Apo ndikukukumbirani kundibvesera mwakuderekha. Andidziwa amwewa kuchokera⁵ ndakhalira kuchokera pa ubwana bwangu mu dzinza langu na mu Yeusalemu. pakutoma, penu akufuna kutawiriza bzobzi, kuti ndidakhala ninga Mfarisi, chipambuko chakukhwimisisa cha Tsapano ndaima pano kutongiwa thangwera cidikiro cha lonjezo lidachita mulungu kuna⁶ chipembedzo chathu. Ni lonjezo limweri ndilo madzinza yathu khumi na mawiri yale yakudikhirira kutambira pomwe⁷ abereki wathu. akunamata Mulungu mwanyongo masikati na usiku, ndipo ni chidikiro chochi, mfumu, ndicho Ayuda Thangweranyi aliyense wa imwe akukumbuka kuti mpsakusaya kukhulupirika kuti⁸ akundilewera mulandu ine. Tsapano mchadidi, ine ndidakumbukadi kuti nimbachite bzinthu⁹ Mulungu ambalamusa wakusaika?" Ndidachita ibzi mu Yerusalemu chaimomo. Ndidatsekera mkaoko wanthu¹⁰ bzakugazana na Yesu waku Nazareti. azinji wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu na mphamvu yakuitambira kuna akulu wansembe; apo pomwe iwo Ndidawalanga kazinjitsa mmasunagoge yensene ndichiyezera kuwangingimiza¹¹ adaphiwa, ndidatawiriza. Pa nthwe¹² kusewera makiriyado. Ndidakalipa nawo kwenekwene ndichiwalondalonda iwo ate ku miyi yakunja. apo pakuyenda koko,¹³ ndiyo ndikhachita bzobzi, ndidayenda ku Damasiko na mphamvu ya akulu wansembe; masikati chaiyoio, mfumu, ndidaona kutoya kuchoka kudzaulu komwe kukhatoya kuposa dzuwa, apo kudatoya Nthawe ndizo tensene tidagwa pansi, ndidabva¹⁴ kuzungulira ine na wanthu ndiwo ndikhafamba nawo kubodzi. mafala kusewera kuna ine mchiseweredwe chachi Hebri, 'Saulo, Saulo, thangweranyi ukundilondalonda ine? Kinangoka ndidati, 'Ndimwe mbani,¹⁵ Mpsakunesa kusaya kubzidzonga wekha pomwe ukulimbana na ine.' ukundilondalondane. Tsapano lamuka uyime pa nzayo zako; thangwe na¹⁶ Mbuya? Mbuya adatawira, 'Ndine Yesu chakulinga chochi ndidaonekera kuna iwe, kukuikha iwe kukhala mtumiki na mboni wabzinthu ndibzo apo nimdzakuletsetsa kuna¹⁷ ukudziwa bza inepano tsapanolino na bzinthu ndibzo nimdzakuonesha mtsogolo; kufungula maso yawo na kuwatembenuza kuchoka¹⁸ wanthu na kuna Wachikunja ndiko ndikukutumizako, mumdimba kuyenda kwakubvunika na kuchoka kwa utongi bwa Satana kuyenda kuna Mulungu, pala kuti akatambire chilekerero cha bzakuipa kuchoka kuna Mulungu na chakusiiriwa ndicho nimpereka kuna iwo Tsono, Mfumu Agripa, ndiribe kusaya kubvera masomphenya¹⁹ wakuchenesiwa na chikhulupiriro cha mwa ine.' soma, kuna waku Damasiko pakutoma, na waku Yerusalemu, na kuzungulira mdziko lensene la²⁰ yakudzaulu; Yudeya, na Wachikunja pomwe, ndidawapa mafala kuti alape na kutembenukira kuna Mulungu, kuchita bzinthu N'thangwerache²² Na thangwe lori Ayuda adandimanga ine mkachisi achifuna kundipha.²¹ bzakuthemera kulapa. ndatambira chithandizo chakuchoka kuna Mulungu ate lero lino, apo ndaima kuchitira umboni kuna ang'ono na kuti²³ akulu kubodzi bza bzinthu lini bzinango soma ndibzo aneneri na Mose adasewera kuti bzimdzachitika--- Mkhirisitu amdzabva bzakuwawa, apo pakukhala wakutoma kumuka kwa wakusaika amdzalalikira kubvunika Nthawe ndizo Paulo adamaliza kubzikhotcherera kwache,²⁴ kuna wanthu wathu chaiwo na kuna Wachikunja." Soma Paulo²⁵ Festo adati na mafala makulu, "Paulo, una msala; kulewenga maninge kwako kwakuchitisa msala." Thangwe²⁶ adati, "Ndiribe msala, wakubvekera Festo, soma ndikusewera mafala yachadidi na yakubzilambiza. mfumu ikudziwa bzinthu bzobzi; ndiye ndikusewera mwakusaya kugopa kuna iye, nakuti ndikudziwadi kuti Kodi mumbakhulupirira aneneri,²⁷ palibe cha ichi chakubisika kuna iye; thangwe ichi chiribe kuchitikira mtseri. Agripa adati kuna paulo, "Mkhanthawe kakuchepa kodi²⁸ Mfumu Agripa? Ndikudziwa kuti mumbakhulupirira." Paulo adati, "Pembani kuna Mulungu, kuti penu munthawe²⁹ ungandinyengerere ate kundisandusa Mkhirisitu?" yakuchepa ayai itali, sikuti imwe mwekha neye, soma na winango wensene alikundibva lero, akhale ninga Kinangoka mfumuyo idaima, na kazembe, na Benesi pomwe,³⁰ ndiriri inepanomu, soma seye njema zamkaokozi." pomwe adachoka pachinyumbapo, adasewera kuna winango na mwayache³¹ na iwo omwe akhadakhala nawo; Agripa adati kuna Festo,³² achiti, "Munthuyu alibe kuchita chinthu chakuthemera imfa ayai kumangiwa." "Munthuyu angadatsudzuliwa angadakhala kuti alibe kukakachali kuna Kaisara."

Pomwe bzidatchimikizika kuti tiyambuke pamwadiya kuyenda ku Italiya, adampepera Paulo na wamkaako¹ Tidapakira²winango kuna kenturiyo wakuchemeriwa Yuliyo, omwe akhali phathi la achikunda wa Augusto. chombo cha mmadzi kuchokera ku Adramutiyo chomwe chikhadasala pang'ono kuyenda mbaliya ku gombe la Mangwana³Asiya. Apo tidayenda kunyanza. Aristarko waku Tesalonoka mdziko la Makedoniya adayenda nafe. yache tidakafika pa muiyi wa Sido, pomwe Yuliyo adatambira Paulo mwansangala achimubvumiza kuyenda kuna Kuchoka popo tidayenda ku nyanza mkukayambuka pamadzi na kutseri⁴anzache kukatambira udidi bwawo. Nthawe ndizo tikhadayambuka⁵kwa Kupro, pafupi na nsuwo, thangwe chonzi chikhakuntha mwa malinkhuma. Pamwepo, kenturiyo adagumana⁶nyanza kupitirira Kilikiya na Pamfiliya, tidafika pa Mura, muiyi wa Lukiya. chombo chapamadzi chakuchoka ku Alesandriyo chomwe chikhayenda kukatsama ku Italiya. Adatiikha ife Pomwe tidayandama pang'ono pang'ono kwa nsiku zizinji apo tichifika mwakubonerera kufupi na Knido⁷momo. apo chonzi chiribe kutibvuma pomwe kumbayendera njira yoyo, tidayandama kutewera mumphepete mwa Tidayandama kutsetsemba gombe mwakubonerera, ate tidabwera⁸Krete, mwakuyang'anizana na Salmone. Tsapano⁹kumbuto inango yakuchemeriwa Pakucheza Pabwino, yomwe iri pafupi na muiyi wa Laseya. tikhadatenga nthawe itali, nthawe ya kusala kudya kwa Ayuda ikhadapita pomwe, ndiye tsapano kukhali achilewa, "Wanthumwe, ndikuona kuti ulendo¹⁰kwakugopsa kuyandama. Apo Paulo adawachenjeza iwo, Soma¹¹timfunana kunyamukabu mumdzakhala na kubzidzonga na kuluza kuzinji, na miyoyo yathu kubodzi." kenturiyo adakhulupirira kwene_kwene wa tsigiro na mwenekachiro ngalawa kusiyana na bzinthu ndibzo Paulo Thangwea kuti pagombepo pakhathemera lini kugona nthawe yakujejera, azinji wakuyandama¹²adasewera, pamadzi adalangiziwa kuchoka popo, apo pinangopense tikhathemera kukafika pa muiyi wa Foinika, kukagona nthawe yakujejerayo koko. Foinika, ni doko laku Krere, kunyang'ana kumwera chakumaulo kwache na kumpoto Nthawe ndizo chonzi chakumwera chidayamba kukuntha pang'ono pang'ono,¹³chakumaulo kwache . wakuyandama pamadziwo adakumbuka kuti agumana nzibzo akhafuna. Apo adafunya chakumangiririra Soma patamala nthawe yakuchepa chonzi¹⁴chombo achiyandama kuyenda ku Krete, kufupi na gombe. champhamvu chakusanganiza na mvula, chakuchemeriwa Eurokulo, chidayamba kumenya kuchokera Pomwe chombo chidaphatiwa na chonzi cha mvulacho apo chingadakwanisa lini kufamba pomwe¹⁵pansuwapo. Tidayandama kutseri kwa nsuwa ing'ono ya¹⁶mchonzimo, tidagonjesewa na chonzicho tichigwinyiwa nacho. Pomwe adakwiza¹⁷Kauda, apo mwa kubonerera tidakwanisa kumangisa chiyandamiso cha mwadiyayo. chiyandamisi cha mwadiyayo mdzaulu, adaphatisa basa bzingwe bzache kukulunga mwadiyayo. Iwo akhana mantha kuti anigunsa mchenga wa pa Surti, ndiye adakotamisa chakumangirira pa nyanza achigwinyika Tidafamba mu kukuntha kwakunyanya kwa chonzicho mwakuti mangwana yache adayamba¹⁸kutsogolo. Pansiku yachitatu wakupakirawo adataya bzipangizo bza chombocho na manja¹⁹kupunguza mkutaya mitolo. Nthawe ndizo dzuwa liribe kutitoyera kwa nsiku zizinji, apo chonzicho chikukuntha basi paife,²⁰yawo. Pomwe adakhala nthawe itali seye mkudya chinthu,²¹chidikiri chomwe tikadapulumusiwa nacho chidatayika. Paulo adaima pakati pa wakupakirawo achiti, "Wanthumwe, mungadanditetekera, tingadakhala tiribe ku Krete Tsapano ndikukukumbirani mulimbike mtima, pala kuti²²kule, mphsino tiribe kudzongeka na kuluza tenepa. Thangwe usikubu²³nampodi pakhale kutayika miyoyo pakati panu, soma kuchikhala kuluzika mwadiyayu. mngero wa Mulungu omwe ndiri mmanja mwache, omwenso nimbamunamata ine---mngero wache adaima achilewa, 'Nampodi kubva mantha, Paulo. Ungaima pamaso pa Kaisara, apo ona, Mulungu mwa²⁴pambali pangu Tsono limbikani mtima,²⁵kukoma mtima kwache wakupasa wensene ndiwo ukufamba nawo m'wadiyawa.' Soma²⁶amunamwe! Thangwe nimbakhulupirira Mulungu kuti bzimdzachitika ninga ndimo adandiuzira ine. Pomwe usiku bwa khumi na bunayi budafika, pomwe tidagwinyikira kwinango na²⁷tinitayika pa nsuwa inango." kwinango mu Nyanza ya Adriya, tiri pafupi pakati patsiku wakupakirawo adakumbuka kuti afendera ku gombe. Adatenga bzakupimira mmadzi achiona miyezo makumi mawiri; patapita kanthawe pang'ono, adatenga pomwe²⁸ Akhana thupo kuti tingagunse mathanthwe, ndiye²⁹bzakupimira bzinango achiona miyezo khumi na michanu. adatereza bzakukolowekera bzinayi kuchoka ku mwadiya achipempherera kuti machibese mbayafike kamangu. Wakupakirawo akhapsaga njira yakuthawira mwadiyamo apo zjai akhadatereza mnyanza bzakuyandamisa³⁰ Soma Paulo adalewa kuna kenturiyo³¹mwadiya, achinamizira kuthusa bzakukolowekera kuchoka kumwadiya. Kinangoka³²na kuna achikunda, "Pokhapokha wanthu awa akhale basi mmwadiya muno, mungapulumuke lini." Pomwe manyika yakhafendera, Paulo³³achikunda adagwata bzingwe bza mwadiyayo achiuleka kuyandama. adawadandaulira kudya chakudya. Iye adalewa, "Lero ni nsiku yakhumi na chinayi yomwe mwabzinyang'anira Apo ndikukukumbirani kugawana³⁴apo mwakhala seye mkudya chinthu---mulibe kudya chinthu chirichense. chakudya, thangwe mpsakufunika pala mukhale na moyo. Nakuti palibe m'bodzi waimwe ndiye amnzataya

Pomwe iye adasewera bzobzi, adatenga mkate achitenda Mulungu aliyense³⁵tsisi kuchoka mumsolo mwache."

Kinangoka wensene adalimbikisika apo achidya³⁶akuona. Kinangoka adanyema mkateyo achiyamba kudya.

Pomwe iwo adadya mwakukwana, adapepusa³⁸Tikhalipo miyoyo 276 mmwadiyamo. ³⁷pomwe chakudya.

Pomwe kudachena, alibe kuzindikira mbutoyo, soma adaona³⁹mwadiyayo nakuchita kuthusa tirigu mnyanza.

Apo iwo⁴⁰gombe likhana mbuto yakusenzekera, apo adakambirana penu angadafambisa mwadiyayo popo. adagwata bzakumangira achibzisiya mnyanza. Panthawe ibodzibodziyo adathethesa tsigiro achikwiza chinguwo

Soma mwadiyayo udakhuya mudwi⁴¹mdzaulu pala chonzi; achiyendera mbali za kugombe lakusenzekera. wamchenga uchitcherera. Chakunyansi kwache chidakhuya chichitazika kugwinyika, ku makaliro kudapseka na Nzeru ya achikunda ikhali yakupha wamkaoko wensene pala kuti nampodi⁴²mphamvu ya kugwendera kwa madzi.

Soma Kenturiyo akhafuna kupulumusa Paulo, apo iye adawaletsa⁴³awoneke winango waiwo kuthawa.

kukumbuka kumweko; apo adauza omwe angadakwanisa kuntchayira kuti ayambe kumogere kunja akafike

Kinangoka amuna winangowo abwere pambuyo, winango pa matabwa, winango pa bzinthu bzinango⁴⁴kunja.

bza mmwadiyamo. Bzidachitika tenepoyo letu ate tensene kuponda kunja bwino bwino.

Wanthu wa popo²Pomwe tidapuluma bwino bwino, tidadziwa tsapano kuti nsuwayo ikhachemeriwa Malita. ¹ alibe kutipa chifundo chabwino chokha, soma adaphatiza moto achititambira ife tensene thangwera mvula Soma pomwe Paulo adagwezeka mtolo wankhuni achiziikha pamoto, nyoka ya³yakusaya kulekeza na kujejera. Pomwe wenekachiro popo adaona⁴bvumbwe idabula thangwera kupsa ichitsedengera kuboko lache. chilombocho kutsedengera kuboko lachero, adati kuna winango na mwayache, "Munthu umweyu ngwakupha Soma⁵omwe wapulumusiwa mnyanza; chilungamo chikumunesa lini kuti akhale namoyo pomwe." Iwo akhadikhirira iye kugwera ayai mwachidzidzi kugwa⁶adakutumulira chilombocho pamoto seye mkulumiwa. pansi kufa. Soma pomwe adamunyang'anisa nthawe itali mkuona kuti palibe chakuchitika kuna iye, adachinja Tsapano pafupipo pakhana minda ya mkulu⁷maganizo yawo achilewa kuti pinango iye akhali ka mulungu. Bzidatenepo kuti⁸wapansuwapo, munthu wakuchemeriwa Popliyo. Iye adatitambira achiticheza nsiku zitatu. babache wa Pupliyo akhadagona kuphatiwa na manungo na kamwazi. Pomwe Paulo adayenda kuna iye, Bzitachitika ibzi, wanthu wensene pansuwapo omwe⁹adapemba, kubzatika manja paiye, achimulimbisa. Wanthu adatilemekeza na ulemu buzinji. Pomwe tikhakonzekera¹⁰akhadwala adabwerambo achidzalimbisiwa. Patamala miyezi mitatu tidanyamuka na mmwadiya omwe¹¹kuyandama pa mwadiya, adatipa ndibzo tikhafuna. ukhadakhala mainza yense pansuwapo, mwadiya waku Alesandriya, wakunemba "wana wa pamphase" ninga Titafika pa muiyi wa Surakusa, tidakhala popo nsiku zitatu.¹²chilatizo chache chakunembiwa padzaulu. Titachoka popo tidanyamuka na mwadiya tichikafika pa muiyi wa Regio. Itamala nsiku ibodzi chidayambika¹³ Pamwepo tidagumana abale¹⁴chonzi cha mwera, apo kwa nsiku ziwiri tidafika pa muiyi wa Potiolo. Kuchoka popo¹⁵tichiumiriziwa kukhala nawo kwa nsiku zinomwe. Mtenepoyo letu ndimo tidafikira ku Roma. abalewo atamala kubva bza ife, adabwera kudzagumana nafe ku Mbuto ya Apiyo na ku Nyumba za alendo Pomwe tidapita mu Roma, Paulo¹⁶Zitatu. Pomwe Paulo adaona abalewo, adatenda Mulungu achilimbika mtima. Kinangoka bzidati kuti patamala¹⁷adabvumiziwa kukhala yekha na mchikunda m'bodzi wakumulindira iye. nsiku zitatu Paulo adachemera pabodzi wale omwe akhali akulu pakati pa Ayuda. Pomwe iwo adabwera pabodzi, iye adati kuna iwo, "Abale, napo ndiribe kuchita chakuipa kuna wanthu wantemo wa abereki wathu, Atandibvunza¹⁸ndidaperekiwa ninga wakumangiwa kuchoka ku Yerusalemu kuyenda mmanja mwa Aroma. Soma¹⁹bvunza, akhadafuna kunditsudzula, thangwe pakhalibe thangwe lakuphiwira mmulandu wanguyo. pomwe Ayuda adawagaza maganizo yawoyo, ndidaumiriziwa kukakachali kuna Kaisara, napo kuti bzili lini Na thangwe limweri, tsono, ndakuchemerani kuti ndikuoneni na²⁰ninga kuti ndikhakachaliri wadzinza wangu. Kinangoko iwo²¹kulewalewa namwe, nakuti ni thangwera la chidikiriro cha Isaraeri kuti ndabvala njema izi." adati kuna iye, "Tiribe kutambira masamba kuchoka ku Yedeya yakuguma imwepo, ayaimbo m'bale wina Soma ndikufuna kubva kuchoka kuna imwe kuti²²kubweresa mtumi ayai kulewa bzakuipa bza imwepo. Pomwe²³mukukiumbuka tani bza mpambukoyu, thangwe tikudziwa kuti bzidaseweriwa bzakuipa kulikwense." iwo adakhazikisa nsiku ya iye, wanthu azinji adabwera pakhakhala iyepo. Adapereka nkhanio kuna iwo, achichitira umboni bza ufumu bwa Mulungu. Adayezerera kuwanyengerera bza Yesu, kuchoka kuchitongi cha Winango adakopekana na bzinthu ndibzo bzida²⁴Mose na cha aneneri kubodzi, kuchoka machibese ate maulo. Pomwe alibe kuphatizana wina na mwayache,²⁵seweriwabzo, pomwe winango alibe kukhulupirira basi. adabalalikana pomwe Paulo adasewera fala libodzi iri: "Mzimu Wakuchena udasewera kudzera mwa Yesaya Iye adalewa, 'Ndoko kuna wanthu awa ukawauze, "Kubva mumdzabva, soma²⁶mneneri kuuza abereki wanu. Thangwe mtima wa wanthu awa wafa, na²⁷mumdzabvesesa lini; kuona, mumdzaona, soma mumdzadziwa lini. makutu yawo yambabva lini, apo aphophoma maso yawo. Pinango angambaone na maso yawo, na kumbabva na makutu yawo, na kumbabvesesa na mtima wawo mkutembenuka pomwe, apo nimdzawalimbisa Mthangwerache, mudziwe kuti chipulumuso cha Mulungu chatumiziwa kuna Wachikunja, apo iwo²⁸iwo." Paulo³⁰Paulo adalewa mafala yamweya, Ayuda wale adachoka alikugazana kwene_kwene²⁹amdzatetekera." adakhala magole pomwe mawiri mnyumba yache yakulogali yekha, apo akhatambira wensene ndiwo Iye akhalalikira ufumu bwa Mulungu achimbapfunzisa bzinthu bza Mbuya Yesu³¹akhambabwera kuna iye. Mkhirisitu na kulimbika mtima kwensene mwakusaya kuphingiziwa.

1 Corinthians

Paulo, wakuchemeriwa na Khilistu kuti akhale wakutumikira mwakufuna kwa Mulungu, na Sositeni m'bale¹ ku tchalitchi ya Mulungu ya ku Akorinto, iwi ndiwo adachenesiwa kuna Yesu Khilistu na kuchemelewa² wache, kuti akhale wakuchena, pabodzi na wense omwe ali pa mbuto ikulu omwe ambachemera pa dzina la Mbuya Chisomo na mtendere bzikhale na imwe bzakuchoka³ wathu Yesu Khilistu, omwe ni Mbuya wawo na ifepano. Nthawe zense nimbata kuno Mulungu wangu thangwe la⁴ kuna Mulungu Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu Khilistu Iye adakuchitisanani imwepo mukhale⁵ chisomo cha Mulungu chomwe Khilistu Yesu adapereka kuna imwe. ninga umboni bwa Khilistu⁶ anyakudala mu njira ninga imweyi. Mu mafala yense na nzeru zense, Thangwe lache musaikiralini mphatso ya mzimu pomwe⁷ budatsimiziriwda ninga chadidi kuna imwe. Iye omwe adzakukhazikani imwepo mpakana⁸ mukudikhilira m'zimbulo wa Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu. Mulungu⁹ kumamalizi, kuti mudzakhale anyakusaya kuphonya pa nsiku ya Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu. ngwakukhulupirika, omwe adakuchemerani imwepo ku chibverano cha Mwana wache, Yesu Khilistu Mbuya Tsapano nimkundaaulirani, imwe adzinza, kuna dzina la Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu, kuti mwense¹⁰ wathu. mubverane, ndipo pasakhale kumwazana pakati panu. Ine nimkundaaulirani imwe kuti mukhale wakugumana Nakuti ine ndidauziwa bzaimwepo, adzinza¹¹ pabodzi na bzakukukmbuka bzibodzi na bzakufuna bzakulingana. Ine ndikulewa ichi, kuti penu winango¹² wangu, na wanthu wa ku Kloe kuti pa pana makani pakati pa imwepo. wa imwe anilewa, "kuti ine ndili pabodzi na paulo," Ine ndili pabodzi na apolo, "Pinango kuti ine ndili pabodzi na Kodi khilistu adagawanika? Kodi Paulo adamanikiwa pa muti thangwe la imwe? Kodi imwepo¹³ Khilistu." Ndikutenda Mulungu tangwe ndiliba kubatiza winango wa imwepo,¹⁴ mudabatiziwa na dzina la Paulo? Ibzi bzili telepoyo kuti palibe m'bodzi omwe angalewe kuti adabatiziwa na dzina¹⁵ kupambula Krispo na Gayo. (Ine ndidabatiza pomwe banja la Sitifano. Kupitilira popo, ndikudziwalini penu ndidabatiza pomwe¹⁶ langu. Pakuti Khilistu alibe kundituma ine kuti ndidzabatize soma kuti ndilalikire mafala¹⁷ wanthu winango.) yabwino__neye na mafala ya nzeru, kuchitira kuti mtanda wa Khilistu usakayeziwe ninga ulibe chinthu mu Nakuti mafala ya mtanda yadapusa kuna iwo wakutayika. Soma kuna iwo ndiwo¹⁸ mphamvu yache. Nakuti bziodanembiwa, "Nidzadzonga nzeru za anyanzeru.¹⁹ adapulumusiwa, ni mphamvu ya Mulungu. Alikuponi munthu wa nzeru? Alikuponi nyakunemba?²⁰ Nidzasokoneza kubvesesesa kwa wakuchenjera." Alikuponi wakugazana na dziko lino lapansi? Kodi Mulungu alibe kusintha nzeru za dziko zichikhala za kupusa? Kuchokera nthawe ndiyo dziko lapansi na nzeru zache likhadziwalini Mulungu, Mulungu adakomedwa²¹ Nakuti Ayuda ambabvunza bzizindikiro²² kupulumusa iwo ndiwo ambakhulupilira chakupusa cha kulalika. Soma ife timbalalika kuti Khilistu adamanikiwa, kuna Ayuda²³ bzakudabwisa ndipo Ahelene ambabvunza nzeru. Soma kuna iwo ndiwo Mulungu adawachemera,²⁴ nchakupsomesa ndipo kuna wanthu wakunja nchakupusa. Thangwe lakuti²⁵ wense Ayuda na Ahelene, timbalalikira bzakhilistu ninga mphamvu na nzeru za Mulungu. chakupusa cha Mulungu chimbaposa wanthu, na chitofu cha Mulungu china mphamvu kuposa wanthu. Nyang'anani machemerredwe yanu, adzinza. Niwazinjilini wa imwe omwe akhana nzeru tikatengera ku thupi.²⁶ Soma Mulungu²⁷ Niwazinjilini wa imwe ndiwo akhana mphamvu. Niwazinjilini wa imwe ndiwo nimfulu. adasankhula bzinthu bzakupusa bza dziko la pansi kuti achitise manyazi anyanzeru. Mulungu adasankhula adasankula chinthu chakusaya mphamvu cha dziko la pansi kuti achitise manyazi chomwe china mphamvu. Mulungu adasankhula bzinthu bzakusaya basa nabzakunyozeke bza dziko la pansi. Iye adasankula bzinthu²⁸ Iye adachita bzobzi²⁹ bzomwe bzimbakhala ninga kulibe, kuti abwerese bzinthu bzakusaya basa ninga bzabwino. Thangwe la bzomwe adachita³⁰ kuti thupi lilirensa lisakhale na thangwe lakubzitamandira pamaso pa iye. Mulungu, tsapano muli mwa Khilistu Yesu, omwe adakhala nzeru kuna ife yakuchokera kuna Mulungu. Iye Ninga kutawiriza, ninga bzidanembidwira,³¹ adakhala chadidi chathu, kuchena kwathu, na chipulumuso chathu; "Lekani munthu ndiye akubzitamanda, abzitamande mwa Mbuya."

Pomwe ndida bwera kuna imwe, adzinza,ndiribe kubwera nakuposa kwa mafala pinango na nzeru pomwe¹ ndikha lalikira bzakubisika bza chadidi bza Mulungu. (Mabukhu inango yadanemba kuti, pomwe ndikha lalikila Nakuti ndidakumbuka kutindikhale munthu wakusaya kudziwa chili chense panthawe²umboni bwa Mulungu.) Ine ndikhanamwe imwepo³yomwe ndikhanamwe pabodzi kupambiula Yesu Khilistu, na iye ndiye adamanikiwa.

Tsono mafala yangu nakulalioka kwangu⁴munthawe yakufooka na mantha na kunjenjemera kwenekwene. kuti⁵kulibe kukhala mafala yakukopa mwa nzeru, soma yachikhala yachidziwiso cha Mzimu na cha mphamvu, Tsono ife tinisewera⁶chikhulupiro chanu chisakhale cha nzeru za umunthu, soma cha mphamvu ya Mulungu. nzeru kuna imwe wakukhuma, soma ni nzeru lini za dziko la pansi, pinango za anyakutonga wa nsiku zino, M'malo mwache, ife tinisewera nzeru za Mulungu zachadidi zomwe nizakubisika,⁷omwe mbaku mala kufa. Palibe m'bodzi⁸nzeru zakubisika za zomwe Mulungu adaziyiki pakanati kukhala pansi pano ulemereeo bwathu. wa anyakutonga wa dziko lino adzabvesesachimwechi, nakuti akadakhala kuti adabvesesa chimwechi iwo Soma ninga kudanembiwa, "Palibe diso ndiroliniona, palibe khutu⁹akadamanika lini Mbuya wa ulemereero.

ndiro linibva, palibe mtima wa munthu omwe bzidapita bzomwe Mulungu adawakonzero iwo omwe Soma Mulungu adatizimbulira bzinthu bzobzi kuna ife kudzero mwa Mzimu. Nakuti¹⁰ambawakonda iye"__ Nakuti mbani adziwa bza¹¹Mzimu umbanyang'ana chili chense chakunja, bzinthu bza pansi bza Mulungu. kukumbuka bza munthu kupambula mzimu wamunthu omwe una iye? Tsono, palibe m'bodzi ndiye adziwa Soma tilibe kutambira mzimu wa dziko la pansi soma Mzimu¹²binthu bza pansi pa Mulungu kupambula mzimu. omwe niwakuichokera kuna Mulungu,kuti ife tidziwe bzinthu bzakupasiwa bza fovolo na Mulungu kuna ife.

Tikusewera bza bzinthu bzinwebzi mu mafala neye kupfunzisiwa na nzeru za munthu soma Mzimu,¹³ Munthu wakusaya mzimu angatambire lini bzinthu¹⁴kuzimbula bzinthu bza mzimu kuna wanthu wa mzimu. bzakuchokera kuna mzimu wa Mulungu, nakuti iwo ambaoneka wakupusa kuna iye.Iye ambawa bvesesa lini

Munthu ndiye ana mzimu ambayeruza bzinthu bzenze, soma iye¹⁵iwo thangwe iwo ambayeziwa na zimu.

"Nakuti mbani angadziwe bzakukumbuka bza Mbuya, kuti akamuyeluze¹⁶ambayeruziwa lini na winango. iye?"Soma ife tina mtima wa Khiolistu.

Tsono ine, adzinza, ninisewera lini na imwepo ninga wanthu wa mzimu, soma m'malo mwache ninga wanthu¹ Ine nimbaku mamisani mkaka, neye bzakudya bzakuuma, mukhali²kuthupi, ninga wana ang'ono mwa Khilistu. Nakuti pamene mukhali waku³lini waku konzeka pa bzimwebzi; neye pakali pano imwepo mukanati kukonzeka. thupi. Nakuti pamene pakhana nsanje nakuipidwa pakati panu, Kodi mukukhala lini na moyo kutengera kuthupi,

Nakuti pamene winango anilewa kuti, "Ine⁴napo imwe mukufamba lini mwa makhalidwe ya wanthu?

Tsono⁵ndikutewera Paulo," winango anilewa kuti, "Ine ndikutewera Apolo," kodi imwe ndimwe lini wanthu? Apolo mbani? Paulo ni mbani? Nyabasa kudzera kuna imwe omwe mumbamu khulupira, ninga momwe Mbuya

Tsono,⁷Ine ni bzala napo Apolo adzathilizira madzi soma Mulungu adzabzi kulisa. ⁶adaperekera kuna aliyense. kulibe chinthu kuna nyakubzala pinango nyakuthilizira madzi. Soma ni Mulungu omweambperekera na kukuza.

Tsapano iye omwe adabzala na iye omwe adathilizira madzki niabodz, aliyense adzatambira malipiro yache⁸ Nakuti ife ndife anyabasa wa Mulungu. Imwe ndimwe munda wa Mulungu,⁹nakutengera basa lomwe adaphata.

Ninga mwa chisomo cha Mulungu chomwe chidapasiwa kuna ine mwenekchiro¹⁰chakumangiwa cha Mulungu. nyakumanga wa luso, ine ndidayikha maziko ndipo winango akumanga pamwepo. Soma lekani munthu aliyense Nakuti palibe munthu aliyense omwe adayika maziko¹¹akhale wakusama na momwe iye akumangira pamwepa.

Tsapano penu winango animanga pa¹²winango kuposa m'bodzi omwe adayikayo, umweyo ni, Yesu Khilistu.

basa lache lidza¹³maziko yamweya na golide, siliva, minyala yakuumira, miti, uswa, pinango bziputu, zimbuluwa, nakuti pa nsikuyo bzi dzazimbuliwa ibzi. Nakuti bzidza zimbuliwa na moto. Moto udzayeza soma¹⁵Penu basa la munthu winango lidzasala, iye adzatambira pfupo; ¹⁴chilichense ndicho munthu adachita. penu basa lamunthu winango lidzapsa, iye adzabonera nakudzongeka, soma iye payekha adzapulumuka, ninga

Kodi imwe kudziwa lini kuti imwe ndimwe kachisi wa Mulungu napo kuti¹⁶mwakuthawa kudzera pamoto.

Penu winango anidzonga kachisi wa Mulungu, Mulungu¹⁷Mzimu wa Mulungu umbakhala mwa imwepo? adzamudzonga munthu umweyo. Nakuti kachisi wa Mulungu ngwakuchena, na imwembo ndimwe wakuchena.

Nampodi munthu aliyense abzinamize yakha. Penu winango wa imwepo ambakumbuka kuti iye ana nzeru pa¹⁸

Nakuti nzeru ya dziko lino¹⁹dziko lino, mulekeni umweyo asanduke "chilema" kuti iye akhale nyanzeru. Kinango,²⁰njakupusa na nzeru ya Mulungu. Nakuti kwanembewa, "Iye aniphata nzeru mwa kuchenjera kwache."

Nakuti thangwe la bzimwebzi, lekani munthu²¹Mbuya ambadziwa kuti mathangwe ya nzeru ngakusaya basa."

pinango Paulo, pinango Apolo, pinango Kefa,²²aliyense abzitamandire kuna wanthu. Bzinthu bzense ni bzanu, pinango dziko, pinango moyo, pinango imfa, pinango bzinthu bzakugumanika, pinango bzinthu ndibzo ndipo imwe ndimwe wa Khilistu, na Khilistu gwa Mulungu.²³bzikubwera. Bzinthu bzense nibzanu,

Tenepayu ndibzo bzimfunika kuti munthu atiyenze ife, ninga anyabasa wa Khilistu na atongi wa bzinsinsi bza¹ Soma kuna ine³Tsapano chiyani chakufunikira atongi kuti iwo akhale wakukhulupirika.²chadidi bza Mulungu.

Nakuti ine ninga⁴nichinthu ching'ono kuti ine ndiyeruziwe na imwe pinango na mbuto iliyense ya nutongi. bziyeruze lini ndekha. Ine ndikuchita lini mantha na chakutongiwa chilichense chomwe chingandi gaze ine,

Thangwe lache lekani⁵soma kuti nampodi kundiyezuza ine. M'bodzi omwe angandiyeruze ine ni Mbuya. kuyeruza chinthu chili chense ikanati kufika nthawe, Mbuya akanati kubwera. Iye adzabweresa padecha bzinthu bza kubisika bza mum'dima na kuzimbula bzakutsimikiza bza mtima. Kinangoko munthu aliyense adzatambira

Tsapano, adzinza, ndabziyikhila bzaku phimbilidzira ndekha na Apolo⁶pfupo yache kuchokera kuna Mulungu.

thangwe la imwe, kuti kuchokera kuna ifepano muka pfunzire tanthauzo la kusewera, "Nampodi kupitirira bzomwe bzida nembiwa." Ibzi bzili terepayu kuti palibe m'bodzi wa imwe waku bzikuzira mwanzache na

Nakuti mbani ambaona kusiyana pakati pa imwe na winango? Chiyani chomwe munacho chomwe⁷winango. imwe mulibe kutambira? Penu imwe muda tambira, thangwe lanyi mukubzikuza ninga imwe mulibe kutambira?

Mwakhala nabzo kale bzense bzomwe mukufuna! Imwe mwakhala kale anyakudala! Imwe mwayamba kale⁸ Nakuti⁹kutonga__ife kulibe! Chadidi, ndikhakumbuka kuti munichita ufumu, kuti ifembo tichite namwe pabodzi.

ndikukumbuka kuti Mulungu adatiika ife atumiki padecha ninga wakumalizira, ninga tinilewera ife na ninga Ife ndife¹⁰wanthu wakuweruzira ku imfa.Takhala wakuonesewa kudziko lapansi__ kuna angelo, na kuna wanthu.

bzilema thangwe la khilistu, soma imwe ndimwe wazeru kuna Khilistu. Ife ndife anyakusaya mphamvu, soma Kufika nthawi ino¹¹imwe ndimwe anyamphamvu. Imwe ndimwe wakulemekezeka, soma ife ndife wakunyozeke.

Tiphata basa¹²tikubva njala na nyota, ife ndife wokusaya bzakubvala, tamenyiwa, ndipo tilibe pakukhala.

kwenekwene, kuphata basa na manja yathu. Panthawe ndiyo adatizuna, ife tidawa dalisa. Panthawe ndiyo

Panthawe ndiyo timbabonelesiwa, ife timbasewera mwa kukoma mtima.¹³tinilala tilidwa, timbalisiwa.

Tasanduka ninga wakunyansa wa dziko lapansi na tsuzu la bzinthu bzense, kuchokerapamwepo na pano.

Ndilibe kunemba bzinthu ibzi kuti ndikuchitiseni manyazi imwepo, soma kukuchenjezani ninga wana wangu¹⁴

Nakuti penu munawo apfunzisi bzulu khumi kuna Khilistu, mulibe azi baba azinji. Nakuti ine¹⁵wakukondeka.

Tsono nimkukumbirani kuti mukhale¹⁶ndidakhala babanu kuna Khilistu Yesu kudzera mu mafala yabwino.

Thangwe lache ndakutumizirani Timoteyo, mwanangu wakukondeka na¹⁷wakutewezera wa inepano. wakukhulupilika kuna Mbuya. Iye adzakukumbusani imwepo njira zangu mwa Khilistu, ninga ndidawapfunzira

Tsapano winango wa imwepo mwayamba kubzikuza, kuchita ninga¹⁸iwo kulikwenseko na tchalitchi iliyense.

Soma nidzabwera kuna imwe tsapanopa, Mbuya angafuna. Ndipo ine nidza¹⁹ndikhalibe kubwera kuna imwepo.

Nakuti ufumu bwa Mulungu buli²⁰zindikira lini mafala ya wale wakubzithusa, soma nidzaona mphamvu zawo.

Mchani munifuna kodi? kodi ndibwere kuna imwe na mpsimbo pinango²¹lini mu mafala soma mu mphamvu.

mwachikondi na nzimu wakudelekha?

Ife tikubva kuti chadidi pakuchitika bza chigololo pakati pa imwepo, bza chigololo bzomwe bzimbabveka lini¹ Imwe mukubzikuza! kodi imwe munilira²kuna anzinza wa mitundu inango: Munthu alinaye mkazi wa babache.

Nakuti ngakhale kudzera kuna ine thupi³lini m'malo mwache, kuti iye omwe anichita achosiwe pakati panu?

langu kulibe, soma ine ndilipo mwa mzimu. Ine ndidakwanisa kale kutongiwa kuna m'bodzi omwe adachita Panthawe yomwe imwe muniyikiwa mwa dzina la Mbuya wathu⁴bzobzi, ninga kuti ine ndikhanawo kumweko.

achimu pereka⁵Yesu ine nidzakhala namwe mwa mzimu, na mphamvu ya Mbuya wathu Yesu idzagumanika, munthu umweyu kuna Satana kuti thupi likadzogiwe, soma kuti mzimuwache ukapulumusiwe pa nsiku ya

Kubzikuza kwanu mkwabwino lini. Kodi imwe mukudziwa lini kuti chakufufumisa ching'onong'ono⁶Mbuya.

Bzitsukeni mwekha kuna chakufufumisa chakale kuti imwe mukakhale⁷chimbafufumisa bzakudya bzense? chakukonziwa chabwino, wakusaya kufufuma, ninga imwe mukhalili. Nakuti Khilistu, bila wa Pasika wathu, iye

Tsono lekeni ife tisekerere Pasika, neye kuti chaku fufumisa cha kale, chaku fufumisa chama⁸adaphewa.

khalidwe yakupa na chakuchepa mphamvu. M'malo mwache, tilekeni ife tisekerere na mkate wakusaya chaku

Ine ndidanemba kuna imwe tsamba langu lire kuti nampodi⁹fufumisa wa kuchene mtima na chadidi.

Neye njira zense zomwe ine ndikulewa za wanthu wa chigololo¹⁰kusanganikira nawo wanthu wa chigololo. padziko lapansi, pinango kusirira, pinango mbava, pinango wa bzifanifani, tenepo mukakhale nabzo kutali imwe

Soma tsapano ine ndikunemba kuna imwe kuti nampodi¹¹mukufunika kuti mufambe kunja kwa dziko lapansi.

kusanga nikirana na aliyense omwe ani chemeriwa dzinza soma iye ambakhala na moyo wa chigololo, pinango wakusirira, pinango wa bzifanifani, pinango wakulewa lewa, pinango wakuledzera, pinango mbava. Nampodi

Nakuti ine nimkahala nawo tani ni nzeru zanyi zomwe ninga¹²kudya naye pabodzi bzakudya munthu umweyo.

khale nazo wakunja kwa mpingo akawayeruza iwo? M'malo mwache, imwepo muniwa yeruza lini omwe ali

Soma Mulungu aniwatonga iwo omwe alikunja. "Chosaniwanthu wense wakuchita¹³mkati mwa mpingo? bzakuipa pakati panu."

Kodi penu winango wa imwepo ana mulandu na mwanzache, kuyenda kukatongiwa kwa atazi akanati kuyenda¹
 Pinango kodi mumdziwa lini kuti²kuna wachilingamo pinango kuna wanthu wakuchena moyo wa Mulungu?
 wanthu wakuchena moyo wa Mulungu anzatonga dziko lapansi? penu ninga dziko lapansi limdzatongiwa na
 Kodi mumdziwa lini kuti mudzatonga angelo?³imwe, muli wakutaza kutonnga tunkhani tung'ono tung'ono?
 Peni pinango imwe munikonza ninga bzinthu bza moyo⁴Bzikulu tani, tsono, ife kutonga bzinthu bza moyo uno?
 uno, thangwe lanyi imwe milandu yomweyi muntongesa iwo ninga omwe aniyezewa mbali mutchalitchi?
 Nilewa bzimwebzi kukuchitisani imwepo manyazi. Kodi pakati panu palibe m'bodzi m'dziwi omwe angakwanise⁵
 Soma m'bale anilewa milandu na abale _ nachibodzi bodzi wakusaya⁶kutonga milandu pakati pa abale?
 Soma pomwepo pana bzakusaya lamulo kuna imwe kuti munayo milandu winango namwayache.⁷kukhulupira!
 Thangwe lanyi mumbasankhula kubvuma kuipisiwa? Thangwe lanyi mumbasankhula kubvuma kunamiziwa?
 Soma imwepo mwekha mukuchita bza kuipa nakunyengeziwa, napo imwepo mukuchita bzimwebzi kuna abale⁸
 Kodi imwepo mum'dziwa lini kuti wakusaya kulungama amdzatambila lini ufumu bwa Mulungu?⁹wanu!
 Nampodi kunamiziwa: Wakusaya kuchena, pinango wakupembedzela bzifani, pinango wachigololo, pinango
 Pinango mbava, pinango wakuledzela, pinango¹⁰mtofu nabzakuipa, pinango wakufambizana na amuna?
 wakusilira, pinango wakulewalewa, pinango wakutenga bza wenekechilo am'dzayenda lini ufumu bwa Mulungu.
 Winango wa imwe akhali telepoyo, soma mudasambikiwa, soma mudacheneseewa, mwa dzina la Mbuya Yesu¹¹
 "Bzinthu bzense mpsakubvumiziwa kuna ine," tsono ni bzense lini¹²khristu na mwa mzimu wa Mulungu wathu.
 bzindi thandiza ine. "Bzinthu bzense mpsakubvumiziwa kuna ine," tsono ine nimdzalamuliwa lini nacho
 Bzakudya bzidakonzewera m'mimba, ndipo mimba zidakonzewera bzakudya." tsono Mulungu¹³chibodzi.
 anzatonga bzensebzo. Thupi lilibe kukonzewera chigololo. M'malo mwache, thupi ni la Mbuya, ndipo Mbuya ni
 Mulungu mu bzense adamusa Mbuya terepo iye adzatimusa tense na mphamvu yache. ¹⁴mwenekachilo wa thupi.
 Kodi imwe mukudziwa lini kuti thupi lanu ni chiwalo cha Khilistu? tsono ine ninga tenge bziwalo bza Khilistu¹⁵
 Kodi imwe mukudziwa lini kuti iye omwe¹⁶kubzisantusa ibzo bza chigololo? Bzinga kwanisike lini!
 ambafambizana na mkazi wa chigololo ali ninga thupi libodzi na iye? Ninga bzakunembera bzikulewa, "Awiriwo
 Thawani¹⁸Soma iye omwe aphathikana na Mbuya akhala mzimu ubodzi na iye.¹⁷adzakhala thupi libodzi."
 chigololo! Bzakuyipa bzense bzomwe munthu ambachita bziri kunja kwa thupi, soma munthu wakuchita
 Pinango mumdziwalini kuti thupi lanuli ni kachisi wa¹⁹bzakuipa bza chigololo iye waphonyera thupi lache.
 Mzimu Wakuchena, omwe uli mwa imwepo, omwe muli naye kuna Mulungu? Apo mumbakhalalini mwa imwe
 Nakuti mudaguliwa na muti wache wapatali. thangwe lache lemekezani Mulungu na thupi lanu na²⁰mwekha?
 mu mzimu, omwe ukuimira mulungu.

Soma thangwe la²Soma bza ibzi mudanembabzi: "Kuli kwachadidi kuna munthu kusaya kukhuya mkazi." ¹ madama, munthu aliyense akhale naye mkazache wache yekha, na mkazi aliyense akhale naye bayache wache Mkazi alibe utongi⁴Mamunayo apase kuna mkazache mangawa, na telepo pomwe mkazi kuna bayache. ³yekha. kuna thupi lache la iye yekha, Soma mamuna ndiye anautongi. Soma telepo pomwe, mamuna alibe utongi kuna Neye kulambizana, Soma na kutawilizana kwanu ndiko kwa⁵thupi lache la iye yekha, Soma mkazi anabo. nthawe. Chitani ibzi kuti mukabzipereke kuna kupemphera. Kinangoko kukakhala pomwe pabodzi, kuti satana Soma ibzi ndikulewalewa ninga mwa kubvuma neye ninga mwa⁶angakuyezeni thangwe la kubzilambiza kwanu. Ndikadabva kukoma aliyense akadakhala ninga momwe ndilili ine. Soma munthu aliyense alinayo⁷kutonga. Soma⁸mphatso yache ya iye yekha kuna Mulungu. Winango mphatso ina, na winango yamtundu winango. nilewalewa kuna wakusaya kulowola na kuna akazi amasiye kuti kukhali kwadidi kuna iwo akhale wakusaya Soma penu amdziwalini kubzilambiza, alowozesewe. Poti mkwadidi kulowola kuposana na⁹kulowola, ninga ine. Soma wakulowodwesewawo niwalamulira__ neye ine, Soma Mbuya__kuti mkazi asaleke¹⁰kuwawidwa mtima. (soma penu amuleka bayache, akhale wakusaya kulowodwa pinango ayanjanisiwe pomwe na¹¹bayache Soma kuna wakusalawo niwalewa__ ine, neye Mbuya__¹²mamuna), apo mamunayo asalekane naye mkazi wache. ninga mdzinza winango alinaye mkazi wakusaya kukhulupira, apo iye adamutawira mumtima akhale naye Apo mkazi omwe ali naye mamuna wakusaya kukhulupira, adamutawira mumtima¹³pabodzi, asalambane naye. Nakuti mamuna wakusaya kukhulupirayo anichenesewa¹⁴iye akhale naye pabodzi asalambane nye mamunayo. mwa mkaziyo, na mkazi wakusaya kukhulupirayo anichenesewa mwa mdzinzayo. Ninga kukada telepoyo lini Soma wakusaya kukhulupirayo¹⁵wana wanu akadakhala wakusaya kukonzeka, Soma tsapano akhala wakuchena. anichoka, mulekeni achoke. Mmilandu yakutelepa, ambamangiwa lini ukapolo mdzinzayo pinango nanayo. Nakuti unidziwatani, mkazi, iwe ninga udzapulumusa mamunayo?¹⁶Soma Mulungu watichemera ife mu ufulu. Soma, momwe Mbuya wagawira kuna wense,¹⁷Pinango unidziwatani, mamuna, iwe ninga udzapulumusa mkazi? Kodi wakuchemeliwa¹⁸momwe Mulungu wachemelera wense momo afambe. Apo telepo niika m'mipingo yense. winango wagwatiwa? Asakhale wakusaya kugwatiwa kodi wachemeliwa winango wakusaya kugwatiwa. Nakuti mgwatiwe ulibe¹⁹Nampodi agwatiwe thangwe iye wachemeriwa na chikhulupiro? Iye alibe kugwatiwa. Aliyense akhale²⁰basa na kusaya kugwatiwa kulibe basa. Soma kukoya kwa malamulo ya Mulungu. Kodi udachemeliwa uli kapolo? Ibzi nampodi²¹m'machemeliwe ya iye momwe Mulungu adachemeliwamo. Nakuti iye omwe akhale kapolo pomwe²²bzikubonereseni. Soma ngati mungakwanise kutsudzuka, tsudzukani. adachemelewa na Mbuya ni mfulu ya kuna Mbuya. Telepo pomwe, omwe akhali mfulu pomwe adachemelewa ni Adzinza aliyense pakukhala²⁴Ndimwe wakuguliwa nampodi kukhala akapolo a wanthu. ²³kapolo wa mbuya. Tsopano bza madende, ine ndilibe lamulo lakuchoka kuna Mbuya. Soma ni²⁵wache wa mulungu adamuchemera. Nakuti,²⁶nipereka malingiliro yangu ninga munthu omwe, mwa chifundo cha Mbuya, kukhala wakukhulupilika. ndikukumbuka kuti thangwe la bzakunesa ndili nsiku zino, nakuti mkwadidi kuna munthu kakhala momwe ali. Kodi wamangiwa kuna mkazi? Nampodi kutsudzuka. Penu mwatsudzuka kuna mkazi, nampodi kufuna mkazi. ²⁷ Soma ngati unilowola, ulibe kuphonya, apo penu ni dende linilowodwa, lilibe kuphonya. Soma awo wakupita²⁸ Soma nilewa ibzi, adzinza: Nthawe²⁹m'banja amdzagumana na bzakunesa bzizinji mthupi, apo nimkulekani. Wakulira akhale ninga³⁰yafupika, Kuchokera tsapano awo akukhala nawo akazi akhale ninga ngati alibe. wakusayakulira, wakudekedwa akhale ninga wakusaya kudekedwa, wakugula chinthu akhale ninga nkwanisa wakuphatisa basa bza dziko lapansi lino akhale ninga bzikuwakhudzalini. Poti momwe³¹lini kukuyenera kukoya, Ine ninifuna kuti imwe mutsudzuke kuna bza kukumbuka. Munthu³²dziko lapansi lino lili pali pano lili kuyenda. Soma wa pa banja³³wakusaya kulowola ambatondo kukumbukira bza Mbuya, momwe angadekezele mbuya. na mkazi wakulowodwa. Na dende³⁴ambakumbukira bza dziko lapansi lino, momwe angadekezere mkazache__ ambasiyana uyo wakusaya kulowodwa ambakumbukira bza mbuya, pala akhale wakuchena m'thupi na mzimu. Soma ibzi ndikulewa mwa³⁵Soma wakulowodwayo ambakumbukira bza dziko lapansi kuti akomedwese bayache. kuphindula kwanu, kuna imwe mwekha neye kuti ndikukuteyela mulapu. Soma kukuthandizani kuchita Penu winango ankumbuka³⁶bzomwe bziniyenera, na kutewera chitewerere Mbuya pakusaya kupanikiziwa. akumuluchitira mwa kuphonya dende lomwe atomelana nalo ubwenzi apo__ngati dendelo lapita bzaka apo aniwona kuti__mkwakufunika. Kumulowola aniyenera kuchita telepo. Ninga wafunira nkuphonyalini alowolane. Soma uyo omwe aniyima wakukhazikika mumoyo mwache, wakusaya chakukakamiza soma ali nabo ulamuliro³⁷ wapachakufuna cha iye yekha, nkutsimikiza ichi mmoyo, mwache kukoya mwanache wa mkazi, amdzachita Telepo tsono omwe anilowozza dendeli anichita bwino, telepo pomwe omwe anilowozalini dendelo³⁸bwino. Mkazi ngwakumangika kuna bayache pomwe mamunayo akanamoyo. Soma ngati³⁹anichita bwino kwenekwene.

mamunayo anifa, anikhala wakutsudzuka kulowodwa na winango omwe angamufuna, Soma mamunayo akhale
Soma anikhala wakudekedwa kwenekwene ngati anikhala ninga momwe ali. Ninga mwa⁴⁰ wa kuna Mbuya.
kuyeza kwangu apo nimkumbuka pala ine pano pomwe ndili naye mzimu wa Mulingu.

Tsapano bza nyama yakupelekewa nsembe kuna bzifanifani: Ife tidziwa kuti tense tina chidziwiso. Chidziwiso¹ Munthu omwe ankumbuka kuti ambadziwa chinthu, kinango²chibzikuza, soma chikondi chibzi mangilira. Soma mumthu omwe ambakonda Mulungu, ambadziwika³ambadziwa lini ninga momwe ambafunira kudziwira. Telepo, kulewa bza kudya nyama yaku pelekewa ninga nsembe kuna bzifanifani; Ife⁴na Mulungu iyeyo. tikudziwa kuti bzifani nchinthu lini napa ng'onopo pa dziko lapansi nakuti palibe Mulungu winango soma Tsono ngakhale pomwe pana bzaku lewedwa milungu, penu nkudzaulu pinango padziko lapansi⁵m'bodzi yekha. soma kuna ife pana Mulungu mbodzi yekha, Baba, kuna iye⁶(poti ilipodi "milungu" mizinji na "ambuya azinji"), bzinthu bzense bzida chokera nakuti iye ifepano tin ikhala, ndipo pana Mbuya mbodzi Yesu khristu, omwe Nthawe zinango, nzeru zozi zimbakhalalini na aliyense.⁷binthu bzense bzida chokera, na mwa iye ife tina moyo. M'malo mwache, wanthu winango amba pempherera bzifanizo, iwo ambadya nyama na bzakudya bzobzi ninga penu nyamayo idaperekiwa nsembe ya bzifanifani. Iwo chakukumbuka chawo chaku pswipisiwa thangwe Soms bzakudya bzimbati fendeza lini chifupi na Mulungu. Ife tini tayika lini penu ife⁸mchakusaya mphamvu. Soma chenjerani kuti ufulu bwanu pakuchita bzinthu⁹tinidya lini, pinango kukhala bwino penu tinidya. Nakuti nyang'anani¹⁰nampodi ufike paku khumudwisa wanthu omwe mbakusaya mphamvu pa chikhulupilo. kuti winango akakuonani, omwe munacho chidziwiso, mukudya bzakudya mkachisi wa bzifanifani. Kodi Thangwe la¹¹nyakusaya mphamvu adzalimbikisiwa tani kudya bzomwe bzaku perekiwa nsembe ku bzifanifani? chidziwiso chanu cha chadidi chomwe munacho pa bzifanifani, iye nyakusaya, Mdzinza omwe Khilistu Bzomwebzo, pomwe mukuwa phonyera adzinza wanu na kubaya chikumbu mtima¹²adamufera, ani dzongeka. Thangwe lache, penu bzakudya bzini khumudwisa dzinza¹³chawo chakusaya mphamvu, mukuphonyera Khilistu. wangu, ine nidzadya pomwe nyama, kuti ningamu khumudwise dzinza wangu.

Kodi ndine lini waku tsudzuka? Kodi ndine lini mtumiki? Kodi ine ndikanati kuona Yesu Mbuya wathu? Kodi¹ Peni ine ndine lini mtumiki kwa winango, tsono ndiri namwe imwe.² ndimwe lini anyabasa wangu mwa Mbuya? Uku nikubzi teteza kwangu kuna omwe³ Nakuti imwepo ndimwe chizindikiro cha utumiki bwangu mwa Mbuya.

kodi ifepano tilibe⁵ Kodi ifepano tiribe utongi bwa kudya pinango kumwa? ⁴ akufuna kundizenga milandu ine: utongi bwakutenga mkazi omwe niwaku khulupira, ninga akhachitira atumiki winango, na adzinza wa Mbuya, Mbani⁷ Pinango kodi ine ndekha na Baranaba tilibe utongi bwaku phata basa kuti tigumane thandizo?⁸ na kefa? msocha ambaphata basa kuti abzigumanire yekha bzakufunika? Mbani amba bzala munda wa bzipatso neye Kodi ndiku lewa bzinthu⁸ kudya bzipatso bzache? Mbani ambafuwa mabira neye kumwa mkaka kuna mabirayo?

Nakuti ibzi bzida⁹ bzobzi na ulamuliro bwaku thupi? Kodi malamulo yambalewa lini bzobzi nthawe zense? nembiwa mu malamulo ya mose, "Nampodi kumanga ng'ombe kukamwa pamene iyo ili kutapfuna bzakudya." Bzobzi Mulungu akulewera lini ife pano? Ibzi adabzi¹⁰ Ibzi bzachadidi kuti Mulungu ambakumbukira ng'ombe? nembera ife pano, thangwe pomwe waku galauza ani galauza na chidikizo, na pomwe nyaku puntha ani puntha

Peni ife tini bzala bzinthu bza mzimu pakati panu, ibzi bzikhala¹¹ na chidikizo cha kudzagawana pa kukolola. Peni winango ana ufulu bwakuthandiziwa na¹² bzakunesa kuna ife kuti tikolole bzinthu bzaku thupi kuna imwe. imwe, kodi ife tingakhalelini nabo ufulu buzinji? Soma ifepano tilibe kuphatisa basa ufulu bomwebu. M'malo Kodi¹³ mwache ife timba bvuma chinthu chili chense pinango pakusaya kufungira mafala ya bwino ya Khilistu. mukudziwa lini kuti iwo omwe amba phata basa mkachisi ambadya bza momwemo? Kodi mumba dziwa lini kuti Nanjira¹⁴ iwo omwe ali kukonza pa guwa la nsembe amba gawana nawo bzomwe bzimba perekewa pa guwapo? yomweyi, Mbuya adati lamula kuti iwo omwe ani lalikira mafala yabwino akhale na moyo kuchokera ku mafala

Soma ine ndilibe kuphatisa ufulu bulibwense. Ndipo ndilibe kukunembelani ibzi kuti chinthu¹⁵ yabwino. chinango chikwanisike thanbwe la ine. Bzikhali bwino kuti ine pano ndife kusiyana nakuti__ Winango ayese Nakuti peni ine ninilarika mafala yabwino,¹⁶ chinthu ndicho nimbabzitamandira nacho ninga chakusaya basa! ndilibe thangwe la kubzitamandira, thangwe ine nin'kufunika kuchita bzobzi. Ndipo thembelero likhale kuna ine

Pakuti peni ninchita ibzi mwakufuna kwangu, nidzatambira mphotho.¹⁷ peni ninilalika lini mafala yabwino! Tsono mphotho yangu mchiyani? Kuti¹⁸ Soma peni nimfunalini, ndikali nyauudindo ndiwo udapasiwa kuna ine. panthawe ndiyo nilalika, ndikupereka mafala yabwino mwafovolo nakuti nampodi ndiphatise basa ufulu

Napo ndine mfulu kuna wense, nimbabzi sandusa nyabasa wa aliyense momwe¹⁹ bwangu mu mafala yabwinoya. Kuna Ayuda ndidakhala ninga Ayuda, kuti ndikopse Ayuda. Kuna wakumangika na utongi,²⁰ ninga kwanisire. nimbakhala ninga wakumangika nawo pabodzi ndida khala ninga wakumangika na utongi. Ine ndida chita

Kuna anyakusaya utongi, ndidakhala ninga²¹ bzobzi ngakhale ine ndekha ndine lini wakumangika na utngi. wokusaya utongi, ngakhale ine ndine lini wakutsudzuka ndekha kuna utongi bwa Mulungu, soma ndiri pansi pa

Kuna anyakusaya mphamvu ndida²² utongi bwa Khilistu. Ndida chita bzobzi kuti ndikopse anyakusaya utongi. khala ninga wokusaya mphamvu, kuti ndikakopse anyakusaya mphamvu. Ndida chita bzinthu bzili bzense kuna

Ndidachita bzensebzi²³ wanthu wense, kuti mwa njira iliyense ndikwanise kupulumusa wanthu winango. Kodi imwe mumba dziwa lini kuti pa²⁴ thangwe la mafala yadidi, kuti ine ndigawane nawo madalitsoyache. mpikisano waku thamanga liwiro, soma m'bodzi yekha ndiye ambatambira pfupo? Tsono thamangani kuti

Aliyense wakuchita nawo mpikisano ambakonzekera yekha bzakulimba pa bzinthu²⁵ mukatambire pfupo. bzense. Iwo ambachita terepoyo kuti akatambire kolona omwe niwa kubvunda. Tsono ifepano timba chita bzobzi

Thangwe lache ine nimba thamanga lini, ninga munthu wokusaya²⁶ kuti tikatambire kolona wokusaya kumala. Soma ine²⁷ chakulinga; napo pomwe nimbachita mpikisano wakumenyana, nimbatondo lini kumenya papezi. ndikupanikiza lini thupi langu naku liyika pa ukapolo. kuti pakumaliza kulalikira winango, kuti nampodi ndichosiwe neye kutambila pfupo.

Nakuti ine ndikufuna lini kuti imwe mukhale wakusaya kudziwa, adzinza, makolo yathu yakhali pansi pa¹ iwo³ Iwo wense adabatiziwa mwa Mose mu mtambo namu nyanza, ²mtambo adayambuka wense pa nyanza. Wense adamwa na mzimu ubodzi. Nakuti iwo adamwa kuchokera⁴ wense adadya chakudya chibodzi cha uzimu. Soma Mulungu alibe⁵ ku thanthwe la mzimu lomwe adafamba nalo. ndipo thanthwe limwe ilkhali Khilistsu. Tsono bzinthu iabzi bzidachitika ninga⁶ kudekedwa nawo, nakuterepo azinji wa iwo adasochera chipululu. Nampodi⁷ chakuyezezera na ife, kuti ife nampodi tiyike mitima yathu ku bzinthu bzakuipa ninga iwo adachitira. kupembeda bzifani fani, ninga adachitira winango wa iwo. ibzi bzili ninga bzida nembiwa, "Wanthu adakhala Ife nampodi kuti tichite chigololo, ninga azinji wa iwo⁸ pansi chidya na kumwa, adamuka achisenzeka." Nampodi⁹ adachitira. Pa nsiku ibodzi, wanthu bzulu makumi mawiri na matatu adafa thangwe labzobzi. Nakuti nampodi¹⁰ kumuyeza Khilistu, ninga azinjiwo adachitira kumuyeza iye ndipo iwo adadzongeka na nyoka. Tsapano bzinthu bzobzi bzidachitika¹¹ kumba dandaula, ninga azinji wa iwo adadzongeka na angero wa kupha. kuna iwo ninga chaku yezezerakuna ife. Iwo adanemba ninga chenjezo__ kuna ifepano kukwanilisiwa kwa Palibe¹³ Telepo pala mukukumbumbuka kuti muli chiimire samalani kuti mungagwe. ¹²nthawe kwafika. mayezero yomwe mwagumana nayo yakugopsa yomwe wanthu winango wense adagumana nayo. M'malo mwache Mulungu ngwakukhulupilika. Adzabvumalini kuti imwe muyeziwe mpakana muyezo omwe mungakwanise kupilira. Soma pomwe mudzayeziwa, iye adzakupasani njira yakuti mukwanise kupilira. Ine ndili nkusewera kuna¹⁵ Thangwe lache, wakukondeka wangu thawani kuchoka kwa kunamatira bzamafano. ¹⁴ Chikho cha m'dalitso¹⁶ wanthu ndiwo ana nzeru, kuti mukwanise kuweruza mwekha bzomwe ndikulewabzi. ndicho tinidalitsa, kodi nchakuphatanalini na mulopa wa Khilistu? Kodi mkate ndiwo timbanyema Thangwe pana mkate ubodzi, ife napo tilipo azinji soma ndife thupi¹⁷ ngwakuphatanalini na thupi la Khilistu? Nyang'anani Asrayeri ninga mwa thupi. Kodi ndiwo lini¹⁸ ibodzi. Nakuti tense pabodzi timbadya mkate ubodzi. Kodi ndikulewa chiyani tsono? Kutu fano ni chinthu¹⁹ akudya nsembezo alibe kuphatana na guwa la nsembe? Soma ninilewa kuti bzomwe²⁰ chilichense? Pinango kuti chakudya chakupekewa nsembe kuna fano nichilichense? adzinza apeleka nsembe, ambabzipileka kuna bziwanda neye kuna Mulungu. Ndipo nimbafunalini kuti imwepo Mungamwelini chikho cha Mbuya nkukamwa pomwe chikho cha bziwanda. ²¹mumbaphatane na bziwanda! Pinango tikufuna kunyosa Mbuya²² Mungadyelini pa meza ya Mbuya mkukadya pomwe pa meza ya bziwanda. "Chilichense nchakubvumiwa," soma²³ kuti atichitire nsanje? Kodi ife tinamphamvu kuposa mmene iye alili? nichilichenselini chomwe china phindu. "Chilichense nchakubvumiziwa," soma nichilichenselini chomwe Palibe, munthu aliwenseyo asanyang'ane bzabwino bza iye yekha. M'malo mwache, ²⁴chimbathandiza wanthu. Dyani chilichense chakugulisiwa pa nsika wa nyama²⁵ munthu aliwense anyang'ane bzabwino bza mwanzache. Penu²⁷ Pakuti "dziko la pansi nda Mbuya, ndipo lidadzala na bzobzo" ²⁶mwakusaya kubvunza na kukumbuka. nyakusaya kukhulupilira wakuchemerani imwepo kuti mukadye chakudya, ndipo mukufuna kuyenda, kadyeni Soma winango akalewa²⁸ chilichense chomwe akukonzerani lekani kubvunza mibvunzo ya chikumbumtima. kuna imwe kuti, "ibzi bzaperekewa nsembe" lekani kudya bzobzo, kuti muthandize omwe wakuuzani ule na chikumbumtima__ (Mabukhu inango yadathimizira kunemba kuti dziko lapansi na bzense bzili momo bza Mulungu. Soma mabukhu inango yakalekale yakhalibe ibzi. anyakupfunza azinji ambaona ninga ibzi ndikulewa, chikumbumtima cha winangoyo, osati cha imwepo. Thangwe lanyi ufulu²⁹ bzakutengera ndime 26) Penu ine ninidya chakudyacho na chisomo, ³⁰bwangu bukuweruziwa na chikumbumtima cha munthu winango? Thangwe, chilichense ndicho³¹ thangwe lanyi ine ningaledwe bzakuipa pakuti ine ndapereka kutednda. munidya pinango kumwa, pinango chilichensecho ndicho munichita, chitani na ulemelero bwa Mulungu. Munjira³³ Lekani kukhala wakuphonya kuna wanthu wense Ayuda na Ahelene, na ku tchalitchi ya Mulungu. ³² ninga imweyi ine ndikuyezera kukomemedwaesa munthu aliwense mu bzinthu bzense. Ndikunyang'analini phindu langu, soma phindu la wanthu azinji. Ndikuchita ibzi kuti iwo akapulumsisiwe.

Tsapano ndikukutdani imwe thangwe imwe²Khalani waku nditewezera ine, ninga ine nimba tewezera Khilistu. ¹ mumbandi kumbukaine pa chili chense. Ndikuku tendani pomwe thanwe la kukoya bwino bzipfunziso ninga Tsapano nikufuna imwe mudziwe kuti Khilistu ndiye msolo wanthu aliyense, nakuti³ndida kuuzirani imwe. Mamuna aliyense waku pemphera⁴mamuna ndiye msolowamkazi nakuti Mulungu ndiye msolo wa Khilistu. Tsono mkazi aliyense ani pemphera pinango⁵pinango kunenera atabisa msolo wache wanyoza msolo wache. kunenera wakusaya kubisa msolo wache iye wanyoza msolo wache. Nakuti ibzi bzili chibodzibodzi na kumetewa Nakuti penu mkazi anibisa lini msolo wache, iye amete tsisi lache. Penu nicha manyazi kuti⁶mu msolo mwache. Nakuti⁷mkazi kumeta mpala pinango kuyepula tsisi mu msolo mwache, mulekeni abise msolo wache. bzikufunika lini mamuna kuti abise msolo wache, poti iye ni chifaniziro cha ulemerero bwa Mulungu. Soma Nakuti mamuna alibe kukonziwa kuchoka kuna mkazi. M'malo mwache,⁸mkazi ni ulemerero bwa mamuna. Nakuti pinango mamuna alibe kukonzeriwa mkazi. M'malo mwache,⁹mkazi adakonziwa kuchoka kuna mamuna. Ili ni thangwe lache mkazi alibe chizindikiro cha utongi pa msolo wache,¹⁰mkazi adakonzeriwa mwamuna. Mwaku terepoyo, mwa Mbuya, mkazi nampodi akhale wakusaya mamuna, pinango¹²¹¹thangwe la angero. mamuna nampodi akhale wakusaya mkazi. Nakuti mkazi adachokera kuna mamuna, terepo mamuna Bziyeruzeni mwekha:Kodi¹³adachokera kuna mkazi. Ndipo bzinthu bzenze bzikuchokera kuna Mulungu Kodi nichikhalidwe lini¹⁴dzachadidi kuna mkazi kuti apemphere kuna Mulungu wakusaya kubisa msolo wache? Kodi ni¹⁵pachokha kupfunzisa imwe kuti penu mamuna anatsisi litali, bzakuchitisa manyazi kuna iye? chikhalidwe kukupfunzisani kuti mkazi asunge tsisi litali, ubu ni ulemerero bwache? Nakuti tsisilawo adapasiwa Soma penu winango akufuna kugaza bzobzi, ife tilibe bzakuchita bzinango, pinango¹⁶kuti abisire msolo wao. Tsono ndikufuna ndikuzeni malangizo aya,ndikufuna lini kukutendani¹⁷mpingo wa Mulungu ulibe bzakuchita. Chakutoma,¹⁸imwe. Nakuti pomwe imwe muda bwera pabodzi, mumumbachita lini bza bwino soma bzakuipa. ndikubva kuti mukagumana ninga mpingo, pakumbakhala kugawana pakuti panu, nimkhulupira bzachadidi. Nakuti pakumba khala pomwe bzakuchitika pakati panu, kuti omwe mbaku tawilizika aonesesiwe pakati pa¹⁹ Pamene muli²¹Nakuti pmwe munigumana pabodzi, mumbadya lini bzakudya bza Mphamvu ya Mbuya. ²⁰imwe. kudya, aliyense ambadye bzakudya bzache akanati kukhala na bzakudya bza mwanzache. Winango ambakhala Kodi imwe mulibe nyumba yakudyera na ku yaku mwera? Kodi²²na njala, pomwe winango ambakhala aledzera. imwe mukupepusa mpingo wa Mulungu na kuchitisa manyazi omwe alibe chilichense? Kodi ndingalewe chiyani Nakuti ine²³kuna imwe? Kodi ine ndikutendani imwepo? Ine nidzakutendani lini imwepo thangwe la bzobzi! ndida tambira kuchokera kuna Mbuya chomwe ine nichipereka kuna imwe,chinichokera kuna Mbuya Yesu, Pomwe adamaliza kutenda, iye adabedula achilewa, "Ili ni²⁴usiku bule pomwe adaperekewa, adatenga mkate. Adachita²⁵thupi langu, lomwe lili kuna imwe, mumba chite bzobzi kuti mumbandi kumbukire ine.." chibodzibodzi iye atamala kudya adatenga mkombo, achilewa, "Mkombo umweyu nipangano langu la mulopa Nakuti nthawe zense²⁶wangu. Mumbachite bzobzi pamene imwe mukumwa, kuti mumbandi kumbukire ine." pamene mukudya mkate na mkombo umweyu, imwepo muni lalikira imfa ya Mbuya ateye iye adzabwere. Thangwe lache, aliyense, wakudya mkate na kumwa mkombo wa Mbuya minjira yakusaya kutawizika²⁷ Lekani munthu abziyeze yekha chakutoma, nanjira²⁸adzakhala wakuphonyera thupi na mulopa wa Mbuya. Nakuti iye omwe anidya na kumwa mwakusaya²⁹imweyi mulekeni iye adye mkate na kumwa bzamu mkombo. Nithange lache pakati panu azinji ambafooka na³⁰kudziwa thupi la mbuya wadya na kumwa chiweruzo chache. Soma pamene³²Soma penu tibzi yezeza tekha, tiniyeruziwa lini. ³¹kuduwala, nawinango waimwe ambagona tulo. ife tiniyeruziwa na Mbuya, ndiye kuti akutikonza chikhalidwe chathu, kuti ife tisaye kugaziwa na dziko la pansi. Thangwe lache, adzinza wangu, pamene mukugumana pabodzi kuti mudye, mudikirane winango na³³ Penu winango ana njala, mulekeni iye adye pamuyi, kuti pamene mukugumana pabobzi nampodi³⁴mwanzache. kuti afike paku yeruziwa. Tsono bza bzinthu bzinango bzomwe muda nemba, ine nidzakupasani malangizo panthawe yomwe nidza bwera.

Imwe mukudziwa pomwe²Soma bza mphatso ya uzimu, adzinza, nifunalini kuti mukhale neye kudziwa. ¹ mukhali wakunja, mukhali wakutengeka njira zakulekana lekana na kugonyosiwa na bzifani bzomwe bzimba Telepo ine ndikufuna mudziwe kuti palibe munthu³sewera lini, mwanjira yinango imwe mukha lamuliwa nayo . omwe angasewere na Mzimu wa Mulungu omwe ungalewe, "Yesu atembereredwe." Apo palibe nyakusewera

Pana mphatso zakulekanalekana, soma mzimu⁴kuti, "Yesu ni Mbuya," kupambula na mzimu wakuchena. pana maphatiwe ya basa wakulekana⁵Pana mautumiki yakulekana lekana, soma Mbuya omweyo; ⁵omweyo. Tsopano mzimu adapasa⁷lekana, soma Mulungu omweyo amphata basa mwensenemo mwa wanthu wense. Nakuti aliyense adapasiwa mzimu wa kusewera mwa nzeru,⁸mphatso kuna aliyense kuti ikapindulire wense. Kuna winango adapasiwa chikhulupiliro⁹kuna winango kusewera kwa chidziwitso mwa mzimu ubodzi omweyo. Kuna winango mphamvu¹⁰mwa mzimu womweyo, kuna winango mphatso yakuchiza na mzimu omweyo. zakuchita bzakudavwisa, kuna winango kunenera. Kuna winanango luntha lakukwanisa kusiyana mizimu, kuna winango luntha lakusewera bzinenero bzakulekanalekana, napo pomwe kuna winango Bzensebzi ni basa la mzimu m'bodzi omweyo, ndipo ambapasa mphatso kuna munthu¹¹kumasuliramalilime. Nakuti thupi ni libodzi lakonziwa na bziwalo bzizinji napo bziwalo¹²aliyense, ninga momwe mzimuyo wafunira. Nakuti tense¹³bzache bzense bzizinji zakukonza thupi libodzi, telepo pomwe na momwe alili Khilistu. tidabatiziwa na Mzimu ubodzi mu thupi libodzi, penu mu Yuda, pinango mu Hereni, pinangi ni nyabasa pinango Tsapano thupi lilibe kukonziwa na chiwalo¹⁴mfulu, kuti tense takonziwa timwe mzimu ubodzi omwewo. Penu nzayo lichilewa kuti, "Thangwe ine ndinelini boko, ndili lini mu thupi,"¹⁵chibodzi, soma na bziwalo bzizinji. Penu khutu lichilewa,¹⁶bzinga kwanisike lini na thangwe limweli kuti lileke kukhala chiwalo cha thupi, "Thangwe ine ndinelini diso, ndili lini mu thupi," bzinga kwanisike lini na thangwe limweli kuti lileke kukhala Penu thupi lense likadakhala diso, tsono tikadambabvera chiyani? tsono penu thupi lense¹⁷chiwalo cha thupi. Soma Mulungu adaika bziwalo mthupi, chilichense¹⁸likadakhala khutu, tsono tikadambanunkhiza na chiyani? Penu bzense bzikadakhala chiwalo chibodzi, apo thupi¹⁹cha ibzo, ninga momwe iye adafunira kuti bzikhale. Diso lingauzelini boko, kuti²¹Tsapano pana bziwalo bzizinji, soma thupi libodzi.²⁰likadakhala kuponi? Mwalo mwache bziwalo²²"Ndinkufunalini iwe." Apo msolo ungauzelini nzayo kuti, "Ndinkufuna lini iwe." bziwalo bzomwe timbziyesa²³bzathupi bzomwe bzimbaoneka ninga bzakufooka ndibzo bzili bzakufunika, na bzakuchepa ulemu, ndibzo timbzi lemekeza, mwapambali ndipo bziwalo bzakusaya kuwoneka mwadidi ndibzo Tsono pomwe bziwalo bzathu bzakufunika bzinienyera chisamaliro chapambali.²⁴bzimbatambira ulemu. Pinango, Mulungu walumikidza bziwalo bza thupi, wapereka ulemu bwakuposa kuna bziwalo bzomwe Iye adachita bzobzi kuti pasaye kukhala kugawanikana mu thupi, soma kuti bziwalo bzache²⁵bzikhausaya. Penu chiwalo chibodzi chikubonera, bziwalo bzinango bzense²⁶bzimbadalilane chinango na chinzache. bzibonele nacho pabodzi, penu chiwalo chinango chatambira ulemu, bziwalo bzense bzinkomedwa nabzo Nakuti²⁸Tsapano imwe ndimwe thupi la khilistu apo aliyense mwa imwe ni chiwalo pathupilo.²⁷pabodzi. Mulungu chakutoma mu mpingo adaika atumiki, kachiwiri aneneri, kachitatu amfunzisi, kinangoka wakuchita bzakudabwisa, kinangoko wamphatso ya kuchiza, na iwo waku pereka chithandizo, na iwo pomwe wa mphatso Kodi wensewa ni atumwi? Kodi wensewa ni²⁹yakulongosola basa, na pakumaliza awo wakusewela malilime. Kodi wensewa ana mphatso ya³⁰aneneri?Kodi wensenewa ni apfunzisi? Kodi wensewa ambachita bzakudabwisa? Soma funisisani³¹machiziro? kodi wensewa ambasewera malilime? Kodi wensewa ambatsudzulira malilime? mphatso yakupitisira patsogolo. Apo tsapano ninkuonesani njira yachadidi kwakunyanya.

Napo kuti nimsewela malirime ya wanthu na ya angelo. Soma ndiliba chikondi, ndili nina chinganga¹
 Ngati ndina mphoto ya uneneri nkumbazindikila² chabaludya telepo pinango chitsulo chakutondokulira.
 bzinsinsi na kumbadziwa bzenze, ndipo ngati ndina chikhulupilo kuchosa mapili. Soma wakusaya chikondi ine
 Ngati nimpeleka bzangu bzenze kuna wa kusauka, na kupeleka thupi langu alitenthe. Soma³ndine lini chinthu.
 penu ndiliba chikondi ine niphindulalini chinthu. (Mubzakuneba bza kale bza Chiherene na bza kutsudzulira
 bzimbati nimpeleka thupi langu kuti litenthewe. Mubzakuneba bzakuchepa bza Agiliki na bza kutsudzulira,
 Chikondi nchakuleza na chakukoma moyo. Chikondi chilibe⁴bzimbalewa " nimpeleka thupi langu pala ndikule).
 pinango chilibe mwano. Chimbabzikonda lini.⁵nsanje nakuti chimbabzikuza lini. Chimbabzitamandira lini
 Chimbakomedwa lini na bzakuipa. Mmalo mwache,⁶Chimbakalipalini kamangu, chimbakoya lini mangawa.
 Chikondi chimbafuchila bzinthu bzenze, Chimbachinjiliza nthawe zenze,⁷chimbakomedwa na bza chadidi.
 Chikondi chimbamala lini. Soma ngati pana⁸chimbakhala na chidikizo nthawe zenze, chimbapilira nthawe zenze.
 mphoto ya mauneneri, imdamala. Pomwe pana bzakusewera malirime, bzimdamala. Pomwe pana chidziwiso,
 Soma chipulumira chikadzabwera,¹⁰Poti timbadziwa pangono telepo na kulewera pangono telepo. ⁹chimdamala.
 Pomwe ndikhali mwana, ndikhasewera nina mwana, ndikhakumbuka¹¹chakusaya kukwanacho chimdzachoka.
 nina mwana, ndikhalingirira nina mwana, pomwe ndidakula, bzinthu bzenze bzachimwana ndidabzileka.
 Nakuti tsapano tikuona bzinthu mwakusaya kuoneka bwino nina m'galasi lakunyang'anira, soma kenangoka¹²
 tidzabziona maso na maso. Soma tsapano nidziwa mwakusaya kukwana, soma pano nidzadziwa mwakukwana
 Soma tsapano bzasala nibzitatatu: chikhulupiliro, chidikizo, na chikondi. Soma¹³nina momwe ndidadzizikira.
 chikulu cha bzinsebzi ni chikondi.

Nakuti munthu ndiye²Tewerani chikondi na funisisa mphatso ya mzimu, makamaka kuti muka lewere. ¹ ambasewera malilime ambasewera lini kuna wanthu soma kuna Mulungu. Nakuti palibe munthu ambamubva Soma iye omwe ambalewera ambasewera kuna wanthu kuti³iye thangwe iye ambasewera bzinsinsi bza Mzimu. Iye omwe ambasewera malilime ambabzi⁴amangirire iwo, na walimbikisa iwo, na kuwa komedwesa iwo. Tsapano ine ndikufuna imwe mwense⁵mangirira yekha, soma iye omwe ambalewera ambamangilira tchalitchi. musewere malilime. soma kwene kwene kuposa bzenze, ine ndikufuna kuti muka lewere. Munthu omwe ambalewera nimkulu ambaposa wakusewera malilime (pokhapokha winango achimasulira kuti tchalitchi Soma tsapano, mdzinza, penu ine nibwera kuna iwe ndi kusewera malilime, nidza⁶itambire bzaku mangiririka) pindula chiyani kuna imwe? Palibe ndicho ninga pindule, pokhapokha ine ndisewere mwa bvumbuluso, pinango Nanjira yokha yokhayo, pamene bzinthu⁷mwa chidziwiso, pinango mwakulewera, pinango mwachipfunziso. bzakusa moyo bzimba chosa mafala__ ninga chitiliro, pinango sansi__ penu bzini chosa lini malilidwe Nakuti penu ni lupenga lini liziwa⁸yakusiyana, bzidza dziwika tani kuti chikuliziwa ni chitolliro pinango sansi? Bzili⁹na malilidwe yinango, munthu aliyense adzadziwa tani kuti nthawe ya nkondo ya kwana achikonzeka? chibodzibodzi na imwe omwe muna malilime. Penu imwe munisewera bzakusaya kubveka bwino, bzomwe Bzilipo¹⁰bziku seweredwabzo bzidzabveka tani? Imwe mukusewera bzidzakhala dzakuyenda na mpepo. Soma penu¹¹bzakusewera bzamitundu mizinji pa dziko lapansi, napo palibe chinthu chakusaya thandauzo. ninidziwa lini thandauzo la chiseweredwe, nidzakhala mulendo kuna nyakusewerayo, nanyakusewera adzakhala Bzili terepoyo na imwepo. Kuchokera pamene imwe mudalonjeza bza Mzimu, nyang'anani¹²mulendo kuna ine. Thangwe lache wakusewera malilime apemphere kuti amasulire. ¹³kuti muwandise kumangililika kwa tchalitchi. Nakuti penu ine ninipemphera na malilime, mzimu wangu unipemphera nachidziwiso, soma chidziwiso changu¹⁴ ndichite chiyani tsono? Nidzapemphera na mzimu wangu, soma¹⁵chinikhala lini wa kubala chinthu. nidzapemphera pomwe na mzimu wangu. Nidzaimba na mzimu wangu, nidzaimba pomwe na mtima wangu. Nithangwe lache penu nimdalisa Mulungu na mzimu, anyakunja adzalewa tani "Ameni" pamene imwe¹⁶ Nakuti iwe uniyang'ana bwino, soma wanthu¹⁷mukupereka kutenda penu iye adziwalini kuti imwe mukusewera? Nimbapereka kutenda kuna Mulungu kuti ine nimbalewera malilime kuposa imwe¹⁸winango animangililikalini. Soma mu tchalitchi ndikufuna kusewera mafala machanu na kudziwa kwangu kuti ine ndikalangize¹⁹mwense. Adzinza, nampodi kukumbuka ninga wana. Pinango,²⁰winango, kinangoka bzulu khumi bza mafala pamalilime. Ninga bzidanembiwa²¹kunyang'anira bzakuipa, khalani ninga tuwana. Soma mukumbuke ninga wakukhuma. mwa malamulo, "Na wanthu wamalilime wakugopsa na milomo ya kugopsa nidzasewera nawo wanthu Telepo, malilime yambakhala nachizindikiro,²²omwewa. Ngakhale iwo adzandibveralini ine," walewa Mbuya. neye kwa iwo anyakukhulupilira, soma kuna wakusaya kukhulupilira. Soma kulewera, kuna chizindikiro, neye Penu, mtelepo, matchalitchi yense yadzabwera²³kuna anyakusaya kukhulupilira, soma kuna anyakukhulupilira. pabodzi napo wense achisewera malilime ndipo anyakunja na anyakusaya kukhulupilira amdzabwera, iwo Soma penu wense anilewera na anyakusaya kukhulupilira na anyakunja²⁴adzalewalini kuti imwe mwayaluka? Bzakubisika bzamoyo²⁵anibwera, iye adzagaziwa na wense wakubva. Iye adzaweruziwa na wense wakulewa. wache bzidzazimbuliwa. Nakutelepo, iye adzagwa pakhope pache achipemphedza Mulungu. Iye adzadziwa kuti Chinango chasala nchiyani, adzinza? pa nthawi yomwe mwabwera²⁶Mulungu mgwachadidi pakati pa panu. pabodzi, aliyense analo salimo, alinalo pfunziro, alinalo fumbuluso, alinalo lilime, alinacho chimasuliro. chitani Penu winango anisewera malilime, lekani iwo akhale awiri pinango atatu,²⁷bzilibzenze kuti mukamange mpingo. Soma penu palibe nyakumasulira,²⁸pomwe winango anibwerera, winango animasulira bzomwe iye anisewera. Lekani awiri²⁹lekani wense akhale chete mu tchalitchimo. Lekani bodzi asewere yekha na mulungu wache. Soma penu³⁰pinango atatu alewere na kusewera, na winango abvesere na kuzindikira bzomwe bzikuseweledwa. Nakuti aliyense wa imwe³¹pana mavumbuluso kuna bodzi omwe adakhala, lekani nyakutoma akhale chete. Nakuti mzimu wakulewera³²angalewere bodzi na bodzi kuti aliyense apfunzire nakuti wense achosiwe. Nakuti Mulungu ni Mulungu lini wakuphonyesa, soma Mulungu wantendere.³³nichipfunziso kuna wakulewera. Akazi akhale chete tchalitchi. Nakuti³⁴Iye ninyakutonga watchalitchi yense ya wanthu wakuchena wa Mulungu. Penu³⁵iwo mbakubvumizwalini kusewera. Mmalo mwache, akhale wakubvera, ninga na malamulo yakulewera. pana chilichense chomwe iwo angafune kupfunza, alekeni iwo apfunze kuna ambayo. Nakuti

nicha kunyazisa kuna mkazi kusewera mtchalitchi.

Chitani mafala ya Mulungu. Kodi mafala ya Mulungu yanbachokera kuna imwe? Kodi ndimwe abodzi omwe³⁶

Penu winango anikumbuka iye yekha kuti ni mneneri pinango ni wauzimu, iye abzidziwe kuti³⁷ mudafika?

Soma penu winango akhali³⁸ bzinthu bzomwe ndabzinemba kuna imwe nimalamulo yakuchoka kuna Mbuya.

Thangwe lache, adzinza, funisisani kulewera, ndpo³⁹ wakusaya kudziwa, mulekeni akhale nyakusaya kudziwa
Soma lekani bzinthu bzense bzichitike mwadidi⁴⁰ nampodi kuletsa aliyense omwe akufuna kusewera malilime.
na mwakulongosoka.

Tsapano ine ndikufuna kukonza kuti mudziwe imwe, adzinza, mafala yabwino yomwe ine ndikulalika kuna¹ na mwe imwe munga pulumusiwire,²imwe, yomwe imwe mumbatambira napomwe imwe imwe muniyimira, penu imwe muniphata bwino mafala yomwe ine nini lilikira kuna imwe, pokha pokha imwe muka khulupira Nakuti chakutoma ine ndidapereka kuna imwe chakufunika chomwe ine ndida tambira, kuti Khilistu³bzobzi. kuti iye adafuchiriwa, nakuti iye adamuka⁴adafa thangwe la bzakuipa bzathu malingana na bzakunembera, Khilistu adawoneka kuna Kefa, na kinangoko kuna khumi na⁵nsiku yachitatu malingana na bzakunumbera. kinangoko iye adawoka kuna kuna azinji ninga adzinza madzana machanu paka bodzi. Azinji wa⁶awiri wale; Kinangoko iye adawoneka kuna Yakobo, kinangoko kuna⁷iwo akana moyo, soma winango adagona wakufa. Pakumalizira pa bzenze, iye adawoneka kuna ine, ninga mwana m'bodzi wakubadwa kumene. ⁸atumiki wense. Nakuti ine ndiri nawo pandandanda wa atumiki. Ine ndine lini wakudala pa kuchemeriwa thangwe ine⁹ Soma na chisomo cha Mulungu ine ndiri ninga m'mene ndiririmu, na¹⁰ndidazunza tchalitchi ya Mulungu. chisomo chomwe chili mwa ine chilibe kukhala chakusaya basa. M'mali mwache, ine ndidaphata basa kupitilira Terepo penu¹¹wense wa iwo. Pamwepo ndikhali lini ine, soma chisomo cha Mulungu ndicho chikhana ine. Tsapano peenu Khilistu¹²ndikhali ine pinango mbawewo, tsono ife tida lalikila na imwe muda khulupira. akufalisiwa kuti adamuka kuna wakufa, winango wa imwe anilewa tani kuti kulibe kumuka kuna wakufa? ndipo penu Khilistu¹⁴Soma penu penukumusiwa kuna wakufa, ndiye kuti ngakhale Khilistu alibe kumusiwa;¹³ alibe kumusiwa, ndiye kuti kulalika kwathu mkwakusaya basa, na chikhulupiro chathu chakusaya basa pomwe. Ngakhale pomwe, ife tini woneka tikukhala mboni zakunama kuna Mulungu, thangwe ife tidachitira umboni¹⁵ kuti Mulungu adamukisa Khilistu kuna wakufa. Soma iye alibe kumukisa iye, penu bza chadidi wakufayo alibe penu Khilistu alibe¹⁷Nakuti penu wakufa alibe kumusiwa, ndiye kuti powe Khilistu alibe kumusiwa;¹⁶lumusiwa. Tsono wale omwe¹⁸kumusiwa, chikhulupiro chanu chakusaya basa na imwe mukali nayo machimo yanu. Penu moyo uno okha ife tikhulupira mwa Khilistu, pa wanthu¹⁹akugona mwa Khilistu ndiye kuti adzongiwa. Soma tsapano Khilistu wakhala wakumusiwa kuna wakufa ninga bzipatso bzakutoma²⁰wense ife anyakusauka. Nakuti kuchokera pamene imfa idabwera na munthu, na munthu pomwe padabwera²¹kuna omwe adagona. Nakuti ninga Adamu wense anifa, tsono pomwe na Khilistu wense adzakhala na moyo. ²²chimukiso cha wa kufa. Soma aliyense na dongosolo lache: Khilistu, omwe ni chipatso chakutoma, na wale omwe ali mwa Khilistu²³ Kinangoka kudzala chimaliziro, pamene iye adzapereka utongi bwache²⁴adzakhala na moyo pa kubwera kwache. Nakuti iye²⁵kuna Mulungu Baba, pamene iye adzafudza malamulo yense na ulamuliro bwense na mphamvu. Mdani²⁶ngwakuthemera kuchita ufumu kufikira iye ayike adani wache wense pansi pa nzayo zache. Nakuti "iye wayika chilichense pansi pa nzayo zache." Soma pamene²⁷wakumalizira adzamu dzongeka ku imfa. alewa "iye wayika chilichense," bzakubveka kuti ibzi bzikuphata nidziwa lini na ule omwe ayika bzenze pansi pa Pamene bzinthu bzenze bza gongesewa kuna iye, kinangoko Mwana iye yekha adzagongesewa²⁸nzayo zache. pansi ule omwe anyika bzinthu bzenze mu chigonjeso chache iye, kuti Mulungu akhala mubzenze kwa bzenze. Pinango chiyani chomwe chidzachitika kuna wale omwe ali kubatiziwa thangwe la wakufa? Penu wakufa²⁹ Nithangwe linyi tsono tili wa kugopesiwa nthawe³⁰adzamusiwa lini kwense, thangwe lanyi iwo ali kubatiziwa? Ine imbafa nthawe zense! uku mkuku tsimikizirani kubzi themba kwangu kuna imwe, komwe ine³¹zense? Ine nidzapindula chiyani, kuchoka kuna munthu wakusakhuliwa³²ndinako mwa Khilistu Yesu Mbuya wathu. achiwonesiwa, penu ine ndida menyana na bzilombo ku Efenso, penu wakufa alibe kumusiwa? Tilekeni ife tidye Lekani kuna miziwa: "Magulu yakuipa yambawonesa makhalidwe³³na kumwa, nakuti mangwana ife tinifa." Mukani! Khalani wachilungamo! Nampodi kukhala wakuphonya. Nakuti winango wa imwe alibe³⁴yabwino." Soma winango adzalewa, "Wakufa³⁵nzeru za chidziwiso cha Mulungu. Ine nimbalewa ibzi na manyazi yanu. Iwe wakupusa! Bzomwe imwe muni bzala³⁶adzamusiwa tani, iwo adzabwera na thupi la ntunduwanyi?" chimene imwe unibzala nithupi lini lomwe lidzakhala, soma³⁷bzidzabwera lini na moyo pokhapokha bzikafa. Soma Mulungu adzatipasa thupi ninga iye akufuna,³⁸nimbewu. Angakhale tiligu pinango chinthu chili chense. Nimathupi yense yali chibodzibodzi. M'malo mwache, pana thupi libodzi la³⁹ndipo mbewu iliyense thupi lache. Pana matupi pomwe⁴⁰munthu, na thupi linango bzinyama, na linango la mbalame, na t linango la nsomba yakudzaulu na matupi ya pansi pano. Soma ulemelero bwa thupi la wakudzaulu ni mtundu ubodzi ndipo na Pana ulemelero bubodzi bwa dzuwa, na ulemelero bwinango bwa mwezi,⁴¹ulemwlero bwa pansi ni bwinango. na ulemelero bwinango bwa nyenyezi. Nakuti nyenyezi ibodzi imbasiyana na nyenyezi zinango mu ulemelero. Soma pana chimukiso cha wakufa. chomwe chabzaliwa na chidzongeko, ni chomwe chini muka na nach⁴² Chomwe chini bzaliwa na nyozo, chini musiya na ulemelero. Chomwe chini bzaliwa na kuchepa⁴³kufudzika. Chini bzaliwa na thupi la chilengedwe; chini musiya na thupi la mzimu.⁴⁴mphamvu, chini musiya na mphamvu.

Tsono bzidanembiwa pomwe, "Munthu wakutoma"⁴⁵Peni pana thupi la chilengedwe, pana thupi la mzimu. Soma⁴⁶Adamu adakhala na mzimu wa moyo." Adamu wakumalizira adakhala na moyo wakupereka mzimu. Munthu wa kutoma niwa⁴⁷mzimu ulibe kubwera pakutoma soma mzimu chilengedwe, napo kinangoka mzimu.

Ninga m'bodzi⁴⁸dziko la pansi, wakukonziwa na mataka. Munthu wa chiwiri niwa kuchokera kudzaulu. wakukonziwa na mataka alili, tsono pomwe ni wale omwe adakonziwa na mataka, napo ninga munthu wa

Ninga ife takhala wakubaliwa na chifaniziro cha⁴⁹kudzaulu alili, tsono pomwe niwale omwe ali kudzaulu.

Tsopano ine ndikulewa ibzi,⁵⁰munthu wa mataka, ife tidzabvala pomwe na chithunzi cha munthu wa kudzaulu. adzinza, kuti yhupi na mulopa bzingapite lini mu ufumu bwa Mulungu. Pinango pense chakubvunda kupita mu Nyang'anani! Ine ndikukuuzani imwe bzakubisika: Ife tidza gona lini, soma ife tense tidza⁵¹chakusaya kubvunda.

Ife tidzasinthawa mkanthawe, mukuphethira kwa diso, pa chitoliro chakumaliza. Nakuti chidzalira⁵²sinthiwa

Nakuti thupi lathu laku⁵³chitolilo, apo wanthu wakufa adzamuka kuchidzongeko, apo ife tidzasintheta.

Soma⁵⁴dzongekali likuthemera kuyikiwa chakusaya kudzongeka, na thupi lakufali lidzayikiwa chakusaya kufa pomwe thupi la kudzongekali lidzayikiwa chakusaya kudzongeka, likudzongekali laikhiwa pa lakusaya

kudzongeka, ndipo pomwe thupi ili lakufali linyikhiwa kuna lakusaya kufa, popo panzachitika mafala ya

"Imfa, chigonjeso chako chilikuponi imfa, uli nkukhala⁵⁵kunembiwa, "Imfa inikhudyuliwa na chigonjeso".

Soma kutenda⁵⁷Pakukhala pa imfa ni chakuphonya, ndipo mphamvu yachakuphonya ni lamulo. ⁵⁶paponi".

Telepo,⁵⁸kuyende kuna Mulungu, omwe ambatipasa ife chigonjeso kupitila mwa Mbuya wathu Yesu Khristu! abale wangu wakukondewa, khalani wakukhazikika na wakusaya kufambafamba. Na wakuwonga mabasa ya

Mbuya, thangwe mukudziwa kuti basa lanu kuna Mbuya lili lini lakusaya basa.

Tsapano bza chakupeleka cha wanthu wa Mulungu wakuchena moyo; ninga momwe ndidatongela makachisi ya¹ Pansiku yakutoma ya pa sumana, aliyense waimwe akoye yekha² ku Galatia, natelepo imwepo chitani pomwe. ninga momwe adaphindula. Chitani bzobzi pala nampodi padzakhale bzakupeleka pomwe ine ndili nkubwela. Pomwe nimfika, kuna wale mudawayesa wakuchena, nimdzapeleka matsamba ya chidziwiso kuna iwo ndipo³ Penu kuli kwakufunika kuna ine pomwe⁴ nimdzawatuma na mphatso zanu ayende nazo ku Yelusalemu. Soma nimdzabwela kuna imwe pomwe nimdzapita kudzela na ku Makedoniya.⁵ ndiyende, anzayenda nande. Pinango pense nidzakhala kwenekwene na imwe neye kukhala⁶ Thangwe lakuti ninzadzela ku Makedoniya. Pakuti⁷ nthawe yense yakujejelayi, kuti mungandi thandize pa ulendo bwangu, kuli kwense komwe niyenda. ndililini kutondo kufuna kukuwonani pakalipano paulendo bwa kutondo pita. Pakuti nimbakhulula kukhala na nakuti⁹ Soma nidzakhalisa ku Efeso ateye Pentekositi, ⁸ nthawe izinji na imwe, penu Mbuya anibvumiza. Tsopano pamene Timuteyo¹⁰ pandifungukila pamsuwo ukulu kuna ine, napo alipo anyakugazana nafe mbazinji. alikubwela , yangananisa kuti asaye kukhala namwe mantha , pakuti akuphata basa la Mbuya, ninga Aliyense asamunyoze iye. muthandizeni iye panjira yache mwa ntendele, ku pinango pense¹¹ ndilikuchita. Tsapano kulewa bza adzinza wathu¹² abwele kunaine. Nakuti ndilikudikilira iye kubwela pabodzi na abale. Apolo, ine ndamungingimiza iye, abwele kuna imwe pabodzi nadzinza. Soma kukhali lini kufuna kwache Khalani wakudikila , imani mwa¹³ kubwela tsapano. Natelepoyo, iye anzabwela pa nthawe yache yabwino. changu m'chi

khulupiliro, chitani ninga amuna, khalani wamphamvu.

Imwe mukudziwa banja la stefano, kuti¹⁶ Bvumani kuti bzense mun'chita imwe bzichitike muchikondi.¹⁴ alichipatso chakutoma kuna Akaya, ndipo kuti adabziyika wokha kutumikira wanthu wa Mulungu wa kuchena. kukhala wakubzipeleka kuna wanthu womwewa na pomwe kuna¹⁵ Tsopano ndikukumbi lani imwe, adzinza, Ine ninidekedwa pakubwera kwa stefano, fortunato, na¹⁷ aliwense womwe anithandizana mu mabasa na yife. Nakuti iwo adapasa mphamvu mzimu wangu na wanu.¹⁸ Akayiko. Iwo adabzikonzera chakutazila chanu. Matchalitchi ya ku Asiya inkusewezani imwe. Akula na¹⁹ Natelepo tsono, muwazindikilise wanthu wakutelepawa. Adzinza wense²⁰ Pulisika alikukupasani moni mwa Mbuya, na tchalitchali yomwe ili m'muyi mwawo. Ine,²¹ alikukupasani moni imwe. Pasanani moni wakumphsompsonana wakuchena winango na mwanzache. Penu aliyense ambakonda lini Mbuya, agaziwe. Mbuya wathu,²² pawulo, wakunemba ichi na boko langu. Chikondi changu chikhale na imwe Yesu Khilistu.²⁴ Chisomo cha Mbuya Yesu chikhale na imwe. ²³ bwelani!

2 Corinthians

Paulo, mtumiki wa Khilistu Yesu mwakufuna kwa Mulungu, na Timoteyo dzinza wathu, kuna mpimgo wa¹ Chisomo² Mulungu omwe uli mu akolinto, na wanthu wense wakuchena wa Mulungu wamzinda wa Akaya. Mulungu wathu na³ ckhikhale kuna imwe namtendere wakuchokera kwa Mulungu Baba na Mbuya Yesu Khilistu. Baba wathu Mbuya Yesu Khilistu atamandiwe. Iyeni Baba wa chifundo na Mulungu wakunnyamaliza wense. Mulungu watinyamaliza ife tense wakusautsika, kuti ife tikanyamalize wale omwe ali mkusautsika. Ife⁴ Ninga mwakubonera⁵ tinyamalize winango na chinyamalizo ndicho Mulungu adaphatisa basa kutinyamaliza ife. Soma penu ife tini⁶ kwa khiilstu kuti wandira ife, tenepo kunyamalizana kuti wandire kudzera kwa Khilistu. sautsiwa, ni thangwe lachinyamalizo na chipulumuso; penu ife tini nyamaliziwa, ni thangwe la chinyamalizo Chidikizo⁷ chanu. Chinyamalizo chanu nichimene chinichitisa kupirira pakubonera komwe ife tikubonera. chathu nichakukhazikika pa imwe, nakuti ife tikudziwa kuti imwe mumbayanjana pakubonera, nakuti imwe Tsono ife tikufuna lini kuti imwe mukhale wakusaya⁸ mumbayanjana pomwe pa kunyamalizana kwathu. kudziwa, adzinza, bza masautso yomwe tidagumana nayo ku Asiya. Ife tidazunzika kwenekwene kuposana na Chadidi, ife tikhanacho chisautso chakusala pangóno kufa. Soma⁹ mphamvu zathu, tenepo ife tikhadapsipa moyo. bzidatichitisa ife kuti nampodi tikhale na chikulupilo chathu chokha, soma cha pa Mulungu, omwe ambamukisa Iye adatipulumusa ife kuimfa ikulu ninga imweyi, ndipo iye adatipulumusadi ife. Mwa iye ife¹⁰ wakufa. Iye adzachita bzobzi malingana imwe¹¹ tidatambira chidikizo chathu chakuti iye adatipulumusa ife.

munгатithandiza ife na mapemphero yanu. Kinangoka azinji adzapereka bzakutenda m'malo mwa ife kuti ife ife kubzitamandira kwathu mkuku: Umboni bwathu¹² tikatambire kukondewa kudzera na kunamata kwa azinji. na chikumbu mtima chomwe tinacho tidabzi phatanida tekha kudziko lapansi na nachisomo chakuchena, neye ife tilibe kunemba chinthu kuna imwe chomwe¹³ kuti nzeru yakuchokera kuthupi soma ni chisomo cha Mulungu. ninga imwe mumbadziwa kale¹⁴ mulibe kulewenga nakudziwa, ndinacho chidikizo chakuti imwe muni dziwisisa bzobzi, kuti imwe muda bzitamandira kuna ife pa nsiku ya Mbuya wathu Yesu, naterepo ife tikudza Thangwe ine ndikhalimbika na bzobzi, chakutoma ine ndikhafuna ndi bwere¹⁵ bzitamandira thangwe la imwe. Ine ndikhakumbuka kuti ndikufambireni imwe¹⁶ kuna imwe, kuti imwe mudzatambire chisomo chachiwiri. paulendo bwangu bwakuyenda ku Makedoniya. Nakuti ine ndikhafuna kuti ndikufambireni pomwe paulendo bwangu bwaku chokera ku Makedoniya, thangwe la imwe mudandituma ine pa ulendo bwakuyenda ku Yudeya. Pomwe ine ndidadza kumbuka terepayi, ine ndidadza bzigaza? Kodi ndikukumbuka ninga mwa thupi, ine¹⁷ Soma ninga mwa chikhulupiro cha Mulungu,¹⁸ ndidalewa "Inde, inde" na "neye, neye" pa nthawe yokha yokhayo? Nakuti Mwana wa Mulungu, Yesu Khilistu, omwe¹⁹ mafala yathu kuna imwe nampodi yakhale "Inde" na "Neye." M'malo mwache, iye nthawe zense ni²⁰ silivano, Timoteyo na ine ndidakhala namwe, ndilebe "Inde" na "Neye." Tsopano ni Mulungu omwe²¹ "Inde" Nakuti bzense bzomwe Mulungu adalonjeza bzimbakhala "Inde" iye adakhazika chizindikiro pa ife na iye²² akutitsimikizilara ife kuti na imwe mwa Khilistu, na iye adatidzoza ife, Soma ine ndidachenera²³ adatipasaiife Mzimu m'mitima mwathu ninga wakukhazikika kuna bzomwe bzikubwera. Mulungu ninga mboni ya moyo wangu kuti ine ndisaye kubwera ku Akolinto thangwe ine ndikhada kusungira Ili nithagwe lini kuti ife tikufuna ufumu bwanu bwa chikhulupirilo. M'malo mwache, ife tini khala²⁴ imwe. wakuthandizana namwe chisekerero chanu, ninga momwe imwe mumbaimira pa chikhulupiro chanu.

Penu ine²Soma ine ndikhada kumbuka mwaine ndekha kuti ndisa bwere pomwe kuna imwe na nsisi. ¹
 Ine³nimkubvesani nsisi, mbani omwe adzandikomedwesa ine soma aliyense omwe adzandi bvesa nsisi ine?
 ndanemba ninga nimba chitira kutipomwe ine ndiku bwera kuna imwe ndisapase nsisi wanthu omwe
 akundichitisa kuti ine ndikomedwe. Ine ndikukhulupira kuti imwe mwense omwe mumbandi komedwesa ni
 Nakuti ndanemba kuna imwe kuchokera kuchizunzo chikulu,⁴chibodzibodzi kukomedwa komwe imwe munako.
 na kuwawiwa mtima, na misozi yangu. Ndiribe kunemba kuna imwe kuti mukhale na nsisi. M'malo mwache,
 Penu winango anichitisa nsisi⁵ndikufuna kuti imwe mudziwe chikondi chikulu chomwe ine ndinacho kwa imwe.
 Chilango chochi⁶ine, iye alibe kuchitisa nsisi ine ndekha, soma nampodi kuti__ndikutakuliseni imwe __mwense.
 Tsopano kusyana na kumulnga iye, imwe mumukhulukire na chinyamalizo⁷nichakukwana wanthu azinji.
 Nithangwe lache ine ndikuku⁸chache. Chitani bzobzi kuti iye nampodi kuti amiziwe na nsisi zakuwanda.
 Ili nithangwe lache ndadanemba, kuti ndikuyezeni imwe mudziwe kuti⁹tsikizirani chikondi chanu kuna iye.
 Imwe penu muni khululukila aliyense, Ine ndidza kukhululukirambo¹⁰imwe ndimwe wakubvera pa bzense.
 munthu omweyo. Chomwe ine ndakhululuka__penu ine ndakhululuka chinthu chili chense__chomwecho
 lbzi ndiye kuti Satana antigwesa lini ife. Nakuti ife ndife lini¹¹chakhululukiwa kwa imwe pamaso pa Khilistu.
 Msuwo udandi fungukira ine mwa Mbuya pomwe ine ndikhabwera ku¹²wakupusa pa bza kuchita bzache.
 Ndikhalibe kutsudzuliwa mu mzumu¹³mzinda wa Trowa kudzalika mafala yabwino ya Khilistu kumweko.
 wangu thangwe ndikhalibe kumgumana nzinza wangu Tito kumweko. Tsono ine ndidawasiya iwo kumweko
 Soma kutenda kuyende kuna Mulungu, omwe mwa Khilistu nthawe¹⁴ndichipitirira kuyenda ku Makedoniya.
 zense umbatitsogolera ife kuchigonjeso. Kudzera mwa ife iye adati zimbulira bza kutapira na pa pfungo la
 Nakuti ife wakutapila wa Mulungu pa pfungo la Khilistu, tense pakati pa wense¹⁵chidziwiso cha iye pali pense.
 Kuna wanthu omwe adzongeka, kuna pfungo¹⁶omwe adapulumusiwa na pakati wense omwe adadzengewa.
 lakuchera imfa na imfa. Kwaule omwe wa pulumusiwa, ana pfungo lakuchokera ku moyo na moyo. Mbani
 Nakuti ife tili lini ninga wanthu azinjiwo omwe amba gulisa mafala ya Mulungu¹⁷abzikwanisa bzinthu bzobzi?
 kuti achite phindu. M'malo mwache, ninga mwakuona mtima, ife tikusewera mwa Khilistu, ninga wakutumiwa
 na Mulungu, pamaso pa Mulungu.

Kodi tayamba pomwe kubzitawiriza tekha? Ife tikufuna lini tsamba lakutawiwiza kuna imwe pinango¹ Imwepo pamwekha ndimwe tsamba²lakuchokera kuna imwe, ninga ambachitira wanthu winango, bzabveka? Imwe muku³laku tawirizika, lakunembiwa m'mitima yathu,lakudziwika na kulewengiwa na wanthu wense. oneseratu kuti ndimwe tsamba lakuchokera kwa Khilistu, wathandizana kutumikila na ife. Ibi bziribe kunembiwa na tinta soma na Mzimu wa Mulungu wa moyo. Ibi bziribe kunembiwa pa khoma la mwala soma Uku ndiko kulimbika komwe ife tinako mwa Khilistu kuchokera kwa Mulungu. ⁴pa khoma la mitima ya wanthu. Ife ndife lini wakukwana patekha kuti kuyezera chinthu chomwe chikuchokera kwa ife. Pinango, kulimbika⁵ Mulungu ni omwe anichitisa ife kuwanisa kuti ife tikhale anyabasa wa⁶kwathu kwachokera kwa Mulungu. pangano la tsapano. Pangano limweri liribe kunembiwa pa tsamba soma na Mzimu. Poti lakunemba linipha, Tsapano utumiki bwa kufa__bwanembiwa pa m'minyala__ulemerero bobu⁷soma la Mzimu limbapasa moyo. budabwera kuti wana wa Isaraeri nampodi kuti abunyangané pankhope ya Mose. Thangwe ulemerero bobu bwa Ni ulemerero bukulu tani bomwe budzakhala na utumiki⁸nkhope yache, ni ulemerero bomwe budza chosewa. Nakuti penu utumiki bwakugaziwa bukhali ulemerero, ni kukula kwanyo komwe utumiki bwa⁹bwaMzimu? Nakuti bzachadidi, kuti bzomwe bzidachitisa ulemerero kuti busakhale¹⁰chilungamo budzakhala ulemerero! Nakuti penu chomwe ni chakuchosewa¹¹ulemerero bwakugopiwa, thangwe ulemerero bumwebo budaposewa. Kuchokera pomwe¹²chakhala ulemerero, ni kukula tani komwe kudzakhala na ulemerero bwaku khazikika! Ife tili lini ninga Mose, omwe adayika bzakuyipa¹³tidakhala nacho chidikizo, ife tidakhazikika kwenekwene. pankhope pache kuti wana wa isarayeri asaye kukwanisa kunyangánisisa chimalizilo cha ulemerero bomwe Nakuti iwo akhada umisa mitma yawo. Na nsiku zino, pomwe iwo ali kulewenga pangano lakale,¹⁴budachosiwa. Soma pakali pano,¹⁵bzakuipa bzobzire bzasalira. Bzilibe kuchosiwa, thangwe chini chosewa na Khilistu yekha. Soma pamene munthu ani bwerera kuna¹⁶pamene Mose ali kulewengiwa, bzakuipa bza bisa mitima yawo. Tsapano Mbuya ni Mzimu. kumene kuna Mzimu wa Mbuya, kumweko kuna¹⁷Mbuya, bzakuipa bzini chosewa. Tsapano ife tense, tasambisiwa nkhope, taona ulemerero bwa Mbuya. Ife tasandulika mu ulemerero¹⁸ufulu. bumwebu ninga kuchoka kuulemerero kuyenda mu ulemerero bwinango, ninga ngati kuchoka kwa Mbuya, omwe iye ni Mzimu.

Tsono, thangwe ife tina utumiki bumwebu, ninga ife tida tambira chifundo, ife tini khala lini wakufooka.¹ M'malo mwache ife tidalama bzachinsinsi bza kuchitisa manyazi. Ife tini famba lini mwa kuchenjera, ife tini² chita lini bzakusaya kulongoka na mafala ya Mulungu, soma tidzachita bza chadidi, ife tidzabzi tawiriza tekha Soma penu uthenga bwathu tini bubisa, bunibisika kuna³chikumbu mtima kuna aliyense pamaso pa Mulungu. Nankhani imweyi,mulungu wa dziko la pansi wawachitisa uzimola maganizo yawo⁴wale omwe mmbakutayika. kusaya kukhulupira, mapeto yache, iwoanikwanisa lini kuona kugaka kwa mafala yabwino ya ulemerero bwa Nakuti ife tikulikira lini bza ife tekha, soma Khilistu Yesu ninga⁵Khilistu, omwe ni chubvulibvuli cha Mulungu. Nakuti Mulungu ndiye m'bodzi omwe adalewa,⁶Mbuya, na ife tekha ninga anyabasa wanu wa malo mwa Yesu. "Kugaka kudza ngwerewera mu m'dima." Iye adza oneka mitima yathu, adzatipasa kugaka kwa kudziwa Soma ife tilinacho chuma mu bzakutengera bzamadongo,⁷ulemerero bwa Mulungu pamaso pa Yesu Khilistu. bzomwe bzikuwoneseratu kuti ukulu bwakuposa mphamvu bwakuchokera kuna Mulungu bwakuchekera lini Ife ndife wakupanikizika mbali zense, soma nampodi kusautsika. Ndife waku kumbuka soma nampodi⁸kuna ife. Ndife waku londewa soma neye wakutayika; ndife waku gweniwa soma neye waku dzongeka; ⁹kuchita mchikha. nthawe zense tikuzungulira tatakula m'thupi mwathu kufa kwa Yesu, kuti moyo wa Yesu uwoneke m'thupi¹⁰ Kuna ife omwe tina moyo nthawe zense tini tambira bzakuwawa bza imfa ya Yesu, kuti moyo wa Yesu¹¹mwathu. Terepo imfa iniphata basa pa ife, soma moyo uphate basa pa imwe.¹²uwoneke kuna ife m'thupi lathu lakufali. Soma ife tirinawo mzimu wakundendemera wachikhulupiro, kutengera ninga bzida nembiwa: "Ine nimba¹³ thangwe ife timbadziwa¹⁴khulupira, ndipo nimba lewalewa." Ndipo ife timbakhulupira, ndipo ife timba sewera, kuti m'bodzi omwe adamusa Mbuya Yesu adzatimusa ife pabodzi na Yesu ndipo adzatitenga ife na imwe pa Nakuti bzense bzi bzakuchokera kuna imwe, kuti chisomo cha ulemerero chizinji na wanthu¹⁵nkhope yache. Tsono ife tinifooka lini. Ngakhale¹⁶azinji apeleke kutenda mwakuwanda kuthumizira ulemerero bwa Mulungu. Nakuti¹⁷umunthu bwathu bwakunja buni bvunda, soma bwa mkati mwathu bunikonzewa nsiku na nsiku. chisautso chimwechi, chapepuka kanthawechinichitira ife ulemerero bwakusaya kumala bomwe bunikula Nakuti ife tikunyang'ana lini bzinthu bzakuoneka, soma bzinthu bzakusaya kuoneka. Bzinthu¹⁸kwenekwene. bzomwe ife tikubziona bzakuyezeza, soma bzinthu bzomwe bzikuoneka lini bzakusaya kumala.

Ife tense tikudziwa kuti penu nyumba yathu ya pansi pano ni__ khumbi__lidza fudzika, ife tamananga yakwa¹ Mulungu. Iyi ni nyumba yakusaya kumangiwa na manja ya munthu, soma nyumba yakusaya kumala, kudzaulu.

Ife³Nakuiti mkhumbimu tining'ng'u dzika, kunyang'ana bzakubvala nachikhaliwe chathu cha kudzaulu.²

Nakuti chadidi ife tikhala mkumbi,⁴timbaphonya pabzobzi thangwe ife tikabvala tidzagumanika lini tili pezi. timba ng'ung'udzika, nakubva kuwawa. Ife timbafuna lini tikhale pezi. M'malo mwache, ife timbafuna tikhale M'bodzi wakutikonza ife pa chili chense ni⁵wakubvala, kuti chomwe chiri chakufacho chikhudyuliwe na moyo.

Tsono nthawe zense khalani⁶Mulungu, omwe ambatipasa ife Mzimu wakukhazikika wa omwe ukubwerayo.

Nakuti tifamba⁷wakulimbika, nakudziwa kuti pamene tikukhala kwathu kuno kuthupi, tili kutali na Mbuya. Tenepo tinikhala nako kulimbika. Ife tinikomedwa kukhala kutali⁸mwa chikhulupilo neye kuti mwamaonekewe.

Nakuti ife timbakonza bzakufuna bzathu, pamene tiri kwathu pinango⁹na thupi tichikhala pafupi na Mbuya. Nakuti ife tense tidzaonesiwa kumpando wa kuyeluza wa Khilistu, kuti aliyense¹⁰kutali, kuti timukomedwese iye.

Tsapano,¹¹akatambire malingana na mmene adachitira bzinthu ku thupi, pinango bzabwino pinango bzakuipa. dziwani kugopsa kwa Mbuya, ife tinikopsa wanthu. Kutu ife tionesewe bwino kuna Mulungu, napo ndikhale na

Ife tini tawiliza lini tekha kuna imwe, soma ife¹²chidikizo kuti ndimwe wakuchena chikumbumtima chanu.

timkupasani imwe thangwe kuti mutende pa ife, kuti imwe mukakhale na kutawira kuna wale omwe Nakuti penu ife tachoka m'maganizo mwathu,¹⁴ambabzikuza mawonekedwe yawo soma alibe chinthu mumtima.

Nakuti chikondi ch Khilistu chimbat¹³ni bza Mulungu; penu ife tiri mwa nzeru yathu, ni bzimene imwe muli.

Iye¹⁵konza ife, thangwe ife taphathikana pabodzi; Munthu m'bodzi adafera tense, naterepoyo tense tidzafa.

adafera tense, kuti iwo omwe ana moyo nampodi kuti akhale na moyo bza iwo okha soma kuna iwo omwe Nathangwe limweli, kuchera tsapano ife tining'ana lini aliyense ninga mwa thupi, terepoyo¹⁶adawafera achimuka.

Thangwe¹⁷ife tini nyang'ana Khilistu ninga mwa thupi. Soma tsapano ife tini nyang'ana lini pomwe iye terepoyo. lache, penu aliyense ali mwa Khilistu, iye ngwakulengiwa mwa tsapano. Bzinthu bzakale bzayenda. Nyang'anani

Bzinthu bzensebzi bzakuchokera kwa Mulungu. Iye adati phatanisa ife kuna iye yekha¹⁸bzasala bza tsapano.

Ibzi bzili terepoyo, Mulungu mwa Khilistu wa¹⁹kudzera kuna Khilistu adatipasa ife utumiki bwa chiyanjaniso.

kuyanjanisa dziko la pansi yekha, wakusaya kulewenga bzakuphonya bzawo. Iye adaiyikiza ife mafala ya Tsono ife tidasankhiwa ninga wakuyimirira wa Khilistu, ninga pomwe Mulungu ali kutidandaulira²⁰chiyanjano.

Iye adakonza²¹kudzera mwa ife. Tikuku nginginmizani imwe, m'malo mwa Khilistu: "Yanjanani mwa Mulungu!" iwo omwe alibe kudziwa tchimo na kuyezera tchimo kuna ife, m'malo mwache ife tinikhala wachilungamo mwa

Mulungu yekha.

Kuphata basa pabodzi na iye, ife tikuku kumbirani imwe kuti nampodi kutambira chisomo cha Mulungu¹ Nakuti iye akulewa, "Panthawe yakutambirika ndidapereka ulemu kuna imwe, ndipo pansiku ya²pakusaya basa. chipulumuso ndida kuthandizani imwe." Nyang'anani, tsapano ni nthawe ya bwino yakutambilika. Nyang'anani, Ife tiniyika lini chinthu chakunesa kutsogolo kwa aliyense, nakuti ife tikufuna³tsapano ni nsiku yachipulumuso.

M'malo mwache, pa bzenze ife tikutsimikiza tekhaninga anyabasa wa⁴lini kuti utumiki bwathu bulewedwe. paku menywa, mukadeya,⁵Mulungu kwenekwene pa kupirira, pakubonera, bzikakamizo, paku panikiziwa, pama chenedwe, pa bzidziwiso, paku⁶pakuzunziwa, pakuphatisiwa basa, pasaya pakugona, pakusaya bzakudya, pa mafala ya chadidi, mu⁷lekelerewa, paku komantima, pa Mzimu Wakuchena, pa chikondi cha chayicho,

Iwi tiniphata basa⁸mphamvu ya Mulungu. Ife tina chamuna cha chilungamo yaku boko la madidi na ladzere. Ife tini⁹mwa ulemerero na mwakunyoza, mu bzakuipa na bzabwino, ninga wakusocheresa chikhala wa chadidi. phata ninga ife tikudziwira, ngakhale ife tikubzidziwa kale bwino, ninga penu tinifa, lekani__nyang'anani!__ ife

Timba phata basa ninga¹⁰tinamoyo, ninga ife wakulangiwa na bzakuchita bzathu, soma wakusaya kuphewa. wansisi, soma ife timbasekera nthawe zense, ninga anyakusauka, soma ndife anyakudala kwenekwene, ninga

Ife tida sewera bzenze bzachadidi kuna imwe, Akolinto, napo¹¹tilibe chinthu, soma tinabzo bzinthu bzenze.

Imwe muni panikizika lini na ife, soma imwe muni panikizika na mitima yanu. ¹²mitima yathu njakufunguka. Nampodi¹⁴Tsapano pakusinthana kwabwino__ine ndikulewa ninga kuna wana__fungulani mwekha mukuziwe.¹³

kumangiwa pabodzi na anyakusaya kukhulupira. Nakuti nimgwilizano wanyi omwe wachilungamo angakhale nawo na anyakusaya kulungama? Nakuti mchiphatano chanyi chomwe kubvunika kungakhale na mdima?

Mchitawilizo chanyi chomwe Khilistu angakhale nacho na Beliyali? Pinango wakukhulupira angapasane¹⁵

Mchitawirizo chanyi chomwe chilipo pakati pa kachisi wa¹⁶chiyani pabondzi na nyakusaya kukhulupira? Mulungu na bzifaniziro? Nakuti ife ndife kachisi wa Mulungu wa moyo, ninga momwe Mulungu adalewa: "Nidza khala pana iwo ndipo nidza famba pana iwo, Ine nidza khala Mulungu wao, na iwo adzakhala wanthu

Tsapano, "Bulani pakati pawo, khala naoni kutali," ¹⁷wangu."

Mbuya walewa. "Nampodi kuphata bzinthu bzakupsipa, ndipo ine nidzabwera kuna imwe.

Ine nidzakhala Baba wa imwe, na imwe mudzakhala wana wangu wachimuna nawa chikazi," walewa ni Mbuya¹⁸ Wamphamvuyense.

Wakukondewa, ife pakukhala nayo malonjezano yomweya, bwerani tibzikonze tekha kuleka bzakuipa bza thupi¹

Tikonzereni mbuto yathu! ife tidzaphonyera² na bza mzimu. Bwerani timalize chakuchena na kugopa Mulungu.

lini munthu aliyense. Ife tidzachenjeresani lini munthu aliyense pinango kumutengera chinthu chili chense. Ndikulewa lini bzobzi kuti ndikugazeni imwe. nakuti inendidalewa kale kuti imwe muli mumtima mwathu, kuti³

Ine ndikulimbika mtima kwenekwene na imwe, na kubzitenda⁴ ife tikafe pabodzi na kukhala na moyo pabodzi.

kwangu pa imwe mkukulu. Ndadzaziwa nacho chinyamalizo. Ngakhale pachitsautso chense chisekese

Pamene tikhabwera ife ku Makedoniya, matupi yathu yakhalo yakuneta. M'malo mwache, ife⁵ chikutayikira.

Soma Mulungu, omwe ambanyamaliza⁶ tidabonera munjira yensene na kulimbana kunja na kugopa mkati.

Bzomwebzo lini bzokha nakufika kuna⁷ wakusaya mphamvu, adatinyamaliza ife mpakana tidafika kuna Tito.

Mulungu adatinyamaliza ife. Nachinyamalizo chomwecho Tito adatitambira kuna imwe. Iye adatiuza ife bza

Ngakhale kuti⁸ kufunisisa kwanu, nsinsi zanu, nakufulumiza kwanu kuna ine. Ine ndidasekera kwenekwene.

tsamba languli limkubvesani nsisi, nie ninileka lini kuwawidwa mtima. Soma niniwawidwa mtima pamene

Tsopano ine nini sekera, neye⁹ niniwona tsamba langu limkubvesani nsisi, ngakhale kanthawe kang'onong'ono.

thangwe lakuti imwe muna nsisi, soma thangwe lakuti nsisi zanu zakutengerani kwa kutembunuka mtima. Imwe

Nakuti nsisi za Mulungu¹⁰ mwabvesa nsisi Mulungu, soma muni bonera pakusaya chinthu thangwe la ife.

zintitengera ife kwaku tembenuka mtima komwe kumtitengera chipulumuso chakusaya kuwawa. Nsisi za dziko

Nyang'anani chikulu ichi chomwe mudabvesewa nacho nsisi chakwa¹¹ lapnsi, zimbachitisa imfa, nthawe zense.

Mulungu chidachoka kwa imwe. Nikhama likulu tani lidachoka kwa imwe lichitsimikiziwa kuti ndimwe

wakuderekha. Kuipidwa kwanu mkukulu tani, kugopa kwanu, kubzikonza kwanu, kukulumiza kwanu, nakufunisisa kwanu kutimunyang'ane chilango chomwe chichitike! Pa bzensebzi imwe mwabzitatiliza mwekha

Ngakhale ndanemba kuna imwe, ndiribe kunemba thangwe¹² kuti ndimwe waku derekha pankhani yimweyi.

lakuti mwachita bzakuipa, pinango thangwe la iye omwe adachitiwa bzakuipa, soma kuti kufulumiza kwanu

Na thangwe limweli kuti ife tikalimbikisiwe. kusanjikidza¹³ kuna ife kudziwike kuna imwe pamaso pa Mulungu.

pa chinyamalizo chathu, ife tikusekera pomwe kwenekwene thangwe la kusekerera kwa Tito, thangwe mzimu

Thangwe penu ine nintamandiwa kuna iye bza imwe, ine ninichita lini¹⁴ wache watsitsimuka na imwe mwense.

manyazi. Na bzobzi, ninga bzense tidasewera kale kuna imwe bzachadidi, kubzitamanda bza imwe kuna Tito

Chikondi chache kuna imwe mchikulu ninga iye angakumbuka kubvera kwa imwe¹⁵ kwatitsimikizira bzachadidi.

Ine ndikusekera thangwe ndamaliza na¹⁶ mwense, Mmene mudamutamirira iye na kugopa naku nthunthumira.

kulimbika mtima pa imwe.

Ife tikufuna imwe mudziwe, adzinza, bzakukhudzana na chisomo cha Mulungu chomwe chida perekewa ku¹ Panthawe yakuyezewa chitsautso chikulu, kuchosiwa kwa kusekerera kwao, na²mipingo yaku Makedoniya. Nakuti ine ndikuchita umboni³kuwanda kwa kusauka kwao kudachitisa kuwanda kulemera kwa mtima kwao. Iwo adatipasa ife bzinji ninga bzomwe iwo adakwanisa, ngakhale adaposa bzomwe iwo akadakwanisa, iwo iwo adatikumbira ife na kutingingimira na kutidandaulira kugawana chisomo cha⁴adachita ninga adafunira Ibzi bziliba kuchitika ninga ife tikhadikirira, soma chakutoma iwo⁵Mulungu kuna wanthu wakuchena. Tsono ife tiku kumbira Tito,⁶adabzipereka okha kuna Mbuya kinangoko kuna ife mwakufuna kwa Mulungu. Soma imwe⁷omwe adayambaka kale chinthu chimwechi, kuti amalizise chisomo chimwechi kuna imwe. muwande pa bzinthu bzense__pa chikhulupiro, pakusewera, pa bzidziwiso, na khama lense, na chikondi chanu Ine ndikulewa lini mwa kulamula soma⁸pa ife. Tsono nini onesesa kuti muwandise chisomo chimwechi. Nakuti imwe mukudziwa chisomo cha⁹nakuyezeza chikondi chanu cha chadidi na khama la wanthu winango. Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu. Ngakhale kuti iye akhali wakudala, soma iye adasauka thangwe la imwe, soma Nankhani imwe nimkupasani malangizo yakuti¹⁰kudzera mukusauka kwache imwe mudakhala wakudala. yakuthandizeni imwe, Gole lamalali, mukanati kuyamba kuchita chinthu chili chense, soma mukhakumbuka Tsapano malizani. Ninga momwe tikha tawiliza na kufuna kuchita ibzi, imwepo tsono takulani¹¹kuchita icho. Nakuti penu imwe munitawiliza kuchita bzobzi, ni chinthu¹²chimalizilo, ninga nomwe munga kwanisire. Nakuti¹³chabwino na chakutawirizika. Bzikutengera na m'mene munthu alili, neye kuti m'mene alibe kuchitira. Kusaya kwanu nthawe¹⁴ibzi bzikuchitisa lini kuti winango akamasuke kumasautso yanu, soma bzabwino bwino. yino kunikwanisa kuchita bzomwe iwo akufuna. Ibzi bzini chitisa pomwe kuti kusaya kwawo kunichitisa Ninga momwe bzida nembiwa: " munthu¹⁵kukwanisa bza kufuna bzanu, ndiye kuti ibzi bzidzakhala bwino. ndiye anabzo bzizinji adzakha adzakhala alibe chinthu, naiye omwe na bzing'onong'ono adzakhala alibe Soma kutenda kuyende kuna Mulungu, omwe adyika mumtima mwa Tito khama lomwe lida¹⁶chakusaya," Nakuti iye alibe kutambila kudandaula kwathu, soma iye adakhala nalo khama lakunyanya. Iye¹⁷chengeta imwe. Ife tidatumiza na iye m'dzinza omwe adalalikira mafala ya bwino¹⁹¹⁸adabwera kuna imwe nakufuna kwache. kuna mipingo yense bza basa lache. Bzomwebzi lini bzokha, soma iye adasankhuliwa pomwe na mipingo kuti afambe nayo pabodzi na kuchita chisomo, chimene chinitumikiriwa na ife mu ulemerero bwa Mbuya yekha na Ife tikufuna kulamba bzakuchitisa kuti winango adandaule na bzichito bzomwe²⁰kufuna kwathu bzabwino. Ife tikukonzeratu kuchita bzinthu bza bwino, neye kuti thangwe pana Mbuya,²¹tikuchita bomwe ife tatakula. Tatumiza pomwe m'dzinza winango pabodzi na iye. Ife tawayezera iwo munjira zizinji²²soma kuti pana wanthu. ndipo taona kuti iwo anikwanisa njira zizinji. Iye watsimikizika kwenekwene tsapano thangwe la chitsimikizo Ninga kuna Tito, iye ni mwanzangu nyakuphata naye basa. Ninga mwa²³chikulu chomwe iwo anacho pa imwe. Tsono awoneseni iwo²⁴adzinza wathu, iwo mbatumiki kuchokera kumipingo. iwo mbaulemerero mwa Khilistu. chitsimikizo cha chikondi chanu, ndipo onesani kumipingo mathangwe yanu ya kubzitamandira kwanu.

Ine ndiku²Kulewa bza wanthu wakuchena wa Mulungu, bzakunikira lini kuna ine kuti ndinembe kuna imwe. ¹ dziwa kukumbuka kwanu, komwe ine ndikubzitamdira kuna wanthu waku Makedoniya. Ine ndidawauza iwo Tsapano ine³bza Akaya kuti adakonzekeratu gole lamalali. Kukulumiza kwanu kwawachitisa iwo kuti amuke. ndatumiza m'dzinza kuti kubzitamandilakwathu pa imwe kusakhale kwakusaya chinthu, soma kuti imwe Pinango pense, penu niwaku Makedoniya⁴mukhale wakukonzeka, ninga ndidalewa kale kuti mukhale. ninibwera naye mkudzakugumanani mukanati kukonzeka, ife tidzachita manyazi__nidza sewera lini chinthu Tsono ndikukumbuka kuti bzakufika kukumbira⁵kuna imwe__thangwe la kulimbikila komwe imwe munako. adzinza kuti abwere kuna imwe kuti adzakonzeretu ikanati kufika mphatso ndiyo mudalonjeziwa. Ibzi nikuti Chakulinga ni ich: Iye omwe anibzala bzing'ono⁶bzikonziwe ninga madalitso, niye ninga chinthu chakuumiliziwa. Lekani aliyense⁷ng'ono adzachosa bzing'onong'ono, na iye omwe anibzala bzinji adzachosambo bzinji. apereke ninga mtima wache wafunira, neye mwa nsisi pinango mwakupanikizika, nakuti Mulungu ambakonda Napo Mulungu ambakwanisa kukonza chisomo chense kuna imwe, tsono kuti,⁸wakupereka namtima wense. Ninga momwe bzida⁹nthawe zense, mubzinthu bzense, imwe mudzakhala nabzo bzimene mukubzifuna. nembiwa: "Iye adzakonza kudala kwache achipasa anyakusauka. Nachilungamo chache chidzamala lini nthawe Iye omwe ambapereka mbeu kana nyakulima omwe ambabzala na mikate kukhala bzakudya¹⁰zense." ambakwanisa pomwe kupereka nakuthumizira mbeu yanu kuti mubzale. Iye adzathumizira bzakukolola bzanu Imwe mudzakhala wakudala mbali zense kuti imwe mukakwanise kukhala. Ibzi bzidzatakula¹¹bzachelungamo. Nakuti kutakula utimiki bumbwebu bzifunika lini¹²bzakutenda kupereka kuna Mulungu kudzera mwaife. kugumana nabzakufuna bzawanthu wachena wa Mulungu, soma kuti bzidzawanda bzinthu bzomwe Thangwe la kuyeziwa kwanu na kutawizika pa utumiki bobu,¹³bzidzachitisa kupereka kutenda kuna Mulungu. imwe mudza lemekeziwa na Mulungu thangwe la kubvera komwe imwe mudachita pa mafala ya bwino ya Kuna¹⁴Khilistu. Imwe mudza lemekezewa pomwe na Mulungu na kugawana kwanu kuna iwo na kuna aliyense. iwo na imwe, iwo ali kuku namatilani imwe. Iwo alikuchita bzobzi thangwe la chisomo chikulu cha Mulungu Kutenda kuyende kuna Mulungu thangwe la mphatso yache yakusaya kukwanisika¹⁵chomwe anacho pa imwe. kuleweka.

Ine, Paulo, ndekha ndkukumbilani imwe, mwa umunthu bwangu na kufatsa kwa Khilistu. Ine omwe pamaso¹ panu nikhala wakubzichepesa, soma ine pakukhala wakubzi chepesa pakati pa imwe pomwe ine ndiri kwinango.

Ine ndikukumbilani imwe kuti, pamene ine ndikugumanika naimwe, ndikifuna lini kulimbika mtima na² kulimbika komwe ndinako kuti ine ndikukumbuka kuti bzikufunika kulimba pomwe ine ndiku nyang'anizana na Nakuti ngakhale ife tinifamba na thupi, ife tinichita³ bzomwe bzikukumbuka kuti ife tinifamba ninga mwa thupi. Nakuti bzipangizo bzomwe ife tinimenya nabzo bzathupi lini. Pinango, iwo anamphamvu⁴ lini nkondo na thupi.

Ife tikudzonga chinthu chakukwizika chichense⁵ yakudzona bzakunanga. Iwo adzachita lini chinthu chilichense.

chomwe chini muka kugazana na kudziwa kwa Mulungu. Tini gazana kukumbuka kuli kwense komwe

Nakuti ndife wakonzeka kulanga machitachita yense yakusaya kubvera, nakufulumiza⁶ kunibvera Khilistu.

Nyang'anani bzomwe bzini oneka kutsogolo kwanu. penu aliyense anilimbika⁷ kubvera kwanu kudzamaliziwa.

Nakuti penu ine nibzi⁸ payekha kuti ni Khilistu, mulekeni abzikumbuse yekha kuti ninga iye Khilistu, ife ndife. tamandira bza bzhinthu bzizinji nza ulamuliro, bzimene Mbuya adatipasa ife bzakunangirira imwe kuti musaye

Ine ndikufuna lini ndioneke ninga ndikuku gopsani imwe na tsamba⁹ kudzongeka, ine nidzachita lini manyazi.

Soma wanthu winango akulewa, " Tsamba lache ndamphamvu na kulemerera, soma thupi lache¹⁰ languli.

Lekaniwanthu¹¹ ndakuoneka lakusaya mphamvu. Mafala yache ngakusaya kulemerera mukayabvesera."

omwewa adziwisiwe kuti achite ninga momwe ife timbachita mumafala ya tsamba lathu pomwe ife palibe Ife tilibe kulimba mtima kubzi lewengera ife tekha pinango kubzi¹² nipamene ife tinichita ninga ife tili pamwepo.

linganiza tekha na omwe amba bzilinganiza okha. Soma pamene iwo aniyezeza okha wina na mwanzache

Ife, pinango pense, tini bzitamandira¹³ ambabzi linganiza okha winango na mwanzache, iwo amba kumbuka lini. lini mwakupitira muyezo. M'malo mwache, ife tinichita bzomwe tinga kwanise bzomwe Mulungu wati pasira ife,

Nakuti ife tinikwanisa lini kuginchimira tekha¹⁴ muyezo wakufira ninga momwe tinga kwanisire kuna imwe.

Ife¹⁵ ninga ife tinga fikire kunaimwe. Ife tikhali wakutoma kufika ninga imwe pa mafala ya bwino ya Khilistu.

tilibe kubzitamandira mwakupitira muyezo pamabasa ya wanthu winango. Pinango, chidikizo chathu ndicho

nakuti tilalikire mafala¹⁶ chikhulupiro chanu chipitire kuwanda, mabasa yathu pakati panu yapitilire kuwanda,

yabwino kuyenderatu kumizinda yense komwe kuna imwe, mwakusaya kubzitamandira pa mabasa yomwe

Nakuti iye¹⁸ Soma lekani iye omwe abzitamandira, abzitamandire mwa Mbuya." ¹⁷ yaphatiwa kale mbali zinango.

omwe abzaitandira lini yekha anitawirizika, soma iye omwe Mbuya animutawiliza.

Nakuti ine ndikuchita²Ine ndikhafuna mukadandiyika ninga wakupusa, Soma imwe mudandiyika chadidi ine!¹ nsanje na imwe. Ndina nsanje yakwa Mulungu na imwe, kuchokerapomwe ina ndidaku lonjezani imwe bza Soma ine³kuloodwa na mwamuna m'bodzi. Ine ndidaku lonjezani kutiimwe mukhale ninga dende mwa Khilistu. ndikugopa kuti pinango pense, ninga nyoka idanyengerera Heva na kuchenjera kwache, kukumbuka kwanu Nathangwe limweri winango angabwere⁴pinango kungaipisiwe kusiyana na kuchena mtima kwa Khilistu. achilalikila bza Yesu winango kulekana na omwe ife tini lalikira. Pinango kukhala ninga imwe mudatambira mzimu wakusiyana na omwe imwe mudatambira. Pinango kukhala ninga imwe mudatambira mafala Nakuti ine ndiku kumbuka kuti ndiri lini mgulu la atumiki omwe⁵yakusiyana na yomwe imwe mudatambira. Soma penu ndikuoneka ninga nyakusaya kumpfunza, ndine lini nyakupfunza na chidziwiso.⁶adachemerwa. Kodi ndidaphonya nakubzichepesa⁷Mwa njira iliyense na bzinthu bzense ife tidakonziwa kuti tikudziweni imwe. ndekha kuti imwe mukakuziwe? Nakuti ine ndida tsudzuka kulalikira mafala yabwino ya Mulungu kuna imwe. Pomwe ine⁹Ine ndidatenga bza mipingo inango nakutambira malipiro kuna iwo kuti ine ndikawa namatire iwo.⁸ ndikha namwe imwe inde ndikha na imwe, ndiribe kusausa munthu aliyense. Nakuti bzakufuna bzangu bzida gumana nabza adzinza omwe akhabwera kuchokera Makedoniya. Nabzense bzomwe ndikhada koya ndekha Ninga cha chadidi cha Khilistu chili mwa ine,¹⁰kuchokera kwakukusautsani imwe, ndini pitiriza kuchita bzobzi Thangweranyi? Thangwe ine ndilibi¹¹kubzitamandira ndinakoku kudzaletsiwa lini kumbali yaAkaya. Napo chomwe ine ndimbachita nimdzachichita pomwe, kuti ine¹²kukukondani imwe? Mulungu ndiye amdziwa. ndikagwate bzomwe bzimbachitika kuna wale omwe ambafuna kuchita bzachigwatira kutiakagumanike ninga Nakuti wanthu omwewa ni atumiki wakunana¹³ife mubzinthu bzomwe iwo ambabzitamandira nabzo. Ibzi bzakudabwisa lini,¹⁴wakuchita bzakuchenjeres. Iwo ambabzionesa okha ninga waku tumikira waKhilistu. Ibzi bzakudabwisa lini kwenekwene¹⁵nakuti ngakhale Satana adabzionesa yekha ninga mngero wakubvunika. nakuti anyabasa wache adabzionesa pomwe okha ninga anyabasa wachilingamo. Nakuti chimaliziro chawo Ine ndikulewa pomwe: Lekani munthu akumbuke ninga ndine nyakusaya¹⁶chidzakhala ninga bzakuchita bwawo. Soma penu imwe minichita, ndtambireni ninga wakusaya nzeru kuti ine ndikabzitamandire pang'ono.¹⁷nzeru. Bzomwe ndikusewerabzi ndikusewera lini ninga wakulimbika kubzitamandira__ ine ndikusewera lini ninga Kuchokera pamene wanthu akhabzitamandira¹⁸Mbuya angachitire__ ine ndikusewera ninga nyakusaya nzeru. Tsono imwe munibvuma kukhala wakusekerera wakusaya nzeru.¹⁹ninga mwa thupi, inembo ndidabzitamandira. Nakuti imwe munibvuma winango akuyeseni nyabasa, penu iye amkudyani,²⁰Pakukhalaimwe wanzeru zanu! Ine nimdzalewa na²¹penu iye anitenga bzanu, penu iye abzikuzi, pinango penu iye amku menyani kunkhope. manyazi yathu kuti ife ndife wakusaya mphamvu kuchita bzobzi. Ngakhale penu winango anilimbika Apa omwewa mba Ahebri?²²mtima__ine nimsewera ninga wakusaya nzeru__ inembo nidza limbika mtima. Inembo ni tenepo. Apa omwewa mba Aisrayeri? Inembo ni tenepo. Apa omwewa ni mbeu ya Abulahamu? Apa omwewa ni anyabasa wa Khilistu? (ndku sewera ninga nyakuyaluka.) Kwenekwene ine:²³Inembo ni tenepo. ndinabzizinji bzakuku boneresani, bzaku kadeya bzizinji, bza kuku menyani mwaku pitirira muyeze, bzakuti Kuchekera kwa Ayuda ndida tambira kachanu "makumi manayi ya²⁴mugumane na bza kupha bzizinji. Ndida menywa katatu na mchamu. Adandi thusira minyala kabodzi. Katatu²⁵bzakuwawa kupambula kabodzi." Ndikali pa ulendo bwa kamphindiza, m'mikulo²⁶ndida tayika. Ine ndidakhala pakuzika usiku na masakati. mwaku gopsa, mwa mbava zaku gopsa, mwa wanthu waku gopsa wa m'muyi, mwa wanthu waku gopsa wa mtundu winango, mu mizinda yakugopsa, muchipululu chaku gopsa, munyanza zaku gopsa, kuchokera kuna Ndida pulumuka kubza kunesa bza kuipa, usiku bwa kunesa, mu njala na nyota, ngakhale²⁷adzinza waku gopsa. Kupambula chinthu chili chense, pana chakundi²⁸pakusaya kudya, mwakujejera na pamene ndiri pezi. Mbani alibe mphamvu, ine ndine lini wakusaya²⁹tsimikizira nsiku na nsiku kulewa bza mipingo yense. Penu ine nibzi tamandira, nibzi³⁰mphamvu? Mbani aniyambisa bzaku khumudwisa, ine ndiya mbisa lini? Mulungu na Baba wa Mbuya Yesu, iye omwe ani lemekeziwa nthawe³¹tamandira na kusaya mphamvu kwangu. K u Damasiko, mkulu wankhondo wa Mfumu Areta akha nyang'anira³²zense, akudziwa kuti ine ndiku nama lini! Soma ndida thusiwa m'dengu kudzera pa zyanera ya nyumba, ndipo³³mzinda wa Damasiko adandi manga ine. ndida pulumuka m'manja mwawo.

Ine ndimba bzitamandira, ngakhale ndiribe phindu. soma ninifamba na masomphenya na mavumbulutso¹
 Ine nimba mudziwa munthu wa Khilistu omwe magole khumi na mayi yapitayo²yakuchokera kuna Mbuya.
 omwe__ ninga thupi pinango kunja kwathupi, ndiku dziwa lini, Mulungu akudziwa__ ada nyamuliwa kuyenda
 Ine ndikudziwa pomwe munthu umweyu__ pinango ni mkati mwa thupi, pinango ni³naye kudzaulu kwachitatu.
 adanyamuliwa kuka khala ku paradaiso achibva⁴kunja kwa thupi,ine ndikudziwa lini, Mulungu akudziwa__
 M'malo mwa munthu⁵masewerebwe yakusaya kukwanisika yomwe wanthu anga kwanise lini kusewera.
 omweyo ine nidza bzitamandira. Soma pa ine ndekha nimkwanisa lini kubzitamandira, kupambula bzaku fooka
 Penu ine nisankhula kubzitamandira, nidzakhala lini nyakusaya nzeru, thangwe ine nidza sewera bza⁶bzangu.
 chadidi. Soma ine nibzi koyera kubzitamandira, napo palibemunthu anikumbuka bzi zinjira kuna ine kusiyana na
 Kuti ndikakuziwe ine kwenekwene ndekha⁷bzomwe aniona kuna ine pinango kubva kuchokera kuna ine.
 thangwe la ukulu bwa kunyanya na mavumbuluso, na minga mthupi zidaperekiwa kuna ine, tsono mnero
 Ndida namata katatu kwa Mbuya⁸wakuchoka kwa Satana adandi menya ine__ kuti ine ndikabzikuze ndekha.
 Soma iye adalewa kuna ine, "Chisomo changu chaku kwana kuna iwe,⁹pachochi, kuti iye atenge bzense kuna ine.
 nakuti mphamvu yangu inimala." Nithangwe lache nidzabzi tamandira na kusaya mphamvu kwangu, nakuti
 Thangwe lache ine ndikusekera mwa khilistu nakusaya mphamvu kwangu, mu¹⁰mphamvu ya khilistu ikhale ine.
 bzakuwawa, paku bonera, paku panikizika, pa bzaku pinga. Nakuti ndine wakusaya mphamvu, pamwepo ndina
 Ine ndakhala nyakusaya nzeru! Imwe mudandi ngingimiza ine kuchita bzobzi, nakuti ine ndida¹¹mphamvu.
 tawirizika na inwe. Nakuti ndiribe pomwe kuperebwa na atumiki_ wakucheriwa, ngakhale ndikhalibe chinthu.
 Chinthu chaicho cha chadidi chaku zindikilika pakati pa atumiki chida chitika pa imwe na chipiro chense,¹²
 Nakuti kuna chiyani chomwe imwe muda chepesiwa nacho na¹³bzizindikiro, bzaku dabwisa, na bza mphamvu.
 mipingo inango yakusala, kupambula yomwe ine ndikhalibe kuyisaukisa imwe? Ndikhululukireni ine pa chaku
 Nyang'anani! Ine ndakonzeka kubwera kwa imwe kachitatu. ine nidzaku saukisani lini¹⁴phonyeka chimwechi!
 imwe, nakuti ine ndikufuna lini chinthu chomwe ni chanu. Ine ndikufuna imwepo. Nakuti wana amb fuwa lini
 Ine nidzasekera paku pereka na kupereka moyo¹⁵makolo. M'malo mwache, makolo ndiyo yamba fuwa wana.
 Soma ninga bziliri, ine nimku¹⁶wanu. Penu ine nimba kukondani kwenekwene, nimba kukondani pang'ono?
 saukisani lini imwe. Soma poti ine ndine wakuchenjera, ndine m'bodzi omwe nimku phatani imwe pa
 Ine ndida kumbila Tito¹⁸Kodi ndidaku chenjererani imwe pamene ndidatuma winangi kuna imwe? ¹⁷bzakunama.
 kubwera kuna imwe, napo ndidatuma pomwe m'dzinza winango pabodzi na iye. Kodi Tito adaku chenjererani
 Kodi imwe muku¹⁹imwe? Kodi ife tilibe kufamba na mzimu ubodzi? Kodi ife tilibe kufamba matanya ma bodzi?
 kumbuka nthawe zensezi ife timbakhala tikubzi khocherera tekha kuna imwe? Bzili pamaso pa Mulungu
 Nakuti ine ndigopa²⁰bzomwe ife timbasewera bza khilistu, na bzense bza kumangilira kwanu, bzakukondewa.
 kuti pameneine nidza bwera kuna imwe ine nidzaku gumanani lini imwe ninga ndikufunira. Ine ndikugopa kuti
 imwe mudi gumana lini ninga imwe mukufunira. Ine ndikugopa. Ine ndikugopa kuti padzakhala kulewana,
 Ine ndiku gopa²¹njiru, kaduka, kukalipa, bzilekaniso, kusaya kubva, ukapilikoni, kubzikuza, na kuchita ndewu.
 kuti pomwe nidza bwerera, Mulungu wangu adzandi chepesa ine kuna imwe. Ine ndiku gopa kuti angandirire
 azinji omwe adaphonya kuyambira tsapano omwe alibe kulapa bzakuipa na chigololo na kukhumba bzakuipa
 bzomwe ambachita.

Iyi ni nthawe yachitatu ndikubwera kuna imwe. "Nkhani ieyense imbakhala na pakamwa pa mboni ziwiri¹ Ini ndidalewa kale kuna omwe ambachita bzakuipa akanati kuchita na omwe adachita kale²pinango zitatu." pamene ine ndikhanawo nthawe yachiwiri, ndipo ine ndidalewa pomwe: Pamene ine ndzabwera pomwe, ine Ine ndikuku uzani bzobzi thangwe imwe muku nyang'ana chitsimikizo cha Khilistu³nidzawa koya lini iwo. chomwe chikusewera kudzera mwa ine. Iye alibe kufooka kuna imwe. Pinango, ana mphamvu mwa imwe. Nakuti iye adamanikiwa mwakusaya mphamvu, soma ana iye ana moyo mwa mphamvu ya Mulungu. Nakuti ife⁴ Bziyezezeni⁵tilibe mphamvu mwaiye, soma ife tidzakhala na moyo naiye mwa mphamvu ya Mulungu pa imwe. mwekha, kuti muone penu imwe muna chikhulupiro. Bziyezeni mwekha. Kodi imwepo mukubzi dziwa lini Tsono⁶mwekha, kuti Yesu Khilistu ali mwa imwe? pokhapokha, muchitise, imwe mukhale wakusaya kudziwa. Tsapano ife tini pemphera kuna Mulungu⁷ine ninizindikila kuti imwe munidziwa kuti ife tilibe kutaza mayezezo. kuti imwemusaye kuchita chaku phonyeka chili chense. Ine ni mpephera lini bzobzi kuti ife tioneke waku kwanisa ku mayezezo. Pinango, ine ni mpemphera kuti imwemuchite bzakulongosoka, ngakhale ife timbaoneka Nakuti ife timbakwanisa lini kuchita chinthu chakugazana na chilungamo, soma⁸wakutaza mayezezo. Nakuti ife timba sekera pamwe ife tilibe mphamvu napo imwe muna mphamvu. Ife tini⁹chilungamo chokha. Ine ndiku nemba bzinthu bzobzi pamene ine ndiri¹⁰pemphera pomwe kuti imwe mukachite mwaku maliza. kutali na imwe kuti pamene ine ndina imwe ndisaye kuchita bzakuku wawani kuti na imwe ndika phatise basa lamulo__ lomwe Mbuya adapereka kuna ine kuti ine ndikakumangirireni imwe, neye kuti ndika kulizeni imwe. Pakumaliza, adzinza, sekererani! Phatani basa bzabwino, munyamaliziwe, kumbukani bzadidi, khalani na¹¹ Musanani winango na mwanzache na chipsopsono¹²ufulu. Mulungu wa chikondi na ufulu akhale namwe. Chisomo cha Mbuya wathu¹³chakupa mbulika. Wanthu wense wakuchena wa Mulungu akuku musani imwe. Yesu Khilistu, na chikondi cha Mulungu, na chiyaphatano cha Mzimu Wakuchena chikhala na imwe mwense.

Galatians

Paulo, mtumiki-- neye mtumiki wakuchokera kuna wanthu pinango mwa munthu, soma mwa Yesu khilistu na¹ na adzinza ndiwo alipabodzi na ine, ku matchalitchi²Mulungu Baba wathu, ndiye adamulamukisa iye kwakufa-- Chisomo kuna imwe na mtendere wakuchoka kuna Mulungu Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu³ya ku Agalatiya: womwe adabzipereka yekha thangwe la bzakuphonya bzathu kuti akatiletsetse ife ku nthawe ya⁴khilistu, kuna iye kukhale ulemelero bwa nthawe za⁵bzakuipa bzathu, ninga chakuna cha Mulungu na Baba wathu, Ndikudabwisika kuti mukupupsika kamangu kuchoka kuna iye ndiye adakuchemelani imwe na⁶nthawe. Amen. neye thangwe lakuti kuna⁷chisomo cha Khilistu. Ndikudabwisika kuti mukupupsikira ku uthenga bwakusiyana, uthenga bwinango, soma kuti kuna amuna winango ndiwo ambayambisa mabvuto na kupotoloza uthenga bwa Soma penu ndifepano pinango angero wakuchokera kuna kudzulu akukulalikirani uthenga⁸Khilistu. Ninga ndimo tidalewa kale, tsapano⁹bwakusiyana na ndimo tidakulalikirani, iye am'khala wa kutembelelewa. ndikulewa pomwe, "Penu winango amkulalikirani uthenga bwakusiyana na bomwe mudabutambira, iye Nakuti tsapano ndikunyang'ana kukondelewa kuna wanthu pinango Mulungu¹⁰am'khala wakutembelelewa." Ndikunyang'ana kukomedwesa wanthu? Penu nimpitiliza kuyezero kukomedwesa wanthu, ndinelini nyabasa wa Ndilibe¹²Pakuti nimfuna kukudziwisani, adzinza, kuti uthenga ndibo ndidalalika neye bwamunthu. ¹¹Khilistu. kubutambira kuchoka kuna munthu waliwense, pinango kukupfunzisa. M'malo mwache, ni thangwe la Imwe mudabva kale bza makhalidwe yangu mwa chiyuda, kuti¹³kuvumbulusiwa kwa Yesu Khilistu kuna imwe. Ndidawaposa na kutsogola¹⁴ndidalondalonda mpingo wa Mulungu kwelekwene na kuuyezero kuti ndiupfudze. mwa achi Yuda azinji ndiwo ali wa misensela yangu, kuchokera kuna wanthu wa thundu wangu. Apo ndidakhala Soma pomwe Mulungu, adandisankula ine kundipambula¹⁵wa kutsogola kuposa miyombo ya abeleki wangu. mwana wache¹⁶kuchoka m'mimba mwa mayi wangu na kundichemera kudzera mu chisomo, kuti azimbure Ndilibe¹⁷kuna ine, kuti ndimulalikire iye kuna Wanthu wa Mitundu, ndilibe kubvunzana na thupi na mulopa. kuyenda ku Yerusalemu ndiko kuna iwo ndiwo adakhala atumiki ndikanati kukhala ine. M'malo mwache, Kenangoka padapita magole matatu ndidayenda¹⁸ndidayenda ku Arabiya kinangoko ndidabwelela ku Damasiko. Soma ndilibe kuona¹⁹ku Yerusalemu kukadziwana na Kefa ndipo ndidakhala naye mnsiku khumi na zichanu.

Mu bzomwe ndidanemba kuna imwe,²⁰winango mwa atumiki kupambula Yakobo, m'dzinza wa Mbuya. Kinangoko ndidayenda kumbari za ku Siriya na²¹ndikukutsimikzirani pamaso pa Mulungu kuti ndikunamalini. Soma ine ndikhali wakusaya kudziwika nkhope yangu ku matchalitchi ya ku Yudeya ndiyo yakhali²²ku Kilisiya. Akhandokubva bzikulewedwa, "Kuti ule ndiye akhatilondalonda kalekale lire tsapano²³mwa Khilisitu. Ndipo akulemekeza Mulungu²⁴akulalalikira nkhani yabwino ya chikhulupiliro ndichoadayezero kuchidzonga." thangwe la ine.

Kinangoka padapita magole khumi na manayi ndidayenda pomwe ku Yerusalemu pabodzi na Banaba,¹
 Ndidayenda thangwe la kuzimbuliwa nakuti ndikawauze uthenga²ndidantenga pomwe Tito pabodzi na ine.
 bwabwino ndibo ndilalikira kuna wanthu wa Mitundu wasaya kupemphera. Ndidasewera mkabisila kuna iwo
 ndiwo akhaoneka kuti mbakufunikira kuti ndiwatsimikizire kuti ndikuthamanga lini–pinango ndikumanga lini
 Soma neye Tito, ndiye akhali pabodzi na ine na omwe akhali M'herene, omwe adakamiziwa³bzakusaya basa.
 Adzinza wakunamizira adabwera mkabisira kudzazondera ufulu ndibo tikhanabo mwa Khilisitu⁴kuti agwatiwe.
 soma tilibe kuwafundukira mwakuwatazira neye nakabodzi,⁵Yesu. Iwo akhafunisisa kutisandusa anyabasa ife,
 Soma iwo wakuoneka kuti⁶kuti choonadi cha uthenga bwabwino chikhale na imwepo nampodi chichoke.
 mbakufunikirai(chilichense ndicho anacho chilibe basa kuna ine, Mulungu ambatambiralini nkhope ya
 munthu)_iwo, ndikulewa, iye ndiye anioneka wakufunikira alibe kuthimizira chinthu kuna ine.
 Pakunyang'anasisa, adaona kuti adaikha kuna ine uthenga bwabwino kuna ndiwo alibe kugwatiwa, ninga⁷
 Nakuti Mulungu, omwe adaphata basa⁸Petulo adaikhiliwa uthenga bwabwino kuna iwo ndiwo adagwatiwa.
 kuna Petulo kumtuma kuna iwo wakugwatiwa, umweyo waphata pomwe basa kwa ine kundituma kuna wanthu
 Pomwe Yakobo, Kefa, na Yohani, omwe adayeziwa ninga ma khoma, adazindikira chisomo ndicho⁹wa Mitundu.
 chipasiwa kuna ine, adamupasa Banaba boko la madidi la chibvelano na ine. Iwo adatawiliza kuti ife tiyende
 Iwo adakumbira pokhapo kuti tikumbuke anyakusauka, chinthu chokhacho¹⁰kuna wamitundu na wakugwatiwa.
 Soma ndipo Khefa adabwera ku Antiyokeya, ndidagazana naye iye pa¹¹chomwe ndidakulumiza kuchichita.
 Pomwe akhanati kufika amuna winango kuchokera kuna¹²nkhope yache thangwe adaima mwakuphonyeka.
 Yakobo, Kefa omwe akhadya pabodzi na wa Mitundu. Soma ndipo adafika amuna amwewa, iye adabzipambula
 Ndiye pale¹³ndipo adakakhala kutali na wa Mitundu wale. Iye akhachita mantha na wale ndiwo adagwatiwa.
 Ayuda wakusala wale adaphata pomwe m'maso pabodzi naye. Neye Banaba adatengiwa na kuphata m'maso
 Soma pomwe ndidaona kuti khalidwe lawo lilkulondalini chadidi cha uthenga¹⁴pabodzi na iwo kuna iwo.
 bwabwino, ine ndidasewera kuna Kefa kutsogolo kwa wanthu wense, "Penu imwepo ndimwe Ayuda soma
 Ife¹⁵mukukhala ninga wa mitundu neye ninga ayuda, mungawauze tani wa Mitundu kuti akhale ninga Ayuda?"
 nakuti inkudziwa kuti palibe¹⁶patekha ndife ayuda mwakubalidwa ndifelini wakuphonyeka kuna wa Mitundu;
 munthu adzayeziwa wakusaya kuphonya na basa la lamulo soma kudzera mwa chikhulupiliro cha Khilisitu Yesu.
 Tsono ife tidakhulupiliradi mwa Khilisitu Yesu kuti tikayesewe wakulungamira na chikhulupiliro cha Khilistu
 neye kut na basa la lamulo. Nakuti na basa la lamulo. Nakuti na basa la lamulo palibe ndiye angayeziwe
 Soma penu, tikunyang'ana kuyeziwa wakulungamira kuna Khilisitu, ife tense tidzagumanika¹⁷wakulungama.
 Nakuti penu¹⁸wakuphonya, kodi Khilisitu ni mtumiki wa tchimo? Ndikuhulupilira kuti neyee!
 Nakuti¹⁹ndikumangapomwe bzinthu ndibzo ndidabzidzonga, nditsimikizira kuti ni dzamanga pomwe ndekha.
 kudzera mwa lamulo ndidafa mwa lamulo, kuti ndikakhale na moyo mwa Mulungu. Ndidamanikiwa pa mtanda
 Ndine lini pomwe wa moyo, soma Khilisitu omwe ali mwa ine. Moyo ndiye tsapano²⁰pabodzi na Khilisitu.
 ndinawo mwathupi ndilinawo mwa chikhulupiliro cha Mwana wa Mulungu, omwe adandikonda achibzipoleka
 Ine ndikuchiyesa lini chakupambana chisomo cha Mulungu, nakuti penu chikhulupiro²¹yekha kuna ine.
 chimbachoka ku lamulo, ndiye kuti Khilisitu adafa pakusaya basa!

Agalatiya wakupusa imwe! Mbani adakulodzani imwe? Pakhali pomwe Yesu Khilistu akhanati kuonesiwa pa¹ Ichi ni chinthu chokhacho ndicho ndikhafuna kuti ndipfunzire² maso panu ninga wakumanikiwa pa mtanda. kuchokera kuna imwe: Kodi mudatambira Mzimu thangwe la basa la lamulo pinango thangwe la bzakubva Kodi ndimwe wakupusa? Wakuti mudayamba na Mzimu, tsapano mufuna kumaliza na³ bzachikhulupiro? Kodi im we mudabva bzakuwawa bzizinji pakusaya basa_ penu mterepoyo mpsakusaya⁴ bzakuipa bza thupi? Apa iye omwe adakupasani Mzimu wa basa achichita mwa imwe bza mphamvu na mabasa ya lamulo⁵ basa? na⁷ Ninga Abulahamu "adakhulupila Mulungu iye adayesiwa wachilungamo," ⁶ pinangokubva bza chikhulupilo? Bza kunemba, bzikuoesa kuti⁸ terepoyo, dziwani, kuti, iwo omwe anachikhulupiro ni wana wa Abulahamu. Mulungu adzayesa wakulungama wanthu wa Mitundu na chikhulupiro, adayamba kale kulalika mafala ya bwino Na terepoyo, iwo omwe anachikhulupiro⁹ ya Abulahamu, akulewa, "Mwa imwe mitundu yense idza dalisiwa." Wense omwe ambatenda mabasa ya lamulo ali¹⁰ adzadalisiwa pabodzi na Abululahamu, munthu wachikhulupiro. pansi pa themberero; ninga momwe bzida nembiwa, "Ngwakutembereriwa aliyense omwe ambakondwa lini na Tsapano psakudziwikiratu kuti palibe¹¹ bzinthu bzakunembiwa m'tsamba ya malamulo, achiyachita iwo." munthu angayesiwe wa wakulungama pamaso pa Mulungu na lamulo, thangwe, "kungama kumbakhala na Tsono lamulo limba chokera lini kuchi khulupiro, soma, "Munthu omwe ndiye ambachita¹² chikhulupiro." Khilistu adatiombola ife ku themberero la lamulo na¹³ mabasa ya lamulo adzakhala na moyo na bzobzi." themberero mkukhala m'malo mwa ife_ ninga kuda nembiwa, "Wakutembererewa aliyense ni omwe soma na madalitso ya Abulahamu yadabwera kuna wanthu wa Mitundu na Khilistu¹⁴ adamanikiwa pa muti"_ Adzinza, lekani ine ndisewere ninga munthu. Munthu¹⁵ Yesu, soma na chikhulupiro tidatambira lonjezo la Mzimu. Tsapano aya ni¹⁶ adakonziwa kuti kukhale na lamulo, palibe munthu ndiye aniyezera pinango kuthumizira. malonjezo yomwe yadaseweredwa kuna Abulahamu na mbewu yache. Iyo yalibe kulewa, "kuna mbewu," Tsapano chomwe ine¹⁷ yakuyenda kuna azinji, m'malomwache kuna m'bodzi, "na mbewu yako," omwe ni khilistu. ningasewere ni ichi: Lamulo, lomwe lidaiyikiwa magole madzana manayi namakumi matatu yapitayo, lilibe kuti Nakuti penu nyakupita¹⁸ likhale laku ndendemera na pangano lakuikiwa kale na Mulungu, kuti likhale lonjezo. manyumba anibwera na lamulo, ndiye kuti palibe pomwe kubwera na lonjezo. Soma Mulungu adapereka fovofo Chasala, nchiyani, nichakulinga cha lamulo? Bzida thumizirika thangwe¹⁹ lonjezo kuna Abulahanu. labzakuphonya kufikizana mbewu ya Abulahamu idza bwera kuna omwe lonjezo lidawa konzewera. Lamulo Tsapano nkhopse mba zinji neye munthu m'bodzi. Soma²⁰ lidakonzewera angero na m'manja mwa nkhopse. Apa lamulo likugazana nalonjezo la Mulungu? Mwachidziwire neye! Nakuti penu lamulo²¹ Mulungu ni m'bodzi. Soma bzakunemba²² lidaperekiwa kuti lika pereke moyo, na chilungamo chikukonza kwera na lamulo. bzidatsekereza chili chense pansi pa tchimo soma kuti lonjezo na chikhulupiro mwa Yesu Khilistu chikaperekiwe Tsapanochikhanati kubwera chikhulupiro, ife tikhadasungiwa pansi pa lamulo,²³ kuna omwe akhulupira. Tsono apa lamulo lidadzakhala phungu wathu²⁴ tikhadafungiriwa kufikana chikhulupiro chidadzati tsudzula. Soma tsapano chikhulupiro²⁵ kutifikisa kuna Khilistu, na ibzi ife tidakhala wa chilungamo na chikhulupiro. Nakuti imwe mwense ndimwe wana wa Mulungu²⁶ chidabwera, ife tikhala lini pomwe na pansi pa phungu. Nakuti azinji wa imwe omwe muda batiziwa na khilistu muda²⁷ kudzera na chikhulupilo cha Khilistu Yesu. Apa palibe pomwe Myuda pinango Mherene, apa palibe pomwe nyabasa²⁸ bzivazika mwekha na Khilistu. pinango nyaumfulu, apa palibe pomwe mamuna pinango mkazi, nakuti imwe mwense ndimwe m'bodzi mwa Kinangoka penu ndimwe Khilistu, ndimwe mbuya ya Abuluhamu, wamanyumba omwe²⁹ Khilistu Yesu. adalonjezewa.

Ine ndikulewa kuti wakupita manyumba, panthawe yomwe iye akhali mwana, akhalibe kusiyana na nyabasa,¹
 Soma iye akhali pansu pa phungu na nyakutonga² ngakhale iye akhali mwenekachilo wa bzinthu bzenze.
 Tsono pomwe, pamene ife tikhali wana, ife tikhali anyabasa³ kufikana pansiku zomwe zidayikiwa na baba.
 Tsono pomwe nthawe idakwana, Mulungu adatumiza mwana wache,⁴ wakubvera miyambo ya dziko lansi.
 kuti iye atichoserebzenze bza lamulo, kuti ife tikatambire⁵ achibaliwa na mkazi, kubaliwa pansu pa lamulo
 Na thangwe lakuti ndife wana, Mulungu adatumiza Mzimu wa Mwana wache⁶ mzimu wakukhala ninga mwana.
 Tsono ndimwe lini pomwe nyabasa, soma mwana,⁷ m'mitima mwathu, omwe timbakuwa nao kuti, "Abba, Baba."
 Tsono panthawe yomweyo, pomwe⁸ penu mwana, kinangoka imwe ndimwe wakupita manyumba kuna Mulungu.
 imwe mukhadziwa lini Mulungu, imwe mukhali nyabasa wa bzomwe mukhali, soma na mphamvu yawo
 Soma tsapano mudabwera nakudziwa Mulungu, pinango kuti imwe⁹ yakulengiwa, neye milungu yawo.
 mudadziwika na Mulungu, tani apa imwe mukubwerera pomwe mbuyo kufooka na kutewera pomwe miyambo
 Imwe mumbasunga nsiku na miyezi¹⁰ yakusauka? Kodi mwe mukufuna kubwerera pomwe kukhala nyabasa?
 Ine ndikuchita mantha na imwe kuti pinango ndatondo kubonera namwe palibe ndicho¹¹ nthawe na magole!
 Ine ndikukumbirani imwe, adzinza, khalani ninga ine, nakuti ine ndiri ninga imwe. Mumbandi chitira¹² ndachita.
 Soma imwe mukudziwa kuti thangwe la kufooka kwa thupi ine ndidakulalikirani bza mafala¹³ lini chakuipa.
 na cha thupi langu chidaku yezezeni imwe, mulibe kuchipepusa¹⁴ yabwino kuna imwe pa nthawe yakutoma,
 pinango kundi lamba ine. M'malo mwache imwe mudandi tambira ine ninga ndikhali ngero wa Mulungu, ninga
 Yali kuponi pomwe madalitso yanu tsapano? Nakuti ine ndikukutsikizilani imwe¹⁵ ndikhali Khilistu Yesu ndekha.
 Kinangoka, ndikadakhala¹⁶ kuti, penu ibzi bzakukwanisika, mukada konopfolo maso yanuyo muchindipasa ine.
 Iwo achita kankulumize kukupisulani imwe,¹⁷ nyakuipa kuna imwe thangwe ine ndikukuuzani imwe bzachadidi?
 Nthawe¹⁸ soma bzabwino lini bzobzi. Iwo akufuna kukufungilani panja kuti imwe mutazire kufulumiza na iwo.
 Tuwana¹⁹ zenze bzabwino kufulumiza pakuchita bza bwino, neye kuti poti ndili namwe pabodzi imwe.
 twangu, ndikuleza pomwe kubvza bzakuwawa bzakukubalani imwe kufikila Khilistu adakonziwa mwa imwepo.
 Ine ndikhafuna ndikadakhala namwe pabodzi tsapano kuti ndikwanise kuchinja fala langu, thangwe²⁰
 Ndiuzeni ine, imwe omwe mukufuna kukhala wakubvera, kodi mukubva²¹ ndikukumbukakumbuka bza imwe.
 Nakuti ibzi bzida nembiwa kuti Abulahamu akhana wana awiri, m'bodzi wa nyabasa wache²² imwe lini lamulo?
 Mbodzi omwe adabaliwa kuna nyabasa wache mkazi²³ mkazi na winango adabala na mkazache wakutoma.
 akhali ninga kuthupi, soma winango omwe adabaliwa kuna mkazache wakutoma akhali wa kulonjeziwa.
 Bzinthu bzobzi adabzi thandauzira mwaku phimbilidza, kuti akazi omwewa akhana mapakangano mawiri.²⁴
 M'bodzi mwa omwewa akhali wawakuchokera ku Phiri la Sinai iye adabala wana ninga nyabasa. Uyu ndiye
 Tsapano Hagara ndiye akundendemera na Phiri la Sinai ku Arabiya; iye akundendemera na²⁵ Hagara.
 Soma Yerusalemu wa pakudzaulu²⁶ Yerusalemu wa tsapano, nakuti iye ni nyabasa pabodzi na wana wache.
 Nakuti bzanembiwa, "Sekerera, ngomwa nyakusaya kubala iwe; kuwa²⁷ ngwaufulu, iye ndiye mamathu.
 kwenekwene na kuimaba nthungulu yakusekera, iwe omwe ulibe kubva kuwawa na kubala; thangwe wana
 Soma imwe, adzinza, ninga²⁸ wache omwe ni mbeta awanda kuposa wana wache wa iye omwe adalowodwa."
 Panthawe yomweire iye omwe adabaliwa ninga mwa thupi admuzunza²⁹ Isaki, ndife wana wakukulonjeziwa.
 Tsono bzakunemba bzikulewa kutitani?³⁰ iye omwe adabaliwa ninga mwa Mzimu. Bziri terepoyo tsapano.
 "Thamangisa nyabasa wako mkazi na mwana wache. Nakuti mwana wa nyabasa adzapita lini manyumba
 Thangwe lache, adzinza, ife ndife lini wana wa mkazi nyabasa, soma wa³¹ pabodzi na mwana wa mkazi mfulu."
 mkazi mfulu.

Na ufulu bwa Khilistu adatisandusa ife kuhala wa ufulu. Imani bzakulimba, thangwe, nampodi kumangiwa¹ Nyang'anani, ine, Paulo, ndikulewa kuna imwe kuti penu imwe mubvuma mwekha² pomwe tsinga zaunyabasa. Ine ndikuchita pomwe umboni kuti munthu³ kugwatiwa, Khilistu mudzapinula lini naye chinthu chili chense. Imwe mwabzi lekanisa na⁴ aliyense wakubvuma yekha gwatiwe iye namangawa yakuchita malamulo yense. Nakuti⁵ Khilistu, imwe omwe mudayesiwa wakulungama na lamulo; imwe muniyesiwa lini pomwe wa chisomo. Nakuti mwa Yesu Khilistu⁶ ife kudzero mea mzimu, na chikhulupiro, tikudikira chitawirizo cha chilungamo. pinango wakugwatiwa pinango wakusaya kugwatiwa bzilibe basa, soma chikhulupiro chabasa kudzero. Imwe mudathamanga bzabwino. Mbani omwe adakuletsani imwe kuti musaye kubvera⁷ mwachikondi. Chakufufumisa pang'ono⁸ Kukopa kumweku kukuchokeralini kuna iye omwe adakuchemerani!⁸ bzachadidi? Ine ndikukhulupilira imwe mwa Mbuya kuti mudzakhalalini nawo mtima¹⁰ chimbafufumisa mnsuwa wense. winango wakukumbuka bzakusiyana. Soma iye omwe ankuzunzani imwe iye adzamva kuwawa pa tsiku Adzinza, penu ine ninilalikira bza mgwatiwe, ine nidzazunzikiranyi?¹¹ lachiyeruzo, kulikwense komwe iye ali. Ninga iwo omwe adakugwesani¹² Nankhani yomweyi pomwepo nidzaipidwa na mtanda omwe umdzachosiwa. Nakuti imwe adakuchemerani mwa ufulu, adzinza. Soma nampodi¹³ imwe, ine ndikufuna iwo adzabzigwate okha! Nakuti¹⁴ kuphatisa basa ufulu bwanu ninga chakuthandizira ku thupi; pinango, nachikondi chitirani winango. chilamulo chense chidakwanisiwa na mafala: "Umbakonde mwanzako ninga umbabzikondera iwepo wekha." Soma penu munilumana na kudiyana winango na mwanzache, nyang'anani kuti nampodi kudzongana winango¹⁵ Soma ine ndikulewa, fambani na mzimu soma nampodi kunyamula bzilakolako bza thupi. ¹⁶ na mwanzache. Nakuti bzilakolako bza thupi bzimbagazana na mzimu, na bzilakolako bza mzimu bzimbagazana na thupi. Na¹⁷ Soma penu mzimu¹⁸ thangwe lomweli chilichense, imwe mungachitelini bzinthu bzomwe imwe munfuna. Tsopano mabasa ya thupi yambawoneka: uputa,¹⁹ ankutsogolerani imwe, ndimwelini wakubvera lamulo. kupembedza mafano, nyanga, kuipidwa, kuchita ndewu, kununkhidwa,²⁰ bzakuipa, kukhumba bzakunyansa, njiru, kuledzera, kusenzeka na kumwa, na bzinthu²¹ kubva chiya, bzakulewana, kufuna bzakuipa, kugawanikana, ninga ibzi. Ine ndikukuzani, ninga ndidakuuzani kale pakuyamba, kuti omwe ndiwo ambachita bzinthu ibzi Soma bzipatso bza Mzimu ndicho chikondi, kuseka, mtendere, kuleza²² amdzapitalini mu ufumu bwa Mulungu. kupfatsa, kubzilambiza wekha; mukagazana na bzinthu²³ mtima, chifundo, kuchita bzabwino, chikhulupiro, Iwo omwe ali mwa Yesu Khilistu adamanikiwa na thupi na bzakukhumba bzache na²⁴ bzimwebzi palibe lamulo. Nampodi kuti tikhale²⁶ Penu ife tinikhala na moyo mwa Mzimu, lekani ife tifambe na Mzimu. ²⁵ bzilakolako bzache. wakubzikuza, wakugazana winango na mwanzache, nampodi kukhala na njiru winango na mwanzache.

Adzinza, penu winango wa imwe aphatiwa nako kuphonya kwakuti, imwe omwe muna mzimu mumubweze na¹ Munyamulirane bza kutaza²mzimu wakupfatsa. Nakubzi nyang'anisisa mwekkha, kuti imwe nampodi kuyeziwa. Soma penu winango anikumbuka ninga iye anachinthu³mwanzanu, kuti mukwanise malamulo ya Khilistu. Aliyense abziyeze yekha na basa lache, kinangoko iye⁴pomwe iye alibe chinthu, iye ali kubzinamiza yekha. Iye omwe⁶Nakuti aliyense adzatakula mtolo wache.⁵adzabzikuzi yekhayekha neye thangwe la winango. Nampodi⁷ambaapfunzisa mafala akhale wakucheza bzinthu bza bwinino na omwe aniwa pfunzisa. kunyengeziwa. Mulungu ambanyoziwa lini, soma chomwe munthu wabzala, chomwecho iye adzanyamula. Nakuti iye omwe abzala mbewu yache na thupi, na thupi adzatuta bzakungeka. Iye omwe abzala mbewu na⁸ Tiyyendeni tisamale nakuchita bza bwino ,nakuti pa nthawe⁹Mzimu, na mzimu adzatutamoyo wakusaya kumala. Penu ife tinichita ninga tina nthawe, tiyyendeni tichitire¹⁰yache ife tidzatuta bzakukolola, penu ife tini neta lini. Nyang'anani¹¹wanthu wense bzakukoma, makamaka kuna wale omwe tinawo nyumba ibodzi mwa chikhulupilo. Iwo omwe amfuna kuoneka¹²bzakunemba bzikulubzikulu bzomwe ine ndanemba kuna imwe na boko langu. ninga wabwino kuthupi amkungingimizani imwe kumgwatisa. Akuchita bzobzi kuti angakule na mtanda wa Nakuti wale omwe adagwatisa okha anisunga lina lamulo, soma iwo akufuna imwepo mugwatise kuti¹³Khilistu. Soma ine nibzikuzi lini kupambula na mtanda wa Mbuya Yesu Khilistu,kudzera¹⁴iwo abzikuze na thupi lanu. Nakuti penu ni mgwatiwe ulibe basa penu¹⁵mwa iye dziko lapansi lidamanikiwira ine, na ine kuna dziko lapansi. Kuna wense¹⁶mkusaya kugwatiwa kulibe pomwe basa, soma kulengiwa pomwe papsa ndiko kuni lewengiwa. omwe ambafamba achitewera chilangizo chochi, mtendere na chifundo bzikhale na iwo, bzikhale pomwe napa Kuyambira tsapano ine palibe munthu ndiye andinesa, nakuti tsapano ine m'thupi¹⁷Isarayeri wa Mulungu. Chisomo cha Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu chikhale na msimu wanu,¹⁸mwangu ndatakula bzizindikiro bza Yesu. adzinza. Amen.

Ephesians

Paulo, nyakutumiwa na Yesu mkhrisitu na kufuna kuna Mulungu, kuyenda kuna wanthu wakuchena moyo mu¹ Mtendere namwayi wakuchoka kuna Baba wathu²Aefeso, wale omwe wakukhulupilika muna Yesu mkhrisitu. Tinitenda Mulungu na Baba wa Mbuya wathu Yesu Mkhirisitu, ule omwe³Mulungu na Mbuya Yesu mkhrisitu. Mulungu adatisankhula ifepano mwa iye⁴adatipa ife mpfupo ya mzimu uliwense wakudzaulu muna Mkhirisitu. kuchokera pakutoma pa dziko lapansi , kuti tikhale wakuchena moyo na wakusaya kuphonyeka pamaso pache Mulungu adatikonzeratu ifepano pakuwoneseriwa na wakuthumbudzulira winango kuchokera mu⁵mu chikondi. bukhu la Aefeso kumamalizi kwache kwa msolo 1:4 paku ndendemera pomwe kuna ndime zishanu tenepo pambalewa telepayi, Mukufuniwa tidasankhulwiratu na Mulungu. Pakuyambisa kukhala ninga wana kuchoka Kufuwiwa kwathu kudachitisa⁶kuna Yesu mkhrisitu, malingana na kukoma moyo kwabwino mukufuna kwache. Mwa Yesu⁷kunamata kuna ulemerero bwa chifundo chache ndicho watipa fovofo mwa Ndiye ambamukonda. Mkhirisitu tina chipulumuso thangwera mulopa wache na chikhululukiyo cha bzakuphonya bzathu, malingana Iye adawanzisa chifundo chache kuna ifepano na nzeru zense na kubvesesa.⁸na kuwanda kwa chifundo chache. Mulungu adatizindikirisa ifepano chinsinsi cha chifuniro chache, malingana na ndibzo bzakumukomera iye, na⁹ na pamakonzedwe ya makhalidwe ya kukwana kwa nthawe ,¹⁰bzire pomwe adabziwonesera muna mkhrisitu, pakubweresa bzinthu bzense pabodzi, bzinthu bzense bzakudzaulu na pansu pano, pakunyang'aniriwa na Mwa Mkhirisitu tidapasiwa chakusiiriwa, popeza tidakonzekekeratu ninga mwa¹²m'bodzi, mwa Mkhirisitu. Mulungu adatiikha ife ninga¹¹chikonzero cha iye wakuphata basa ninga mwa chakulinga cha chifuniro chache. wakumunamata wache pala ife, omwe ndife wakutoma kukhulupirira mwa Mkhirisitu, tikakhale Mwa mkhrisitu, imwepo pomwe, mudabva mafala yachadidi, mafala ya¹³wakukhulupirira ulemerero bwache. chipulumuso chanu, mudakhulupilira mwa iye apo mudaikiwa chilatizo na Mzimu Wakuchena wakulonjeziwa, ndiye chikole cha cholowa chathu mpakana chipulumuso cha bzinthu bzathu, kuna¹⁴mzimu wakuchenayo Nathangwe limweli, kuyambila nthawe imweyo ndidabva chikhulupiriro chanu¹⁵wakutenda ulemerero bwache. Ndiribe¹⁶mwa Mbuya Yesu mkhrisitu na chikondi chanu kuna wanthu wensene wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu, Ndikupemphera kuti¹⁷kulekeza kutenda Mulungu thangwera imwe ningambakugumani mu mapemphero yangu.

Mulungu wa Mbuya wathu Yesu Mkhirisitu, Baba wa ulemerero, ankupani mzimu wanzeru na chibvumbuluso

Ndikupemphera kuti maso ya mtima wanu yakabvunikiriwe, kuti muikadziwe¹⁸kuti mukamudziwe iye.

chidikiriro ndicho akuchemererani imwe na vida ya ulemerero bwa chakusiiriwa mwa wanthu wakuchena

Mumapemphero yangu ndikukumbira kuti mudziwe mphamvu yakusaya¹⁹mtima wensene nwa Mulungu. kundendemezeka ya ukulu bwache kuna ife wakukhulupirira, malingana na kuphata basa kwa mphamvu yache

Iyi ni mphamvu ibodzibodziyo ndiyo adaphatisa basa mwa Mkhirisitu pomwe adamulamusa kuna²⁰yakulimba.

Iye adakhazika Mkhirisitu padzaulu pa ulamuliro²¹anyamuya achimukhazika kuboko lache lamadidi kudzaulu. na mphamvu na ufumu, na dzina lirirensa lakuchemeriwa. Mkhirisitu amdzatonga, sikuti mu mbwado uno okha,

Mulungu adapereka bzinthju bzensene pansu pa nzayo za Mkhirisitu²³soma na munthawe pomwe ziri mkubwera.

Mpingo ni thupi lache, madzalidwe ya iye omwe²²achimuikha pa mpingo ninga mkulu wa bzinthu bzensene.

ambadzala bzense mu bzense.

momwe mudafamba² Apo nina kuna imwepo, mukhali wakufa mu bzakuphonyeka bzanu na bzakuphonya, ¹ kale, nina mwa mafambidwe ya dziko lapansi lino. Mukhakhala malingana na mtongi wa mphamvu za Pomwe tikhakhala mwa wanthu awa,³ mdzaulu, mzimu ndiwo ukuphata basa mwa wana wakusaya kubvera. kukwanirisa bzakukhumba bza thupi lathu, na kuchita bzifuniro bza kuthupi na maganizo. Tikhali nina Soma Mulungu ngwakudzala na chifundo⁴ mwachibadwire wana wa ukali, nina mwa wanthu wakutsalawo. Pomwe tikhali wakufa mu bzakuphonya,⁵ thangwera chikondi chache chakudzala chomwe ambatikonda nacho. Mulungu adatilamusa pabodzi na⁶ adatipa moyo pabodzi mwa Mkhirisitu-- na chifundo mwapulumusiwa. kuti mu nthawe ya mtsogolo⁷ Mkhirisitu, apo Mulungu adatikhazika pabodzi mdzaulu mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu, akationesere ife vida yakudsaya kundendemezeke ya chifundo chache chakuonesiwa mchikondi kuna ife mwa Nakuti na chisom,o mwapulumusiwa mu chikhulupiro, apo ichi chiribe kuchokera kuna imwe,⁸ Mkhirisitu Yesu. Nakuti¹⁰ sikuti bzakuchokera kumabasa, kuti munthu aliyense nampodi abzithembeze. ⁹ni mpfupo ya Mulungu, ife ndife wakuphata basa wa Mulungu, wakulengiwa mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu kuchita bzichito bzabwino bzomwe Mthangwerache kumbukurani kuti mukhali¹¹ Mulungu adabzilengeratu pala ife, kuti tikafambe mwemo. Wachikunja kuthupi. Mukuchemeriwa "wakusaya kugwatiwa" na iwo wakuchemeriwa wa "kugwatiwa" mthupi Nakuti panthawe yoyo mukhadalekanisiwa na Mkhirisitu, alendo na mbumba ya¹² omwe udachitika na manja. Isaraeri, alendo ku mapangano ya malonjezano, yakusaya chidikiro na yakusaya Mulungu mdziko lapansi. Soma tsapano mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu imwe omwe mukhali kutali na Mulungu mwabweresewa pafupi thangwera¹³ Nakuti iye ndiye mtendere wathu, thangwe adatichitisa tensene awiri kukhala m'bodzi. ¹⁴mulopa wa Mkhirisitu. Iye adachosa lamulo na bzitongi bzache na malangizo kuti¹⁵ Nathupi lache adagumula litsito la kugwatisa pakati. Mkhirisitu¹⁶ alenge mwa iye yekha munthu m'bodzi mupsa mwa awiri, mwaicho mkubweresa mtendere. Yesu¹⁸ adaphatanidza wanthu awiriwo kuna Mulungu mthupi libodzi kudzera pa mtanda, kupha kuwengana. adabwera achidzallengeza mafala yabwino ya mtendere kuna imwe omwe mukhali kutali na mtendere kuna Apo tsono,¹⁹ Nakuti kudzera mwa Yesu tensene tina mwayi wa Mzimu ubodzi kuna Baba. ¹⁷wale akhali pafupi. tsapano imwe Wachikunja zjai ndimwe lini pomwe wakunja, ayai alendo. Soma kuti ndimwe mbumba pabodzi Mwamangiwa pa maziko ya atumwi²⁰ na wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu na wana wa banja la Mulungu. Mwa iye chakumangiwa chensene²¹ na aneneri, na Mkhirisitu Yesu mwenekachiro mwala wakufunika maninge. Ni mwa iye kuti imwe pomwe²² chinilumikidzika pabodzi na kukuila nina kachisi wakuchena mwa Mbuya. mukumangika pabodzi nina chakukhala Mulungu mwa Mzimu.

ndikukhulupirira kuti mudabva²Na thangwe iri, ine, Paulo, mkaidi wa Mkhirisitu Yesu pala imwe Wachikunja---¹
 Chinsinsi chidadziwika kuna ine kudzera mu³bza basa la chisomo cha Mulungu lomwe adandipa ine pala imwe..
 Mungalewenga bzobzi, mumdzakwanisa kubvesesa⁴kuzimbulika, ninga ndimo ndidanembera mwa chigwatira.
 Mmibwado ina chinsinsi chimwechi chidadziwika kuna wana⁵chidziwiso changu mu chinsinsi cha Mkhirisitu.
 Chadidi⁶wa wanthju. Soma tsapano chazimbuliwa na Mzimu kuna atumwi wache wakuchena mtima na aneneri.
 chakubisika ichi mchakuti Wachikunja ni bziwalo bzinzathu, na wakutambira nafe pabodzi pa lonjezano la mwa
 Nakuti ndidakhala kapolo wa mafala ya Mulunguya thangwera⁷Mkhirisitu Yesu kudzera mmafala ya Mulungu.
 Kuna⁸mphatso ya chifundo cha Mulungu yakuperekiwa kuna ine kudzera mkuphata basa kwa mphamvu yache.
 ine---napo ndine wakuchepesesa mwa wakuchena mtima wensene wa Mulungu---chifundo ichi chidaperekiwa,
 na kubweresa padecha nzeru ya⁹kulalikirira kuna Wachikunja bza vida yakusaya kulondolozeka ya Mkhirisitu
 aliyense kuti---adziwe chinsinsi chakubisika cha kale na kale cha Mulungu, omwe adalenga bzinthu bzenze.
 Nzeru iyi idadziwika kudzera kumpingo natenepo akulu na mautongi mdzaulu adzadziwe nzeru ya moda na¹⁰
 Ibzi bzipachitika malingana na nzeru zachikhalire ndizo adachita mwa¹¹moda ya bzakuchita bza Mulungu.
 Nakuti mwa Mkhirisitu ndimo tina kulimbika na mwayi na chikhulupiro¹²Mkhirisitu Yesu Mbuya wathu.
 Mthangwerache ndikukukumbirani kuti nampodi kugwesewa utofu na¹³pakukhala na chikhulupiro mwa iye.
 Nathangwe lori ndikufunika mabondo yangu kuna¹⁴matsautso yangu pala imwe, yomwe ni ulemerero bwanu.
 omwe kuchokera kuna iye banja lirilense kudzaulu na padziko lapansi ambaliguma dzina. ¹⁵Baba,
 Ndikupemphera kuti iye akupeni imwe, malingana na vida ya ulemerero bwache, na kulimbikisiwa na¹⁶
 Ndikupemphera kuti Mkhirisitu akhale mmitima yanu¹⁷mphamvu kudzera mwa Mzimu, omwe uli mkati mwanu.
 pala kuti mukwanise¹⁸kudzera mchikhulupiro nakuti muzikike mizi na kugumanika mchikondi chache,
 kubvesesa, pabodzi kusangana na wanthu wensene wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu, bzomwe bziri mulifupi,
 na kuzindikira chikondi cha Mkhirisitu, chakuposa mazindikiridwe, kuti¹⁹mulitali, kutalika mdzaulu, na kuzika ,
 Tsapano kuna iye wakukwanisa kuchita kuposa bzenze²⁰mudzaziwe na chidzalo chense cha Mulungu.
 kuna iye²¹tikukumbirabzi ayai kukumbukabzi, malingana na mphamvu yache ndiyo inkuphata basa mwa ife,
 ,kukhale ulemerero mu mpingo na mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu kuna mibwado yensene kunthawe zanthawe. Amen.

ndikukudandaulirani mufambe mwakuthemera mchichemero²Ine, mthangerache, ninga mkaidi mwa Mbuya, ¹ ndicho mudachemeriwa nacho. Ndikukudandaulirani mukhale wa kubzichepesa kukulu na kuderekha Chitani bzakuti mukoye ubodzi bwa Mzimu³nakupirira, kuphatizana wina na mwayache mchikondi. Pana thupi libodzi na Mzimu ubodzi ninga ndimombo adakuchemerani⁴mchimangiro cha mtendere. Apo pana pomwe Mbuya m'bodzi, chikhulupiro chibodzi,⁵mchidikiro chibodzi cha machemerredwe yanu. na Mulungu m'bodzi na Baba wa wense, omwe ali padzaulu pa wensene na mwa wense na⁶ubatizo bubodzi, Kupfunzisa m'bodzi wa ife chifundo chaperekiwa malingana na mphimo ya mpfupo ya⁷mkati mwa wense. Ni mafala ya Mulungu yambati: "Pomwe iye adakwira kudzaulu, adatsogolera wakaidi ku ukaidi, apo⁸Mkhirisitu. Tanthauzo lakuti, "iye adakwira," kupambula kuti adabuluka kumphimpha⁹achipa mpfupo kuna wanthu." Iye omwe adabulula ndendende ni munthu m'bodzibodziyo omwe adakwira¹⁰zakunyansi kwa dziko lapansi? Mkhirisitu adapa winango kukhala atumwi,¹¹kutali kupitirira mdzaululu mwense, kuti akadzaze bzinthu bzenze. kuti akonzere wakuchena mtima¹²wina ninga aneneri, wina ninga alaliki, apo wina ninga azibusa na apfunzisi kufikira ife tense titafika ku ubodzi mchikhulupiro na¹³ku basa la utumiki, kumangirira thupi la mkhirisitu, kudziwa kwa Mwana wa Mulungu, pala kuti tikhume na kufika ku mphimo ya chidzalo cha Mkhirisitu. Mkhirisitu wachita bzakuti nampodi tikhale wana watcheche wakumbagwedezekera mmbuyo na kutsogolo na¹⁴magwede ya madzi, wakumbatengeka na chonzi chirichense cha bzipfunziso na kutewerera kwa wanthu mu Mmalo mwache, kusewera chadidi mchikondi, timfunika tikule munjira iriyense mwa iye¹⁵bzakuipa bzawo. Mkhirisitu ambalumikidza thupi lense, apo limbaphatanidzika na¹⁶omwe ni msolo, omwe ni Mkhirisitu. kuphatika pabodzi pa kuthandizana mfundo zense, apo pomwe mbali zensene ziniphata basa pabodzi, kuchitisa Mnthangwerache, nimbaseswera na kungingimira pa ichi mwa¹⁷thupi kukula pala kuti limangike mchikondi. Mbuya, kuti nampodi mumbafambe ninga ndimo Wachikunja ambafambira, mu uchitsiru bwa mitima yawo. Wakupsipiziwa mmaganizo yawo, wakuyesewa alendo pa moyo wa Mulungu thangwera chipulukiro chiri mwa¹⁸Asanduka wakusaya manyazi apo akukhumba iwo okha¹⁹iwo, thangwera kulimbisa kwa mitima yawo. Soma umu ndimo lini momwe mudapfunzirira²⁰bzakunyansa, na kuchita bzakuwapsipiza bzensene na mingululi. Ndikukhulupirira kuti mwabva bza iye, apo kuti mudapfunzisiwa mwa iye, mongadi kuti²¹bza Mkhirisitu. Mudapfunzisiwa kukhundula bza makhaliro yanu ya moyo wakale, kukhundula²²chadidi chiri mwa Yesu. munthu wakale. Nimunthu wakale omwe ni wakubvunda na wakutewera bzikhumbo bzachinyengo. na kubvala munthu mupsa wakulengiwa²⁴Mudapfunzisiwa kukhala watsapano mu mzimu wa mitima yanu, ²³ Mwa ichi, tayani bzakunama, aliyense na²⁵mchifaniziro cha Mulungu---mchilungamo na machenedwe. Psomani soma²⁶mwayache asewere bza chadidi kuna mwayache, thangwe ndife abodzi wina na mwayache. Nampodi kupasa mwayi kuna²⁷nambodi kuphonya. Nampodi kubvuma dzuwa limire mukali chipsomere. Omwe akhaba nampodi abe pomwe. Soma, aphate basa, kuphata basa labwino na manja yache,²⁸mdyerekezi. Nampodi kubvuma kaseweredwe kakubvunda kubula mkamwa²⁹pala kuti akwanise kupasambo wakusaya. mwanu. Phatisani basa mafala yokhayo yabwino pala yapase mwayi kuna iwo wakuyafuna, kuti mafala yanu Apo nampodi kubvesa nsisi Mzimu Wakuchena wa Mulungu, ndiwo³⁰yapereke mwayi kuna wakuyabva. Tayani uko bzakuwawa bzenze, kubvunduka mtima,³¹wakupani chizindikiro pa nsiku ya kudzalombolewa. Khalani wachikondi kuna wina na³²kukalipa, kupoka, na makiriyado, pabodzi na chakuipa chirichense. mwayache, wamtima wachifundo, wakumbalekererana chakuipa, ninga ndimo Mulungu mwa Yesu adakulekererani imwe.

Apo fambani mchikondi, ninga ndimo²Mntangwerache khalani wakuterezera Mulungu, na wana wakukondeka. ¹ Mkhirisitu adakondera ife achibzipereka yekha thangwera ife, chakupereka chapfungo lakununchira bwino na Soma chigololo ayai chirichense chakunyansa ayai cha mingululi nampodi neye³nsembe kuna Mulungu. kuchiguma kokha pakati panu, nakuti ibzi mbzakulambiziwa kuna wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu. Nampodi pakhale chakunyansa, neye kulewalewa bzakupusa neye nthabwala zatsinjiriro---bzenze bzomwe⁴ Thangwe mukudziwa kale kuti chigololo,⁵m'bzakusaya kuthemera. Soma pakhale kupereka kutenda. wachipsipizo ayai wakalisirira, ayai wamingululi---ndiye kuti pomwe , omwe aninamata mafano--- alibe mpfupo Nampodi wina akunyengezeni na mafala yapezipezi, nakuti⁶mu ufumu bwa Mkhirisitu na kuna Mulungu. Mnthangwerache, nampodi⁷thangwera bzobzi ukali bwa Mulungu bukubwera kuna wana wakusaya kubvera. Nakuti kale kale mukhali mdima, soma tsapano ndimwe kubvunika mwa Mbuya.⁸kusanganizikana nawo. (nakuti chipatso cha kubvunika timchigumana mu bzabwino bzenze,⁹Fambani ninga wana wakubvunika Nampodi kusangana nayo¹¹apo yezerani na kutsimikiza chakudekera kuna Mbuya. ¹⁰mchilungamo na mchadidi), Nakuti m'bzakuchitisa manyazi kubziguma¹²mabasa yamdima yakusaya kubala bzipatso, soma muyagaze. Nakuti¹⁴Soma pomwe bzenze bzinionejera na kubvunika, bzimbakhala padecha. ¹³ndibzo ambachita mtseri. chirichense chomwe chimbakhala chakuonekera mnthangwera kutoya. Mthangwerache ambati, Muka, Nyang'anani bwino ndimo¹⁵wakugonawe, apo muka kuna anyamuya, apo mkhirisitu amdzatoya pa iwe." Pulumusani nthawe thange nsiku zaipa. ¹⁶mumbafambira---sikuti ninga wakusaya nzeru soma ninga wanneru. Apo nampodi¹⁸Mthangwerache, nampodi kukhala wakupusa, soma bvesesani chifuniro cha Mbuya mchiyani.¹⁷ kuledzera naye vinyu, nakuti ambachitisa chikhalidwe chakutayika. mmalo mwache, mudzale nawo Mzimu nakubzisewerera mwekha mu masalimo na mkutenda na mubzimbo bzauzimu, kuyimbira na¹⁹Wakuchena, nthawe zense kumbapereka kutenda mu bzenze,²⁰kuyimba mmalimba ya Mbuya na mtima wanu wense, nakubverana winango na mwayache mukugopa²¹mudzina la Mbuya wathu Yesu Mkhirisitu kuna Mulungu Baba, Thangwe mamuna ni msolo wa mkazi ninga²³Akazi, bverani abayanu, ndendende na kuna Mbuya. ²²Mkhirisitu. Soma ninga ndimo mpingo umbabverera²⁴pomwe Mkhirisitu aliri mkulu wa mpingo, iye ni Mpulumusi wathupi. Amuna, kondani akazanu, ninga²⁵Mkhirisitu, mtenepo pomwe akazi ambabvere abayawo mu bzinthu bzenze. kuti akamupambule iye, atamuchenesa iye²⁶ndimo Mkhirisitu adakondera mpingo achibzipereka yekha kuna iye kuti akabzonesere yekha kumpingo ninga wakuchena, wakusaya²⁷nakumusambisa na madzi na mafala, mbalawande ayai tsinya ayai chirichense chakulingana, soma chakuchena na chakusaya chirema. Ndendendembo amuna akuthemera kukonda akazawo ninga ndimo iwo ambakondera matupi yawo. Iye²⁸ Nakuti palibe adawenga kale thupi lache, soma ambalilera²⁹wakukonda mkazache wabzikonda yekha. achirikoya mwakulitchenkha, ninga ndimo Mkhirisitu adalerera na kukoya mpingo mwakuutchenkha. "Na thangwe limweri mwamuna amdzasiya babache na mamache³¹Thangwe ndife bziwalo bza thupi lache.³⁰ Chadidi chakubisika ichi mchikulu---³²mkudzaphathika kwa mkazache, apo awiriwo amdzakhala thupi libodzi." Soma pomwe, aliyense waimwe akonde mkazache ninga iye³³soma ndikusewera bza Mkhirisitu na bza mpingo. mwenekachiro, apo mkazi agope bayache.

"Lemekezani babanu na mai wanu" (²Wana, bverani abereki wanu mwa Mbuya, thangwe ichi mchabwino. ¹ kuti bzikhale bwino kuna imwe nakuti mukhale na ³chomwe mnchitongi chakutoma chakukhala nalo lonjezano), Azibaba, nampodi kunyosa wananu kuti akalipe. Mmalo mwache, akuzeni ⁴moyo utali padziko lapansi."

Akapolo imwe, khalani wakubvera ambuyanuna ninga mwa ⁵mchikhalidwe chabwino na malangizo ya Mbuya. thupi na kuwagopa na kunthunthumira, na mtima wanu wakusaya kukumbuka chinthu china. Abvereni iwo Abvereni sikuti angakhala ambuyanuwu ali kuona kokha neye, pala ⁶ninga ndimo mungachitire na Mkhirisitu. kutondo kufuna kuti adakedwe. Soma, khalani wakubvera ninga akapolo wa Mkhirisitu, omwe ambachita Tumikirani na mtima wanu wensene, ningati kuti ⁷chifuniro cha Mulungu kuchoka pansi pa mtima wao. thangwe tikudziwa kuti chabwinio chirichense ndicho ambachita munthu, ⁸mukutumikira Mbuya sikuti wanthu, Azimbuya, chitirani akapolo ⁹amdzatambira nacho mpfupo kuchoka kuna Mbuya, penu ni kapolo ayai mfulu. wanu bzibodzibodzi. Nampodi kuwagopsa. Mukudziwa kuti iye omwe ni Mbuya wao na wanu ali kudzaulu, apo Bvalani ¹¹Pakumaliza, limbikani mwa Mbuya na kulimba kwa mphamvu yache. ¹⁰mulibe kupondera mwa iye. Nakuti ¹²bzida bzense bza Mulungu. Pala kuti mukwanise kulimbana na machenjerero ya mdyerekezi. kulimbana kwathu tikulimbana lini na thupi na mulopa, soma maukulu, kulimbana na mphamvu za utongi, kulimbana na mphamvu za mdima uno, kulimbana na mphamvu za uzimu bwakuipabo kudzaulu. Mthangwerache bvalani bzida bzense bza Mulungu, pala kuti mudzakwanise kujirika pa nsiku yakuipayo, apo ¹³Imani njii tsono, mutabzimangira mu mchuno mwanu na chadidi ¹⁴mungamala kuchita bzense, mumdzaima njii. apo, mutabvazika nzayo zanu na makonzekeredwe ya ¹⁵mutabvala pomwe cha pakadedema cha chilungamo, Mu bzakuchita bzense, mutabzitengera pomwe khanda la chikhulupiriro, ¹⁶mafala bwabwino ya mtendere. Apo tengani chipeu cha ¹⁷lomwe mumdzakwanisa nalo kuthimisa madipa yensene yakugaka moto ya nyakuipayo. Na pemphero lirilense na pembedzero, ¹⁸chipulumuso na dipa la Mzimu, lomwe ni mafala ya Mulungu. pempherani nthawe zense mu Mzimu. Kumapeto kuno, khalani wakudikhira nthawe zense na kupirira kwense Apo ndipempherani ine, kuti ¹⁹ninga mumbapempherera kuna wanthu wense wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu. andipe mafala pomwe nimfungula pakamwa pangu. Pempherani kuti ndizindikirise mwakulimbika chadidi Nithangwera mafala yabwino kuti ndine mtumiki wa munjema, pala kuti ²⁰chakubisika cha mafala yabwino. Tukiko, m'bale wakukondewa na mtumiki ²¹ndikasewere mwakulimbika, ninga ndimo nimthemera kusewera. Ndamutuma ²²wakukhulupirika mwa Mbuya, amdzakudziwisani chirichense, pala kuti mudziwe ndimo ndiriri. kuna imwe pa chakulinga chibodzi bodzichi, pala kuti mudziwe ndimo tiriri, kuti akalimbikise mitima yanu. Mtendere ukhale kuna abale, na chikondi na chikhulupiriro chakuchokera kuna Mulungu Baba na Mbuya Yesu ²³Chisomo chikhale na wensene wakukonda Mbuya wathu Yesu Mkhirisitu na chikondi chakusaya ²⁴Mkhirisitu. kudzongeka.

Philippians

Paulo na Timoteo, akapolo wa Yesu mkhirisitu, kuna wanthu wa Mulungu wensene wakuchena mtima mwa ¹Chidalitso mbachikhale kuna ²Yesu mkhirisitu wakukhala ku Filippi, pabodzi na wakunyang'anira na atumiki. Ndikutenda Mulungu ³imwe na mtendere wakuchokera kwa Mulungu na Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu mkhirisitu. nthawe zensene, mu pemphero langu kuna mwensemwe, ⁴wangu nthawe zensene pakukumbukira imwe, thangwera chibverano chanu cha kuthandizira uthenga bwabwino ⁵nimchita pemphero langu na nsangala Ndine wakukhutira na chinthu chochi, kuona kuti iye omwe ⁶kuchoka pa nsiku ya kutoma ate lero lino. M'bzakuthemeradi ine kubva ⁷adayaamba mabasa yabwino amdzayamaliza kufikira nsiku ya Yesu mkhirisitu. moda umweyu kuna imwe thangwe ndinamwe mumtima mwangumu. Nakuti imwe mwakhala anzangu mu chifundo na mkaoko kubodzi na pomwe ndikhabwikhotcherera pale na kuzindikira bza mafala ya bwino. Nakuti Mulungu ndiye mboni yangu, kuti ndikulakalaka imwe mwensene mu nsisi zache za Yesu Mkhirisitu. ⁸Tsapano ili ni pemphero langu: kuti chikondi chanu chifambe chichiwanda mu kudziwa kwanu na kubvesesa ⁹pakuti mukadziwe bzachaibzo, kuti mukakhale wa mtima wa chadidi wakusaya kuphonya kufikira pa ¹⁰kwense kudzaziwa na chipatso ca kulungama ndicho chinibwera kudzera mwa Yesu ¹¹nsiku yakubwera Mkhirisitu, Tsapano ndikufuna mudziwe, abale, kuti ndibzo ¹²Mkhirisitu na kuchitira ulemerero na kutenda kwa Mulungu.

Mwakuti, bzakumangira¹³ bzandichitikira inebzi bzatumikira zedi kuti mafala ya Mulungu yaende patsogolo. Abale azinji tsapano ana chikhulupiro mwa¹⁴ bzangu bzidaonekera mu mbuto ya alindiri na kuna wensene.

Mbuya thangwera bzakumangira bzangubzi, apo tsapano ana kulimbika mtima pa kulewalewa mafala

Winango chadidi ambalalikira nkumbaguma bza Yesu mwa makiriyado na ndeu, na¹⁵ mwakusaya kugopa.

Winango ambachitadi thangwera chikondi na kudziwa kuti¹⁶ winango pomwe wakumufuniradi bzabwino.

Soma wina ambalalikira bzakuguma Mkhirisitu¹⁷ ndidaikhiwa pano pala kukhotcherera mafala ya Mulungu. mwa thangwe la kubzikonda, sikuti bza chadidi neye, akukumbuka kuti ningagumane chitsautso pomwe ndiri

Mchani tsono? Chokha chakuti munjira iriyense----penu m'bzakunama ayai bza chadidi---¹⁸ wakumangiwapo. nakuti nimdziwa kuti mapeto¹⁹ Mkhirisitu anilalikiwa, apo tenepoyo ni m'dekedwa. Inde, apodi nimdzasekera, yache ngakuti bzimdzandichitira ine chipulumuso kudzera mwa mapemphero yanu na chithandizo cha Mzimu Mwa kulakalaka na chidikiriro changu na chikhulupiro kuti nimdzachitisiwa lini manyazi,²⁰ wa Yesu Mkhirisitu. soma mwa kulimbika mtima kwense, tsapano lino na kunthawe zense, Mkhirisitu amdzakwiziwa mthupi langu,

Pakuti kuna ine kukhala na moyo ndiye Mkhirisitu na kusaika ndiye²¹ pinango mwa moyo ayai mu impfa. Soma penu nimkhala na moyo ku thupi, ndiye kuti ni chipatso cha basa pala ine. Kuti ndisankhule²² kuphindula.

Pakuti nimpaniwa nabzo bziwiribzi. Chakukhumba changu mchakunyamuka²³ chiponi? Ndikudziwa lini. soma kukhazikika mu thupi mkwakufunika kwene²⁴ kukakhala na Mkhirisitu, chomwe mchabwino maninge,

Pakukhulupirira ichi, nimdziwa kuti nimdzapitirira kukhala na imwe mwense, na²⁵ kwene pala imwe.

pala kuti kubzithemba kwanu kuwande mwa Yesu Mkhirisitu²⁶ kuthimizira kukomedwa na mchikhulupiro Chakufunika mchakuti mukhale na makhaliro yakuthemera bwino mu mafala ya²⁷ pomwe nimdzabwera pomwe.

Mkhirisitu, pala kuti neye ndibwere kudzakuonani ayai neye, ndiri pano basi pala imwe, kuti mwaima nji mu mzimu wachiphatano, na nzeru pomwe zibodzi kulimbana pabodzi pala chikhulupiro cha mafala ya Mulungu.

Nampodi kugopa anyakukuwengani mu njira iriyense. Icho ni chizindikiro cha chionongeko kuna iwo, soma²⁸ Thangwe chaperekiwa fovofo kuna imwe²⁹ kuna imwe mchipulumuso---apo ichi mchakuchoka kuna Mulungu.

pala Yesu sikuti pala kukhulupirira iye kokha nada, soma pala kubva bzakuwawa pomwe thangwera iye, nakukhala imwe pa chikangano chibodzibodzichi ndico mudaona mwa ine, apo tsapano mumchibva mwa ine.³⁰

Penu pana chilimbikiso mwa Mkhirisitu, penu pana chinyamalizo cha mchikondi, penu pana chibverano na¹ apo kwanirisan chisekerero changu chidzale pakukhala cha moda wa kufanana,²mzimu, penu pana nsisi, chakukhala na chikondi chakufanana, chachiphatano mu mzimu, na kukhala na chakulinga chibodzi pomwe.

Nampodi kuchita cha bzakukhumba bzanu ayai bzakutsangalaza moyo wanu. Mmalo mwache³ mwakubzichepesa mtima ganiziranimbo anzanu mwakuwatenga kuti mbakufunikira ate zjai kuposa imwepo Chitani bzakuti aliyense wa imwe nampodi ambabzilewengere bzakufuna bzache yekha neye,⁴wenekachiro. Khalani na mtima mwa imwe ninga omwe ukhali mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu, ⁵soma na bzakufunambo bza anzache. omwe, mwakukhala nayo maonekedwe ya Umulungu, alibe kubzitenga kuti ngwa kundendemereratu na⁶ Soma, adabzikhuthula yekha kubzindendemeza na kapolo, apo adabadwa mwakundendemera na⁷Mulunguyo. adabzichepesa achikhala wakubvera na kukhosoma mpakana⁸munthu. Na kuoneka mwakukhala ninga munthu, Mthangwe lache Mulungu adamukwiza maninge achimupa dzina ndiro⁹kufa kwache, ate impfa ya pamtanda! pala kuti mu dzina la Yesu bondo lililense lidzamugodamire, kudzaulu na pansi pano¹⁰limposa madzina yansene, pomwe kuti lirime lililense litawirizedi kuti Yesu Mkhirisitu ni Mbuya, pa ulemerero bwa¹¹na kungsi kwa dziko, Apo, tsono, wakukondeka wangu, ninga mwakubvera kwanu kwa nsiku zense, sikuti¹²Mulungu Baba. pokhapokha ningakhala popo neye soma na nthawe ndiyo ine palibe kubodzi, phatani basa na chipulumuso Nakuti ni Mulungu ndiye akuphata basa mwa imwe mu bzakufuna na¹³chanu na mantha na kunjenjemera. kuti¹⁵Chitani bzobzi mwakusaya kudandaula ayai kuchita makani ¹⁴mmabasa kubodzi ya kudeka mtima kwace. mudzakhale wakusaya kuphonya na wangwiro, wana wa Mulungu wakusaya kupunduka pampikiti pa wanthu Phatisani mafala¹⁶wa mbwado wakugongonyeka na kuphongonyoka, momwe mukutoya ninga maluju mdziko. ya moyo pala kuti pa nsiku ya Mkhirisitu nimdzakunyadirirani kuti ndiribe kubonera kuthamanga pa pezi ayai Soma neye apo kuti ndikukhuthuliwa kuna imwe ninga nsembe na chikhulupiriro cha¹⁷kuphata basa pa pezi. Munjira yoi terezeranimbo kukhala¹⁸mabasa yanu, ndiri wakudekedwa na kusekera na imwe mwense. Soma ndikukhulupirira mwa Mbuya Yesu pa kutumiza Timoteo kuna imwe¹⁹wakudekedwa na kusekera na ine. Nakuti ndiribe winango ninga²⁰tsampanopali, pala kuti ndikalimbikisike mtima pakudziwa bzinthu bza imwe. Nakuti wensene ambapsaga bzakukomera iwo okha basi, sikuti²¹iye, wakuikhira mtima bzachadidi kuna imwe. Soma mumzindikira matsimimikizidwe yache, ninga mwana wachimuna na babache,²²bza Yesu Mkhirisiti neye. Tsono ndikukhulupirira bza kumutuma pa nthawe ndiyo²³na tenepo adatumikira na ine mu uthenga bwabwino. Soma ndina chikhulupiro mwa Mbuya kuti nimdzabwera²⁴nitondo kuona momwe bzinthu bzafambira kuna ine. Soma ndikukumbuka kuti m'bzabwino kutuma Epafrodito kubwerera kuna imwe. Ni²⁵pomwe tsampanopali. m'bale wangu na nyabasa mwayangu na msirikali mwayangu, na mtumi wanu na kapolo wa bzakufuna bzangu. Nakuti adabonera mumtima, achikhumba kukhala namwe mwense, thangwe mudabva kuti akhadwala. ²⁶Nakuti akhadadwala chadidi mwa penu penu kutsala pang'ono kusaika. Soma Mulungu adamuchitira chifundo, ²⁷sikutinso kuchitira iye yekha neye , soma na ine kubodzi, pala kuti nampodi ndikhale na nsisi za kuthimizira pa Na tenepo ndidamtuma iye mwa kufunisisa kamfulumize, pala kuti mungamuona pomwe musekere, kuti²⁸nsisi. Mthangwe lache, mutambireni mwa Ambuye na chisekerero chense. Chitirani²⁹ndikhale na nsisi zakuchepa. Nakuti thangwera mabasa ya Mkhirisitu adafikira pafupi impfa. Adaikha moyo wache³⁰ulemu wanthu ninga iye. pamphole mphole kubweresa pa mpikisano bzomwe bzikhasaika utumiki bwanu kuna ine.

Chakumalizira, abale, sekerani mwa Mbuya. Pala ine kunemba bzokha bzokhabzi kuna imwe ni bvuto lini ¹

kuna ine nada, apo bzimbakukoyesani pakutchenkheka.

Chanjerani na mbwaya. Chenjerani pomwe na anyabasa wakuchita bzakuipa. Chenjerani na wa bzakugwata² Thangwe ife ndiye wenekachiro mgwatidweyo----wenekachiro wa kupembedza Mzimu wa Mulungu, apo³gwata.

Neyembo inepano, ndiri nako⁵nyadirani mwa Yesu Mkhirisitu, na kuleka kukhala na chikhulupiriro ku thupi. kukhulupirira muthupi. Penu wina akukumbuka kuti ana chikhulupiriro mu thupi, ine ndiye nyanye kukhala

.Ndidatambira mgwatidwe pansiku ya chisere, wa mbwado wa a Isarayeri, wa pfuko la Abenjamini, mu⁴naco Ninga mwa kamfulumize, ndidalonda londa kuzunza⁶Heberi wa mwa Ahaberi; ninga mwa chitongi cace, Mfarisi.

Soma bzinthu ndibzo⁷wakupempheera, ninga mwa chilungamo mwa chitongi, nakukhala wakusaya kuphonya.

Somatu, tsapano bza⁸bzidaoneka bzaphindu kuna ine, ndabzitenga kuti ni chitayiko thangwera Mkhirisitu. chaibzo ibzo pomwe ni mbzitenga bzikhale chitayiko thangwera mapambanidwe ya chizindikiriso ca Mkhirisitu

Yesu Mbuyangu. Thangwera iye ndipopa ndidataya bzinthu bzense---kubziyesa lisho zjai---pala kuti ndiganyali na kuoneka mwa iye, sikuti kukhala na chilungamo mwa ine ndekha kuchoka⁹makhalidwe ya Mkhirisitu

mchitongi neye, soma chikhulupiriro chire chakuchokera mwa Mkhirisitu---chilungamo cha kwa Mulungu

Na tenepo tsapano ndikufuna kumudziwa iye na mphamvu ya kumuka kwace¹⁰chomwe mcha mchikhulupirodi.

pala kuti pinangopense bzichikwanisika¹¹na chibverano cha bzakuwawa bzace, pa kufaniziwa na impfa yace,

Sikuti ndagumana kale bzinthu bzobzi, ayai kuti ndiri bwino kale, soma¹²ndikafikire kumuka kuna wakusaika.

Abale, ndikubzilewa lini kuti¹³nilimbika kumuphatisisa ninga mule ndimo ndidaphatisisira Yesu Mkhirisitu.

ndaphatisa kale. Soma chibodzi nimchita ine: Kuyebwa bza mmambuyo na kufunisisa bzire bza mtsogolo,

ndikung'ananisisa chakulinga na kuona bza mpfupo ya kuchemeriwa kwace kwa Mulungu mwa Yesu¹⁴

Ife tense ndiye takhwima mu chikhirisitu, mbatiye tiganize terepayu; apo penu mukukumbuka¹⁵Mkhirisitu.

Na tenepo, mbatiye tikhale¹⁶mwakusiyana pa bzobzi, Mulungu amdzazimbula chimwechi kuna imwe.

Khalani wakuterezera ine, abale. Nyang'anisisani bwino omwe¹⁷wakulinganira ninga ndimo timbakhallira kale.

Azinji ankufambawa---ni azinji wale ndiwo¹⁸ankufamba na chitewezo ndico munacho mwa ife.

ndikhambakuuzani, apo tsapano ndikukuuzani na msozi mmaso mwangu---ninga adani wa mtanda wa

Mamaliziyo yao mchidzongeko. Nakuti mulungu wao ni mimba zao, apo pomwe ulemerero bwao ni¹⁹Mkhirisitu.

Soma unzika bza ufulu²⁰manyazi yokha yokha. Pamkhala iwo ambakumbuka bza dziko lapansi bzokha basi.

Amdzasanduliza²¹bzathu buli kudzaulu, kuchokera komwe tikudikhira Mpulumusi, Mbuya Yesu Mkhirisitu.

matupi yathu kukhala ningati thupi la ulemerero bwache, ya kukonzewa na mphamvu zache kubzigonjesera nayo bzinthu bzense.

Mthangwe lace, abale na alongo wakukondeka, chisekerero changu kuna imwe mchikulutsa kwene kwene,¹ Ndikudandaulira Euodiya, ndikudandaulira pomwe²tenepayu chaima nji mwa Mbuya, anzangu wa kukondeka. Inde, ndikukukumbirani, anzangu chaiwo, kuthandiza akazi³Suntuke, khalani na mtima ubodzi mwa Mbuya. awa omwe aphata basa na ine kufalisa uthenga bwabwino, pabodzi na Klementoso na wense anzangu Sekerani nsiku zense mwa Mbuya.⁴wakuphata nao basali, omwe madzina yao yali Mbukhu la Moyo. Chitani bzakuti kukhosoma kwanu kudziwike kuna wanthu wense. Mbuya⁵Ndikubwereza pomwe kuti, sekerani. Nampodi kuchita thupo na chirichense. Mmalo mwache, mu mapemhero yanu yense kumbirani⁶ali pafupi. apo mtendere⁷Mulungu pa bzomwe mumfuna, chitani bzakuti bzakukumbira bzanu bziphuziwe kuna Mulungu, wa Mulungu, omwe umposa kubvesesa kwense kwa munthu, kumdzalindira mtima wanu na maganizo yanu Pakumalizira ninti, abale, bzense bzomwe m'bzachadidi, bzinthu bza kulemekezeka, bza⁸mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu. kulungama, bza kudeka, bzakukondeka, bzakukoma kubzisewera, penu pana china chabwino maninge, Bzinthu ndibzo mwabziphunzira na kubzitambira na⁹chakuthemera kuchinamatira, ganizirani bzinthu bzobzi. Ndikusekera¹⁰kubzibva na kubziona mwa ine, chitani bzobzi, apo Mulungu wa mtendere amdzakhala namwe. maninge mwa Mbuya thangwe tsapano mudatsitsimusa pomwe kulingirira mtima bza kwa ine. Mukhalingirira kale bza ine nthawe ndiyo ndikanati kubwera, soma pakhalibe mwai kuna imwe wakuthandiziwa. Ndikusewera lini ibzi thangwera kuti ndikufuna chiithandizo neye. Thangwe ndapfunzira kukhala wakukhutira¹¹ Nimdziwa kuti kusaya mchiyani, apo nimdziwa pomwe kukhala nabzo bzakuwanda¹²mu bzinthu bzense. mchiyani. Mu njira iriyense na bzense ndapfunzira chinsinsi chakukhala wakukhuta nakukhala wanjala, na Ningachite bzensebzi kudzera mwa iye omwe¹³ndimo ningakhalire nabzo bzizinji ayai kukhala wakusaya. Imwe¹⁵Na tenepo, mudachita basa labwino kukhala nande mmatsautso yangu. ¹⁴ambandipa mphanvu. wakukhala ku Filippi mukudziwa pa kutoma pa mafala ya bwinoya, pomwe ndidachoka ku Macedonia, palibe Neye nthawe ndiyo ndikhali mu¹⁶mpingo udaonesa kundithandiza mu kutambira na kupereka ninga imwe. Sikuti nimbachita kupsaga bzakuti¹⁷Atessalonica, mudanditumizira chithandizo kazinjitsa sikuti kabodzi neye. Ndatambira bzense mwa¹⁸wanthu andipe. Soma, nimbapsaga chipatso chakuwandira ku chiwerengerero chanu. kudzala, na mwakuwanda kunyanya. Popeza ndatambira bzense kuchoka kuna Epafrodito ndibzo imwe Mulungu¹⁹mudatumiza. Bzakununtchira pfungo_ labwino, nsembe yakutambirika ya kukondesesa Mulungu. Apo tsapano²⁰wangu amdzakwanirisa bzakusaya bzanu bziribzense ninga mwa vida yache mu Mkhirisitu Yesu. Mutiperekere kulimba kuna²¹kuna Mulungu na Baba wathu kukhale ulemerero bwa kunthawe za nthawe. Amen. wanthu wakuchena mtima mwa Yesu Mkhirisitu. Abale omwe ndinao kuno akupereka kulimba kuna imwe. Wanthu wense wakudala wa Mulungu akupereka pomwe kulimba kuna imwe, makamaka wakubanja kwa²² Chisomo cha Mbuya Yesu Mkhirisitu chikhale na mzimu wanu.²³Caesara.

Colossians

kuna wanthu²Paulo, mtumiki wa Khilistu Yesu kudzera mwa kufuna kwa Mulungu, Timoteyo m'dzinza wathu,¹ waku chena wa Mulungu na m'bale wakukhulupilika mwa Khilistu omwe ali ku Akolose. Chisomo chikhale na Ife tikupereka kutenda kuna Mulungu, Baba wa³imwe, na mtendere wakuchokera kuna Mulungu Baba wathu. Ife tidabva bza chikhulupilo cha mwa⁴Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu, ife nthawe zense timku pemphererani imwe. thangwe la⁵Khilistu Yesu na chikondi chomwe imwe munacho kuna wanthu wense wakuchena wa Mulungu, chidikizo chomwe chakoyedwera imwe kudzaulu, cimene imwe mudabva mufala ya chadidi, ya uthenga bwa chimene chidabwera kuna imwe. Chibodzi bodzi na njira imweyi uthenga bobu bwa mafala ya⁶mafala bwino bwino yabala chipatso na iyo yakula pomwe padziko lense la pansi_ninga momwe bzikha chitikira pakati panu Aya ni mafala⁷kuchokera nsiku yomwe imwe mudabva ibzi na kudziwa bza chisomo cha Mulungu mwa chadidi. yabwino ninga yomwe imwe muda pfunza kuchokera kuna Epafala, nyabasa mwanzathu wakukondewa, omwe Epafala adakonza kudziwika kuna ife chikondi chanu⁸ni nyabasa wakukhulupilika wa Khilistu m'malo mwathu. Thangwe la chikondi chimwechi, kuchokera nsiku yomwe ife tidabva ibzi ife tilibe kuyimisiwa⁹kuna Mzimu. kukunamatirani imwe. Ife tikunamata kuti imwe mudzaziwe na chidziwiso cha kufuna kwache mu nzeru zense kuti imwe muka fambe mubza kukoma bzomwe ni bza ulemerero bwa Mbuya na¹⁰na mzimu wa chidziwiso,

kumu komedwesa iye mwa njira iliyense: na kubala chipatso mu mabasa ya bwino yense na kukula mu nzeru ya nakukhala wa kulimbisiwa mu mphamvuzense, kutengera mu ulemmerero bwache, kuti imwe mukhale¹¹ Mulungu, nakupereka kutenda kuna Baba, omwe anikonza bzanu¹² wakukula pachipirilo na kukoma mtima na kusekerera Iye¹³ bzenze kukwanisika kuti mukhale nakugawana na mbewu ya wanthu wakuchena wa Mulungu pa decha. adati pulumusa ife kuchoka ku ulumuliro bwa mdima achitiyendesa ife ku ufumu bwa mwana wache waku Iye ni chifaniziro cha Mulungu wakusaya¹⁵ mwa iye ife tapulumusiwa, nakukhululukiwa ku bzakuipa.¹⁴ kondeka, Nakuti mwa iye bzinthu bzenze bzida lengewa,¹⁶ kuoneka, mwana wache wakutoma pa bzaku lengiwa bzenze. bzomwe bzili kudzaulu na bzomwe bzili pa dziko lapansi, bzakuoneka na bzinthu bzakusaya kuoneka. Pinango mipando yaufumu pinango ufumu pinango ukulu pinango ulamuliro, bzinthu bzenze bzida lengewa kudzera Iye payekha ni wakutoma pa bzinthu bzenze, ndipo mwa iye bzinthu bzenze bzili¹⁷ mwa iye na kwa iye. Iye ni msolo wa thupi, tchalitchi. Iye ni wakutoma kubaliwa kuchokera kuna wakufa, tsono iye ali pa¹⁸ pabodzi Mulungu bzidamukomera kukhala na iye chikudzala chense¹⁹ mbuto yakutoma pa bzinthu bzenze. Nakuti na kudzera mwa Mwana kuyanjanisiwa bzinthu bzenze mwa iye yekha, wakonza²⁰ kukhala mwa Mwana, mtendere kudzera ku mulopa wache pa mtanda, pinango bzinthu bza dziko la pansi pinango bzinthu bza Soma tsopano²² Kale kale imwe mukhali alendo na anyakuipa m'malingalilo na bzakuchita bzakuipa. ²¹kudzaulu. iye waphatanisa imwe na thupi lache kudzera mu imfa kuti muoneke imwe wa wakuchena, wakusaya chilema, penu imwe munikhaladi na chikhulupiro, wakukhazikika na²³ na wakusaya kugaziwa nacho pamaso pache, kulimbika, neye kuchosewa kuchoka pa chidikizo cha mafala ya bwino yomwe imwe mudabva, yomwe yada lalikiwa kuna munthu aliyense walengewa pansi pa kudzaulu. Aya ni mafala yadidi yomwe ine, Paulo, Tsapano ine ndikukomedwa na kubonera kwangu thangwe la imwe, napo ine ndiku²⁴ ndakhalirira mtumiki. kwanisa thupi langu chomwe chikha perewera pa chizunzo cha Khilistu thangwe la thupi lache, lomwe ni Ni tchalitchi yomweyi ndidakhala nyabasa wache, ninga mwa udindo bwa Mulungu omwe²⁵ tchalitchi. Ichi ni chinsinsi chomwe chidakhala²⁶ mudandipasa ine wakuchitila imwepo, wakukwanilisa mafala ya Mulungu. Kuna awo omwe²⁷ chikubisiwa kwa nthawe na kwa mibadwe soma tsapano chidaululiwa kuna wakuchena moyo. Mulungu adawasankhula kuti awadziwise pakati pa amitundu, ulemelero bwa chuma cha chinsinsi ichi omwe ni Ifepano tinilalika iyeyo, kulangiza na kumpfunzisa aliyense mwa²⁸ Khristu mwa imwe, chidikizo cha ulemelero. Na chakulinga chimwechi ine²⁹ nzeru zense, telepo ife tinimupeleka munthu aliyense wangwiro mwa Khristu. ndikuphata basa mwakulimbika na mwamphamvu yense yomwe iyeyo anichita mwa inepano.

Nakuti ine ndimfuna palkuti imwe mudziwe nkhawa yomwe ndinayo kuna imwepo, na awo aku Laodikaya, na¹ Chakulinga changu ni chakuti iwo alimbikisike mu²wense omwe akanati kundiwona nkhope yangu kuthupi. mtima na kuphatizana pabodzi mchikondi telepo kuti akhale na chuma chense chachidziwiso nakuti pakutelepo Mwa iyeyo chuma chense cha nzeru na³adziwe, chinsinsi cha Mulungu chomwe chomwe chili mwa Khristu.

Ine ndikukuwuzani kuti aliyense nampodi akunamizeni na mafala yakukukopani. ⁴chidziwiso chidabisiwa. Ngakhale kuti ndili lini namwe pabodzi kuthupi, ine ndinamwe pabodzi mumzimu. Apo ndikukomedwa kuwona⁵ Tsono⁶kuti mukulongosola bzense bwino napo pomwe kuti chikhulupilo chanu mwa Khristu ni chakukhazikika. Mukhale wakukhazikika, na⁷ninga momwe mudatambilira Khrisu Yesu Mbuya, mupitilize kukhala mwa iyeyo. wakumangililika kuna iye, na waku khazikka m'chikhulupiro ninga momwe muda mpfunzisiwila, na kuwandisa

Nyang'anisisani pala winango nampodi akutengeni kudzela mnzeru za wanthu na⁸na kupeereka kutenda. chinyengo, bzomwe bzimbadalila miyambo ya wanthu, na malingiliro ya wanthu wa dziko lapansi neye kuna Nakuti¹⁰Nakuti mwa iye chilichense chikhale chakudzala na thupi la moyo wakuchokera kuna Mulungu.⁹Khristu.

Mwa iye imwepo pomwe¹¹ndimwe wakudzaliwa mwa iyeyo, iye ndiye msolo wa ukulu bwense na utongili. mudagwatiwa pa kukhundula chikhaliwe chanu cha machimo neye kuti ni mgwatiwe wakuchitiwa na manja ya

Imwe muda fuchiliwa naye iye mu ubatizo, na iye¹²wanthu, soma ni mgwatiwe wakuchitiwa na Khristu.

kulamuka naye pabodzi mwa chikhulupiro m'mphamvu ya Mulungu, omwe adamulamukisa iye kuna kufa.

Nthawe yomwe imwe mukukhala wakufa mdzakuphonyeka na kusaya kugwatiwa kwa thupi lanu, iye¹³

Iye adafudza¹⁴adakupasani moyo pabodzi na iye ndipo ife adatikhululukira bzakuphonyeka bzathu bzense.

bzakunembewa pabodzi na mfundo zache zomwe zikhali zakutigaza ife ndipo bzidaima kugazana nafe. Iye

Iye adakhundula maukulu na mautongili adawawonesera padecha,¹⁵adatichosela nkukabzikhomela pa mtanda.

Thangwe lache, munthu aliyense nampodi akuyeluzeni imwe na chakudya¹⁶nakupambana thangwe la mtanda.

pinango chakumwa, pinango kulewa bza nsiku ya phwando, pinango nsiku yakukhala mwezi, pinango bza nsiku

Ibzi ni chibvulibvuli cha bzinthu bzomwe bzikhabwela, soma chachadidi chaichocho chikuoneka mwa¹⁷Sabata.

Nampodi kubvuma aliyense omwe ambakonda kubzichepesa mwa gunkha na nakupembedzera angelo¹⁸Khristu.

akutaziseni mu kutambila mphatso. Munthu wakutelepo adalewalewa mwa chadidi bza bzinthu bzomwe ati

Waku telepo¹⁹adabziwona wakubzikuza m'malingiliro omwe mpsauzimu lini pa mfundo zache za pezi.

ambataza lini pomwe kuphatizana na mtsogoleri. Omwe ambatsogolela thupi lense lakuzungulira na kumangililiwa pabodzi mu uzingo bwache na m'nomfu; lomwe limbakula ninga momwe Mulungu waperekera.

Penu imwe mudafa pabodzi na Khilistu kulekana nabzo bza mzimu wa dziko lapansi, thangwe lanyi imwe²⁰

"Nampodi kuphata na manja, pinango kulawidza, pionango²¹mukukhala wakugonjera kuna dziko lapansi: Bzinthu bzensene bzidza dzongeka pakubzi phatisa basa, pakutengera malamulo nama pfunsiro ya²²kulakhuya"?

Malamulo yomweya yana mawonekedwe ya nzeru, na kutumikira kwa chifuniro chache na²³wanthu. kubzichepesa na kusaya kubzi tengera ku thupi. Soma iwo alibe mphamvu yakugazana na bzakufuna bza thupi.

Penu ninga Mulungu adakumusani imwe mwa Khilistu, nyang'anani bzinthu bza kudzaulu, kumene kuna¹ Kumbukani bzinthu bza kudzaulu, neye bzinthu bzapa²Khilistu adakhala wakulungama kuboko la Mulungu. Panthawe yomwe⁴Nakuti imwe mudafa, na moyo wanu wabisala na Khilistu mwa Mulungu. ³dziko lapansi. Bzife⁵Khilistu waoneka, omwe ni moyo wanu, kinangoko imwe mudzaoneka pomwe na iye mu ulemero. bziwalo bzanu, kinangoko, bziwalo bzomwe bzili bza dziko lapansi__ bza chigololo, bzakuipa, kukumbuka Na bzinthu bzobzi bzini kuza kukali bwa Mulungu kuna wana⁶kwakuipa, naku sirira, na bzaku chita mafano. Mubzinthu bzobzi bzomwe imwe mukha famba kale panthawe yomwe⁷wakusaya kubvera omwe alikubwera. Soma tsapano imwe mutaye bzinthu bzense__ bza ukali, bzaku wawisa mtima,⁸imwe mukhana moyo mwa iwo. Nampodi⁹kukhala na nsanje, mwano, na kusewera bzakunyansa bzakuchokera pa mulomo wanu. kumbanamizana winango na mwayache, nakuti mudachosa munthu wakalekale pabodzi na bzakuchita bzache, napo mudabvala watsapano omwe akukonzeka mwatsapano kuti akhale nacho chidziwiso ninga mwa chifanizo¹⁰ pomwe palibe Mhelene na Myuda, mgwatiwe na kusaya kugwatiwa,¹¹cha iye omwe adamulenga iye, Thangwe lache,¹²wakuchemeriwa wakunja, Mskuti, nyabasa, mfulu, soma Khristu ndiye bzense kwabzense. Mulungu adasakhula m'bodzi, wa chena na kudekwadwa, wakuyika mtima wa chifundo, wakunda, waumnthu, Wakutawirizana na winango. Wakukhulu pirilana na winango. Penu winango¹³wabzichepesa, na wakuderekha. ani dandaula kugazana na winango, mukhululukirane na njira yimweyi kuti Mbuya adakukhululukilani imwe. Lekani¹⁵Padzaulu pa bzinthu bzensebzi, mukhale na chikondi, chomwe chakumangilila mitima wense.¹⁴ mtendere wa khilistu ulamulire mitima yanu, ni thanwe la mtendere umweyu omwe imwe mudachemeriwa mu Lekani mafala ya Khilistu yakhale na kuwanda kwanu, kupfunzisa na¹⁶thupi libodzi. Napo khalani wakutenda. kulangizana winango na mwanzache na nzeru zense, kuyimba masalimo, kuyimba bza kutenda, na nyimbo za Chnthu chili chense chika chitika kuna imwe, mu mafala¹⁷uzimu na kutenda m'mitima yanu kuna Mulungu. pinango bzakuchita, muchite bzense na dzina la Mbuya Yesu. Perekani kutenda kuna Mulungu Baba kudzera Amunamwe mukonde¹⁹Akazi walulowodwa, mumbabvere abayanu, ninga nibza kufika kuna Mbuya. ¹⁸mwa iye. Wana, ambalekemekeze makolo mubzinthu bzense, thangwe²⁰akazanu, napo nampodi kuwa bvesa kuwawa iwo. Anyabasa,²²Baba nampodi kuwaputa wana, kuti iwo angatayike mitima.²¹bzobzi bzimba komedwesa Mbuya. mulemekeze mabwana yanu bbzinthu bzense ninga mwakuthupi, nampodi ninga maso yakuwonera, ninga Chilichense ndicho imwe muni chita,²³ambakomedwesera wanthu, soma na mtima wachadidi. Gopani Mbuya. Imwe mukudziwa kuti²⁴phatani basa kuchokera pansu pa mtima ninga kuna Mbuya neye ninga kuna wanthu. imwe mudatambira kuchokera kuna Mbuya mphantho yachakulowa. Ni Mbuya Khilistu omwe ambakufuwani Nakuti aliyense omwe anichita bzakusaya kulungama adzatambira chigamulo chakusaya kulungama cha²⁵imwe. bzomwe iye akhachita, napo palibe kusankhula

Imwe ma bwana, perekani kuna anyabasa wanu chomwe chili chakulungama na chakulinganira, nakudziwa¹ Pitolizani kulimbika pa kunamata, khalani wakudikila na kupereka² kuti imwembo muna bwana wanu kudzaulu.

namatirani pabodzi thangwe la ife, kuti Mulungu afungule msuwo wa mafala, kuti tisewere³ kutenda, Namatani kuti ine ndikaonesiwe bwino, ninga⁴ bzakubisika bza Khilistu, thangwe la bzobzi ndine wakumangiwa.

Fambani mwa nzeru na iwo wa kunja, kulumizani kuchitira nthawe⁵ momwe ine ndikufunira kusewera. Lekani mafala yanu khale ya chisomo nthawe zense. yalekeni yakhale yakukwana munyu, kuti imwe⁶ ingamale.

Ninga mwabzinthu bzense bza kukhudza ine,⁷ mukadziwe momwe imwe munga mutawirire munthu aliyense. Tikiko adzawakonzana iwo kuti imwe mudziwike. Iye ni m'dzinza wangu wakukondeka, nyabasa wakukhulupilika, Ine ndamutumiza iye kuna imwe thangwe la bzobzi, kuti imwe mukadziwe⁸ na kapolo mwanzangu mwa Mbuya.

bwana waku khudzana na ife, na kuti iye akalimbikise mitima yanu. (Mabukhu inango yakale yachi Herene yadanemba terepa: Ine ndidatuma iye kuna imwe thangwe la chimwechi, kuti adziwe bza kukhudza imwepo,

Ine ndamutuma iye pabodzi na Onesimasi, waku khulupilika na mdzinza waku⁹ nakulimbisa mitima yanu).

kondewa, omwe ni m'bodzi wa imwe. Iwo adzakonzana kukudziwisani imwe chinthu chili chense chomwe Arisitarika, nyakadeya mwayangu, akupereka kulimba kuna imwe, chibodzibodzi ninga¹⁰ chidzachitika kuno.

Maliko, mng'ono wache wa Banaba (bza iye omwe adatambira bzakufunikira; penu iye ani bwera kuna imwe,

na pomwe Yesu omwe akuchemeriwa Yasitasi. Omwewa mbaku gwatiwa paokha ali¹¹ mutambireni iye), Epafala akupereka kulimba¹² anyabasa anzangu mu ufumu bwa Mulungu. Iwo adakhala na chitsimikizo pa ine.

kuna imwe. Iye ni m'bodzi wa imwe na nyabasa wa Khilistu Yesu. Iye nthawe zense akubonerera imwe m'manamato, kuti imwe mukayime mwa kumaliza na chikhulupililo chense mu bzense bzakufuna Mulungu.

Thangwe lache ine ndikuchita umboni kuti iye akuphata basa kwenekwene thangwe la imwe, na iwo omwe ali¹³ Luka mng'anga waku kondewa na dema akupereka kulimba kuna¹⁴ ku Laodikeya, na iwo omwe ali ku Hirapoli.

Akupereka kulimba kuna adzinza waku Laodikeya, Nifa, na tchalitchi yommwe ili mnyumba mwache. ¹⁵imwe.

Panthawe yomwe tsamba limweri liku lewengiwa pakati panu, imwe mulewengembo mu tchalitchi ya ku¹⁶

Lewa kuna Arikipasi, "Nyang'anisa utumiki bomwe iwe watambira kuna Mbuya, kuti iwe¹⁷ Leodikeya.

Kupasana kulimba uku kuli m'manja mwangu__ Paulo. Kumbukani kumangiwa kwangu. Chisomo¹⁸ ukwanise." chikhale na imwe.

1 Thessalonians

Paulo Silivalo, na Timoteo ku mpingo wa ku Atesolonika kuna Mulungu Baba Mbuya Yesu Khilisitu. Chisomo na¹ mtendere bzikhale na imwe. Bzakunembera bzinango bza kale bza chi Heleni bzidanemba kuti, Chisomo na

Nthawe zense² mtendere ukhale namwe kuchokera kuna Mulungu Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu Khilisitu.

Ife³ timbalemba kwa Mulungu pa bzense bzanu bzomwe timbatchula m'mapemphero yathu kawirikawiri.

timbakumbuka basa la chikhulupiliro chathu pamaso pa Mulungu Baba, kupilira kwa chikondi, na

Adzinza adakondiwa na Mulungu, tikudziwa kuti⁴ chiyembekezere chathuu mwa Mbuya Yesu Khilistu. thangwe lakuti uthenga bwathu bwabwino bulibe kubwera kwa imwe m,mafala yokha,⁵ adakusankhulani imwe,

koma budabwera pomwe mu mphamvu, na Mzimu Wakuchena, na kuwanda kuzinji. Munjira ninga iyi,

Mudakhala wakutewezera wanthu⁶ tingadziwe pomwe kuti nimtundu wanyi wa munthu omwe tinaye pabodzi.

na pomwe Mbuya mu nthawe ndiyo mudatambira mafala mu nthawe yakubonera kukulu na kukondwa Pambuyo, pache mudadzakhala chilatizo cha wense wa ku Makedoniya⁷ kwakuchokera kwa Mzimu wa Kuchena.

Kuchoka kwa imwepo mafala ya Mbuya yadabula kunja, neye kwaokhawo⁸ na Akaya ndiwo ambakhulupilira.

waku Makedonia na Akaya, koma chikhulupiliro chanu mwa Mulungu chidayenda palipense. Tsono

.Nakuti okhawo wakulewa kuna ife mapitidwe yathu kwa⁹ tikufunikalini kufewera chilichense pabzimwebzi

nakuti¹⁰ imwe na kuti tidasandulika tani kuna Mulungu kuchoka ku bzamafano kubwera kwa Mulungu, mukudikira Mwana wache kuchoka kudzaulu, iye omwe adalamusa_ Yesu, iye ndiye adzatipulumusa ife pano ku chiyeruziro chomwe chikubweracho.

Tsono, penu²Adzinza, paimwe mwekha mudziwe, kuti kubwera kwathu kwa imwe sikuti nkhwakusaya basa. ¹ mukudziwa, kuti ngakhale tidabonera na kuchitiwa manyazi pakuyamba pale ku Afilipi, soma tidakonziwa mwa

Pakuti³Mulungu kuti tilewe kuna imwe uthenga bwabwino bwa Mulungu mwakugazana kwenkwene.

Koma nakuti,⁴kudandaula kwathu kukuchokalani kwa katza pinango kwa chakusipa, neye kwachinyengo. tidabvumiwa na Mulungu kuti tikhulupililidwe na uthenga bwabwino. Tsono tikusewera neye kuti tikomedwese

Nakuti mumdziwa kuti tilibe kubwera na⁵munthu soma Mulungu. Ngomweyo omwe ambayeza mitima yathu.

Neye kunyang'ana⁶mafala yakunyengeza, poti mukudziwa, na kupsinyira kusilira umboni_ bwa Mulungu.

Nakuti tinkanayo mphamvu ninga⁷ulemlero kuchoka kwa wanthu, aya kuchoka kwa imwe ayai winango. wakupfunzira wa Khilistu. Soma, tikhale ninga wakudelekha kuna imwepo ninga mayi wakuderekhesa mwana

Mabukhu yinango yakalekale yadanembiwa telepayi soma tikhale ninga mwana kuna imwe ninga⁸wache. nthawe ndiyo mayi ambaderekhesa mwanache. Munjira yomweyi tikhana chifundo koma neye . Tikhadekedwa kugawana namwe nee kuti uthenga bwa Mulungu bokha soma napomwe miyoyo yathu. Thangwe mudasanduka

Thangwe lache mukumbuke, adzinza, bvuto na chiphatiso chathu . Tidaphata basa⁹wakukonedwa kuna ife. usiku na masikati kuti nampodi tilemese m'bodzi wa imwe pomwe tikhatalika uthenga bwabwino bwa Mulungu Imwepo ndimwe mboni, napomwe Mulungu mkhuchena kwanyi, kulungamira na kusaya kuphonya¹⁰kuna imwe.

Munjira imweyi mukudziwa kuti tikhali wakutani kuna¹¹kwa makhaliidwe yathu kuna imwe wakukhulupilira. kukulangizani imwepo nakukudekhesani na kukukonzani kuti mufambe¹²imwe, ninga baba na mwana wache,

Thangwe la¹³mwakulongosokera Mulungu, iye omwe akukuchemerani mu ufumu na ulemlero bwache .

bzimwebzi timbatenda Mulungu mwakukhazikika, kuti nthawe yomwe mwatambira uthenga bwa Mulungu

bomwe mabva kuchokera kwa ife, mumbatambire neye mwakuti mafala ya munthu, soma kuti ngachadidi, Kuna imwe, adzinza, tikhale¹⁴mafala ya Mulungu, yomwe yakuphata pomwe basa kuna imwe wakukhulupilira.

chilatizo cha mipingo wa Mulungu yomwe ili ku Yudeya mwa Khilistu Yesu. Nakuti tidabonera pomwe mu omwe¹⁵bzinthu ninga bzimwebzi kuchokera kwa wanthu wakudziko lanu, ninga bzomwe adachita kwa Ayuda adawapha wense wa Mbuya Yesu na aneneri ,na iwo omwe adatichosa kunja. Alibe kunkomedwesa Mulungu.

Adatilambiza ife kuti tisewere na wanthu wakusaya¹⁶M'malo mwache, akhali wakugazana na wanthu wense. kupemphera kuti akapulumusiw. M'malo mwache nthawe zense akhadzaza matchimo yawo. Soma kupsoma

Soma ife, adzinza, tidagawanikana kuchokera kuna imwe kwa¹⁷kukubwera kuna iwo kuchimaliziro kwache.

kanthawe pang'ono, muthupi nee mumtima. Tidayezera kazinji,naku funisisa kukulu, kuona nkhope zanu. Nakuti¹⁹Tikhafuna kubwera pomwe kuna imwe_inde ine paulo, soma pomwe_ Satana akhatilambiza ifepano. ¹⁸

chiyembekezero chathu, pinango kusekererera, pinango kolona wa kubzithusa kutsogolo kwa Mbuya Yesu

Kuna imwe ni ulemlero na chimwemwe chathu.²⁰pakubwera pache? Ndimwepo lini?

Tidatuma²Thangwe lache, yomwe tilibe kulekelera, tidakumbuka kuti bzikhali bzabwino Atene atileke tekha. ¹ Timoteo, m'bale wathu na pomwe nyabasa mwanzathu mwa Mulungu mu uthenga bwabwino bwa Khilistu, kuti akulimbikiseni na kukudekhesani muchikhulupiliro chanu, mabuku inango yakalekale yadanembiwa kuti Kuti munthu³(tidatuma Timoteo m'bale napomwe nyabasa wa Mulungu mu uthenga bwabwino bwa Khilistu). Chadidi⁴nampodi atekenyeke na kubonera komweku. Nakuti pamwekha mukziwa kuti na bzobzi tidasankhuliwa. nthwe ndiyo tikhali pabodzi na imwe, tidakuuzani letu kuti tasala pang'ono kuti tibonere, ninga mudziwa, ndimo Thangwe la ibzi, pakusaya kulekelera, ndidatuma kuti ndidziwe chikhulupiliro chanu . Kuti⁵bzidachitikira. Soma Timoteo⁶nyakuyezeyo angakuyezereni imwepo, na kuti mabvuto yathu yakadakhala yakusaya basa. adabwera kuna ife kuchokera kwa imwe na kutibweresera nkhani yabwino ya chikondi na chikhulupiliro chanu. Adatiuza kuti nthawe zense mukhakumbuka bzabwino bza ifepano, nakuti mukumbukire kutiona ifepano ninga Thangwe la ichi, adzinza, tidalimbikisiwa na imwe thangwe la⁷ifembo tikufuna kukuonani imwepo. Pakuti tsapano tinamoyo, penu imwepo⁸chikhulupiliro, chanu mwa kubonera na kupsinyika kwathu kwense. Nikutenda kwanyi komwe tingapereke kwa Mulungu thangwe la imwe, thangwe la⁹munilimbika mwa Mbuya. Usiku na masikati tikhapemphera mwakulimbika¹⁰chimwemwe ndicho tinkanacho kwa Mulungu kwa imwepo? Mulungu wathu¹¹kuti penu tingaonembo nkhope zanu na kukupasani ndicho muchisaya chikhulupiliro chanu. Soma Mbuya akukuzeni kuti¹²baba mwa iye yekha, na Mbuya Yesu atitsogolele nanjira yathu ya kwa imwe. mukhale azinji na kukondana munthu na mwanzache na kuna wanthu wense, ninga tidachitira ife kuna imwe. Akulimbikiseni mitima yanu yakusaya thangwe pamaso pamaso pa Mulungu Baba pakubwera pa Mbuya wathu¹³ Yesu na wanthu wense wakuchena.

Pakumalizira, adzinza tikukumbirani na kukudandaulirani mwa Mbuya Yesu. Nakuti mudatambira malangizo¹ kwa ife kuti mungafambe tani na kumkomedwesa Mulungu, munjira yoyi mumbafambe, na kumkomedwesa Pakuti mukudziwa malangizo ndiyo tidakupasani kudzera mwa Mbuya Yesu.² Mulungu kuposera pakuyamba. kuti aliwense adziwe⁴ Pakuti ichi nchifuniro cha Mulungu, kubzichenesa kwanu, kuti mudabzichosa ku uputa,³ neye mwabzakunyansa (ninga wanthu wakusaya⁵ chakubzitengera chacho na kuchena kwache na ulemu, Nampodi kuti munthu aliyense apsomese wa dzinza wache munjira imweyi . Pakuti Mbuya⁶ kudziwa Mulungu). Nakuti Mulungu akuchemeralini ku⁷ ndiye nyakubwezera bzenzebzi, ninga tidakuzaniletu na kukhala mboni. Tsono iye, ndiye ambachosa bzobzi neye wanthu, soma Mulungu, omwe⁸ chakuipa, soma ku bzakuchena. Pakutengera chikondi cha paudzinza, bzikufunika lini munthu⁹ ambapereka Mzimu Wakuchena kuna imwe. winango kuti akunembereni kuti pa imwe mwekha, mudapfunzisiwa na Mulungu kuti mumba kondane munthu Mchadidi, muchite ibzi kuna adzinza wense wakuhala ku Makedonia. Soma ndikuku¹⁰ na mwanzache. Tikuku limbikisani pomwe kuti mukhale¹¹ limbikisani imwe, adzinza, kuti muchite bzobzi kwenkwene. kuti¹² wakudelekha, wakusamalira mipingo yanu na basa la maboko yanu, ninga ndimo tidaku tongerani imwe, Abale,¹³ mumbafambe mwakulongosoka pamaso pa wanthu wakunja nakuti nampodi musaye chinthu. tikufunalini kuti mukhale anyakusaya kudziwabza, wale ndiwo adagona, kuti imwembo mungalirembo ninga Nakuti timbakhulupilira kuti Yesu adafa achilamuka¹⁴ wense anyakusala, wale ndiwo alibe chiyembekezero. Thangwe lache tikulewa na¹⁵ pomwe, tenepo Mulungu adzawatenga na Yesu wense omwe adasaika na iye. mafala ya Mbuya, yakuti ife anyamoyofe, omwe tasalafe ate kubwera kwa Mbuya, tidzakhala lini wakutoma Nakuti Mbuya adabuluka yekha kuchoka kudzaulu. Iye adzabwera achipfuula, na fala la¹⁶ kuposera anyakufa. angero, na pomwe chitoliro cha Mulungu, ndipo wale ndiwo adasaika ali mwa Khilisitu ndiwo adzatoma Kinangoko ife tsapano anyamoyofe, omwe tikhadasalafe, tidzakagumana nawo m'mitambo kuti¹⁷ kulamuka. Tsono, tinyamalizane¹⁸ tikagumane na Mbuya m'dzaulumu. Munjira imweyi tidzakhala nthawe zense na Mbuya. munthu na mwanzache na mafala yamweya.

Nakuti²Tsapano bza nthawe na nyengo, adzinza, bzinkufunika lini chinango chache chakuti akunembereni. ¹
 Nthawe ndiyo adzalewa kuti,³imwe mukudziwa kale kuti nsiku ya Mbuya idzabwera ninga mbava usiku.
 "Mtendere na chitetezo," Kenangoko kudzabwera kudzonga kuna iwo. Bzidzakhala bzakuwawa ninga ndimo
 Soma imwe, adzinza, mulilini mu⁴ambabvera mkazi pa nthawe ya kubala. Padzakhala palibe njira yakuthawira.
 Nakuti mwense ndimwe wana wakugaka wana wa⁵m'dima kuti nsiku imweyi idzakugwerani ninga mbava.
 Tsono, nampodi tigone ninga adachitira wakusalawo. M'malo⁶masikati. Ndife lini wana wa mdima na usiku.
 Nakuti iwo omwe nigona ambagona usiku, nawale⁷mwache, tendeni tikhale tidapenya na wakusaya kuledzera.
 Soma pakuti ifepano tili wa ku masikati, nampodi tiledzere ndipo tikhale⁸aniledzera ambaledzera usiku.
 nachikhulupiliro na chikondi ninga chakubvala cha pakadedema, na chapewu cha chiyembekezero cha
 Nakuti Mulungu alibe kutisankhula kuti tikayeruziwe soma kuti tikapulumuswiwe mwa Mbuya⁹chipulumutso.
 ngumweyo ndiye adafa thangwe la ifepano, kuti penu tinamoyo pinango tafa, tikakhale¹⁰wathu Yesu Khilistu,
 Tsono chenjezanani na kumangirilana munthu na namwanzache, ninga moda mukuchitayi. ¹¹pabodzi na iye.
 Tinkukumbirani imwe, adzinza, kuti mudziwa wanthu ndiwo nkaphata nawo basa na iwo ndiwo ali akuluakulu¹²
 tikukubvunzani kuti mumbawapase ulemu mwa chikondi thangwe¹³wanu ndiwo ambakulangizani mwa Mbuya,
 Tili nkukudandaulirani imwe, adzinza:¹⁴la basa lawo. Khalani mwa mtendere pa imwe mwekhamwekha.
 Nyang'anani¹⁵Achenjezeni iwo ndiwo mbaatofu, alimbiseni asaye kugopa, limbasani mitima kwa wanthu wense.
 kuti palibe ndiye ambabwezele chakuipa thangwe la chakuipa kuna munthu mwanzache. Soma, londani ndicho
 Namatani nampodi kuwodzira. ¹⁷Komedwani nthawi zense. ¹⁶chili chabwino kuna anzanu na kuna wense.
 Nampodi¹⁹Pachili chense mbatendani. Nakuti ibzi ndibzo anfunu Mulungu mwa Khilistu Yesu kuna imwe.¹⁸
 Phatisisani chinthu ndicho²²Yezelani bzinthu bzense. ²¹Nampodi kunyoza bzakulewa aneneri. ²⁰kuthimisa Mzimu.
 Mulungu wa mtendere akucheneseni mwakumaliza. Mzimu²³nchabwino. Khalani kutali na chilichense chakuipa.
 wanu, moyo wanu, na thupi lanu bzikoidwe bzakusaya kuphonya pakubwera kwa Mbuya Yesu Khilistu.
 Adzinza, muti²⁵Wakuchemera imwe ngwakuhulupilika, ni omweyo omwe adzachita pomwe terepoyo. ²⁴
 Ndikukulamurilani mwa²⁷Muwaseweze adzinza wense na mphsomphsono wakuchena. ²⁶namatire ifepano.
 Chisomo cha mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu chikhare na²⁸Mbuya kuti tsambali lilewengiwe na adzinza wense.
 imwe.

2 Thessalonians

Paulo,Silivano, na Timoteyo, ku tchalitchi ya ku Atesalinika mwa Mulungu Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu Khilistu. ¹
 Tikufunika kuti³Chisomo kuna imwe na mtendere kuchoka kuna Mulungu Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu Khilistu.²
 timbapereke kutenda kuna Mulungu thangwe la imwe, adzinza, nakuti mphsakufinikila, Thangwe la
 chikhulupilo chanu chininyaya kulakula, napo chinyanyire kuwanda chikondi cha imwe mwense chikhale cha
 Tsono bza ife tekha timbabzitamandira bza imwe m'matchalitchi ya Mulungu thangwe⁴winango na mwanzache.
 la kupilira na chikhulupilo na kudeka mtima kwanu, nakubonera kwanu kwense na masautso muli kuyabva.
 Ichi ni chitsimikizo cha chiyeruzo chakulungama cha Mulungu, kuti mudzakhale waku lewengedwa wakuchena⁵
 Nakuti chadidi, ibzo bzakulungama kuna Mulungu⁶mu utongi bwa Mulungu, nomomwe mukubvera bzakuwawa.
 nakupuma kuna imwe omwe kuwawa⁷kubwereza bzakuipa kuna wale omwe ambakuchitilani bza kuipa,
 na⁸pabodzi na ife, mu nthawe ndiyi Mbuya Yesu adzabuluka kuchoka kudzaulu na angero wache wamphamvu
 kugaka kwa moto, anidza bwezera chilango kuna wale omwe ambamudziwa lini Mulungu na wale omwe
 Iwo adzabva kuwawa nachilango na chidzonongeko⁹ambabveralini mafala ya bwino ya Mbuya wathu Yesu.
 Iye adzachita ibzi pa nthawe¹⁰chakusaya kumala kutali nankhope ya Mbuya na ulemerele bwa mphamvu yache.
 yomwe iye adzabwera pa nsiku imweyo kuti akalemekezewe kuna wanthu wache wakuchena na kukhala
 wakudabwisa kuna wense omwe ambakhulupila, thangwe umboni bwathu kuna imwe mudabu khulupila kale.
 Thangwe la ibzi ife timbakunamatilani imwe, kuti Mulungu wathu akulewengereni imwe wakuchena¹¹
 Ife¹²kumchemereso wanu na mphamvu yache iye akakwanise bzabwino bzense na basa la chikhulupilo.
 timbanamata terepayi kuti dzina Mbuya wathu Yesu lika lemekeziwe na imwe, na imwe kuna iye, malingana na
 chisomo cha Mulungu wathu na Mbuya Yesu Khilistu.

Tsapano malingana nakubwera kwa Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu na kugumaniwa kwathu pabodzi kuti tikhale na¹ kuti nampodi mitima yanu itekenyeke kamangu pinango kubonera, penu² iye, ife tili kukumbira imwe, adzinza, na mzimu pinango mafala, pinango na tsamba ndilo limbawoneka ninga likuchoka kuna ife, ninga nsiku ya Nampodi kubvuma munthu winango akunyengezeni imwe nanjira iliyense. poti nsiku³ Mbuya yafika kale. idzafika lini pokhapokha ufike mpanduko nakuti azimbuliwe munthu nyakuphonya, mwana wa chidzongeko. Iye ndiye⁴ Mabukhu inango yakale ya chi Herene yadanemba kuti, munthu nyakuchita chakuipa azimbuliwe. omwe ambagazana na kubzikuza yekha pa bzense bzomwe bzimba chemeriwa Mulungu pinango ndibzo bzimbanamatiwa. Kumamalizilo yache, iye ambakhala tchalitchiya Mulungu achibzi onesera yekha kuti ni Imwe mukukumbuka lini kuti pa nthawe yomwe ine ndikhanamwe ndidakuuzani bzinthu bzobzi? ⁵Mulungu. Nakuti chinsinsi⁷ Tsapano imwe mukudziwa chakumulambiza iye, kuti akazimbuliwe yekha pa nthawe yache. ⁶ cha kusaya kuyeruzika chikuphatakale basa, pana kale winango omwe akumulambiza iye kufila adzamuchose Ndipo popo nyakusaya kuyeluzikayo amdazimbuliwa, omwe Mbuya Yesu amdzamumaliza na⁸ iye pakati pathu. Kubwela kwache iye kuli⁹ mzimu wapakamwa pache amdzamudzonga iye namawonekedwe kubwela kwache. nabzachinyengo¹⁰ ninga machitiwe yasatana na mphamvu yense, bzizindikilo, nabzakudabwisa bzakunama, bzense nabzakusayakulungma koma iwo wakudzongeka thangwe chikondi chawo alibe kuchitambila kuti Na thangwe lomweli Mulungu anitumiza kuna iwo bzakukusocheresa bzamphamvu tsono¹¹ akapulumuswiwe iwo. nakuti akaweluziwe wense omwe ambakhupira lini bzachadidi malo mwache¹² kuti akakhulupirire bzakunama Soma ife nthawe zense timbapeleke kutenda kuna Mulungu thangwe¹³ ambakomedwa nabzakusaya kulungama. la imwe, adzinza wakukondeka na mbuya, thangwe Mulungu adakusankhulani imwepo ninga chipatso chakuyamba kuti mupulumusiwe mwa kuchena kwa Mzimu na chikhulupiliro m'chadidi. (Mabukhuinango Iye¹⁴ yakale adanembewa kuti, pakuti Mulungu adakusankhulani pakuyambilira kuti mukapulumuswiwe.) adakuchemelani imwe kuchi kudzera mu mafala yabwino, kuti mutambire ulemelero bwa Mbuya wanthu Yesu Tsono, adzinza, imani mwakulimbika nakumangika mwa kuchena phatisisani miyambo ndiyo¹⁵ Khilistu. Tsopano Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu iye yekha¹⁶ tidakupfunzisani, pinango mwa mafala ayayi mwa tsamba lathu. na Mulungu Baba wathu, ndiye adatikonda ife pano na kutipasa mphamvu zakusaya kumalana chiyembekezo nakudekedwesani mitima yanu mu basa lense labwino na mafala.¹⁷ chabwino mwa chisomo, akukhazikiseni

Tsono, adzinza, tinamatilireni ifepano, kuti mafala ya Mbuya yakulumize nakuti yalemekeziwe, ninga kuna¹ nakuti tikachosiwe m'manja ya wanthu wakuipa na wakusaya chilungamo, nakuti sikuti niwense²mwembo, Soma Mbuya ni nyakukhulupilika, ndiye anzakupasa m'phamvu na na kukudikilirani³ndiwo ana chikhulupiliro. Tina chikhulupilo mwa Mbuya bza imwe, kuti imwe mwense muchite bzense⁴imwepo kuti alimbise nyakuipa. Na Mbuya akutsogolereni mitima yanu kuna chikondi⁵nakupitiliza kuchita bzinthu bzomwe ife tidakulamulani. Tsapano ife tikukulamulani imwe, adzinza, mu dzina la Mbuya wathu⁶cha Mulungu na chipiliro cha Khilisitu. Yesu Khilisitu, kuti imwe mumba gope wanthu omwe akufamba lini bwino na iye ndiye ambakhala Tsono imwepo pa mwekha dziwani kuti nibwino kuna⁷mwakusemphana na miyambo ndiyo mudauziwa na ife. Ife tilibe⁸imwe kutewezera ifepano, thangwe ife tinikhala lini wakuipa munthawe yomwe ife tinikhala na imwe. kudya mkate wa munthu aliyense mwakusaya kulipila, soma ife tini phata basa usiku na masikati Ife tidachita ibzi neye thangwe ife⁹mubzakuwawa na mazunzo, kuti nampodi winango wa imwepo aledmedwe. tikhalibe ulamulilo, soma tida chita ibzi kuti tikhale chakuya yang'anira chanu, kuti imwe ,ukhale wakutewezera Nakuti mu nthawe yomwe tikhanamwe imwe, ife tidakulamulani imwe, "Iye ndiye aphata lini basa nampodi¹⁰ife. Thangwe ife tikubva kuti winango wa imwe akumbando kufamba, akufuna lini kuphata basa, soma¹¹kuti adye." Tsono wanthu omwewa tikuwauza na kuwadandaulira Mbuya wayhu Yesu¹²akuchita bzinango na bzinango. Soma imwe,¹³Khilisitu, kuti iwo ambaphate basa mwakusaya kusewera sewera ndipo ambadye bzakudya bzawo. Napo penu iwo anibvela lini mafala yathu mu tsamba limweri,¹⁴adinza, nampodi kuneta nakuchita bza bwino. Soma nampodi¹⁵muwa nyang'ane iwo napo nmpodi kukhala nawo mbuto ibodzi iwo, kuti iwo achite manyazi. Tsono Mbuya wathu wamtendere pa¹⁶kuwaona ninga wakuwawenga, soma mucheze nawo iwo ninga adzinza. Ine, Paulo,¹⁷iye yekha akupaseni mtendere nthawe zense munjira zense. Mbuya akhale namwe mwense. Chisomo cha¹⁸ndanemba ibzi na boko langu, chomwe nichizindikilo cha tsamba lili lense ndiro ndanemba. Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu chikhale na imwe mwense. Amen.

1 Timothy

Paulo,mtumwi wa Mkhirisitu Yesu malingana na chitongi cha Mulungu Mpulumusi wathu na chikhulupiriro¹ kuna Timoteo, mwana wa chadidi mchikhulupiriro: Chifundo, nsisi, na mtendere wakuchoka²chathu mwa Yesu, Ninga ndimo ndidakudandaulirira pomwe ndikhagoneka³kuna Mulungu Baba na Yesu Mkhirisitu Mbuyathu. kuyenda ku Macedoniya, tsala mu Aefeso pala kuti uwuze wanthu winango kuti nampodi apfunzise chipfunziso Neye pomwe kuti atetekere nkhani zapezipezi na mawerengedwe yakusaya kumala ya chi makolo.⁴chakusiyana. Tsapano⁵Ibzi bzimbanyosa kusaya kubverana zjai kusiyana na udindo bwa Mulungu, bwa Mchikhulupiriro. chimaliziro cha chitongi ni chikondi chakuchoka mumtima wakuchena, na chikum bumtimma chabwino, na Wanthu wina asochera nabzo apo zjai asanduka wakumbasewera⁶chakuchoka kuchikhulupiriro chachadidi. Akufuna kukhala apfunzisi wa mitemo ya utongi, soma akumbabvesesa lini bzomwe akulewa ayai⁷mbwambwa. Soma tikudziwa kuti chitongi mchabwino ungambachiphatisa basa⁸bzomwe akungingimirabzi. Tikudziwa tere, kuti chitongi chiribe kuikhiwira munthu wakulungama, soma pala wanthu⁹mwakuchiteweza. wakusaya kuyeruzika na wakusaya kubvera, wakusaya kuchena mtima, wakusaya kunamata, wakuphonya, wanthu wachigololo, wakumbachita¹⁰wakunyoza, wakumbapha azibabawo na azimayi wao, wakupha anza, chigololo na amuna anza, wakumbaba wanthu kukawaphatisa ukapolo, pala wakunama, wakumbachita Uthenga ubu m'bwaulemerero bwa¹¹umboni bwakunama, na wensene wakumbagaza chipfunziso chachadidi. Ndikutenda Mkhirisitu Yesu Mbuya wathu.¹²kwa Mulungu wakulemekezeka bomwe iye adatikoyesa ine. Napo kuti kalekale¹³Adandipa m'phamvu, nakuti ambanditenga wakukhulupirika, achindiikha ku utumiki. ndikhali wamakiriyado, wakubonereso, na maluku. Soma adandichitira chifundo thangwe ndikhachita Soma chifundo cha Mbuya wathu chidawanda pabodzi na¹⁴mwakusaya kudziwa na mwakusaya kukhulupirira. Mafalaya ngakukhulupirika na yakuthemera kuna¹⁵chikhulupiriro na chikondi cha mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu. wensene kuyabvuma, kuti Yesu adabweradi padziko lapansi kudzapulumusa wakuphonya waiwowa omwembo Soma na thangwe loli adandichitira chifundo, kuti mwaine, mkulu, Mkhirisitu Yesu¹⁶ine ndine mkulu. akaonesere kugwesa mtima kwache kwense. Iye adachita bzobzi kuti chikhale chitewezo kuna wale

Tsapano kwa mfumu yakusaya kumala, yakusaya¹⁷ wakukhulupirira iye mtsogolo ku moyo wakusaya kumala. kubvunda, yakuti imbaoneka lini, Mulungu yekhayo, kukhale ulemu na ulemerero kufikira nthawe zanthawe. Ndikuikha chitongi ichi kuna iwe, Timoteo, mwanangu, malingana na kusewera kwa kubvimira ndiko¹⁸ Amen.

kuphatisa chikhulupiro na¹⁹ kudaseweriwa kalekale bza iwe, kuti ulimbane nayo nkhondo yabwino, Amwewo ni²⁰ chikumbumtima chabwino. Pakulamba ibzi, winango adabwedza achitaya chikhulupiro chawo.

Humenayo na Alesandriyo, omwe ndawapereka kuna Satana pala kuti akapfunzisiwe kulekeza kusewera makiriyado.

Mthangwerache, pakutoma, ndikukumbira kuti kukumbira kwangu kwakubzichepesa, mapemphero,¹ kuna mafumu na wensene wale ana²bzakukumbira, na kupereka kutenda bzichitike kuna wanthu wensene mphamvu zakutonga, pala kuti tikhale mumtendere na moyo waphee mwa kulemekeza Mulungu na kulemekeza Iye akufuna kuti wanthu⁴Ichi mchabwino na chakutambiriwa pamaso pa Mulungu Mpulumusi wathu. ³wensene. Nakuti pana Mulungu m'bodzi, apo na mkhotchererii⁵wensene akapulumeke nakufika pakuzindikira chadidi. Adabzipereka yekha ninga chakulombolela⁶m'bodzi wa Mulungu na wanthu, munthuyo ndiye Mkhirisitu Yesu. Nathangwe limweri ndidasankhuliwa mulaliki na mtumwi----⁷kuna wensene, ninga mboni panthawe yache. ndikulewa chadidi, ndikunama lini----nakukhala pomwe mpfunzisi wa Wachikunja mchikhulupiro na Mthangwerache, ndikufuna amunawo mbuto zensene kuti apemphere nakukwiza manja yakuchena⁸mchadidi. Ndendende pomwe, na akazi abzibvazike bzakubvala bzakudekera,⁹seye kukalipa ayai kuchita makani. mwakumbabva manyazi na kubziletsa, sikuti kuikha tsisi lakupakasa ayai oro ayai ngale ngale ayai bzakubvala soma bzomwe m'bzakuthemera pala akazi wakutawira kulemekeza Mulungu na mabasa yabwino.¹⁰bzakuumira, Nimbabvumiza lini mkazi apfunzise ayai kutonga¹²Mkazi apfunzire kukhala wachete, mkubvera kwensene.¹¹ Adam alibe¹⁴Nakuti Adamu adalengiwa pakutoma, kinangoka Hava. ¹³mamuna, soma kukhala mwakunyamala. Soma, amdzapulumusiwa kudzera mwa¹⁵kunyengeziwa. soma mkazi adanyengeziwa achipita mukuphonya. kubala wana, penu iwo ampitiriza mchikhulupiro na chikondi na chicheneso pabodzi na kubzilambiza.

Tsono²Mafala aya ngakukhulupirika: Penu wina anikhumba basa lakunyang'anira, wakhumba basa lakudeka. ¹
 wakunyang'anira akhale na mbiri yabwino. Akhale mamuna wamkazi m'bodzi. Akhale wakubzikoya,
 Nampodi akhale³wakubzilambiza, wakulongosoka, na wakukonda kucheza alendo. Wakukwanisa kupfunzisa.
 wakumbaledzera, sikuti wakumbapoka, soma akhale, wakuderekha, wamtendere. Nampodi akhale wakukonda
 Akhale wakumbatonga bwino mui wache, apo awonesese kuti wana wache ambamubvera na⁴kobiri.
 Thangwe penu munthu amtaza kudziwa kutonga pamuyi pache, amdzakoya⁵kumulemekeza munjira iriyense.
 Nampodi akhale wakutembenuka kumene, pala nampodi akhale na madumwa apo⁶tani mpingo wa Mulungu?
 Akhale pomwe na mbiri yabwino kuna wale wakunja, pala kuti nampodi⁷angagwe mukutsimuliwa ninga Satana.
 Ndendende pomwe, atumiki akhale wakulemekezeka, wakusaya⁸agwe mmayazi na mmatchera wa Satana.
 Wakukhala na chinsinsi cha⁹kumbasewera pawiri. Nampodi ambamwe vinyu ayai kukhala wa mingululi.
 Iwo pomwe atome ayezeriwa, apo tsapano atumikire bwino¹⁰chikhulupiro na chikumbumtima cha chadidi.
 Mtenepo pomwe, na akazawo akhale wakulemekezeka, wakusaya kumbasasata,¹¹nakuti zjai alibe mathangwe.
 Atumiki akhale amuna wamkazi m'bodzi. Wakutonga¹²soma wakubzikoya na wakukhulupirika mu bzenze.
 Nakuti iwo angatumukira bwino am'bzitengera okha mbiri¹³bwino wana wao na iwo mnyumba zaiwo okha.
 Pomwe ndikunemba ibzi kuna¹⁴yabwino na kulimbika kukulu mwa chikhulupiro cha mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu.
 Soma penu nimchedwa, ndikunembatu kuna iwe pala¹⁵iwe, ndikudikhira kubwera kuna iwe tsampanopa.
 ubakadziwe kufambisa wekha m'banja la Mulungu, lomwe ni mpingo wa Mulungu wamoyo, nsandamira na
 Tensene pakutawiriza kuti chinsinsi chakuchitira Mulungu mchikulu: "Iye omwe¹⁶chakujirikira cha chadidi.
 adaonekera kuthupi adayezeriwa wakulungama mu Mzimu, adaoneka na anjero, chidalalikiwa kuna
 wamitundu, wakukhulupiriwa mdziko lapansi, na wakutambiriwa mu ulemmerero."

Tsono Mzimu ukulewa mwakulewesesa kuti munthawe yakumaliza wina amdzataya chikhulupiro¹ na maonekedwe yakunyengeza ya iwo² achidzapumpsika na mizimu yakusocheresa na mapfunziro ya bziwanda Amdzalambiza wanthu kukhala na³ wakusewera bzakunamawo, chikumbumtima chao chimdzapumpswika. mabanja na kawalambiza bzakudya bzomwe Mulungu adabzilenga pala wachikhulupiro na wakuzindikira Nakuti chakulengiwa na Mulungu chirichense mchabwino, apo⁴ chadidi kuti abzitambire mwakutenda kwao. Nakuti⁵ palibe kachinthu kakuthemera kutayika kakuti kadatambiriwa mwakutenda ndiko kanilambiwa. Penu unikumbusa abale bzinthu ibzi, umdzakhala⁶ kambachenesiwa na mafala ya Mulungu na pemphero. mtumiki wabwino wa Yesu Mkhirisitu. Wakuleredwa mmafala yachikhulupiro na malangizo yabwino ndiyo Soma lamba nkhanu zapezi pezi zakukondewa na akazi wakukalamba. Soma, bzizereweze kuchita⁷ udayatewera. Thangwe chizerewezi cha thupi chimbaphindula pang'ono, soma chinamoto chimbaphindula mu⁸ chinamoto. Mafalaya ngakukhulupirika na⁹ bzenze. Popeza chimbakhala nalo lonjezano la moyo uno na ndiwo ukubwera. Nakuti nithangwe lache timbaphata basa na kuyezeza. Nakuti¹⁰ yakuthemera kutambiriwa mwakudzala. chidikiro chathu tiri nacho pa Mulungu wamoyo, omwe ni mpulumusi wa wanthu wensene, maka maka wa Wina nampodi asepuse umwana bwako, soma¹² Langiza wanthu uchiwapfunzisa bzobzi. ¹¹anyakukhulupirira. ukhale chitewezo kuna iwo wakukhulupirira mmafala, mmafambidwe, mchikondi, mchikhulupiro, na Nampodi kumpswinkha¹⁴ Ate ndidzabwere ine, uwanze kulewenga, kuchenjeza, na kulangiza. ¹³mkuchena mtima. mphantho ndiyo iri mwa iwe, yomwe idaperekiwa mwa iwe kudzera muuneneri, na kubzatika manja kwa akulu. ¹⁵Tchenkha bwio ibzi. Khala mwa ibzi, pala kuti kupitiriza kwako kukhale umboni kuna wanthu wensene. ¹⁶Bzinyang'anisire wekha na chipfunzisochi. Pitiriza mu ibzi. Nakuti pakuchita tenepoyo, umdzabzipulumusa iwe¹⁶ wekha na iwo wakukutetekera iwe

akazi akulu²Nampodi kutsimula mumthu mkulu. Soma, umudandaulire ninga ni babako. Maswaka ninga abale, ¹

Lemekezani akazi wamasiye,³ninga azimai, na akazi ang'ono ninga azinana, m'kuchena mtima kwensene. Soma penu wamasiyeyo ana wana ayai azukulu, atome iwo kupfunzira kuchitira ulemu⁴wamasiye chayiwoiwo.

Soma iye omwe⁵wam'banja mwao. Nakubwezela kuna abereki thangwe ichi m'chakudeka pamaso pa Mulungu. ni wamasiye chaiyeiye, wasiyiwa yekha, waikha chikhulupiliro chache mwa Mulungu nakupitiriza kubzipereka soma mkazi wakukhala mwakubzikomedwesa ngwakusaika⁶mwanyongo na mmanamato usiku na masikati,

Soma penu winango⁸Alangizeni pomwe iwo bzobzi, kuti akhale wakusaya thangwe. ⁷napo iye ana moyo. anithandiza lini abale wache makamaka wale wapabanja pache chaiwo, iye walamba chikhulupiliro apo aniyipa

Nampodi kumulewengela wamasiye omwe akanati kufikiza magole makumi⁹kuposa wakusaya kukhulupilira. Iye a khale wa mbiri ya kuchita bzichito bzabwino, penu¹⁰matanthatu, angakhala mkazi wamwamuna m'bodzi. wafuwa wana ayai watambila bwino alendo, ayai wasambisa nzayo za wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu,

Soma wamasiye ang'ono¹¹ayai wathandiza wakutsautsika ayai penu adatewezadi mabasa yensene yabwino.

ang'ono, alambeni kuwanemba pa mndandanda. Nakuti pomwe aniyamba kubva bzilakolako bza kuthupi

Ndendende pomwe pakukhala nacho chakugaza¹²anichitira Mkhirisitu makiriyado, angafuna kuloodwa.

Panthawe ibodzibodziyo, ambapfunzira pomwe kukhala¹³thangwe adataya chikhulupiliro chawo chakutoma.

wautofu apo ambafamba nyumba na nyumba. Ambakhala lini na utofu bokha, soma ambasewera pomwe

bzapezipezi achichita bzinango na bzinango, kusewera bzinthu bzomwe akuthemera lini kusewera.

Mthangwerache ndikufuna aloodwe wamasiye ang'ono ang'ono, abale wana, ayeruze nyumba, apo nampodi¹⁴

Penu mkazi¹⁶Nakuti winango adayamba kupambuka kutewera Satana. ¹⁵kupasa mpata muwengi kutisasatira. winango wakukhulupirira ali nawombo akazi wamasiye, iye awathandize, pala kuti mpingo nampodi ukhale pa

Akulu wakutonga bwino mbakuthemera kupasiwa¹⁷mpanipani, kuti ukwanisembo kuthandiza wamasiye chaiwo.

Nakuti manemba yambati, "Nampodi¹⁸ulemu buzinji, makamaka wale wakuchita mafala na chipfunziso.

kufunga kukamwa kwa ng'ombe ndiyo ikupuntha tirigu" nakuti "Nyabasa ngwakuthemera kutambira malipiro

Nampodi kutambira mirandu yakuguma munthu mkulu pokha pokha pakhale mboni ziwiri ayai zitatu. ¹⁹yache." Ndikukutonga chaibzo iwe , pamaso pa²¹Tsimulirani wakuphonya padecha pala kuti winango akhale na mantha. ²⁰

Mulungu na pa Mkhirisitu Yesu na anjelo wakusankhuliwa, kukoya bzitongi bzimwebzo mwakusaya tsankhulo,

Nampodi kukulumiza kubzatika manja pa munthu. Nampodi²²nampodi kuchita bzinthu mwatsankhulo.

Uleke kumwa²³kuphatizana nabzo bzakuipa bzamunthu winango. Ukhale wakubzikoya wekha mwakuchena. madzi yokha. Mwalo mwache, umwe pomwe vinyu pankiti thangwera bvuto la mmimba na kudwala kwako kwa

Bzakuphonya bza wanthu winango bzimbadiwika padecha, apo iwo ambayenda nabzo²⁴pafupi pafupi.

Ndendende pomwe, mabasa inango²⁵kukatongiwa. Soma bzakuphonya bzinango bzimbabwera pambuyo pache. yabwino yambadiwika padecha, soma inango yangabisike lini.

Wensene omwe ali pa ngwete ya ukapolo atenge kuti ambuyayo mbakuthemera kuwapa ulemu bwensene.¹ Akapolo omwe ana²Achite ibzi kuti dzina la Mulungu na chipfunziso chache nampodi bzitambire makiriyado. ambuya wao wakukhulupirira nampodi kuwapepusa thangwe zjai mbubale bwawo. Soma, apitirize kuwatumikira basi. Nakuti wakupindulawo mbakukhulupirira na kukondeka. Upfunzise na kuchenjeza ibzi. Penu winango anipfunzisa chipfunziso chakunama chakusaya kuphatizana na mafala ya chadidi ya Mbuya³ umweyo zjai akubzithusa apo akubvesesa lini chinthu. Wayalukira pa⁴wathu Yesu mkhirisitu na cha umulungu, mabvunzo na makani ya mafala kumene kumbachokera njiru, ndeu, bza makiriyado, bzakuganizirana bzakuipa, na kupokana pakati pa wanthu omwe ana mitima ya chinyengo. Iwo ataya chadidi apo akuyesa kuti chinamoto⁵ nakuti⁷Tsapano chinamoto pabodzi na kuderekha kumbapindulisa kukulu, ⁶ni njira yakuphatira kobiri zizinji. Soma,⁸iribe kutakula chinthu pakupita mdziko lapansi, apo pakubula pano pomwe tingatenge lini chinthu. Tsapano iwo wakufuna kukhala wavida ambagwera mmayezero,⁹mbatiye tikhutisiwe na chakudya na kubvala. na mmatchera. Ambagwa m'bzikhumbo bzinjitsa bzakupusa na bzakupwetekeza, na bzinango bzomwe Nakuti chikondi chapa kobiri ni muzi wa bzakuipa bzenze.¹⁰bzimbamiza wanthu mchidzongeko na mchitayiko. Soma¹¹Wanthu wina wakuchikhumba adasochera achitaya chikhulupiro, achibziphaya na bzakuwawa bzinji. iwe, munthu wa Mulungu, thawa ibzi. Psaga chilungamo, chinamoto, chikhulupiro, chikondi, chipiro na Menya nkondo yabwino ya chikhulupiro. Phata moyo wakusaya kumala ndiwo adakuchemerera,¹²chipfatso. Ndikukutonga ibzi pamaso pa Mulungu,¹³na omwe udatawira chitawiro chabwino pamaso pamboni zizinji. omwe ampapa moyo bzinthu bzenze, na pamaso pa Mkhirisitu Yesu, omwe adachitira umboni chitawiro kukoya chitongicho chakusaya mbalawande ayai chirema kufikira¹⁴chabwino pamaso pa Pontiyo Pilato, Mulungu amdazimbulira maonekedwe ya Mkhirisitu nthawe¹⁵maonekero ya Mbuya wathu Yesu Mkhirisitu. Omwe iye¹⁶yabwino---Mulungu, wakudalisika Wakutonga yekhayo, Mfumu yakutonga na Mbuya wakutonga. yekha ali nawo moyo wakusaya kumala omwe ambakhala mkubvunika kwakusaya kufikika. Palibe munthu ambamuona ayai angakwanise kumuona. Kuna iye kukhale ulemu na mphamvu yakusaya kumala. Amen. Langizani wavida mdziko lino nampodi ambasamwe nakuti pomwe nampodi ambathembe vida, yomwe¹⁷ imdziwika lini kukhala kwache, soma, akhulupirire mwa Mulungu. Iye ambapereka kuna ife vida chaiyo pala Awuzeni kuchita bzabwino, adale na mabasa yabwino, ambasekere kupasa wina na¹⁸tidekedwe nayo. Munjira ninga yoyi amdabzigwezekera okha maziko yakukoma kunthawe ikubwerayi, pala¹⁹kumbabverana. Timoteo, tchenkha ndicho chidapasiwa kuna iwe. Lamba bzakusewera²⁰kuti akaphate moyo chaiwoiwo. bzapezipezi na bzakusaya msolo na maganizo yakunyosa baludya bzomwe mwakunama ambati ndiko kudziwa. Wanthu winango ambabzitatwira bzobzi apo asochera mchikhulupiro. Chisomo mbachikhale nawe.²¹

2 Timothy

Paulo, mtumiki wa Yesu Mkhirisitu kudzera mu chifuniro cha Mulungu, malingana na chilonjezo cha moyo¹ kuyenda kuna Timoteo, mwana wa kukondeka: Chifundo, nsisi, na mtendere²ndiwo uli muna Mkhirisitu Yesu, Ndikutenda Mulungu ndiye ndamutumikira³wakuchoka kuna Mulungu Baba na Mkhirisitu Yesu Mbuya wathu. kucoka kuna abereki wa kale, na nzeru zakuchena, ndimo nimkukumbukirani mmapemphero yangu ya usiku na Pomwe ndikukumbukira misozi yanu, ndikufuna kukuonani, kuti ndidzaziwe na kudekedwa,⁴maasikati. Ndakumbusiwa bza cikhulupiro chanu ca chadidi comwe cikhali mwa yavu wanu wachikazi Loisi na mai⁵ Iri ni thangwe lace ndikukumbusa kuti ukoleze⁶wanu Yunisi, apo nimziwa kuti chiri pomwe mwa imwe. Nakuti Mulungu alibe kutipa⁷mphatso ya Mulungu ndiyo iri mwa iwe kudzera mwa kuikha manja yangu pa iwe. Apo lekani manyazi pa kuchita umboni⁸mtima wa mantha, soma wa mphamvu na cikondi na wakubzilambiza. bza mbuya wangu ayai na ine pano Paulo, mkaidi wace. Mmalo mwace gawanani kubonera uku pala mafala ya ndiye adatipulumusa na kutichemera na⁹Mulungu malingana na mafala ya Mulungu. Ni Mulungu machemeredwe ya kulemekezeka. Adacita ibzi sikuti thangwera mabasa yathu, soma thangwera manja yache Soma tsapano¹⁰na chifundo. Adatipa bzinthu ibzi mwa mkhirisitu Yesu kutoma kwa nthawe kukanati. chipulumuso ca Mulungin cha zimbulika na kuonekera kwa Mkhirisitu Yesu. Ni Mkhirisitu ndiye adamalisa kufa Mulungu.Thangwera ibzi¹¹achibweresa moyo wakusaya kumala kuti auikhe kudzera mmafala ya

Na thangwe iri ndidabva bwa kuwawa ibzi. Soma¹² ndidasankhuliwa kukhala mulaliki, mtumwi wa mpfunzisi. nimchita lini manyazi, thangwe nimmudziwa ndiye ndamukhulupirirayo. Ndakopeka mtima kuti ambatha Koyani chifanizo ca mafala ndiyo mudabva kuna¹³ kukoya ibzo ndibzo ndakoyesa kuna iye mpakana nsiku iyo. Chinthu ca bwino ndicho Mulungu adachita¹⁴ ine na chikhulupiriro na cikondi ndicho chiri mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu. Munkudziwa ici kuti¹⁵ kuna imwe, chitchenkheni kudzera mwa Mzimu wa Kucena, ndio uli mkukhala muna ife. Mbuya¹⁶ wense wa kukhala ku Asia adandipandukira. Mmathimu yoya muna a Phygelusi na a Herimogene. mbaapereke cifundo kuna banja la Onesiforo, nakuti adatsitsimusa ine kazinji napo pomwe alibe kuchita Mmalo mwace pomwe akhali ku Roma adandipsaga ine na nyongo achindigumana. ¹⁷manyazi na njema zangu. Mbuya mbaampase iye agumane chifundo kucoka kuna iye nsiku imweyo. Njira zensene ndizo adandithandiza¹⁸ mu Aefeso mumzidziwa bwino.

Bzinthu ndibzo ndabva² Mthangwe lace mwanangu limbikisika na chifundo ndico chiri muna Mkhirisitu Yesu. ¹ kucoka kuna mboni zizinji, bzimbawaikha mu cikhulupiriro ca wanthu omwe amdzakwanisa kupfunzisambo Palibe⁴ Kubonera nande pabodzi mmasada ninga mchikunda wa nkondo wabwino wa mkhirisitu Yesu. ³ anza. mchikunda ambatumikira pamene wa tangwanika na bzichito bza moyo uno, pala kuti akomese mbuya wace Apo pomwe penu winango anipikisana mmasenzeko ya kuthamanga, ambapasiwa lini chibangiri ca⁵ mkulu.

M'bwakufunika kuti mulimi wakulimbika atambire chigawo ca⁶ kumutenda, ate ateweze mitemo yace. Kumbukani bwino ndibzo ndikulewabzi, nakuti Mbuya amdzakupani kubvesesa⁷ bzakukolola bzace pa kutoma.

Kumbukani Yesu Mkhirisitu, wa ku dzinza la Davide, ndiye adalamusiwa kuna anyamuya. Ibzi⁸ pa chirichense. bomwe ndikubonera nabo kufikizana ate kumangiwa na⁹ mthangwera utumiki bwangu bwa mafala ya Mulungu,

Natenepo nimbapirira bzinthu¹⁰ njema ninga nya kupalamula. Soma mafala ya mulungu yalibe kumangiwa.

bzense pala iwo ndiwo asankhuliwa, pala iwo pomwe akaone cipulumuso ndico ciri muna Mkhirisitu Yesu na Ngakukhulupirika mafalaya: "Penu tafa naye pabodzi, timdzakhala pomwe na moyo¹¹ ulemerero bwa muyaya.

Penu ndife wakusaya¹³ Tingapirira timdzacitambo ufumu na iye. Tingamulamba, iye amdzatilambambo. ¹² naye.

Pitirizani¹⁴ kukhulupirika, iye amdzakhala wa kukhulupirika basi, thangwe angabzilambe lini yekha." kumbawakumbusa bzobzi. Achenjezeni pa maso pa Mulungu bza kumbapokana kuguma mafala; bziribe phindu,

Chitani kamfulumize bza cadidi bzire kubzionesera kuna Mulungu wa¹⁵ apo bzimbalulisa iwo wakubzibva.

Pewani kusewera¹⁶ kudziwika, nyabasa wa kusaya manyazindiye ambapfunzisa bwino mafala ya cadidi.

mbwebwe za pezipenzi, komwe kumbasandusa munthu kunyanya kukhala wakusaya chipembedzo.

ndiwo¹⁸ Bzakusewera bzao bzimdaenderera ninga chironda cha khansa. Mwa iwo ali Humenayo na Fileto. ¹⁷ asochera pa kuchita cadidi. Ambati mmukiro wa anyamuya udachitika kale, apo ambadzonga chikhulupiriro ca

Soma meju, maziko ya Mulungu yaimisiwa pa kukhazikika. Yana cizindikiro ici: "Mbuya¹⁹ wanthu winango. ambazindikira wace wale" apo "Aliyense wakumbagama dzina la mbuya abule pana anyakusaya cilungamo."

Soma neye mnyumba ya kumira tani sikuti mumbakhala bzakutakulira oro na siriva bzokha nada. ²⁰

Mumbakhala pomwe bzakutakulira bza kukonziwa na kusema na bza kumunya na mataka. Bzinango mwa Penu winango ambzicenasa kuna²¹ bzobzi so pala kuphatizira bza ulemu apombo bzinango bzakusaya ulemu.

cinthu ca kuphatiziwa mwa kusaya ulemucho, amkhala ninga cakutakulira ca ulemu. Ambapambuliwa pa

Thawa²² mphepete, na mbuyace kuti ngwa phindu apo ambakhala wakuthemera pa basa lensene la bwino. bzilakolako bza uswaka. Psaga chilungamo, cikhulupiriro, cikondi, na mtendere na ndiwo ambacemera Mbuya

Soma lambani mabvunzo ya kupusa na yakusaya malango. Mumdziwa kale²³ na chadidi ca mtima uchena.

Kapolo wa Mbuya nampodi kumbapoka. So ambakhale wa kuderekha pa bzense,²⁴ yambanyosa ndewo. wakukwanisa kulangiza mwa kupfatsa wale ndiwo ambamugaza²⁵ wakukwanisa kupfunzisa, na wakuderekha.

Apo²⁶ Mbuya. Mulungu pinango pense angadzawape nzeru yakulapa thangwera kudziwa chadidi chace.

akabzipulumuse ku matchera ya satana mdyerekezi, pomwe adaphatiwa naye, ku chifuniro chace.

Nakuti wanthu amdzakhala²Soma dziwani ichi: Munsiku za kumaliza kumdzakhala nthawe za masada. ¹ wakubzikonda, wakukonda kobiri, wakubzithusa, wakusamwa, wamakiriyado, wakusaya kubvera abereki Amdzakhala wakusaya chikondi ca cibadidwe, wakusaya³wao,wakusaya kutenda na wakusaya kubzilemekeza.

kuyanjanisika, wakumbadyerekezera pala kuti wina agumane bvuto, wakutaza kubzilambiza, waukali, Amdzakhala wakumbapereka anza, wakusaya kusamala, wakukula mtima,⁴wakusaya kukonda wabwino. Wakukhala nayo maonekedwe ya chinamoto⁵wakukonda bzakudekera munthu sikuti bzakudekera Mulungu.

Nakuti winango ni amuna wa⁶soma mphamvu yache adailamba. Pana wanthu wakutenepayi ubzipambule. kumbadzatukulira akazi wakupusa mnyumba nkumbawaphata. Wakusenza mitolo ya bzakuipa bzao achikhala Akazi amwewa mba kumbapfunza nsiku na nsiku soma⁷wakutengeka na bzilakolako bza mtundu na mtundu.

Ninga ndimo Yane na Yambre akhambagazira bzakusewera⁸neye basi kukwanisa kudziwa chadidi mchiponi. Mose, apfunzisi wa cinyengowa ambawenganambo na bza chadidi. Ni wanthu wa katangale mumtima, wakusaya Soma amdzafika lini nabzo patali. Thangwe kupusa kwao kumdzadziwika kuna⁹kutsimikiza cikhulupiro.

Soma pala iwe, wateweza cipfunziso cangu, mafambidwe,¹⁰wense, ninga pomwe bza wanthu amweo. masada, kubva bzakuwawa, na ndibzo¹¹chitsimikizo mtima, chikhulupirito, kugwesa mtima, chikondi, chipirito.

bzidandichitikira ku Antiokea, ku Iconia, na ku Lusto. Ndidapirira ku masada. Pamapeto pache, mbuya Wanthu¹³Wensene wakufuna kukhala mchinamoto mwa Mkhirisitu Yesu amdzaboneresiwa. ¹²adandipulumusa.

wakuipa na wakunama ndiye lemweretu kudzafamba achiipa basi, kudzasocheresa anza achisocheresiwa Soma ninga iwe, khazikika pa ndibzo wapfunza na ndibzo wakhala ukukhuliupirira na kale lense. ¹⁴pomwe iwo.

Unkudziwa kuti kuyambira pa utcheche bwako wadziwa manemba ya kupambulika. Yakukhoza kukupa¹⁵

Manemba aya adayafulizira Mulungu. Ya mpindulisa pa chipfunziso,¹⁶cupulumuso cha ma Mkhirisitu Yesu.

Uku mkuti munthu wa Mulungu akhale wakuthemera,¹⁷cigazano, chikonzero, chilangizo ca mchilungamo. wakukonzeka kuchita basa lirirence la bwino.

Ndinkuchitira umboni pamaso pa Mulungu na Mkhirisitu Yesu, ndiye amdzatonga wa moyo na wa kufa, na¹ Lalikani mafala; chita nayo pa nthawe yache apo pakusaya²thangwe la maonekedwe yache na ufumu bwache. Nakuti nthawe inkubwera ndiyo wanthu³nthawe yace, gaza, tsimula, chenjeza, gwesa mtima na chipfunziso. amdzapirira lini ku chipfunziso cha kubva na makutu. Mmalo mwace, amdzabzigwezekera apfunzisi pala bzakukhumba bza iwo okha, wakumbadzasewera ndibzo makutu yao yakupfikayo yamdzafuna kubva. Soma⁵Amdzaleka utowa kutetekera bza chadidi achidzapambuka nkumbadzatewera magunkha ya pezipezi.⁴ iwe, khala wa kupenya pa bzense. Bvaya bza kuwawa; chita mabasa ya ulaliki bwa bwino; kwanirisa utumiki Ndalimbana nako⁷Thangwe ndiri nkuthiriwa nsembe tsapano. Nthawe yangu ya kunyamuka ya kwana.⁶bwako. Wandibvazika korona wa chilungamo, ndiye⁸kulimbana kwa bwino; ndamaliza njirayo; ndakoya chikhulupiro. Mbuya , mtongi wa chilungamo, amdzandipa pa nsikuyo, apo sikuti kuna ine ndekha, soma na kuna pomwe Nakuti Dema¹⁰Chita bzakuti ubwere kuna ine kamangu.⁹wensene ndiwo akhakonda maonekedwe yache. wandisiya ine. Wakonda dziko lapansi apo zjai wayenda ku Atesalonica.Kresite adayenda ku Agalatiya, na Tito ku Ni Luka yekha ndiye ndinaye. Tenga Maliko ubere naye thangwe adazerewera kale kuphata basa na¹¹Dalimatiya. Chakufunika changu ndicho ndidachisiya ku Trowa kuna Karipo,¹³Soma Tukiro ndamutuma ku Aefeso.¹²ine. Alesandriyo wakusula mkua¹⁴ubwerese pa kubwera, na mabukhu, na ma makhanda yakunembiwa yale. Iwe pomwe¹⁵adandichitira bzakuipa bzizinji. Mbuya mumdzamubwezera iye kuteweza bzichito bzache. Pakubzikhotcherera kwangu kwa kutoma, palibe¹⁶uchenjere naye, thangwe adagaza maninge mafala yathu. ndiye adaima nande kundithandizambo. Mmalo mwace wensene adandithawa. So bzobzi bzamala basi nampodi Soma Mbuya adaima nande achindipa mphamvu mwa kuti, kudzera mwa¹⁷kubzikoyera kumtima pala iwo nada. ine, chilalikiro chibvekere kwense kwense mwakukwana, kuti neyembo wachikunja abve basi. Apo Mbuya amdzandipsokonyolesa kuna cakuipa chirichense apo¹⁸ndidapulumusiwa mkamwa mwa mphondolo. achidzandipulumusa ine kupita mu ufumu bwace bwa kudzaulu. Kuna iye kukhale ulemerero bwa nthawe na Erasto²⁰Undiperekere kulimba kuna Priskila, Akila, nabanja la Onesiforo.¹⁹nthawe zakusaya kumala. Amen. Chita bzakuti ubwere mainza yakujejera²¹adasalira ku Corinto, soma Trofimo ndamsiya wakufesuka ku Mileto. yakanati kufika. Eubulo akupereka kulimba kuna iwepo, ndendende pomwe na Pude, Linu, Claudiya, na famidya Mbuya mbaakhale na mzimu wako. Chifundo chikhale na iwe.²²zensene.

Titus

Paulo, kapolo wa Mulungu na mtumiki wa Yesu Mkhirisitu pala chikhulupiro cha wanthu wakusanhkuliwa wa¹ na chidikiri ca moyo wakusays kumala, ndio Mulungu²Mulungu na kudziwa cadidi ndico chiri mu chinamoto, Pa nthawe yace adaulula mafala yace kudzera mwa ulaliki³omwe ambanama liniyo, adalonjeza kalekalero. Kuna Tito, mwana wangu⁴bomwe adandisungiza ninga mwa chitongerero cha mpulumusi wathu Mulungu. chaiyeiye, ninga mwa chikhulupiro cha ifepano tense. Nsisi na mtendere wa kwa Mulungu Baba na Mkhirisitu Na thangwe limweri ndipopa ndidakusiya ku Krete, pala kuti ulongosole mu mndando⁵mpulumusi wathu. mwace bzinthu ndibzo bzikhanati kumaliziwa na kuikha akulu mmiyi yakuthemera ninga ndimo Mkulu wa mpingo akhale wakusaya uchilema, mwamuna wa mkazi m'bodzi yekha, na⁶ndidakupanganizira. wana wa chikhulupiro wakusaya kumbatongewa milandu ya kusaya kusamala ayai ya kusaya kumbabvera. Mpsakufunika kuti wakunyan'ganira mpingo akhale wakusaya uchilema, ninga nyabasa wa Mulungu, wakusaya⁷ mirandu. Nampodi akhale wakumbaumira, wakumbafulumiza kukalipa, wa kumbamwa bwadwa, wa kumbapoka na wanthu, nampodi pomwe akhale wa kalisirira ka bzakunyansa , nampodi pomwe akhale Soma, akhale wakuchezesa alendo, wakukonda bza kudeka, wakumbabzitonga, wakulungama,⁸wamingululi. Wakuphata mafala ya kukhulupirika ninga mwa chipfunziso, kuti⁹wakuchena mtima, wakubzilambiza. akakwanise kuchenjezambo winango mchipfunziso cha chadidi chire na kuthamula maganizo ya omwe Nakuti alipo azinjitsa wakusaya kubvera mafala, wakusewera mwa kusasata bza pezipezi,¹⁰animugaza. Mpsakufunika kumbawatseka pakamwa¹¹wakunyenjeza, maka maka omwe adatambira mgwatidwe. wamaseweredwe yoya. Ambapasula mabanja ya anza na kupfunzisa bza pezipezi thangwera kalisirira kao ka M'bodzi wa iwo omwe akhali mneneri adati, "Akerete basa lao mkunama, bzilombo bzakuipa,¹²bzakunyansa.

Umbonibu m'bwa chadidi. Natenepo uwatsimule mwa kukalipa kuti akhale wakudziwa¹³ atofu wa mingululi." wakumbanyansidwa angabva magunkha ya Chiyuda ayai bzitongi bza wanthu¹⁴ chikhulupiro ca chadidi, Kuna iwo wakuchena mtima, bzenze kuna iwo m'bzichenambo. Soma kuna¹⁵ wakupanduka mnjira ya chadidi. iwo wakupsipiziwa wakatangale na kusaya kukhulupirika kulibe chao chakuchena, soma adziwe kuti nzeru zao Ambatawira kuti Mulungu ambamudziwa, soma na mabasa¹⁶ na chikumbumtima chao bzenze bza psipiziwambo. yamchita iwo yambalatiza kumulamba. Popeza mbakunyansisisa na kusaya kubvera kwaoko na wapezipezi pa mabasa yense yabwino.

Pfunzisani wakukalamba akhale wakubzikoya,²Soma imwe sewerani bzakuthemera chipfunziso cachadidi. ¹
 Ndendende pomwe³wakulemekeza, wakubzilambiza na wakudziwa chadidi mchiponi, mchikondi, na mchipiriro.
 na azimai wakukalamba apfunziseni kukhala mmakhalidwe yakuthemera wanthu wakuchena, wakusaya
 kumbabzidyekerezera ayai wakusaya kuzerewera chikondi cha pa bwadwa, soma wakupfunzisa bzakudeka,
 akhale wa⁵ntenepo pomwe pfunzisani wana wa chikazi kukonda azibayao na kumbakonda pomwe wana wao, ⁴
 kubzilambiza, wakuderekha, wakuchena, wakudziwa bzakufunika mnyumba mwao, wakubvera azibayao wa
 Ntenepo pomwe, anyamata⁶iwo okha, pala kuti mafala ya Mulungu nampodi yatambire makiriyado.
 Mu bzense ubzionesere chilatizo cha chitewezi cha mabasa yabwino.⁷uwadandaulire akhale wakubzilambiza.
 na mafala ya chaiyo yakusaya⁸Mu chipfunziso chako, ubzionesere kukhala wa umunthu na kubzilemekeza,
 kugazika pala kuti iye wakufuna kukugaza achite manyazi thangwera kusaya thangwe lakutilewera ife bzakuipa.
 Akapolo abvere azimbuyao wa iwo okha mu bzense, kumbawasangalasa seye kumbakekedzana nawo, ⁹
 wakusaya kumbawabera, soma mmalo mwace ambaonese chikhulupiriro chense chabwino, kuti akakomese¹⁰
 Nakuti chifundo cha Mulungu chaonekera pala chipulumuso kuna¹¹chipfunziso ca Mulungu Mpulumusi wathu.
 Chibatipfunzisa ife kulamba chisanamato na bzikhumbokhumbo bza dziko lapansi, na¹²wanthu wense.
 pomwe tikudikhira chidikhiri¹³kumbakhala wakubziletsa, na wakulungama na wakunamata mu mbwado uno,
 Yesu¹⁴chakudala, na maonekedwe ya ulemerero bwa Mulungu Mpulumusi wathu mkulu na Yesu Mkhirisitu.
 adabzipereka yekha kuna ife pala kuti atilombole ku bzakuipa bzense na kubzichenesa yekha wanthu akhale
 Sewerani ibzi, limbikisani wanthu kubzichita,¹⁵wache chaiwo iwo wakachangu pakuchita mabasa yabwino.
 tsimulani na ulamuliro bwense. Munthu wina nampodi akupepuseni.

Uwakumbuse iwo agonjere kuna akulu na wale ana mphamvu za utongi, akhale wakubvera, wakukonzeka pa¹ nampodi achitire makiriyado munthu aliyense, nampodi akhale wa ndeu, akhale² basa lirimense labwino, Nakuti kalekale ife tikhali wakupusa na wakusaya³ wakukhosoma, wakuonesa chiderekho kuna wanthu wensene. kubvera, wakumbanyengezeka, wakuchitira ukapolo bzilako lako na bzakudekesera moyo bza mitundu mitundu. Soma pomwe⁴ Wakumbakhala wakununkhidwa na njiru. Wakuwengiwa na wakuwengana wina na mwayache. neye kuti thangwera⁵ kukoma mtima na chikondi ca pawanthu na mpulumusi wathu Mulungu bzidaoneka, bzichito bza mabasa yachilungamo ndiyo tidachita nada, soma thangwera chifundo cache ndico chidatipulumusa amene⁶ ife, kudzera mwakusambikiwa kwa kubadwa mwa tsapanopa na makonzedwe ya Mzimu Wakuchena. nakuti pa⁷ Mulungu adatsanurira pa ife mwakuwanda kudzera mwa Yesu Mkhirisitu mpulumusi wathu, kuyezeriwa wakulungama na chisomo cha iye, tikatengidwe wakupita mnyumba ninga mwa chidikiriro ca moyo Ngakukhulupirika mafalaya. Pa bzobzi ndikufuna ulimbise mafalaya, pala kuti iwo⁸ wakusaya kumala. wakukhulupirira mwa Mulungu asalimire akhalebe atsogoleri basi wa mabasa yabwino. Ibzi m'bzakudeka Soma lambani mabvunzo yakupusa ya pezepezi na mawerengedwe ya mibwado na ndeu⁹ nakupindulisa wanthu. Munthu wakuyambisa¹⁰ na makani ya pa malamulo. Bzinthu ibzi m'bzakusaya phindu apo m'bzapezi pezi. pakudziwa kuti wakuterepoyoyo zjai¹¹ phiringu pakati panu, mungamuchenjeza kawiri basi mulambizeni, Pomwe ndidatuma Artema ayai Tukiko kuna imwe, chitani¹² wasandulika, achiphonya na kubzigaza yekha. kamkulumize mubwere kuno ku Nikapoli pakuti ndatsimikiza mtima kugonera koko mu nthawe ya mainza Ezezani mmene mungakwanisire kutumiza kamfulumize Zena wakuimira mirandu ya wanthu na¹³ yakujejera. Apo wanthu wathu apfunzire pomwe kukoya basa¹⁴ Apollo, pala kuti pa ulendo bwaobo nampodi asaye chinthu. Wense omwe ndinao pabodzi kuno¹⁵ la bwino lakufunika maninge kuti nampodi akhale seye kubala bzipatso. akupereka kulimba kuna imwe. Mupereke kulimba kuna iwo omwer ambatikonda mu chikhulupiriro. Chisomo chikhale pa imwe mwensene.

Philemon

Paulo, wamuperezo na thangwe la Khilistu Yesu, mdzinza wache wa Timoteo, kuna Filimoni, mwanzathu ule¹ tichiyenda pomwe kuna Afiya nana wathu, na Arikipo nyakhondo mwayathu, na² wakuphata naye basa pabodzi, Mulungu Baba wathu na Mbuya Yesu Khiristu akuchitire³ watchalitchi omwe ambagumana munyumba mwako. nakuti ine⁴ inepano Mumapemphero yanu nthawe zense nimbatenda Mulungu, ⁴bzabwino achikupasani mtendere. ndidabva bzachikhulupiliro chaka chino kuna Mbuya Yesu nakufuna kwako pomwe wanthu wense wakuchena Inepano ndikukumbira kuti chikhulupiliro chire mukuchipasana chiphate basa kwenekwene, tenepo kuti⁶ moyo. Nakuti ine⁷ pano ndikhali wakukomedwa⁷ ubvetsetse chilichense chabwino chile ifepano tinacho muna Khilistu. nachilimbikiso kwenekwene na thangwe lakufuna kwako, nakuti mitima ya wanthu wakuchena moyo wa Tenepo, nichadidi kuti ine⁸ inepano ningakhale nako⁸ Mulungu yatendewusiwa na thangwe la iwepo, mdzinza. tenepo na thangwe lachikondi,⁹ kulimba mtima muna Khilistu pakukuuza iwepo kuchita bzomwe ungabzichite, ine¹⁰ inepano ndikukudandaulira iwepo m'malomwa__ ine pano, Paulo, na nkhalamba, ndichikhala pomwe Ine ndikukudandaulira na thangwe la mwanangu Onesimo,¹⁰ wamuperezo na thangwe la Yesu Khilistu. Nakuti akhali wa kusaya basa kuna iwepo, apo tsapano niwakufunika kuna¹¹ wakubaliwa muperezo na ine¹² inepano. Ndikadafunisisa¹³ Inepano ndikumutuma pomwe kuna imwepo, ule omwe ali ninga mtima wangu. ¹²tenepano. kukhala naye ine¹⁴ inepano kuno kuti ambandithandize pambuto pa iwepo pomwe ndili mperezo na thangwe la Soma ndikufuna lini kuchita chilichense ndikanati kukubvunza iwepo. Inepano¹⁴ mafala yabwino ya Mulungu. Pinango¹⁵ ndikufunalini kuti mabasa yako yabwino yakhale ninga yakukakamiziwa soma yakhale yamtendere. na bzobzi iye adatondo kukusiyana na imwe kanthawe pangono tenepo kuti udzakhale naye nthawe zense. Ule ninyabasa lini pomwe, soma wabwinombo kusiyana nanyabasa, m'bale wakufuniwa. Iye niwakukondewa¹⁶ Pamwepo¹⁷ na ine, ambamufuna kwenekwene, apo nitenepoyombo kuna iwepo, pabodzi ku thupi na muna Mbuya. Penu adakuphonyerani imwe¹⁸ iwepo una ine¹⁹ inepano ninga mwanzanu, umutambire umweyo ninga ine²⁰ inepano. Inepano, Paulo, ndikulemba bzobzi na boko¹⁹ pinango anamangawa yaliyense nayiwepo, udzasunde ine²¹ inepano. langu. Inepano, ndekha ninzapereka__ m'psakufuna lini pomwe kukumbusa kuti iwepo udabzifiyalisi moyo wako

Inde, m'dzinza, ine panombo ndipindulembo na iwepo mwa Mbuya; komedwesa mtima²⁰ kuna ine pano wekha!
Nakukhulupilira kubvera kwako, ndikukunembera iwepo. Ndikudziwa ine pano kuti²¹ wangu mwa Khilistu.
Panthawe ibodziyi, undikonzere²² unzachita kwenekwene kusiyana na mule ninga ndidakukumbilira ine pano.
mbuto yakugona ine pano, nakuti ine pano ndikukumbuka malingana na mapemphero yanu ine pano nidzabwera
Epafra, mwayangu wa muperezo mwa²³ pomwe kuna iwepo.

Khilistu Yesu, akukumusa iwepo.

Mukhale mu mwayi na Mzimu²⁵ Ukumusiwa pomwe na Maliko, Aristarko, Dema, Luka, na anyabasa anzangu.²⁴
wa Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu. Amen.

Hebrews

Chapter 1

Kale kale Mulungu adasewera na abereki wathu kudzera mwa aneneri mmaseweredwe mazinji na munjira¹
Soma munsiku zino zakumaliza, wasewera kuna ife kudzera mwa Mwana, omwe adamuikha kukhala² zizinjitsa.
wakupita m'buto wa bzinthu bwensene. Mkudzera pomwe mwa iye kuti Mulungu adamuikha wakuposa
Iye ni kubvunika kwa ulemerero bwa Mulungu, na chizindikiro chaichoicho cha chikhalidwe chache.³ wensene.
Iye watakula bzensene pabodzi na mafala ya mphanvu yache. Pomwe adachita chicheneso cha bzakuipa,
Iye wakhala ninga mkulu kuna anjero ninga dzina ndilo⁴ adakhala pansa kuboko la madidi la Ukulu mdzaulu.
Nakuti mkwa mjero uponi ndiye Mulungu adalewa kalembo kuti, "Ndiwe⁵ adalibvala kuti ndakuposa dzina lawo.
Mwanangu, lero ndasanduka Babako"? Ayai mkuna mnjero uponi ndiye Mulungu adalewa kalembo kuti,
Soma, pomwe Mulungu anibweresa⁶ "Nimdzakhala Baba kuna iye, apo iye amdzakala Mwana kuna ine"?
Bzakuguma anjero⁷ Mwanache wakutoma kudziko lapansi, adati, "Anjero wensene wa Mulungu amunamate iye."
Soma⁸ iye adati, "Iye ndiye omwe aniyesa anjero wache mizimu, apo na akapolo wache malambi ya moto.
pakulewa bza Mwana iye adati, "Kadera yanu ya chifumu, Mulungu, njakunthawe za nthawe. Mpsimbo
Mwakonda chilungamo muchiwengana na chakuipa.⁹ yachilungamo ni mpsimbo ya ufumu bwanu.
Nithangwerache Mulungu, Mulungu wanu wakudzozani na mafuta ya chisekerero chaicho kuposa
Iwo¹¹ "Pakutoma, Mbuya, mudaikha maziko ya dziko lapansi. Mdzaulumu ni basa la manja yanu. ¹⁰ anzanu."
Mumdzawafunya ninga¹² amdzamala, soma imwe mumdzakhalisa. Wensene amdzasakala ninga chakubvala.
chakufunika, apo adzachinjiwa ninga chakubvala. Soma ndimwe umweyo, apo magole yanu yamdzamala
Soma mkuna mnjero uponi ndiye Mulungu adalewambo kale nthawe inanngo kuti, "Khala kuboko .langu la¹³ lini."
Kodi ni mizimu lini ya anjero¹⁴ madidi ate ndidasanduse awengi wako kukhala kadera yakuponda nzayo zako"?
wensene ndiyo imbatumikira, na ndiyo imbatumiwa kutchenkha iwo omwe amdzapita mchipulumuso?

Ni thangwerache tikufunika titchenkhe kwene kwene kundibzo timbabva, pala kuti nampodi tithawane nabzo.¹

Nakuti penu mafala ndiyo yadaseweriwa na anjero yadziwika kuti ngakukhazikika, na chakuphonyeka ichi² tingathawe tani tsono penu³chense chakusaya kubvera chatambira mpfupo yakubwezera yakulungama, tinilamba chipulumuso chikulu? Ichi mchipulumuso ndicho chidatoma kuseweriwa na Mbuya pakuchitira Panthawe yokhayokhayo Mulungu adaichitira umboni na bzizindikiro,⁴umboni kuna ife pala iwo wakuchibva.

bzakudabwisa, na mphamvu za moda na moda, na kugawira mpfupo za Mzimu Wakuchena malingana na Soma wina adachitira⁶Nakuti alibe kugonjesera anjero dziko likubweralo, lomwe tikulewali. ⁵chifuniro chache. umboni kwinango, kulewa kuti, "Munthu mchiyani, kuti mumkumbukire iye? Ayai mwana wa munthu, kuti

Mudamchepa munthu pang'ono na anjero; mudamubvazika korona wa ulemerero na ulemu.⁷mucheze naye iye? Mudagonjesa bzensene pansu pa nzayo zache." Thangwe mkwa iye ndiko Mulungu adagonjesera bzinthu bzense.⁸

Alibe kusiya chinthu chakusaya kugonjesiwa kuna iye. Soma tsapano apa tiribe kuona bzense kugonjera kuna Soma tikuona iye omwe adamchepa pang'ono na anjero kwa kanthawe kakuchepa, Yesu, wakubvazikiwa⁹iye.

korona wa ulemerero na ulemu thangwera kubonera kwache na imfa, pala kuti na chifundo cha Mulungu Nakuti kudamukomera Mulungu, thangwe chirichense chiripo pala iye na¹⁰akalawidze imfa thangwera aliyense.

thangwera iye, kubweresa wana azinji ku ulemerero. Bzikhali bwino kuna iye kukonza mtsogoleri wakutoma wa Nakuti iye wakuchena na ule wakuchenesiwa¹¹chipulumuso chawo wakudzala kudzera mkubonera kwache.

Iye ambati,¹²wensene akuchokera mwa m'bodzi. Thangwera ichi iye alibe manyazi kuwachemera abale.

"Nimdzalalikira dzina lanu kuna abale wangu, nimdzaimba bza imwe kuchokera mkati mwa thimu Apo pomwe, "Nimdzamukhulupirira iye." Apo pomwe. "Onani, ndiri pano na wana ndiwo Mulungu¹³lawanthu."

Mnthangwerache, nakuti wana ndiwo nyama na mulopa, adagawana bzinthu bzobzo munjira¹⁴wandipa ine."

Ibzi¹⁵ibodzi bodziyo, pala kuti kudzera mu imfa akadzonge ndiye ana mphamvu yakuimfa, iye ni, mdyerekezi.

bzikhali tenepo kuti akatsudzule wense ndiwo mkudzera mkugopa kwa imfa adakhala miyoyo yao yensene Mchadidi letu ni anjero lini ndiwo iye ambawathandiza, soma mbumba ya Abulahamu. ¹⁶atamangiwa ukapolo.

Ndiye bzikhali bzakufunika kuti iye akhale ninga abale wache munjira zense, pala kuti akhale mkulu wa¹⁷ ansembe wachifundo na wakukhulupirika mwakuphatizana na bzinthu bza Mulungu, kuti apereke malipiro ya Thangwe Yesu mwenekachiro adabonera achiyezeriwa, ambakwanisa kuthandizambo¹⁸bzakuipa bza wanthu.

iwo ndiwo aniyezeriwa.

Nakuterepoyo, abale wakuchena mtima, mukutambirana nayo machemerredwe ya kudzaulu. Kumbukani bza¹ Iye akhali wakukhulupirika kuna Mulungu, omwe²Yesu , mtumwi na mkulu wa ansembe wa chitawiro chathu.

Nakuti Yesu³adamuikha, ninga Mose ndimo akhaliri wakukhulupirika mu bzensene mnyumba ya Mulungu.

akhadatengiwa wakuthemera ulemerero bukulu kuposambo Mose, nakuti nyakumanga nyumba Nakuti nyumba iriyense ina omwe adaimanga, soma ambamanga⁴ambalemekeziwa kuposa nyumba chaiyoyo.

Nakuti Mose akhali nyabasa wakukhulupirika mnyumba yense ya Mulungu,⁵bzensene ni Mulungu. Soma mkhirisitu ngwakukhulupirika ninga⁶nyakumbachitira umboni bza ndibzo bzimdzaseweriwa mtsogolo, Mwana omwe ngwakukoya nyumba yache ya Mulungu. Ndife nyumba yache penu tiniphatisa kulimbika mtima

Mtenepo, ninga unilewera Mzimu Wakuchena: Lero, penu mumdzabva⁷na kubzithemba kwa chidikirocho.

Ichi⁹nampodi kumisa mitima yanu ninga mwakuukira, mu nthawe ya mayezero mchipululu.⁸mafala yache kwa magole makumi¹⁰chikhali ndipo abereki wanu adandiukira pa kundiyezera ine, ataona bzichito bzangu manayi. Nithangwerache ndidakalipa nawo mbwado umweule. Ndidati, 'Akhambasochera mmitima yawo.

Ninga ndidalumbirira mu ukali bwangu: 'Amdzapita lini mu mpumo¹¹Akanati k,udziwa njira zangu.'

Khalani tcheru, abale, kuti nampodi waimwe awoneke na mtima wakusaya kukhulupirira, mtima¹²wangu.'"

Soma limbikisanani mwekha mwekha nsiku na nsiku, na¹³wakuchungunuka kumbali na Mulungu wamoyo.

Nakuti takhala¹⁴pomwe pamchemeriwa "lero" kuti nampodi waimwe awumisiwe na chenjerero la chakuphonya.

wakutambirana wa Mkhirisitu penu tiniphatisisa kubzithemba kwathu mwa iye kuyambira pakutoma ate

Bza ibzi bzalewiwa kuti, "Lero, penu munibva mafala yache, nampodi kulimbisa mitima yanu,¹⁵kumamalizi.

Mbani ndiwo adabva mafala ya Mulungu achikalipa mtima? Mbale lini ndiwo adabula mu¹⁶ninga mwakuukira."

Adandunduma na mbani magole makumi manayi? Kodi si na wale ndiwo adaphonya, ndiwo¹⁷Iguputo na Mose?

Kodi iye adalumbirira mbani kuti amdzapita lini mu mpumo wache, penu¹⁸matupi yawo yadagwa mchipululu?

Taona kuti alibe kukwanisa kupita mu mpumo wache thangwera¹⁹mkwaiwo lini omwe adasaya kubvera iye?

kusaya kukhulupirira.

Na tenepo, nakuti lonjezano lakupita mu mpumo wache likubvumiziwa basi kuima, mbatigopeni, kuti wina¹ Nakuti kuna ife yalalikiwa mafala yabwino ninga iwombo. Soma² waimwe angaoneke ninga adaliperewera. mafala yoyo yalibe kupindulira wale omwe alibe kutsudzuka mchikhulupiriro mwa wale ndiwo adayabvera. Nakuti ife omwe takhulupirira tinipita mu mpumoyo, ninga ndimo adalewera iye, "Ninga ndimo ndalumbirira³ mu ukali bwangu, Iwo amdzapita lini mu mpumo wangu." Neye achikhala kuti, mabasa yache yadamaliziwa Nakuti walewa pinango bza nsiku ya chinomwe: "Apo mulungu adapuma⁴ kuchokera pa maziko ya dziko lapansi. Apo pomwe munkhaniyi iye adati, "Iwo amdzapita lini mu⁵ pansiku ya chinomwe kumabasa yache yensene." Nithangwerache tsono, kwasala kuti winango akapite ku mpumo, na wale ndiwo kalekale⁶ mpumo wangu." Tsono Mulungu adaikha pomwe⁷ mafala yabwino yatalalikiwa kuna iwo alibe kupita thangwera kusaya kubvera. nsiku ina, kuichemera "Lero," pomwe adasewera kudzera kuna Davide patapita nthawe ikulu mmafala ndiyo Nakuti penu Yoswa⁸ ndayabva kale: Lero penu munibva mafala yache, nampodi kuumisa mitima yanu." Tsapano wasalira mpumo wa⁹ akhadawapa mpumo, Mulungu angadasewera lini pomwe bza nsiku inango. Nakuti iye wakukapita mu mpumo wache wa Mulungu wapuma pomwe¹⁰ Sabata wa kuna wanthu wa Mulungu. Nithangwerache mbatikhale wakukhumba¹¹ mu bzakuchita bzache, ningambo Mulungu adachitira bza iye. Nakuti¹² kudzapita mu mpumo umweyo, kuti winango nampodi adzagwe mu kusaya kubvera ndiko iwo adachita. mafala ya Mulungu yana moyo ya kuchita chita na yakuthwa kuposa dipa lakuthwa kwense kwense. Yambapsonda ate kwakugawira moyo na mzimu, na mumfundo na mmafuta ya mmafupa, apo yambakwanisa Palibe chinthu chakuchita kulengiwa chimbabisala¹³ kuzindikira bzakukumbuka na bzakulinga bza mtima. pamaso pa Mulungu, soma chirichense chiri padecha na pakuonekera pamaso ya ndiye timfunika kumbachita Nithangwerache, nakuti tinaye mkulu wa ansembe mkulutsa ndiye wapita mdzaulu, Yesu Mwana wa¹⁴ naye. Nakuti tiribe mkulu wansembe omwe angabve lini nsisi na¹⁵ Mulungu, mbatiye tiphatisise chitawiro chathu. bzakulefuka bzathu. Soma, tinaye omwe munjira zense wayezeriwa ninga ndimo tiriri, kupambula kuti alibe Mbatije tsono tiyende mwakulimbika mtima kukadera yachifumu yachifundo, kuti tikatambire¹⁶ bzakuphonya. nsisi na kugumana chifundo chakutithandiza munthawe ndiyo tasaya.

Nakuti mkulu wansembe aliyense wakusankhuliwa pakati pa wanthu, ambaikhiwa kuphatira basa wanthu¹ Wakukwanisa kuchita²mubzinthu bza Mulungu, kuti apereke mpfupo na nsembe kubodzi za bzakuphonya. Thangwera bzobzi,³chifundo kuna wale wakusaya kudziwa na wakunyengeziwa, thangwe iye ana bzakulefuka. amfunika pomwe kumbapereka nsembe ya bzakuphonya bzache chaibzo, ninga ndimo ambachitira na Palibe munthu ambabzitengera ulemerero bzaiye yekha. Soma, iye omwe⁴bzakuphonya bza wanthu. Ndendendembo, Mkhirisitu alibe kubzitengera⁵anichemerwa na Mulungu, ninga ndimo Aloni akhaliri. ulemetrero bzayekha kubziikha mkulu wa ansembe. Soma, omwe adalewalewa na iye adati, "Ndiwe Mwanangu; Bziri ninga ndimo ambalewera pomwe mbuto zinango, "Ndiwe wansembe wa nthawe⁶lero ndasanduka Babako." Munsiku za thupi lache, Mkhirisitu adapereka mapemphero na⁷zense litamala dongosolo la Melikizedeki." makumbiro kubodzi na mafala yakukuwa na misozi kuna Mulungu, iye wakukwanisa kumupulumusa ku imfa, Napo kuti akhali Mwana, adapfunzira kubvera⁸apo adamubvera thangwera moyo wache wakugopa Mulungu. Adakonzewa mpulumira achikhala, wa aliyense omwe adabvera iye,⁹thangwera bzomwe adabva nabzo kuwawa. Iye adasankhuliwa na Mulungu ninga mkulu wa ansembe litamala¹⁰thangwera chipulumuso chakusaya kumala. Tina bzizinji bzakulewa bza Yesu, soma m'bzakutinesa kufokotoza nakuti kubva¹¹dongosolo la Melikizedeke. Nakuti napo nthawe zino mumfunika kukhala apfunzisi, mukufunika kuti winango¹²kwanu kudagontha. akupfunzisenimbo bzakutoma bza chiyambidwe cha mafala ya Mulungu. Mukufunika mkaka sikuti chakudya Nakuti aliyense wakutondo kumbamwa mkaka okha ali chizerewezi cha mafala ya chilungamo,¹³chakulimba! Soma chakudya chakulimba mcha wanthu akulu misinkhu. Awa ndiwo wale¹⁴thangwe akadali mwana mng'ono. omwe thangwera kukula kwao adazoloweresa kubvesesa kuti asianise bzabwino na bzakuipa.

Apo tsapano, mbatiye tileke bzachiyambi cha mafala ya Mkhirisitu tipitirire kulewa bza kukula msinkhu.¹ Nampodi kuikha pomwe maziko ya kutembenuka mtima kusiyana nayo mabasa yakufa na ya chikhulupiriro cha ayai maziko ya kupfunzisa bza ubatizo, kubzatika manja na kumuka kwa anyamuya, na²mwa Mulungu, Nakuti m'bzakukwanisika⁴Timdzachita pomwe bzobzi angatibvuma Mulungu.³chiweruziro chakusaya kumala. lini pomwe kuna wale omwe akhadabvunikiriwa, omwe adalawidza mpfupo yakudzaulu, achitambirana nawo soma⁶na ndiwo adalawidza mafala yache yabwino na mphamvu ya nthawe irimkubwera, ⁵Mzimu wakuchena, iwo pomwe adagwa mchisochoero---mpakusaya kukwanisika kuwabwezeresa pomwe ku chilapo. Ichi Nakuti⁷nithangwera kuti adabzimanikira pomwe okha Mwana wa Mulungu, nakumuchitisa manyazi padecha. mataka ndiyo yambamwa mvula pafupi pafupi, yachibala chipatso chakufunikira kuna ndiwo adaphata basa pa Soma yangabala minga na⁸matakayo---aya ni mataka ndiyo yambatambira mdaliso kuchoka kuna Mulungu. Soma⁹mitungwi, zjai njapezipezi apo yali pafupi kutembereriwa. Chimaliziro chache chiri mkutenthiwa. takopeka na bzinthu bzabwino bza imwe, wakukondeka, bzinthu bza chipulumuso, napo kuti tikusewera Nakuti Mulungu alilini wakusaya kulungama. Iye amdzayebwa lini mabasa yanu na chikondi ndicho¹⁰tenepayu. mudaoneso ku dzina lache, thangwe mudatumikira wanthu wache wakuchena mtima, apo mukuwatumikira Tikukhumbisisa kuti aliyense wa imwe awonese kuchita kamangumangu kamweka ate kumapeto, kuti¹¹basi. Uku mkuti nampodi mubve utofu, soma wakuterezera wa iwo omwe na¹²chidikiro chanu chikhale chaicho. Thangwe ndipo Mulungu adalonjezana naye Abulahamu,¹³chikhulupiriro na kugwa mtima apite mmalonjezano. Iye adati, "Nimdzakudalisa¹⁴adalumbirira pa iye yekha, nakuti angadalumbirira lini wina mkulumbo kuposa iye. Munjira yoyi, Abulahamu adatambira ndibzo bzidalonjeziwa atadikhirira¹⁵iwe na kukupa dzinza lizinjisa." Nakuti wanthu ambalumbirira wina mkulu kuposa iwo. Pamapeto pa kupokana kwao, lumbiro¹⁶mwakupirira. Pomwe Mulungu adaganiza kuonesa bwino bwino kuna wakupita wa lonjezano la¹⁷limbamalizira kupherezera. Iye adachita ichi kuti na bzinthu bziwiri¹⁸kusaya kusinthika kwa chakulinga chache, adalijirikira na chilumbiro. bzakusaya kusinthika---bzomwe m'bzakusaya kukwanisika pala Mulungu kunama---ife, omwe tathawira Tinacho ichi¹⁹kwinango, timdzakhala na chilimbikiso chikulu kuphatisisa chidikiro chakuikhika pamaso pathu. ninga chikhotcherero na chakumangira chakudalirika cha moyo, chilimbikiso chakupita mkati kati kutseri kwa ndiko Yesu, omwe adatoma kuyenda, wapita mwemo m'buto mwa ife. Iye wakhala mkulu wa²⁰chakumpsinkha, ansembe wakunthawe yakusaya kumala ninga mwa dongosolo la Melikizedeke.

Akhali Melikizedekiye, mfumu ya ku Salemu, wansembe wa Mulungu Mkulukulu, omwe adagumana na¹ Kukhali kwa iye ndiko Abulahamu adapereka²Abulahamu akubwerera kucoka kukapha mafumu achimudalisa. chachikhumi cha chirichense. Kuyamba, kuthumbudzula kwa dzina lache ni, "Mfumu ya chilungamo"; soma Iye alibe baba, ngwakusaya mayi,³pomwe ni "Mfumu ya ku Salemu," ndiye kuti, "mfumu ya mtendere." wakusaya mawerengewe ya chibadwidwe chache, alibe chiyambi cha nsiku zache ayai chimaliziro cha moyo Onani⁴wache. Apo ambandendemera na Mwana wa Mulungu, anikhala basi wansembe kwakusaya kulekeza. makulidwe ya munthuyu ndimo yakhaliri omwe Abulahamu m'berekiki mkulu adamupa chachikhumi cha ndibzo Wana wa Levi omwe ambatambira basa la kupereka nsembe ana chitongi malingana na⁵adakatenga kunkhondo. mtemo kutambira chachikhumi kuchoka kuna wanthu, ndiye kuti, kuchoka kuna abale wao, napo kuti iwo, Soma Melikizedeki, omwe mawerengedwe⁶pomwe, ali mbumba pomwe yakuchoka kuna Abulahamu. yachibadidwe chache yalibe kuchokera kuna iwo, adatambira chachikhumi kuchoka kuna Abulahamu, Palibe kugaza kuti munthu mng'ono ambadalisiwa na munthu⁷achimudalisa, omwe akhanayo malonjezano. Apo tsono, wanthu wakufunikira ndiwo ambatambira chachikhumi, soma tenepoyo bzikuchitira umboni⁸mkulu. Apo, kuli ninga kulewa, Levi, omwe adatambira chachikhumi, adapereka pomwe chachikhumi⁹kuti ana moyo. thangwe Levi akhali mthupi la babache pomwe Melikizedeki adagumana na¹⁰kudzera mwa Abulahamu, Tsapano, pangadakhala ungwiro bukhali bwakukwanisika mu unsembe bwa Alevi (nakuti mwemo¹¹Abulahamu. ndimo wanthu adatambirira chitongi), pangadakhala kufunikira kwanyi pomwe kuti wansembe amuke mu Nakuti pomwe unsembe¹²dongosolo la Melikizedeki, lakusaya kuwerengiwa litamala dongosolo la Aloni? Nakuti iye omwe ibzi bzinilewedwa pala iye ngwa dzinza¹³bwachinja, chitongi chimbafunika chichinjemo. Tsapano mwapadecha¹⁴linango, lakuti kulibe kale kuchokera munthu wakutumikira paguwa lansembe. bzaonekeratu kuti Mbuya wathu adabadwira mu Yudeya, dzinza ndilo Mose alibe kuliguma bza ansembe. Ndibzo tikulewabzi bzinbabveseseka bwino pomwe wansembe wina wakundendemera na Melikizedeki¹⁵ Umweyu adasanduka wansembe sikuti thangwera bzakuthemera pachitongi chakuthupi, soma na¹⁶anionekera. Thangwe manemba yambaikhira umboni bza iye: "Ndiwe¹⁷mphamvu yamoyo wakunthawe zanthawe. Nakuti chitongi chakale chiribe¹⁸wansembe wakunthawe zanthawe malingana na dongosolo la Melikizedeki. nakuti chitongicho chiribe kuchita¹⁹kutayiwa thangwera kuti chikhali chakulefuka na kusaya basa kokha--- chinthu chabwino---soma pomwe kuti chidikiriro chabwino chikhazikisiwe, ndicho timfendeza nacho kufupi na Apo kukhali lini kwakusaya lumbiro! Winango adasanduka ansembe seye chilumbiro chirichense, ²⁰Mulungu. soma iye adakhala wansembe na chilumbiro cha ule omwe adati kuna iye, "Mbuya walumbira apo²¹ Na bzobzi pomwe zjai Yesu wapereka²²amdzachinja lini kakumbukidwe koka." Ndiwe wansembe wamuyaya." Ansembe wakale akhali azinji, nakuti imfa idawatazisa²³chijirikiro cha mpangano omwe uli nkhasambo. Soma nakuti Yesu akupitirira kukhala kunthawe zanthawe, ana unsembe bwakusaya kumala. ²⁴kupitiriza. Nithangwerache ambakwanisa pomwe kupulumusa kwachadidi wale omwe anifendeza kuna Mulungu mwa²⁵ Nakuti²⁶iye, thangwe iye ali nawo moyo wa nthawe zense wakuwakumbirira kuti awalekerere iwo. bzikhathemera meju kuti tikhale na mkulu wansembe waterepoyo, wakuchena mtima, walazawu, wakusaya Akufunika lini,²⁷kupsipiziwa, wakulekanisiwa kuna wakuphonya, na wakukwiziwa kupitirira bzamdzaulu. kukhala ninga akulu wansembe, kumbapereka nsembe nsiku na nsiku, kuyambira pala bzakuchita bzache bzayekha, apo kinangoko pala bzakuphonya bza wanthu. Adachita ibzi pala wense mkabodzi basi pomwe iye Nakuti chitongi chimbaikha akulu wansembe wanthu ndiwo ana bzakulefuka. Soma²⁸adabzipereka yekha. mafala ya chilumbiro, ndiyo yadabwera chitapita chitongi, yadaikha Mwana, omwe waikhiwa wabwino kunthawe zanthawe.

Tsapano msolo wa ibzi talewabzi nguyu: Tina mkulu wansembe ndiye wakhala pansu kuboko lamadidi la kadera¹
 Iye ni mtumiki mu mbuto yakupambulika, na chihema cha chadidi ndicho²yachifumu ya Ukulu mdzaulu.
 Nakuti mkulu wansembe aliyense ambaikhiwira kuti³Mbuya, adachimanga, sikuti kumanga nimunthu neye.
 ambapereke mpfupo na nsembe kubodzi. Nithangwerache mbzakufunikira kukhala nachinthu china
 Tsapano angadakhala Mkhirisitu ali padziko lapansi, angadakhala lini wansembe pomwe,⁴chakupereka.
 Omwe ambatumikira chifanizo na mthunzi⁵thangwe alipo kale wakupereka mpfupo mchitewezo chachitongi.
 wa bzinthu bzakudzaulu. Bziri ninga Mose adachenjezewa na Mulungu pomwe akhadasala pang'ono kumanga
 chihema: Mulungu adati, "Chenjera kuti uchite chirichense malingana na chitewexo ndicho chidaonesewa kuna
 Soma tsapano Mkhirisitu watambira chitumikiro chakuti zjai nkhasa, ninga ndimo aliri iye nkhopse⁶iwe paphiri."
 Nakuti mpangano wakutoma ule⁷ya mpangano wabwino, ndiwo umdzakhazikika pa malonjezano yabwino.
 Nakuti⁸ungadakhala ukhalibe bzakunesa, angadakumbuka lini pomwe bzakupsaga mbuto ya wachiwiriyo.
 nthawe ndizo Mulungu adagumana bvuto na wanthu, adati, "Onani, zikubwera nsiku---watanepo Mbuya---
 Umdzakhala lini mpangano⁹pomwe nimdzachita mpangano upsa na wanyumba ya Isaraeri na nyumba ya Yuda.
 ninga ule ndidachita na abereki wawo pansiku ndiyo ndidawaphata boko kuwatsogolera kubula mdziko la
 Iguputo. Thangwe iwo alibe kubvera mpangano wanguyo mwamkhomeko, apo inembo zjai ndiribe
 Uyu ni mpangano ndiwo nimdzachita na nyumba ya Isaraeri¹⁰kudzawalewengera pomwe iwo---watanepo Mbuya.
 zitapita nsiku zijazi---watanepo Mbuya. Nimdzaikha bzitongi bzangu mmitima yawo, apo nimdzabzinemba
 Iwo¹¹pomwe pamitima yawo. Nimdzakhala Mulungu wawo, apo iwo amdzakhala wanthu wangu.
 amdzapfunzisana lini wina na mfulu mwayache apo wina na m'bale wache, kulewa kuti, 'Zindikira Mbuya.'
 Thangwe nimdzakhala¹²Thangwe wensene amdzandidziwa ine, kuyambira mng'ono ate mkulu letu waiwo.
 Pakuchemera¹³wachifundo pabzichito bzawo bzakuipa, apo bzakuipa bzawo nimdzabzikumbuka lini pomwe."
 mpangano uyu "upsa," adagugisa wakutomayu, apo ndicho chikuguga na kusukulukacho chafendeza kuti zjai
 chinioneka lini pomwe.

Neye mpangano wakaleyo ukhanabzo bzakuikhika bza kunamatira na mbuto yakupambulika padziko lapansi.¹ Nakuti chihema chidakonziwa. Subi yakutoma, ni momwe mukhana bzakumanikira kandiyo, meza, na mkate² Kuseri kwa chakumpsinkha chachiwiri kukhana³ wakuonekera padecha, ikhachemeriwa mbuto yakupambulika.

Ikhana guwa la oro la bzakufukiza.⁴ Subi inango mu chihema, yakuchemeriwa mbuto yakupambulikisisa.

Likhana pomwe chitsamba cha mpangano, chakugugudiziwa na oro yekha yekha. Mkati mwache mukhana Padzaulu⁵ kamtsuko ka oro komwe kakhaikhiwa mana, Mpsimbo ya Aroni idaphuka ire, na meza za mpangano.

pa chitsamba cha mpanganowo, akerubi wa ulemmerero akuchitisa mthunzi pa chakutakuliracho, chakuti

Ibzi bzitamala kukonzewa, ansembe akhambapitapita msubi yakutoma ya⁶tingalewe lini pachokha pachokha. Soma mkulu wansembe yekha ndiye akhambapita msubi yachiwiri, kabodzi⁷ chihema kukaphata mabasa yawo. pagole, sikuti seye mulopa ndiwo akhaupereka pala iye yekha na wabzakuphonya bzawanthu bzakusaya kuchita

Mzimu Wakuchena udaonesa chimwecho pomwe chihema chakutoma chikadali chiimire mnjira⁸ utowa. Ichi chikhali chiphiphiriso chakunthawe yoyo. Mpupuo na⁹ yakusubi yakupambulika pomwe ikanati kuonekera. nsembe zomwe pakali pano zikuperekiwa zikukwanisa lini kuchitisa wakunamata kukhala na chikumbumtima Zimbakhala za kubzakudya na kumwa na misinda mizinji ya masambidwe, mapanganizo yakuthupi¹⁰ chabwino.

Mkhirisitu adabwera ninga mkulu wansembe wa bzinthu bzabwino ndibzo¹¹ ate kunthawe yakukonza pomwe. bzabwera. Iye adayenda mchihema chikulu na chabwino ndicho chiribe kukonziwa na manja yamunthu, ndicho Sikuti na mulopa wambuzi na wa wana wang'ombe, soma na mulopa¹² mchakudzikolini lakulengiwa lapansi lino.

wache chaiwo mwakuti iye adapita mbuto yakulemekezetsa kabodzi na kuteteza kuombolewa kwathu

Nakuti mulopa wambuzi na ng'ombe zimuna na kupalanga kwa dotha la tumphulu twa¹³ kwakusaya kumala. kuna tani mulopa wa¹⁴ ng'ombe zimuna kwa wale wakupsipiziwa ukuthiriwa nsembe zakuwachenesa kuthupi,

Mkhirisitu, omwe mwa Mzimu wakusaya kumala wabzipereka okha wakusaya chirema kuna Mulungu, Na¹⁵ umdzachenesa chikumbumtima chathu kuchisiyanisa na mabasa yakufa kukatumikira Mulungu wamoyo?

thangwe limweri, iye ni nkhopse ya mpangano upsa. Ichi mchimwecho lini, nakuti imfa yatenga mbuto kuombola iwo wa mpangano wakutoma kuchoka ku bzakuphonya bzao, iwo wakuchemeriwa amdzatambira

Nakuti pomwe pana chakunemberatu, imfa ya omwe¹⁶ lonjezano la bzakusiiriwa bzakusaya kumala. Nakuti chakunemberatucho chimbaona mphamvu pangakhala imfa, thangwe¹⁷ adachinembayo imbafunika ifike.

Ndiye kuti neye mpangano¹⁸ chimbakhala chiribe mphamvu angakhala omwe adachinembayo akana moyo.

Nakuti pomwe Mose akhadakhazikisa chitongi chirichense¹⁹ wakutoma ulibe kukhazikisiwa seye mulopa. mumtemo kuna wanthu wensene, adatenga mulopa wa wana wang'ombe na wambuzi, na madzi, ukuse bufwira, Ndiye iye adati, "Uyu ni mulopa wa mpangano wa²⁰ na hisope, mkupalanga bukhu chailolo na wanthu wensene.

Munjira yoyi, adapalanga mulopa pa chihema na pa bzakutengera bzensene²¹ Mulungu ndiwo adakutongerani." bzomwe akhaphatizira pa utumikiro. Malingana na mtemo, pafupifupi chirichense chikhachenesiwa na mulopa.

Natenepo bzikhafunika kuti bzifanizo bza bzinthu²³ Pangasaya kugoga mulopa zjai palibe chilekerero.²² bzakudzaulu bzichenesiwe na nsembe zanyama zozizi. Tsono, bzinthu bzamdzaulu bzikhafunika kuchenesiwa na

Nakuti Mkhirisitu alibe kupita mbuto yakulemekezeka yakumangiwa na²⁴ nsembe zakuti zikhali nkhasambo.

manja, yomwe ni fanizo la yachaiyoyo. Soma iye adapita mdzaulu chaimo, kuonekera tsapano pamaso pa

Iye alibe kuyenda koko kuti akabzipereke kazinjitsa, ninga ambachitira mkulu²⁵ Mulungu thangwera ife.

wansembe, omwe ambapita mnyumba yakulemekezeka gole na gole na mulopa wakuti ngwache lini.

Bzingadakhala tenepoyo, angadakhala adabonera kazinjitsa kuyambira mmaziko yadziko lapansi. Soma²⁶ Ninga ndimo kwaikhiwira²⁷ tsapano waonekera pamapeto pa nthawe kuchosa bzakuipa na nsembe ya iye yekha.

mtenepoyombo, Mkhirisitu adaperekiwa²⁸ pala munthu kufa kabodzi, kinangoko mkubwera chiweruziro, nsembe kabodzi kusenza bzakuipa bza azinji, apo amdzaonekera kachiwiri, sikuti kudzalimbana na bzakuipa,

soma pala chipulumuso cha wale ndiwo akumudikhira iye.

Nakuti chitongi ndicho mthunzi wa bzinthu bzabwino ndibzo bzikubwera, sikuti chifanizo chaichoicho cha¹ bzinthubzo. Iwo mwe ambafendera kuna Mulungu sikuti angachenesiwe na nsembe ndizo wansembe Pinangopense, nsembezo zingadalekeza kuperekiwa? Nakuti² ambapitiriza kupereka gole na gole. wakunamatawo angadachenesiwa nthawe ibodzi apo angadakhala lini pomwe na chikumbumtima cha Thangwe m'bzakukwanisika⁴ Soma na nsembezo pana chikumbuso cha bzakuphonya gole na gole. ³kuphonya. Nthawe ndizo Mkhirisitu adabwera padziko lapansi,⁵ lini kuti mulopa wa ng'ombe na mbuzi ungabulise bzakuipa. na nsembe zakupserereza⁶ adati, "Nsembe na chakupereka mulibe kubzifuna, soma thupi mwandikonzera ine; Ndiye ndidati, 'Onani, ndiri pano---ninga ndimo⁷ na bzakupereka bza chakuphonya mulibe kudekedwa nabzo. Pakutoma iye adati, "Zikhali lini nsembe, ayai⁸ bzipanembewera m'bukhu---kuchita bzakufuna bzanu, Mulungu." bzakupereka, ayai bzakupereka zakupsererezeratu, ayai chakupereka cha chakuphonya nzibzo mudabzifuna. Ndiye iye adati, "Onani,⁹ Ayai kuti mukhadekedwa nabzo." Izi ni nsembe zakuperekiwa mwakuteweza chitongi. Nachakufuna¹⁰ ndafika kudzachita chakufuna chanu." Adachosa chakutomacho kuti akhazikise chachiwiri. Nsiku na nsiku¹¹ chimwecho, tachenesiwa na chakupereka chathupi la Yesu Mkhirisitu kabodzi bzamala. Soma¹² wansembe aliyense ambaima na kupereka, nsembe zibodzibodzizo ndizo---zingabulise lini bzakuphonya. nthawe ndiyo Mkhirisitu adapereka kwa nthawe zense nsembe ibodzi ya bzakuphonya, adakhala kuboko Thangwe¹⁴ Iye akudikhira ate awengi wache aikhiwe kukhala kadera ya kunzayo zache. ¹³lamadidi la Mulungu. Mzimu wakuchena¹⁵ na chakupereka chibodzi wachenesa kwa muyaya wale omwe ali wakuchenesiwa. "Uyu ni mpangano omwe nimdzachita nawo zitapita nsiku¹⁶ udatichitira pomwe umboni. Pakutoma iye wati, zire, watenepo Mbuya. Nimdzaikha bzitongi bzangu mmitima yawo, apo nimdzabzinemba pa nzeru Kinangoka adathimizira, "Bzakuphonya bzao na kusaya kuyerusika kwao nimdzakukumbukira lini¹⁷ zao." Tsapano ndipo pana chilekerero cha bzobzi, palibe pomwe nsembe ya chakupereka cha chakuphonya..¹⁸ pomwe." Iyo²⁰ Nithangwerache, abale, tinacho chilimbikiso chakupita mbuto yakupambulika thangwera mulopa wa Yesu. ¹⁹ Thangwe²¹ ni njira ipsa na yamoyo ndiyo iye watikonzera mwa chakutchinga, ndicho, chiri kudzera mthupi lache. mbatiye tifendere na mitima yachadidi ya²² tina wansembe mkulu wakukoya nyumba ya Mulungu, chikhulupiro chakukwana, na mitima yathu yakuwaziwa kuyichosera chikumbumtima chakuipa na matupi Mbatiye tiphasise chidikiro ndicho tatawira, nakuti iye²³ yathu yakusambisiwa na madzi yakuchena. Mbatiye tikumbuke mwabwino ndimo tingawachitisire kuti akondane wina²⁴ wakulonjeza ngwakukhulupirika. Nampodi tilekeze kumbagumana pabodzi, ninga wina ndimo amchitira. ²⁵ na mwayache na bzichito bzabwino. Thangwe penu tinipitiriza kumbakhala²⁶ Soma, tidandaulirane, apo pomwe ninga mukuona kale nsiku kufendera. Soma, pana²⁷ tichiphonya basi uko tadziwa bza chadidi, nsembe ya kubzakuphonya inisala lini pomwe. chidikiro chinango chokhacho chakugopsa cha kutongewa, na kupa kwa moto ndiwo umdzadzonga awengi wa Aliyense ndiye walamba chitongi cha Mose anifa seye kubverewa nsisi pamaso pa mboni ziwiri ayai²⁸ Mulungu. Mukumbuka kuti chilango chache mchakugopsa moda wanyi kuna iye wakupondereza Mwana wa²⁹ zitatu. Mulungu, omwe adatenga mulopa wa mpangano kuti ngwakusaya kuchena--- mulopa ndiwo iye adachenesiwa Nakuti tikumdziwa ndiye adati, "Kubwezera mkwa³⁰ nawo---nakuchitira pomwe makiriyado Mzimu wachifundo? Mchinthu chakugopsa kugwa mmanja³¹ ine; nimdzabwezera." Apo pomwe, "Mbuya amdzatonga wanthu wache." Soma kumbukirani nsiku zakale, mutamala kubvunikiriwa, ndimo mudapiririra ku³² mwa mulungu wamoyo! Nthawe zinango mukhachitiwa makiriyado na chitonzo cha padecha, na nthawe³³ masada makulu yakubonera. Nakuti mukhana nsisi na wa mkaoko, apo mudabvuma³⁴ zina kuphatikidziwa na wakuchitiwa bzimwebwowo. mwakusekera kupsokonyoliwa bzombo bzanu. Mudadziwa kuti imwe mwekha ndiye mukhana bzombo Natenepo nampodi kutaya kulimbika kwanu, komwe kuna mpfupo ikulu. ³⁵ bzabwino na bzakusaya kumala. Nakuti mukufunika kupirira pala kuti pomwe mwachita chakufuna cha Mulungu, mudzatambire ndicho iye³⁶ Soma³⁸ Nakuti tsampanopanopa, omwe akubwerayo akubwera chadidi apo anichedwa lini. ³⁷ wakulonjezani. wakulungama wanguyo amdzakhala na moyo wakuchokera mchikhulupiro. Penu anibwerera mmambuyo, Soma ndife lini wina wa wale omwe abwerera mmambuyo kuchitayiko, ³⁹ moyo wangu unidekedwa lini naye. soma ndife wina wa wale wakukhala nacho chikhulupiro cha ku chipulumuso cha miyoyo yawo.

Tsapano chikhulupiriro ndiko kukhala mchidikiriro cha bzinthu ndibzo ukukhumba pabzinthu bzakusaya¹ Na chikhulupiriro³ Nakuti thangwera bzobzi akulu adachitiriwa umboni bza chikhulupiriro chawo. ²kuoneka. tikuzindikira kuti madziko na yakudzaulu kubodzi yadalengiwa na mafala ya Mulungu, kuti bzomwe bzikuoneka Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Abeli apereke nsembe yakuti⁴ bziribe kukonzewa kuchokera ku bzinthu bzakuoneka. ikhali nkhasa kusiya na ya Kaini, yomwe adachitiriwa nayo umboni kuti akhali wakulungama, apo Mulungu adasewera bzabwino bza iye thangwera chakupereka chachecho, apo na chikhulupiriro Abeli akusewera basi, Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Inoki atakuliwe kuyenda kudzaulu mwakuti alibe kuona imfa.⁵napo iye adasaika. "Alibe kuoneka, thangwe Mulungu adamutakula." Nakuti

iye akanati kutakuliwa, bzdachitira umboni kuti adachitira bzabwino Mulungu.

Tsapano seye chikhulupiriro bzingakwanisike lini kumudekedwesa iye. Nakuti mbzabwino kuti aliyense⁶ wakubwera kuna Mulungu akhulupirire kuti iye alipodi nakuti iye ngwakupereka mpfupo kuna wale Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Nowa, pakuchenjezewa na Mulungu pabzinthu bzakusaya kuoneka,⁷wakumupsaga. na mantha adatsema chimwadiya kupulumusa wanyumba yache. Pakuchita ichi, iye adagaza dziko lapansi Chikhali chikhulupiriro⁸achikhala wakupita mnyumba wachilungamo ndicho chiri ninga mwachikhulupiriro. kuti Abulhamu, pomwe adachemerwa, adabvera achibula kuyenda kumbuto ndiko akhakatambira ninga Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti adakhala mdziko⁹chakusiiriwa. Iye adabula, seye kudziwa ndiko akhayenda. lalonjezano ninga mulendo. Adakhala mmizulumbi na Isaki na Yakobo, pabodzi na anzache walonjezano pomwe Nakuti akhalindira mui wakukhala na maziko, omwe misiri wache na nyakuumanga wache ni¹⁰lokhalokhalo. Chikhali chikhulupiriro, napo Sara akhali ngomwa, kuti adatambira kukwanisika kwa kutenga pathupi.¹¹Mulungu. Ibzi bzdachitika nthawe ndizo iye akhali wakukalamba kwene kwene, thangwe adamukhulupirira wakumupa Nithangwerache, kuchoka pa munthu mbodziyo---wakuti akhali ninga wakufa---adabadwa azinjitsa¹²lonjezo. Chikhali¹³ninga nyenyezi za kudzaulu na wakusaya kulewengeka ninga mchenga wa m'phepete mwa nyanza. chikhulupiriro kuti wensewa adasaika seye kutambira malonjezo. Soma, adawaona na kuwaseweza kuchokera Nakuti iwo wakulewa¹⁴patali, achitawiriza kuti akhali alendo na wakukhala mwakudikhirira padziko lapansi. Penu akhambakumbukira bza dziko ndilo akhadabulalo,¹⁵bzobzo awoneseratu kuti akuona dziko lawo. Soma ndimo bziririmu, akufuna dziko lakuti liri nkhasa, ndiye,¹⁶angadakhala na mwayi wakubwerera. lakudzaulu. Nakuti Mulungu alibe manyazi kuchemerwa Mulungu wawo, thangwe wawakonzera mui. Chikhali chikhulupiriro Abulhamu, pomwe adayezerwa, adapereka Isaki. Akhali mwanache yekhayo omwe¹⁷ Akhali abrahamu omwe kuna iye kukhadalewedwa,¹⁸adaperekayo, iye omwe akhadatambira malonjezo. Abulhamu adayezerwa kuti awone penu Mulungu¹⁹"Mbumba yako imdzachemerwa kudzera mwa Isaki ." angadakwanisa kulamusa Isaki kuna anyamuya, na kusewera mwakuphiphirisa, chikhali kuchokera kuna iwo Chikhali pomwe chikhulupiriro cha bzinthu bzakubwera kuti Isaki adadalisa²⁰kuti adamutambira pomwe. Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Yakobo pomwe akhasaika, adadalisa wana wense wa Yosefe²¹Yakobo na Esau. Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti²²paekha paekha. Yakobo adanamata, kuyadzamira pamsolo pa mpsimbo yache. Yosefe, pomwe mapeto yache yakhali pafupi, adasewera bza kabulidwe ka wana wa Isaraeri kuchoka ku Iguputo Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Mose, pomwe adabadwa, adabisiwa ate miyezi²³na kuwalangiza bza mafupa yache. mitatu na abereki wache thangwe adaona kuti akhali mwana wakudeka. Iwo akhalibe mantha na chitongi cha Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Mose, atakula, adalamba kuchemerwa mwana wa ntchembere ya Falao. ²⁴mfumu. Iye adasankhula kubonera pabodzi na wanthu wa Mulungu sikuti kudekedwa na chakuphonya cha kanthawe²⁵ Adabzitunga kuti mbzamananyi thangwera Mkhirisitu ninga iye akhali waphindu likulu kuposa vida²⁶kakuchepa. Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti Mose adabula mu Iguputo. Alibe²⁷ya mu Iguputo, nakuti akhadikhira mpfupo yache. Chikhali chikhulupiriro²⁸kugopa ukali bwa mfumu, nakuti adapirira ninga akhaona wina wakusaya kuoneka. kuti adachita Madyerero na kupalanga mulopa, pala kuti wakudzadzonga wana wakutoma nampodi akhuye Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti iwo adayambuka pa nyanza ya mitete ninga²⁹wana wakutoma wa Isaraeri. Chikhali³⁰pamataka pakuuma. Nthawe nzizo a Iguputo adayezerambo kuchita tenepo, adakhudyuliwa. Chikhali chikhulupiriro³¹chikhulupiriro kuti malitsito ya yeriko yadagwa, yatazunguliriwa kwa nsiku zinomwe. kuti Rahabu puta alibe kufa pabodzi na omwe akhali wakusaya kubvera, thangwe adatambira Mchiyani china ningalewe? Nakuti nthawe ingandiperewere ningafokotoza³²wakudzazonderawo mwa mtendere. Chikhali chikhulupiriro kuti³³bzense bza Gidiyoni, Baraki, Samisoni, Yefita, Davide, Samueri, na bza aneneri. adagonjesa maufumu, adachita chilungamo, na kutambira malonjezano. Adaletsa pakamwa pa mphondolo zire,

achithimisa mphamvu ya moto, adapulumuka ku nsonga yadipa, adalimbikisiwa nthawe nzizo akhadalefuka,³⁴

Akazi adatambira wakufa wao mwa³⁵ adakula mphamvu ku nkondo, adagonjesa wankondo wachilendo. kulamuka kwa anyamuya. Winango adatchangiwa, neye kubvuma kuombolewa, kuti akatambire kulamuka

Winango adagumana na kulimuliwa na bzakutchangira, na njema na kuthusiwa mkaoko. ³⁶kwabwino.

Adabomewa na minyala. Adacheikiwa pakati. Adaphiwa na dipa. Adazunga zunga atabvala makhandya ya³⁷

Dziko lapansi liribe³⁸ mabira na ya mbuzi. Adakhala wakusaya, wakuboneresiwa, wakuchitiwa bzakuipa.

Napo³⁹ kuwathemera iwo, Iwo akhasochera mbzipululu na mmapiri, na mmaphanga na mmagwinza ya pansi. wanthu wensenewa adachitiriwa umboni na Mulungu thangwera chikhulupiriro chawo, alibe kutambira lonjezo.

Mulungu adatikonzera ife kachinhu kabwino, pala kuti kusaya ife, iwo angadakonzewa lini wabwino.⁴⁰

Tsono nakuti tazunguliliwa nawo mtambo ukulu tere wa mboni, titaye chirichense chakulemera na chakuipa¹ Mbatije timbakumbuke²chakutizungulira ife. Tithamange na chipiro pa liwiro ndilo laikhiwa pamaso pathu. bza Yesu, nyakuyambisa na nyakutsogolera wa chikhulupiro. Thangwera chisekerero ndicho chidaikhiwa pamaso pache, adapirira mtanda, achinyoza manyazi, achikhala ku boko lamadidi la kadera yachifumu ya Ndiye kumbukani bza iye, iye omwe adapirira kuna wakuphonya wakugazana naye, pala kuti³Mulungu. Mukanati kulamba ayai kubonera nacho chakuphonya kufikizana mulopa; ⁴nampodi munete na kutaya mtima. apo mwayebwa zjai dandauliro ndilo likulewa namwe ninga imwe wana: "Mwanangu, nampodi kuyesa⁵ Thangwe Mbuya ambalanga ndiye⁶chakupepuka kulanga kwa Mbuya, ayai kuneta na kutsimuliwa na iye. Pirirani kubonera thangwe mchilango.⁷ambamukonda, na kutchanga mwana aliyense ndiye ambamutambira." Mulungu anichitira imwe ninga wana. Nakuti nguponi mwana ndiye alipo wakuti babache ambamulanga lini? Soma penu muli walusaya kulangiwa, chomwe wanthu wense adachilawidza, zjai ndimwe lini wakuthemera⁸ Kuthimizira apo, tikhanawo ababathu wakuthupi omwe adatilanga apo⁹apo sikutinso wana wache neye. Ababathu¹⁰tidawalemekeza iwo. Mtani tsono kubzipereka kwache kuna Baba wa mizimu na kukhala na moyo! adatilanga nsiku zakulewengeka pomwe adakumbuka bwino. Soma Mulungu adatilanga pala kukatipindulisa, Palibe chilango ndicho chimbapereka chisekerero panthaweyo,¹¹kuti tikatambirane naye pa kuchena kwache. soma kubvesa kuwawa. Soma pambuyo pache chimbabala chipatso chamtendere wa chilungamo kuna iwo Konzani njira¹³Ndiye limbisani manja yakulobwa na mabondo yakugoboka. ¹²omwe adachizerewera. Psagani¹⁴zakuthamuka pala nzayo zanu, kuti chakugwidomacho nampodi chipambuliwe soma kuti chilimbisiwe. Khalani wakunyang'anira¹⁵mtendere na aliyense, na chicheneso, thangwe kusaya icho palibe amdzaona Mbuya. kuti wina nampodi aperewere nsisi za Mulungu, apo nampodi muzi wa chakuwawa umere kuyambisa ngwete, nakuti nampodi wina akhale wachigololo ayai wamakiriyado, ninga Esau,¹⁶kuti azinji nampodi apsipiziwe nawo, Nakuti mukudziwa kuti pambuyo pache,¹⁷omwe adagulisira ukulu bwache na mtanda ubodzi wa chakudya. pomwe adakhumba bzakutenga mdalisoyo, adalambiwa, thangwe alibe kugumana mwayi wakulapa, napo kuti Nakuti mukanati kubwera paphiri ndilo lingaphatike, phiri la moto wakugaka,¹⁸adaupsaga na misozi na misozi. Mukanati kubwera kumafala ya lipenga, ayai malewedwe ya kusewera kwa¹⁹mdima, lipsipa bii na chonzi. Thangwe²⁰mafala ndiyo wakuyabwawo adakumbira kuti mafala inango nampodi yasewerewe pomwe kuna iwo. angadapirira lini ndibzo bzidatongewabzo: "Penu neyembo kuti nyama inikhuya phiri, imdzabomewa na Soma,²²Maonekedwe ayo yakhali yakugopsa kuti Mose adati, "Ndikugopa na kunjenjemera."²¹minyala." mwabwera ku phiri la ziyoni na kumzinda wa Mulungu wamoyo, Yerusalemu wa mdzaulu, na kuna bzulu Mwabwera ku mtsonkhano wa mwana wakutoma,²³makumi bza anjero ali mu mtsonkhano wachisekerero. omwe wanembesiwa mdzaulu. Mwabwera kuna Mulungu, mtongi wawensene, na kumizimu ya wachilungamo Apo mwabwera kuna Yesu, nkhopse ya mpangano upsa, na kumulopa wakupalangiwa²⁴omwe ayesewa wadidi. Onani kuti mukulamba lini iye omwe akulewalewayu.²⁵wakusewera chakukoma zjai kuposa mulopa wa Abeli. Nakuti penu alibe kupulumuka pakumulamba iye ndiye adawachenjeza padziko lapansi, kwakuposatu Panthawe ibodzi, mafala yache²⁶timdzapuluma lini ife kuna iye omwe akutichenjeza kuchokera kudzaulu. yadagwedeza dziko lapansi. Soma tsapano walonjeza achiti, "Kabodzi pomwe nimdzagwedeza sikuti dziko Mafalaya, "Kabodzi pomwe," yakulewa kuchosa kwa bzinthju²⁷lapansi lokha neye, soma na kudzaulu kubodzi." ndibzo bzingagwedezeke, ndiye kuti, pabzinthu ndibzo bzalengiwa, pala kuti bzinthu bzakusaya kugwedezeke Na tenepo, kutambira ufumu ndibo bungagwedezeke lini, tikhale wakutenda na ichi tikanamate²⁸bzikhale. Nakuti Mulungu wathu ndiye moto wakugaka kusandusa²⁹Mulungu mwa kumudekedwesa na ulemu na kugopa. dotha.

Nampodi kuyebwa kucheza alendo. Thangwe naterepayu winango²Chikondi chapaubale chikhalebasi.¹
 Kumbukirani wamkaoko ninga kuti mudamangiawambo nawo pabodzi.³adacheza anjero seye mkudziwa.
 Msinda wa maloozi⁴Kumbukirani wakuchitiwa bzakuipa ninga kuti imwembo mukhali nawo pabodzi mnthupi.
 upasiwe ulemu na wensene, na pakugona pa wakuloolanawa pakhale pakusaya mphitcha, nakuti Mulungu
 Bzakuchita bzanu nampodi bzikhale bzakukonda⁵amdzatonga mulandu wanthu wachigololo na wakubzionerese.
 kobiri. Kwanisiwani na bzinthu ndibzo munabzo, nakuti Mulungu mwenekachiro adati, "Nimdzakusiyani lini,
 Mbatiye timbakwanisiwe kuti tikhale wakulimbika mtima kumbati, "Mbuya ndiye⁶ayai kukulekererani."
 Kumbukirani atsogoleri wanu, ndiwo⁷mthandizi wangu; nimdzachita lini mantha. Munthu angandichite chani?"
 adasewera namwe mafala ya Mulungu, apo kumbukani bzakudza na mafala yawo. Tewezerani chikhulupiro
 Nampodi kupumpsika na bzipfunziso⁹Yesu ngumweyo basi dzulo, lero na kunthawe za nthawe.⁸chawo.
 bzachilendo bzamoda na moda. Thangwe mbabwino kuti mtima ukhazikike na chisomo, sikuti na bzakudya
 Tina guwa la nsembe lakuti iwo wakutumikira¹⁰bzakuti neye iwo wakubzitewerawo bzinithandiza lini.
 Thangwe mulopa wa nyama zakuphiwa na bzakuphonya umbabweresiwa na¹¹mchihema alibe ufulu bwakudya.
 Ndiye Yesu¹²akulu wansembe mnyumba ya kupambulika, uku matupi yache yakutentiwa kunja kwa tsasa.
 adabva bzakuwawa kunja kwa msuwo wa mzinda, kuti akachenese wanthuwo na mulopa wache waiye yekha.
 Nakuti tiribe mzinda¹⁴Mbatiye tsono kuna iye kunja kwa tsasa, titasenza chitonzo ndicho iye adapiriracho.¹³
 Mwaiye, tsono, mbatiye tipereke nsembe¹⁵wakukhalisa pano. Soma, tikupsaga winango ndiwo ulimkubwera.
 Nampodi tiyebwe kuchita¹⁶zakutenda Mulungu, kutenda ndicho chipatso cha milomo yakutawiriza dzina lache.
 bzabwino na kumbagawira wina, nakuti ni nsembe ninga zozo ndizo Mulungu adadekedwa nazo kwene kwene.
 Bverani na kugonjera atsogoleri wanu, thangwe ambalindira miyoyo yanu ninga iwo wakukuwerengerani.¹⁷
 Bverani pala kuti atsogoleri wanu adzachite ibzi na chisekerero, sikuti na kung'ung'udza, bzomwe
 Mutipempherere ife, nakuti zjai tapumpsika mtima kuti tina chikumbumtima¹⁸bzimdzakuthandizani lini.
 Ndikukudandaulirani kwene kwene¹⁹chabwino nakuti tikhale nayo makhalidwe yabwino mu bzinthu bzense.
 Tsapano Mulungu wamtendere, omwe²⁰kuti muchite bzobzi, pala kuti kubwera kwangu kuna imwe kufulumize.
 adabwerese wakubula kwa anyamuya m'busa mkulu wamabira, Mbuyathu Yesu, na mulopa wa mpanganu
 akulongedzeseni na chirichense chabwino kuchita bzimfuna iye, kuphata basa mwaife²¹wakusaya kumala,
 ndicho mchakumudekera iye, kudzera mwa Yesu Mkhirisitu, kuna iye kukhale ulemerero kunthawe zanthawe.
 Tsapano ndikukudandaulirani imwe, abale, bvumani mafala ya chidandauliro ndiyo ndakunemberani²²Amen.
 Dziwani kuti m'bale wathu Timoteo watsudzuliwa, omwe nimdzabwera naye kudzakuonani²³mwa chigwatira.
 Mupereke kulimba kuna atsogoleri wanu wensene na wanthu wensene wakuchena²⁴penu anibwera kamangu.
 Chisomo mbachikhale kuna imwe²⁵wa Mulungu. Wale wakuchokera ku Italiya wale alikuti kulimba kuna imwe.
 mwensene.

James

Chapter 1

Yakobe, nyabasa wa mulungu na mbuya yesu khilistu, kuna mitundu khumi na miwiri ya kumwazikana:¹
 Abale ninga wangu, muone kuti bzense psakudeka, nthawi ndiyo mulikuona mavuto²Ninkusewezani!
 Lekani⁴Nakuti mudziwe kuti kuyeziwa kwa chikhulupiliro chanu kumbabwerese kupilira.³yakusiyanasiyana.
 chipiliro chimalize basa lache kuti imwe mukhale wabwino na kusaya kulumala, nakuti nampodi musaye
 Soma penu wina wa imwe anfunikira nzeru, akumbire kuna Mulungu, iye ndiye ambapereka⁵chinthu chilichese.
 Soma⁶mwakudzala na mwakusaya kupunza kuna wense ndiye anikumbira, ndipo adzapereka kuna iye.
 munthuyo ambakumbire na chikhulupiliro, neye mwakukaikira. Nakuti munthu ndiye ambakaikira ambnakhala
 Munthu umweyo nampodi akumbuke⁷ninga pfunde la panyanza ndilo limbatengiwa na mphepo yakubvunduka.
 umweyo ni munthu wakumbuka pawiripawiri, wakusaya⁸kuti adzapasiwa chilichense kuchokera kwa Mbuya;
 Lekani m'bale wakusaya chinthu abzitamandire na ukulu bwache, ⁹kukhala mbuto ibodzi mu njira zache zense.
 Nakuti¹¹na nyabzinthu abzitamandire na kusauka thangwe adzachosiwa ninga duwa la upswa bwakuthengo.¹⁰
 dzuwa limbabula na kupsa ndipo limbachontha upswa. Duwa limbadoda pansu, ndipo kudaka kwache
 Nyakudala munthu ndiye¹²kumbachoka. Na njira imweyi nyakudala adzafota mkati mwa mafambidwe yache.

anipilira pa kuyeziwa. Nakuti angamala kuyeziwa, adzatambira kolona wa moyo, omwe adalonjeziwa kuna iwo Nampodi winango alewe pomwe iye akuyeziwa "Ndkuyeziwa na Mulungu,"¹³ ndiwo ambafuna Mulungu. Soma munthu aliyense ambayeziwa na¹⁴thangwe Mulungu ambayeziwa lini na bzakuipa, ayayi iye kuyeziwa munthu. Ndipo popo chakufunacho chikaima,¹⁵chakufuna chache, ndicho chimbapfuwa na kumunyengeza iye. Mphatso¹⁷Abale wangu, nampodi kunyengeziwa.¹⁶chimbabala tchimo, ndipo tchimo likakula, limbala ipfa. Iliyense yabwino na mphatso iliyense ya chadidi imbachoka kudzaulu. Imbabuluka pansi kuchoka kuna Baba Mulungu adasankhula¹⁸wakubvunika. Na iye kulibe kusingha ayayi chibvulibvuli thangwe la kubwerera. kutipsasa kubaliwa na mafala ya chadidi, kuti tikhale wakukoma mtima wa bzakubereka bzakuyamba bza Abale wangu mudziwe ichi: Lekani munthu aliyense ambabve kamangu,¹⁹bzinthu bzense ndibzo adabzilenga. Nakuti kundunduma kwa munthu kumbachitalini²⁰kuchedwa kusewera, nakuchedwa kundunduma. Mwa bzimwebzi kundunduma na bzense bzakunyansa na kudzala kwa bzakuipa.²¹bzakulungama bza Mulungu. Khalani wakuchita²²Mwakuderekha tambirani mafala ya likoko, ndiyo yangakwanise kupulumusa moyo wanu. Nakuti ninga aliyense ndiye anibva mafala neye²³mafala neye wakutondo kubva, na kubzinyenga mwekha. Iye ambabziyeza²⁴kuchita, iye akulingana na munthu ndiye ambabziyeza nkhope yache yachilengedwe pa gilazi. Soma iye²⁵yekha kenangoko ambayenda achi yebweratu nthawe yokhayokhayo kuti iye akhaoneka tani, wakunyang'anisisa pa lamulo ladidi ndiro la ufulu, achipitiliza chita bzobzo, neye kukhala wakutondo kubva Nakuti winango²⁶omwe ambayeziwa, munthu umweyi adzakhala wakudalisiwa m'bzakuchita bzache . ambakumbuka ninga ambanamata soma ambamanga lini lilime lache, umweyo akubzinyenga mu mtima Kunamata ndiko kuli kwa kuchena na kwa kusaya²⁷mwache ndipo kunamata kwache m'kwakusaya basa. kupsipa pamaso pa Mulungu Babandiko kucheza na wana wasiye na akazi wamasiye mu kubonera kwawo, na kubzikoya wekha wasaya kuchita mawale na dziko lapansi.

Adzinza wangu, nampodi kukhala na chikhulupiliro kuna Mbuya wathu Yesu Khistu, Mbuya wa ulemelero, na¹ Kumbukani kuti munthu winango wapita m`tchalitchi mwanu wabvala<sup>2</sup>kunyang`ana maonekedwe ya munthu. mphete za golide na bzakubvala bzabwino, wapita pomwe winango nyakusauka wa bzakubvala bzamansanza. Mukanyang`ana nyakubvala bwino ule mumbalewa, "Bwerani mukhale apa mbuto yabwino," soma mumbalewa³ kodi mukuweruzana lini⁴kuna nyakusaka ule, "Iwe ima uko" ayayi "Khala pansi pa mpando wanguyi," Bverani, adzinza wangu⁵mwekhamwekha? Kodi mulibe kukhala anyakuweruza wakukumbuka bzakuipa? wakukondeka, kodi Mulungu alibe kusankhula anyakusauka wa dziko la pansi kuhkhala anyakudala mwa chikhulupiliro na kukhala wakupita m`nyumba ya ufumu ndiyo adailonjeza kuna iwo ndiwo ambam`funa iye? Soma imwe mumbanyoza anyakusauka! Kodi mbanyakudala lini ndiwo ambakuboneresani? Kodi ndiwo⁶ Kodi ndiwo⁷ omwe ambanyoza dzina lanu⁷omwe ambakuyendesani ku mbuto za mphamvu za umangi? Soma, penu mum`chita, mukwanise lamulo ninga ndimo<sup>8</sup>labwino lomwe mumbacheriwa nalo? bzidanembidwira, "Kuti umukonde mwanzako ninga umbabzikondera iwepo," iwembo uchite bzibodzi bodzibzo. Soma penu mumbanyang`ana kudala kwache, mukuphonya, ndipo mudzagaziwa na lamulo ninga wakuphonya.⁹ Pakuti munthu angakwanise malamulo yense, soma angaphonyana na libodzi, waphonyana na yense.¹⁰ Thangwe omwe adalewa kuti, "Nampodi kuchita chigololo," ngumweyo pomwe omwe adalewa kuti, "Nampodi¹¹ Sewerani terepoyo ndipo¹²kupha." Penu umchita lini chigololo, soma unipha, ukhala wakuphonyera lamulo. Nakututi chiweruzo chidzakhala¹³chitani telepoyo ninga wanthu ndiwo adzaweruziwa na lamulo la ufulu. chakusaya chifundo kuna wale omwe alibe kuonesa chifundo. Chifundo chimbabzitamandira kugazana na Adzinza wangu, kodi phindu nchiyani, munthu winango akalewa kuti anacho chikhulupiliro, soma¹⁴chiweruzo. Kumbukani kuti mchimwene pinango¹⁵alibe mabasa yache? Kodi chikhulupiliro chimwechi chingamupulumuse? Yezeze kuti m`bodzi wa imwepo¹⁶nana alibe bzakubvala bzabwino ndipo akusaya chakudya cha nsiku ibodzi. akulewa kuna iwo kuti, "Ndokoni na mtendere, mukafunike, ndipo mukakhute." Soma mulibe kuwapasa bzinthu Munjira imweyi chikhulupiliro pachokha chasaya mabasa¹⁷ndibzo akubzisaya pa thupi lawo, phindu nchiyani? Soma winango akalewa kuti, "Iwe unacho chikhulupiliro, soma ine ndinayo mabasa"¹⁸yache, mchakufa. Ndiwonese chikhulupiliro chako chakusaya mabasacho, inembo ndikuonese chikhulupiliro changu na mabasa Iwe ukakhulupilira kuti Mulungu alipo bodzi basi; unichita bwino. Soma neye bziwanda¹⁹yache. Bzilema imwe, mukufuna kudziwa, kuti chikhulupiliro²⁰bzimbakhulupilira telepoyo, ndipo bzimbanjenjemera. chakusaya mabasa chilibe basa? (Mabukhu inango yakalekale yadanemba kuti, ukufuna kudziwa, chilema iwe, Neye Abrahamu m`beleki wathu alibe kuoneka wakulungama²¹kuti chikhulupiliro chakusaya mabasa nchakufa? Mudaona kuti chikhulupiliro²²na mabasa yache panthawe ndiyo adapereka mwanache Isaki pa guwa la nsembe? chidaphata basa pabodzi na mabasa yache ndipo na mabasa yamweya chikhulupiliro chache chidakwanisika. Ndipo manemba yadakwanisika yomwe yambalewa kuti, "Abrahamu adakhulupilira Mulungu, ndipo²³ Muniona²⁴adawelengiwa kuna iye ninga wachadidi," ndipo akhachemelewa kuti ni mwanzache wa Mulungu. kuti bzidachitika thangwe la mabasa kuti munthu akhale nyakulungama, neye kuti na chikhulupiliro chokha. Munjira ninga imweyi pomwe, Rahabi puta ule alibe kukhala wakulungama na mabasa panthawe ndiyo²⁵ Nakuti thupi lakusaya mzimu ndakufa,²⁶adawatambira anyamithenga ndipo achiwayendesana na njira inango? napomwe chikhulupiliro chakusaya mabasa mchakufa.

Adzinza wangu, nampodi azinjife tikhale apfunzisi, pakuti mukudziwa kuti omwe tikhala apfunzisi ndife¹ Nakuti tense timbapsoma munjira zizinji. Soma penu winango ambapsomalini na²tidzaweruziwa kwenekwene. Tsapano penu tiniikha³mafala, omweyo ni munthu wabwino, omwe angakwanise kumanga pomwe thupi lache.

bzakuphatira kumulomo kwa bulu kuti ambatibvere ifepano, ife tingakwanise kupotoloza thupi lache lense.

Dziwani pomwe kuti chombo cha m'madzi, neye bzikulubzikulu ndipo bzimbafambisiwa na mphepo ya⁴ mphamvu, soma zimbatembenuziwa na kachingwe kang'onong'ono kuyenda kulikwense ndiko nyakufambisayo

Munjira imweyi, lilime nkachiwalo kang'ono, soma limbabzikuzira bzinthu bzinji. Nyang'anani⁵alikufula.

Lilime ni moto, bzakuipa bza dziko bzidaikhiwa pa⁶kamoto kang'ono tani soma kambagasa thengo likulu.

bziwalo bzathu. lilime limbapsipisa thupi lense, limbagasa moto mafambidwe ya moyo, ndipo lidzatenthiwa na Nakuti mtundu uliwense wanyama za mthengo, mbalame, na bzakukwawa, nabzakulengiwa bzanyanja⁷gehena.

Soma palibe munthu ndiye adalizelewera lilime. Ilo lidaipa,⁸bzimba zerewera nakuzeleweziwa na wanthu.

Na lilime limbanamatira Mbuya na Baba, nalo khalokhalo timbatembelera nalo⁹lidadzala nandulu yakupha.

Pamulomo popa pambachoka bzabwino napomwe¹⁰wanthu, omwe adakonziwa nchifaniziro cha Mulungu.

Kodi lowe angachose madzi¹²¹¹thembelero. Adzinza wangu, bzinthu bzimwebzi nampodi bzimbachitike. yakutapila na yakuwawa pa una bubodzi? Adzinza wangu, kodi muti wa mkuyu, ungabare zitona? Pinango tiligu,

Mbani omwe ana¹³angabare mnkhuyu? Bzingachitikelini kuti madzi ya munyu yangachose madzi yabwino.

mzeru na kubvesesa pakati pa imwepo? Lekani munthu omweyo awonese moyo wabwino na mabasa yache ya Soma penu muna kaduka kakuwawa na bzakulewana mu mtimamo, nampodi kubzitambira¹⁴nzeru za umunthu.

Nzeru zimwezi m'zakuchokalini kudzaulu. Soma,¹⁵ndipo nampodi kuchita gunkha kugazana na chadidi.

Nakuti pambuto ndipo pana mnsanje na¹⁶m'zapadziko lapansi pano, zakusaya mzimu, za bziwanda.

Soma nzeru zachoka¹⁷bzakulewana popo pambakhala chisokonezo ndipo chakuipa chilichense chimbachitika.

kudzaulu zimbakhala zakuchena, zimbakhala za mtendere_nachikondi, zafovolo, zakubvera, zakudzala na Soma bzakubala bza¹⁸chifundo, na bzipaso bzabwino bzakusaya kusankhulana na bzakusaya kubzikomedwesa.

chadidi bzibzaliwa mu mtendere kuna iwo ndiye anichita mtendere.

Zinichokera kuponi nkondo na kuyambana kunichokera kuponi pakatipanu? Bzobzi bzini chokera lini¹
 Imwe mumbafuna, soma²kubzakukumbuka bzanu bzomwe bzimbachita nkondo mkati mwa bziwalo bzanu?
 mumbabzitaza. Imwe mumbapha nakuchita kaduka, napo mukukwanisa lini kubzigumana. Imwe
 Imwe mulibe chinthu thangwe imwe muku kumbira lini. Imwe muku kumbira³mukuyambana naku menyana.
 soma mukutambira lini thangwe muku kumbira kuipa, kuti mukabzimwaze nakuchita bzakukhumba bzanu.
 Akazi maputa imwe! kodi mumbadziwa lini kuti kukondana na dziko lapansi psakuipa kuna Mulungu? Terepoyo⁴
 iye omwe amfuna kukhala wa kukondana na dziko lapansi abziika yekha kukhala wakuipa na Mulungu.
 Pinango mukumbuka kuti yakutondo kulewa bzakusaya basa, "Mzimuyo yekha ambchitisa ife kukhala na moyo⁵
 Soma Mulungu ambatipasa ife chisomo, na bzakunembera bzikulewa, "Mulungu⁶nakuchita nsanje"?
 Nakuterepoyo bverani Mulungu.⁷ambalamba nyakubzikuza, soma ambapereka chisomo kuna wakubzichepesa."
 Bwerani pafupi na Mulungu, ndipo iye adzabwera pafupi⁸Mulambizeni wakuipa, napo iye adzaku thawani imwe.
 na imwe. Sambani m`manja, imwe anyakuphonya, ndipo chenesani mitima yanu, imwe wamitima_miwiri.
 Lilani, lilani, ndipo lilani mpakana muchoke misozi! Lekani kuseka kwanu kukhale kulira na kukomedwa⁹
 Adzinza, lekani¹¹Bzichepeseni mwekha pamaso pa Mbuya, ndipo iye adzakukuzani imwe.¹⁰kwanu kukhale nsisi.
 kumbalewana munthu na mwanzache. Munthu ndiye anilewa bzakuipa bza mwanzache pinango kuweruza wa
 dzinza wache iye walewa lamulo ndipo wayeluza lamulo. Penu uniweruza lamulo, ndiwe wakusaya kubvera
 Nim`bodzi ekha ndiye ambapereka lamulo. Ni m`bodziyo ndiye angakwanise¹²lamulo, soma ndiwe nyakuweruza.
 Tsapano bverani, imwe omwe¹³kupulumusa na kudzonga. Ndiwe yani iwepo, kuti ungaweruze mwanzako?
 mumbalewa kuti, "Lero pinango mangwana tidzayenda kumzinda wakuti, nidzakakhala gole libodzi kumweko,
 Mbani ambadziwa bzakuchitika mangwana, nakuti moyo wanu udzakhala¹⁴kugulisa bzinthu, tichiona phindu."
 Soma,¹⁵tani? Nakuti imwe ndimwe utsi bomwe bumbaoneka kwa kanthawe kang`ono kinangoko bumbachoka.
 Koma tsapano¹⁶mumbalewe kuti, "Mulungu angafuna, tidzakhala ndipo tidzachita ibzi ayayi bzakuti."
 Tsono kuna munthu waliwense¹⁷mukubzitamandira na kubzikuza kwanu. Kubzikuza kwense uku m`kwakuipa.
 ndiye ambadziwa kuchita bzabwino soma ambachitalini, m`nkhuphonya kuna iye.

Bwerani tsapano, imwe omwe ndimwe anyakudala, lilani thangwe la kubonera komwe kukubwera kuna imwe.¹ Golide na Siliva wanu bzachita fuluzyu³Chuma chanu cabvunda, na bzakubvala bzanu bzadyewa_natulombo.² ndipo fuluzyu yacheyo idzakhala mboni yakulewela imwepo, Ndipo idzadya nyama ya thupi lanu ninga moto. Nyang'anani, malipilo ndiyo mudakoya kuchoka kuna⁴Mwabziikhira chuma chanum`nsiku za kumaliza. anyabasa ndiwo adakolola minda yanu akulira kuna imwepo. Ndipo kulira kwa anyakukololawo kwafika Mwadyelera pa dziko lapansi ndipo mwachita bzinthu bzakudekera<sup>5</sup>m`makutu ya Mbuya wa wanthu wense. Imwe mwadyesa mitima yanu pa nsiku ya kupha. Imwe mudagaza na kupha munthu⁶imwepo mwekha. Adzinza, khalani wakudelekha mtima, kinangoko dikirani, mpakana⁷nyakulungama. Iye alibe kugazana namwe. Mbuya adzabwere. Nyang'anani ndimo mulimi ambadikhilira chakubala kuchokera ku dziko la pansi ndipo ambakhala wakudelekha mtima pachimwecho, mpakana chitambire mvula ya kuyamba na yakumalizira. Imwepombo, khalani, wakudelekha mtima. Mitima yanu ikhale ya yakulimba thangwe Mbuya ali pafupi⁸ Lekani kudandaula, adzinza, kugazana munthu na mwanzache, kuti nampodi mudzagaziwe.⁹kubwera. Tewezerani, adzinza, kuchokera pa kubonera na kudelekha mtima¹⁰Nyang'anani, nyakutonga waima pa m`suwo. Nyang'anani, tikuwaona ninga wakudala iwo¹¹ndiko adachita aneneri, iwo omwe adasewera mudzina la Mbuya. ndiwo adapilira. Imwe mudabva bza kupilira kwa Yobu, ndipo mukudziwa kumalizira kwache kwa Mbuya, kuti Padzaulu pa bzensenebzi, adzidza, lekani kulumbira,¹² iye akhali wa wachikondi tani na wakudzala na chifundo. pinango bzakudzaulu, pinango bzapansi, pinango chinthu chilichense. Soma lekani "Kutawira" kwanu kukhale Kodi pana¹³"Kutawira" ndipo "Kulamba" kwanu kukhale "Kulamba," kuti nampodi mukagwe pa chiyeruzo. winango wa imwepo ndiye akubva kuwawa? Mulekeni iye anamate. Kodi pana winango wa imwe akusangalala? Kodi pana winango wa imwe akuduwala? mulekeni iye achemere akulu wa mpingo wa¹⁴Mulekeni iye ayimbe. kutchalitchi, ndipo alekeni iwo amunamatire iye. Lekani iwo amupsingisire mafuta mu dzina la Mbuya. Kunamata kwa chikhulupiliro kumbachiza munthu ndiye akuduwala, ndipo Mbuya adzambulamusa umweyo.¹⁵ Tsono tawilizani kuphonya kwanu kuna¹⁶Penu iye ankana bzakuphonya, Mulungu adzamukhululukira iye. munthu na mwanzache ndipo munamatirane kuti muchiziwe. Kunamata kwa munthu wakulunga Eliya akhali munthu ninga ife. Iye adanamata neye kulekeza kuti mvula isaye¹⁷mkwamphamvu na basa lache. Kinangoka Eliya¹⁸kubvumba, mvulayo ilibedi kubvumba pansi kwa magole matatu na miyezi mitanthatu. Adzinza¹⁹adanamata pomwe. Kudzaulu kudapereka mvula, ndipo dziko la lapansi lidabala bzakubala bzache. wangu, penu winango wa imwe anisochera kuphonyana na chadidi, winango wa imwe amubweze iye abwerere, munthu umweyo adziwe kuti iye amubweza kwaku phonya na njira yache yaku imfa yapulumusiwa ndipo²⁰ adzabisa machimo mazinji.

2 Peter

Simoni Petulo, nyabasa na mtumiki wa Yesu Khilistu, kuna iwo omwe adatambira chikhulupiro cha muti wache¹ ninga ife tidatambira, chikhulupilo na bza kulungama bza Mulungu wathu na Mpulumusi Yesu Khilistu. Na mphanvu ya³Chisomo na mtendere bziwande naku thumizilika kuna Mulungu na Yesu Mbuya wathu.² umulungu bwache, bzinthu bzense bza moyoadatipasa ife na kukumbila kudzera mwakudziwisa na iye omwe Kudzera mu ibzi iye adatipasa ife⁴adatichemera ife kudzera mu ulemero bwache na kudeka kwache. bzakutilonjeza bza muti weche bzikulu, na ibzi kuti mukakhale na makhalidweninga ya umulungu bwache, Tsono na thangwe⁵mukapulumuke kubza kubvunda bzomwe bzili pa dziko lapansi bzakunyosewa na kusirira. limweri, chitani bzakudeka bzanu kuthumizira pomwe kudeka kwa chikhulupiliro chanu, na kudeka na bzidziwiso kuthumizira kubzilambiza_wekha, na kubzilambiza_wekha kuthumizira⁶kuthumizira bzidziwiso, na kupemphera kuthumizira chikondi cha paudzinza, na⁷kupirira, na kupilira kuthumizira kupemphera, Penu bzinthu bzobzi bziri mwa imwepo bziniwanda mwa⁸chikondi cha paudzinza chithumizira chikondi. imwepo, iwo adzakusungani kuti nampodi kukhala wautofu pinango wakusaya bzipatso pakudziwisa kuna Tsono ule omwe alibe bzinthu bzobzi ngwakusaya kuona iye ni zimola, iye⁹Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu. Tilepoyo, adzinza, chitani bzabwinobzanu kuti¹⁰ambayebwa kubzichenesa na kutaya bzakuipa bzache bzakale. mukonze kuchemeriwa kwanu na kusankhuliwa kwachadidi, tsono penu imwe muni chita bzinthu bzobzi,

Na njira yimweyi kudza thumizilika kulemera kwanu pamsuwo wa kupita mu¹¹imwepo mudza bonera lini.

Na nthangwe limweri nthawe zense nidzakhala¹²ufumu bwa Mbuya wathu na Mpulumusi Yesu Khilisitu. wakukonzeka kuku kumbusani imwe bzinthu bzobzi, neye penu imwe mukudziwa kale, neye penu ndimwe Ine ndikukumbuka kuti mpsabwino kuna ine, neye penu¹³wakulimbika na chilungamo ndicho imwe munacho. Nakuti ine ndikudziwa kuti kusiya khumbi¹⁴ine ndikukhala mchikhumbi, ndikupulumuseni na kukukumbusani. Soma ine nidzachita¹⁵langu kuli pafupi, thangwe Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu adandilangiza kale bzobzi kuna ine. pomwe kumkulumize kukuonani kuti pakuchoka kwangu imwe mwense mudzakwanise kukumbukira bzinthu

Tsono ife tilibe kutewera kuchenjera na miyambo yache yapezipezi pomwe ife tidakonza¹⁶bzobzi. bzakukudziwisani imwe bza mphamvu nakubwera kwache kwa Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilisitu, soma ife tikhali Nakuti iye adatambira ulemu na ulemerero kuna Mulungu Baba¹⁷mboni zakuona na maso bza ukulu bwache. pomwe mafala yadabwera kuna iye na Ulemero Bukulu, achilewa, "Uyu ndiye Mwanangu wakukondewa, na Ife tekha pomwe tidabva mafala yomweya yakubwera kuchoka kudzaulu pomwe¹⁸iyeyu nimbakomedwa naye."

Soma ife tina mafala yaku lewera yakukhazikika¹⁹ife tikhanyaye pabodzi iye ku phiri lakupambuliwa. kwenekwene, yomwe imwe munga chite nayo bwino muchiyateweza ninga chakubvunikila pa mbuto ya mdima

Padzaulu pa²⁰kufikizana kukuyamba kuchena ninga nthanda ya kumachibese ikubvunika mumtima mwanu. bzenzebzi, imwepo muyambe kubvesesa kuti palibe chilewedwe chakunembiwa chakale chomwe chidabwera na Nakuti palibe kulewera komwe kudabwera thangwe la kufuna kwa munthu,²¹winango kuthandauziwa chokha.

soma wanthu ambasewera kuna Mulungu pomwe iwo aphatiwa na Mzimu wa Kuchena.

Wakulewera wakunama adabwera pomwe kuna wanthu, na anyakupfunzisa wakunana adabwera pomwe¹ kunaiwo. Iwo adzatengera kumbali iwo chipambuko chakudzongeka, iwo adzalamba mbuya omwe adzawagula Azinji adzatewera bzakuipa bzawo, na kudzera² iwo. Iwo adzabzitetengera kamangu chidzongeko cha iwo okha.

Na kusirira kwao adzakuyesani malonda na mafala yakunama.³ kuna iwo njira ya chadidi idzanyoziwa.

Nakuti penu⁴Chiyeruzo chawo chidzatenga lini nthawe kubwera, nachidzongeko chawo chini odzira lini.

Mulungu alibe kuwafuwa angero omwe adaphonya, M'malo mwache iye adawathusa iwo kumoto achiwaikha iwo naunyolo kudindi la mdima kufikira adzayeruziwe, soma bzakunemba bzakale bza Chihereni bzidanemba napo iye alibe pomwe kuwakoya dziko lapansi⁵ kuti, adawaikha mdindi lakuzika lamdima kudikhila chiyeluzo, lakale, soma adakoya Nowa, achilalikira bza chilungamo, pabodzi na anzache achanu na awiri kufikila pomwe

Mulungu adasungunula⁶ iye adabweresa chigumula pa dziko lapansi kuna wanthu wakusaya kukhulupila.

pomwe mizinda ya Sodomu na Gomola achiyisandusa dotha achiwagwesa pomwe iwo kuchidzongeko ninga soma adapulusa nyakulungama Loti,⁷ chakuyezezero cha bzomwe bzingachitike kuna wakusaya kupemphera,

nakuti munthu⁸ omwe adilimba namakhalidwe yakuipa ya wanthu wakusaya kutewera malamulo_ wachilungamo, omwe ambakhala nawo pabodzi nsiku zense, iye adazunzika na chilungamo pakuona na kubva penu Mbuya akada chita bzinthu bzobzi, iye akadadziwa kupulumusa⁹ bzakuchita bzawo bzakusaya kuyeluzika_

wanthu wache wakupemphera mubzakuyesa nakudziwa kuwakoya kwache wanthu ndiwo ambapemphera lini lbzi bzachadidi kuna wale omwe ambafamba achitambira¹⁰ mukadeya kuti iwo akalangiwe pansiku ya chiyeruzo. bzakufuna bza thupi lawo omwe ambapepusa utongi. Ambagopa lini ambachita bzomwe iwo akufuna, ambachita

Angero anamphamvu zakulimba, soma iwo ambalewa lini¹¹ lini mantha akafuna kunyoza akuluakulu wao.

Soma wanthu awa ali ninga nyama zakusaya nzeru, wakubiliwa kuti¹² mulandu wakuyeluzo kugazana na Mbuya.

akomedwe na kudzongeka. Iwo ambadziwa lini bzakuphonya bzawo. Pachidzongeko iwo adzangeka,

adzabonera ninga kulipila pakuchita bzakuipa. Iwo akukumbuka ninga bzabwino kudyerera masikati. Iwo¹³

ndiwo anamabanga na kupunduka. Iwo ambadyerera madyerero yabzachikondi pomwe iwo akudya namwe.

Iwo ana maso yakudzaza na bza uputa; iwo ambakwanisa lini kuleka bzakuipa. iwo ali kuwanyerera iwo na¹⁴

Iwo¹⁵ moyo wakusaya kulongosoka, iwo ana mitima yakuzolowera kusilira. Iwo ni wana wakutembererewa!

adaleka njira zakulungamaachitaika, achitewra njira ya Balamumwana wa Beori, omwe akhakonda kutambira

Tsono iye adagaziwa na bzakuphonya bzache_bulu wakusaya mafala adasewera¹⁶ malipilo ya kusaya kungama.

Wanthu omwewa ali ninga mathawale yakusaya madzi na¹⁷ mafala yamunthu achimuletsa mneneriyo kupitilira.

Iwo ambasewera mafala¹⁸ nkhungu yakumbuluka namphepo yachonzi. Mdima wakupsipa psii ukuwadikira iwo.

yakupepuka yakusaya nzeru. Na bzilakolako bzathupi, na bzakuipa, iwo akhanyengerera wanthu omwe

Akhawauza bzaufulu iwo, soma¹⁹ akhayezeza kufuna kupulumuka kuchoka kubzakuphonyabzomwe akhachita.

iwo okha mbanyabasa wa bzakubvunda. Nakuti munthu ndiye nyabasa chili chense ambachita cha iye.

Angadakhala iwo adakwanisa kuthawa bzakuipa bza dziko lapansi nachidziwiso cha Mbuya na Mpulumusi²⁰

Yesu Khilistu angada kondwa na iwo achigonjesiwa, bzakumaliza bzawo bzikadaposa bzakuyamba.

Bzingadakhala bwino kuna iwo neye kukhala achidziwa njira ya chadidi kusiyana na kudziwa nkhubwera njira²¹

Mwambo umweyu ngwachadidi kuna iwo: "Mbuwaya²² ya malamulo yakuchena lakuperekiwa kuna iwo. yabwerera pomwe kumasanzi yache, na Nkhumba yakusambisiwa yabwerera pomwe kukunkhulika pa mataka."

Wakukondewa, ili ni tsamba langu lachiwiri lomwe ine ndanemba kuna imwe, Mwa mwensenemwe muli¹ kuti imwe mukakumbuke mafala ndiyo yadaseweredwa²kukumbusiwa kutsitsimuka kwa pansi pa mtima wanu Chakuyamba dziwa³kale na anyakunenera na malamulo ya Mbuya wathu Mpulumusi adapasiwa na atuki wanu. ibzi, anyakukusinjirirani adzabwera nsiku zakumaliza. Iwo adzakusinjirirani nkumbatewera ninga momwe iwo

Iwo adzalewa, "Lili kuponi pangano lakubwera kwache? Kuchokera pomwe azi babathu adafa,⁴akufunira. Iwo aayebwa kuti bzakulengiwa bzidakhala⁵bzinthu bzikukhala chibodzibodzi, kuchokera pakutoma kulengiwa."

kale kale na mafala ya Mulungu kuti kudzaulu na dziko lapansi bzidakonziwa kuchokera kumadzi na kudzela Na mafala yomweyo⁷kudzera kubzobzi dziko nthawe yomweyo lidadzongeka, nakumiziwa na madzi. ⁶kumadzi,

kudzaulu na dziko lapansi adzikoyeyera kumoto, adzikoya kufikila nsiku za chiyeruzo na kudzongeka kwa Soma nampodi kuyebwa chinthu chibodzi, wakukondewa, kuti nsiku ibodzi kuna⁸wanthu wasaya kupemphera.

Mbuya ambachedwa lini nalo lonjezo⁹Mbuya ili ninga magole chulu, na magole chulu ili ninga nsiku ibodzi.

lache, ninga winango ambachiona chakuchedwesa icho. Somatu, iye ambachita nsisi na imwe. Iye akufuna lini

Pinango pomwe nsiku ya Mbuya¹⁰kuti winango wa imwe akadzongeke, soma kuti tense tikafike na kulapa.

idzabwera ninga mbava: Kudzaulu kudzayenda na kukuwa kukulu. Bzinthu dzidza ngaka na moto, na dziko Nakuti bzinthu bzensenebzi bzidza dzongeka nanjira imweyi, tsono¹¹lapansi na bzakuchita bzache lidzapserera.

Imwe mukhale¹²mukhakhale wanthu wantundu wanyi? Mukhale wanthu wakupumbulika na kupemphera. wakudikila nakufulumiza nsiku ya kubwera kwa Mulungu. Nsiku imweyo, kudzaulu kudzadzongeka na moto, na Soma malingana na kulonjeza kwache ife tikudikila kudzaulu kwa¹³bzinthu bzidza sungunuka na kupsa kukulu.

Pamwepa, wakukondewa, ngakhale¹⁴tsapano na dziko lapansi la tsapano, lomwe wakulungama adzakhalisa. mukudikira bzinthu bzobzi, chitani bzabwino bzanu kuti mugumanike wakusaya banga na chipsera kuna iye, na

Pomwe, yezezani kukumbuka Mbuya wathu na chipulumuso, ninga pomwe wakukondewa dzinza¹⁵mtendere.

Paulo adalewa bza bzinthu¹⁶wathu Paulo adanemba kuna imwe, ninga bza nzeru zomwe zidaperekiwa kuna iye.

bzobzi m'matsamba yache yense, mu ibzi muna nzinthu bzinanango bzakunesa kubzibvesesa. Wanthu

anyakusaya kupfunza na anyakusaya kukhazikika ambapotoza bzinthu bzobzi, ninga iwo adachitira

Tsono, wakukondewa, imwe mukudziwiratu bza bzinthu¹⁷bzakunembera bzinango, iwo adabzidzonga okha.

bzobzi, bzinyang'anileni mwekha kuti imwe nampodi kutengeka nakuphonya kuna wanthu wale wakusaya Soma kulani na chisomo nakudziwa bza¹⁸kuyeruzika nakuti imwe mungaleke kuchita bzakulungama bzanu.

Mbuya wathu Mpulumusi Yesu Khilistu. Kuna iye kukhale ulemerero tsapano na kunthawe zense. Amen!

2 John

Kuchoka kuna mkulu kuyenda kuna mkazi wa kusankhuliwayo na wana wace, ndiye nimbamukonda mu¹ choonadi cha chadidi chire - ndiponso sikuti ine ndekha, soma na wense pomwe ndiwo achidziwa chadidi-Chifundo, mwai na³thangwera chadidi ndico chatsalira mwa ife apo chimdzakhala mwa ife basi ate kalekale. ²

mtendere bzimdzakhala na ife kuchoka kwa Mulungu Babathu na kuchoka kuna Yesu Mkhirisitu, Mwana wa

Ndasekera kwene kwene kuti ndaona wana wanu winango ankufamba mu⁴Baba, mu chadidi cha chikondi.

Tsapano ndikukumbira, mkazi wakubvekera⁵chadidi, ninga ndimo tatambirira chitongi ichi kuchoka kuna Baba.

iwe__se ninga kuti kukunemberani chitongi chipisa, soma ndico tikhanacho kale pakutoma__pala kuti tikondane

Ichi ni chikond, kuti tifambe naco malingana na bzitongero bzace. Ichi ni chitongi, ninga⁶wina na mwayache.

Nakuti wakunama azinji ali balala balala kifamba mdzikomu,⁷ndimo mudabvera pa kutom kuti mufambe momo.

ndiwo ambatawira lini kuti Yesu Mkhirisitu adabweradi ku thupi.Umweyo ndiye wakunama na wakulamba Yesu.

Ubzinyang'anire wekha, pala kuti nampodi utaye bzinthu ndibzo tabzichita, soma pala kuti udzatambire mpfupo⁸

Ule ndiye anipitirira basi kutsogolo seye kukhala muchipfunziso ca Yesu alibe Mulungu. Ndiye¹¹yako yamtero.

Penu winango am'bwera kuna imwe seye¹⁰amkhala mu chipfunziso, umweyu ana Baba na Mwana letu pabodzi.

Thangwe ndiye⁹chipfunziso chochi, nampodi kumutambira mnyumba mwanu neye kumupasa moni kokha.

Ndina bzizinji bzakuti ndinembe¹²animupasa moni yekhayo wandendemerambo na wakuchita bzimwebzoyo.

kuna imwe, soma ndiribe kufuna kubzinemba pa tsamba na tinta. Soma, ndikudikhira kuchita kubwera kuna

Wana wa m'bale wanu¹³ imwe ndichidzasewera pa maso na maso, pala kuti kusekera kwathu kukhale kwa mtero. wakusankhuliwayu akupereka kulimba kuna imwe.

3 John

Chapter 1

Wakukondeka,²Mkuluyo kuyenda kuna wa kukondeka Gayo, omwe nimbamukonda bza chadidi. ¹ndikupemphera kuti bzensene bzifambe bwino kuna iwe nakuti ukhale wakulimba, ninga ndimo mzimu wako Nakuti ndidasekera maninge pomwe abale adabwera kudzaikhira umboni bza chadidi cha iwe. ³ulirimbo bwino. Wakukondeka,⁵Ndiribe chimwemwe chikulu kuposa ichi, kubva kuti wana wangu ankufamba mu chadidi. ⁴omwe achitira umboni bza⁶ukuchita chakukhulupirika nacho chirichense, umbawacitira abale na alendo chikondi chako pamaso pa mpingo. Umdzachita bwino kuwaperekeza pa ulendo bwao pa kuthemera kwa Mthangwe lache ife⁸thangwera dzinali adabula seye nkutambira chinthu kuna wa chikunja. ⁷Mulungu, nakuti Ndidanemba chinthu kuna⁹tikuthemera kutambira wakuterepayu, kuti tikakhale wakuthandizana nacho chadidi. Tsono ningabwera,¹⁰mpingo, soma Dioterefe ule, wakukonda kukhala mkulu wa wense, alibe kutitambira. nimdzakumbusa bzichito bzache ndibzo ankuchitabzi, kumbasewera bza pezi pezi k,una ife na mafala ya kuipa, apo popeza ibzi bzikumukwana lini akutambira lini abale iye yekha, apo wakufuna kuwatambira zjai awaletsa Wakukondeka, nampodi kutewezera bzakuipa soma bza bwino. Ndiye¹¹achiwataya kunja kuwachosa mu mpingo. Demetriyo adatambira umboni¹²ambachita bza bwino ngwa bwino; wakuchita chakuipa alibe kuona Mulungu. bwa bwino kucoka kuna aliyense na chadidi pomwe chaicho. Tikumuchitira pomwe umboni bza iye, apo Ndikhanabzo bzizinjisa bzakuti ndinembe kuna imwe, soma¹³mukudziwadi kuti umboni bwathu m'bwa chadidi. Soma nimdziwa tsampanopa nimkuonanani pomwe,¹⁴nimfuna lini ndikunembereni na chakunembera na tinta. Mtendere ukhale kuna imwe. Anzathu akupereka kulimba kuna imwe.¹⁵apo tichidza lewalewa pa maso na maso. Mupereke kulimba kuna anzathuwo muchite kuwaguma madzina yawo.

Jude

Chapter 1

Yuda, nyabasa wa Yesu Khilistu na m'mbale wache wa yakobe , kuna iwo wakuchemelewa , wakukondewa kuna¹ Chifundo changu na mtendere na chikondi bzikuwandileni²Mulungu Baba , na wakusungiwa na Yesu Khilistu; Wakukondewa, pakuchita bzakamkulumize bzense bzakunemberani bza kupulumusiwa, bza ife tense³imwe. ndakulumiziwa moyo ineapano kukunemberani naro chapasiwa kabodzi kwa wakuchena moyo waMulungu. Nakuti pana wanthu wale omwe adakumpzeneraniimwe. Wanthu omwewa adanembiwa madzina yawo kale⁴ iwo ndiwo wanthu wakusaya , kukumbira Mulungu wathu kukhala chilakolako chakunyasa tsono iwo Tsapano ndikufuna ndikukumbuseni_ imwe⁵ambalamba Yesu , Khilistu omwe ndiye Mfumu yathu na Mbuya. napo mukuziwa kale ibzi _nakuti mbuya adapulumusa wanthu wache nakuwabulisa m'ziko la Aigupto , soma pa Ndipo angelo , omwe alibe kukwanisa kutenda bzawo⁶mbuyo pache adadzonga iwo omwe alibe kukhulupilira. na udindo bwawo tsono iwo adasiya mbuto zawo_ Mulungu adamanga na maunyolo yakusaya kumala, tsono iwo Ningaa pomwe sodom na Gomorrah na miyi⁷akuwakoya mbuto zam'dima, kufikirana nsiku ikulu ya kuweruza. ya kuzungulira polondana nayo idabzipereka kuchigololo na akutewera zachilakolako bzakudabwisa . Tenepoyo pomwe, iwo khalota⁸Bziniyikiwa mwakuyezeza pakuchitiwa bzilango bza moto wakusaya kumala . Soma Mikaeli mkulu wa⁹adapsipiza mathupi yawo . Adanyoza ufumu wawo adachitira , bzakuphonya ulemelero angero pakuchita ngunga na mdyerekezi nakugazana bza thupi la Mose, alibe kulimbika moyo kulewera Soma iwowa bzomwe ambadziwalini¹⁰thangwe kumulewera mwano, "Soma adati mbuya atsudzuleni!" ambachitira makiliyado napo bzomwe ambadziwa chibadwire, ninga bzamoyo bzakusaya mzeru , ambataika na Tsoka kuna iwo! Nakuti adafamba njira ya Kaini tsono adabzidzonga mchisokonokero cha Balamu.¹¹ibzi. Iwo ndiwo ambakhala namawanga pamaphwando yanu¹²Thangwe la kulipira nakutaika chizunzo cha kole. yachipangano, pakudya namwe pabodzi_ akubzifuwa wokha wasaya mantha. Mitambo yakusaya madzi yakutengekatengeka ninga mphepo; ninga miti yamayinza, yakusaya bzinthu_ yakufafa kawirikawiri, yakuzu Iwo ali ninga mafunde yakugopsa ya panyanza , akubvundunduka thobvu lamanyazi la iwo wokha;¹³mizi. Tsono kuna iwo Henoki¹⁴nyenyezi za kuchokera, bzimene m'dima wakupsipa bii ikubzikoyera wakusaya kumala.

, wa chinomwe kuchokera kwa adamu , alewera kuti "Nyang'anani! Mbuya akuwabwera nawakuchena wache Iye akubwera kudzachitira wense chiyeruzo . Nakugaza wa kusaya kupemphera omwe¹⁵ bzuru makumi makumi. ambabzichita bza kusaya kupemphera, nabzakulimba bzomwe anyakuipa anyakusawa kupemphera Iwo ndiwo anyakudandaula, anyakunyoza, anyakufamba ninga mwa¹⁶ adabzisevera kuna iye . bzikhumbokhumbo bzawo. Napa pamulomo pawo ambasewera bzikulukulu, akutenda wanthu thangwe Tsono imwe, abalewangu mukumbukire mafala yakulewedwa kale,¹⁷ lakupindula kwao, iwo ambanyoza anzawo . Nakuti adalewa kuna imwe, "Panthawe yakumaliza panzagumanika¹⁸ amtumwi wa mbuya wathu yesu Khilistu. Iwo ndiwo¹⁹ anyakunyoza anyakufamba ninga mwabzikhumbokhumbo bzakusaya kupemphera pa iwo okha". Tsono imwe,²⁰ anyakupambukisa; wanthu wamakhalidwe yachibadwidwe wakusaya kukhala naye Nzimu. wakukondewa, mangirirani pabodzi mwekha chikhulupiliro chanu, cha Kuchena nakupemphera na Mzimu Mubzikoye mwekha muchikondi cha Mulungu, nakudikira chifundo cha Mbuya wathu Yesu Khilistu²¹ Wachena. Soma²³ Napo winango wakukumbukakumbuka muwachitire chifundo. ²² kufikira moyo wakusaya kumala. winango; muwapulumuse nakuwachosa kumoto; kuna winango muwachitire chifundo namantha, Tsono kuna iye omwe amkwanisa kukudikirani²⁴ muwenganenawo pomwe malaya yakuchita mawanga mthupi. Kuna Mulungu²⁵ mungakhumudwe nakuimisa pamaso paulemlero pache wakusaya bvuto nakukomedewa , yekha Mpulumusi wathu kupitira mwa Yesu Khilistu Mbuya wathu, wamphamvu, na ulemelero, nawaulamulilo, zikanati kuyamba nthawe na tsopano ate kufika nthawe zense, Amen.

Revelation

Chapter 1

Ichi ni chibvumbuluso cha Yesu Mkhirisitu omwe Mulungu adampereka pala kuonesera akapolo wache bzomwe¹ Omwe² bzimfuna kuchitika tsapanopali. Adamudziwisa pakutumiza anjero wache kuna kapolo wache Yohani, adaikhira umboni bza mafala ya Mulungu na umboni bwa Yesu Mkhirisitu, bzinthu bzense ndibzo iye adabziona. Wakudalisika ndiye ambalewenga mwakukuwa bza uneneri ubu na wale ndiwo ambatetekera mafala ya³ Yohani, kuna⁴ uneneri bwache na omwe ambabvera ndibzo bzidanembiwa mwemo, thangwe nthawe yafendera. mipingo minomwe mu Asia: chifundo mbachikhale kuna imwe na mtendere kuchokera kuna iye ndiye ali, na na kuchoka⁵ ndiye akhali, na iye ali nkubwera, na kuchoka ku mizimu minomwe yomwe iri pa chikadera chache, kuna Yesu Mkhirisitu, omwe ni mboni yakukhulupirika, wakutoma kubadwa kuna anyamuya, na mtongi wa mafumu ya pa dziko lapansi. Kuna iye wakutikonda omwe watitsudzula ku bzakuphonya bzathu thangwera watichitisa kukhala ufumu, wansembe wa Mulungu wache na Baba--kuna iye kukhale⁶ mulopa wache---- Nyang'anani, akubwera na mitambo; diso lirirense⁷ ulemelero na mphamvu zaku nthawe za nthawe . Amen. limdzamuona, kuphatanidza pomwe na wense omwe adamupha. Mitundu yensene yapadziko lapansi imdzalira "Ndine Alefa na Omega," Wateneo Mbuya Mulungu, "omwe ali, akhali, na ndiye⁸ nkhwana thangwera iye. alikubwera, wamphamvu zense." Bwakunembera bzinango bzachi Herene bzimbati, Ndine Alefa na Omega, Ine, Yohani--m'bale wanu na omwe ndili namwe pabodzi⁹ wakutoma na wakumaliza, wateneo Mbuya Mulungu. mu kubonera na ufumu na kupilira kwa kuderekha ndiko kuli mwa Yesu--akhali pa nsuwa yakuchemeriwa Ndikhali mu Mzim u wa nsiku ya Mbuya. Ndidabva¹⁰ Patimo thangwera mafala ya Mulungu na umboni bwa Yesu. Udati, "Nembani bzomwe mulikuona m'bukhu, apo¹¹ mmambuyo mwangu mkuwe ukulu ninga lipenga. mubzitumize kumipingo minomwe---ku Aefeso, ku Smurina, ku Pergamo, ku Tiyyatira, ku Sarde, ku Filadelfeya na Ndidadzungunuka pala ndione kuti mafala yakhasewera kuna ineyo yakhali ya mbani, apo¹² ku Laodikaya." Pakati nakati pa¹³ pomwe ndidazungunuka ndidaona bzakumanikira kandiyeo bzinomwe bza oro. bzakumanikira kandiyeobzo ndidaona winango ninga Mwana wa Munthu, atabvala mkanjo utali wa, kufika mu Msolo wache na tsisi bzikhali bzicena ninga¹⁴ nzayo zache na bande wa golide kuzungulira pa kadedema pache. Nzayo zache zikhali ninga¹⁵ ukuse---bzichena ninga matalala---apo maso yache yakhali ninga bzibvuli bza moto. mkuwa wakuyetima, ninga mkuwa wakuvukutiwa kachiwiri mu ng'anjo, apo mafala yache yakhali ninga madzi Akhana nyenyezi zinomwe m'boko lache lakumadidi, na psimo lakukhala na nsonga¹⁶ mazinji yakuthamanga. Pomwe¹⁷ ziwiri zakuthwa likhabula mkamwa mwace. Nkhope yache ikhatoya ninga dzuwa lakupsa maninge. ndidaona, ndidagwa panzayo zace ninga munthu wakufa. Iye adabzatika boko lace lakumadidi pa ine achiti, na wamoyo. Ndikhali wakufa, soma nyang'anani¹⁸ Nampodi kubva mantha. Ndine wakutoma na wakumaliza Mthangwe lache nembani ndibzo¹⁹ nimkhala ku nthawe za nthawe. Apo ndina bzavi bza imfa na bza Hade. Soma pala thumbudzulo la bzakubisika²⁰ mwaona, bzatsapano lino, na ndibzo bzimdzachitika bzikamala bzobzi. bza nyenyezi zinomwe zomwe mudazona kuboko langu la madidi, na bzakukhazikira kandiyeo bzinomwe:

Nyenyenzi zinomwezo ni anjero wa mipingo minomwe apo bzakukhazikira kandiyo bzinomwebzo ni mipingo minomwe."

Kuna mnjero wampingo waku Ayefeso nembamba: 'Mafala ya ule omwe adaphata nyenyezi zinomwe ku boko lache'¹
 "Ndikudziwa bzichito bzako,² lamadidi na ndiye ankufamba pakati pa bzakuikhira kandiyero bzinomwe bza oro,
 basa lako lakukhuma, kupirira kwako kwakuderekha, nakuti ungabvume lini wale wakuipa, soma wawayezera
 Uli kupirira mwakuderekha apo³ wale omwe ambati mba atumwi uko neye, apo wawabulukira kuti mbakunama.

Soma ndinacho chakukugaza thangwe udataya chikondi chako⁴ ulibe kuneta thangwera dzina langu.

Kumbukira tsono pomwe wayambira kugwa. Lapa apo uchite bzinthu ndibzo ukhachita⁵ chapakutoma.

pakutoma. Pokha pokha ungalapa ndiye nimdzabwera kuna iwe ndichidzachosa chakukhazikira kandiyero

Soma una ichi: Umbaipedwa na bzakuchita bza Anikolai bzmomwe nimbawengana⁶ chako pambuto pache.

Omwe ana khutu, abve bzmomwe Mzimu ukulewa ku mipingo. Kuna iye wakugonjesa nimdzamupa⁷ nabzombo.

"Kuyenda kuna mnjero⁸ udidi bwakudya bza mmuti wa moyo, bomwe buli mu paradaizo wa Mulungu."

wampingo wa Smurina nembamba: 'Mafala ya ule omwe ngwakutoma na kumaliza, omwe akhali wakusaika

"Ndikudziwa kubonera kwako na kusaya kwako, soma ndiwe wakudala.⁹ achisanduka pomwe wamoyo:

Nampodi¹⁰ Ndikudziwa bza makiriyado ya wale omwe ambabziti Ayuda, uko neye. Mba asunagoge wa Satana.
 kugopa bzmomwe bziri pafupi kuti bzikubonerese. Nyang'ana! Satana ali pafupi kufuna kukuthusani winangomwe

mkaoko pakuti mukuyezeriwa, apo mumkabonera kwa nsiku khumi. Khalani wakukhulupirika kufikira imfa,

Wakukhala na khutu, abve ndibzo mzimu ukulewa kumipingo. Iye¹¹ nimdzakupani korona wamoyo.

Kuyenda kuna mnjero wa mpingo wa Pergamo nembamba: "wakugonjesa amdzadzongeka lini na imfa yachiwiri."

Ndikudziwa ndiko umbakhala, kule komwe¹³ Mafala ya iye wakukhala na psimo la nsonga ziwiri zakuthwa:

kadera yachifumu ya Satana iri. Chensecho umbaphatisisa dzina langu. Ndikudziwa ulibe kulamba
 chikhulupiro chako mwa ine, neye mu nsiku za Antipa mboni yangu, wakukhulupirika wangu, omwe adaphiwa

Soma ndina bzinthu bzakuchepa bza kukugaza: Uli nawo koko¹⁴ pakati panu, kule komwe Satana umbakhala.

omwe umbaphatisisa chipfunziso cha Balaamu, omwe adapfunzisa Balaki kuthusa chakupsomesa pa wana wa

Isaraeri pala kuti akadye chakudya chakuperekiwa kuna mafano yakutsema na kukhala wakuchita chigololo.

Lapa, tsono! Ungasaya¹⁶ Munjira ninga yoyi, muna pomwe winango wakuphatisisa chipfunziso cha Anikolai.¹⁵

kutenepo, nimdzabwera kamangu kuna iwe, apo nimdzawathira nkondo na psimo la mkamwa mwangu.

Wakukhala na khutu, abve ndibzo Mzimu ukulewa ku mipingo. Kuna iye wakugonjesa, nimdzamupa mwala¹⁷

uchena wa dzina lipsa lakunemba pamwalapo, dzina lakuti palibe wina anilidziwa soma omwe

"Kuyenda kuna mnjero wa mpingo waku Tiyatira nembamba: "Aya ni mafala ya Mwana wa¹⁸ anilitambirayo."

"Ndikudziwa bzakuchita¹⁹ Mulungu omwe ana maso ninga malambi ya moto na nzayo za mkuwa wakuyetima.

bzako: Chikondi chako na chikhulupiro na mabasa na kupirira kwakuderekha. Ndikudziwa bzmomwe wachita

Soma ndina ichi chakukugaza: Ukubvuma mkazi Yezeberi,²⁰ tsampanopali bzikuposa ndibzo udachita pakutoma.
 omwe ambabzichemera mneneri. Na chipfunziso chache ambanyengeza akapolo wangu kumbachita chigololo na

Ndidamupa nthawe yakulapa soma akufuna lini²¹ kumbadya bzakudya bzakuperekiwa kuna mafano yakutsema.

Nyang'anani! Nimdzamuthusa pa kama wamatenda na wale omwe²² kulapa kulekana nacho chigololo chache.

Nimdzamenya wana²³ ambachita chigololo na iye mu chitsautso chikulutsa, pokha pokha alape bzichito bzao.

wache kupha, apo mipingo yensene imdzadziwa kuti ndine ule omwe nimbapsaga psaga mu bzakukumbuka na

Soma kuna winango mwensene ku²⁴ mmitima. Nimdzapa kuna aliyense waimwe malingana na bzichito bzanu.

Tiyatira, kuna aliyense omwe ambaphatisa lini chipfunziso ichi na ndiye ambadziwa lini bzmomwe wina

ambachemera mkati mwa bzinthu bza Satana----kuna imwepo nilewa kuti, 'Nimkuikhirani lini chakuwawa
 Omwe ambagonjesa achichita²⁶ Mu njira iriyense, phatisisani chaibzo ate ndidzabwere.²⁵ chirichense kuna imwe.'

'Amdzatonga na mpsimbo²⁷ bzichito bzangu ate kumapeto, kuna iye nimdzamupa kadera yakutonga wamitundu.

Ninga ndimo ndatambirira kuchoka kuna Baba,²⁸ ya fero, apo ninga dongo mmitsuko amdzawapsa m'bzidupsa.'

Omwe ana khutu, abve ndibzo Mzimu ukulewa kuna mipingo."²⁹ nimdzamupa pomwe nyenyezi ya kumachibese.

Kuyenda kuna mpingo wa ku Sarde namba: "Mafala ya omwe adaphata mizimu minomwe ya Mulungu na¹ nyenyezi zinomwe. Ndikudziwa bzakuchita bzako. Una dzina lakuti ndiwe wamoyo, soma ndiwe wakusaika. Lamuka ulimbikise chomwe chasala soma chiri pafupi kusaika, thangwe ndiribe kugumana bzichito bzako² Kumbukira, tsono, bzomwe watambira na kubva. Bvera, na kulapa.³ bzakumaliza pamaso pa Mulungu wangu. Soma penu unilapa lini, nimdzabwera ninga mbava, apo umdzadziwa lini nthawe ndiyo nimdzabwera kuna iwe. Soma una madzina yakuchepa mu Sarde ya omwe alibe kupsipiza bzakubvala bzawo, apo amdzafamba nande,⁴ Iye wakugonjesa amdzabvazikiwa bzakubvala bzichena, apo⁵ atabvala bzakuchena, nakuti mbakuthemera. nimdzapfudza lini dzina lache m'bukhu la moyo, ndichidzabvuma dzina lache pamaso pa Baba, na pamaso pa "Kuyenda kuna mpingo waku⁷ Omwe ana makutu, abve ndibzo Mzimu ukulewa kuna mipingo."⁶ anjero wache. Filadefeya namba: "Mafala ya iye wakulemekezeka na wachadidi----wafumbata chavi cha Davide, wafungula ""Ndikudziwa bzakuchita bzako. Nyang'ana, ndaikha⁸ pomwe palibe angafunge, angafunga palibe anifungula. paiwe msuwo wakufunguka wakuti palibe ndiye angafunge. Ndikudziwa kuti una mphamvu zakuchepa, soma Nyang'ana! Nimdzachitisa wale waku sunagoge ya⁹ wabvera mafala yangu apo ulibe kulamba dzina langu. Satana, omwe ambabzichemera Ayuda uko neye, mbakunama----nimdzawachitisa kubwera achidzagodama Nakuti wakoya bzitongi bzangu kupirira mwakuderekha,¹⁰ panzayo zako, apo amdzadziwa kuti nimbakukonda. nimdzakukhotcherera kunthawe ya mayezero yomwe inkubwera padziko lense, kudzayezero omwe ankukhala Ndikubwera tsampanopa. Phatisa bzomwe ulinabzo pala kuti wina nampodi atenge korona¹¹ padziko lapansi. Omwe anigonjesa nimdzamanga nsandamira mkachisi mwa Mulungu wangu. Amdzayenda lini pomwe¹² wako. kunja kwa kachisiyo, apo nimdzanemba pa iye dzina la Mulungu wangu, dzina la mzinda wa Mulungu wangu Omwe¹³ (Yerusalemu mupsa, omwe anibuluka kuchoka kudzaulu kuna Mulungu wangu), na dzina langu lipsa. "Kuyenda kuna mnjero waku mpingo waku Laodikeya¹⁴ ana khutu, abve ndibzo Mzimu ukulewa ku mipingo."" nemba: Mafala ya a Amen, mboni yakuthembeka na yachadidi, mtongi wachilengedwe cha Mulungu. Ndikudziwa bzakuchita bzako kuti ndiwe lini wakujejera ayai wakupsa. Ndikukhumba kuti uchikhala sikuti¹⁵ Tsono, thangwera kuti ndiwe wakuthuma ----sikuti wakupsa ayai wakujejera----¹⁶ wakujejera ayai wakupsa! Thangwe umbati ndidadala, ndina kale bzombo¹⁷ ndasala pang'ono kukusanza kubula mkamwa mwangu. bzinjitsa, apo nimfunalini chinthu.' Soma ukudziwa lini kuti ndiwe wapikado yakunyanya, wakupasa nsisi, Bvesera langizo langu: Gula kuna ine oro wakuvukutiwa na moto pala¹⁸ wakusaya, zimola, na nyakukhala pezi. kuti ukhale na vida, na wakubvala bzakuchena zedi pala kuti ubzibvazike sikuti kubzionesera manyazi ya Ndikutsimula na kulapisa¹⁹ kukhala pezi kwako, na mankhwala yakupaka mmaso mwako pala kuti uwone. Nyang'ana ndaima pamsuwo pako²⁰ aliyense omwe nimbamukonda. Mthangwelache khala wanyongo na kulapa. apo ndikugugudza. Penu wina anibva mafala yangu achifungula, nimdzapita mnyumba mwache na kudya naye, Omwe anigonjesa nimdzamupa udidi mwakukhala pansa na ine pakadera yangu²¹ apo iye kudya nandembo. yachifumu, ninga ndimo ndidagonjesera pomwe ndichikhala pansa na Baba wangu pa kadera yache yachifumu. Omwe ana khutu, abve ndibzo Mzimu ukulewa ku mipingo.""²²

Bzitamala bzinthu ibzi ndidanyang'anisa apo ndidaona msuwo wakufunguka kudzaulu. Mafala yakutoma ndiyo¹ ndidabva yakhasewera kuna ine ninga lipenga, kuti, "Bwera kuno, apo nimdzakuonesha ndibzo bziti bzidzachitike Mwachidzidzi ndikhali mu Mzimu, apo ndidaona kadera yachifumu itakhazikiwa² bzingapita bzinthu ibzi," Omwe akhadakhala pamwepoyo, akhaoneka ninga mwala wa yasipi na³ kudzaulu winango atakhala pamwepo. sardiyo (kaneriyo). Pakhana chitalaleza kuzungulira kadera yachifumuyo. Chitalalezacho maonekedwe yache Kuzungulira kadera yachifumuyo pakhana makadera yachifumu makumi mawiri na manayi,⁴ ninga simaragido. apo wakukhala mmakadera yamweyo akhali akulu akulu makumi mawiri na awiri, wakubvala bzakubvala Kuchokera kumakaderako kudaoneka kupenya kwa mpheni, na⁵ bzichena, na makorona ya oro pa misolo pawo. mafala ya kugunda kwa chiphaliwali. Kandiyero zinomwe za ngundu ngundu zikhagaka kutsogolo kwa kadera Kutsogolo kwa kadera yachifumuyo⁶ yachifumuyo, kandiyero zomwe zikhali mizimu minomwe ya Mulungu. kukhana nyanza ya mandala, ninga krustalo. Pakati nakati pa kadera yachifumuyo na kuzungulira kaderayo Chamoyo chakutoma chikhali ninga⁷ pakhana bzamoyo bzinayi, bzakudzala na maso, kutsogolo na kumbuyo. mphondolo, chamoyo chachiwiri chikhali ninga kamwana ka ng'ombe, chamoyo chachitatu chikhana nkhope Bzamoyo bzinaibzo,⁸ ninga munthu, apo chamoyo chachinai chikhali ninga chiombankhanga chakumbuluka. chirichense chikhana maphapidwe matanthatu, bzakudzala na maso padzaulu na kunyansi. Usiku na masikati bziribe kunyamala kumbati, "Wakuchena, wakuchena, wakuchena ni Mbuya Mulungu wamphamvu zense, Pomwe bzamoyobzo bzikhapereka ulemerero, ulemu na kutenda kuna iye⁹ omwe akhali, na ndiye amdzakhala." akulu makumi mawiri na anayi¹⁰ wakukhala pakadera yachifumu, iye wakukhala namoyo kunthawe zanthawe, adagwa pansu kuna wakukhala pakadera yachifumuyo kumunamata iye omwe amdzakhala kufikira kunthawe "Wakuthemera ,ndimwe, Mbuya¹¹ zanthawe. Iwo adatula makorona yao kukadera yachifumuyo, kulewa kuti, wathu na Mulungu wathu , kutambira ulemerero na ulemu na mphamvu, nakuti mudalenga bzinthu bzensene, apo na chifuniro chanu bzidakhala na kulengiwa."

Kinangoka ndidaona boko lamadidi la ule omwe akhadakhala pa kadera yachifumu lina bukhu lakunemba¹
 Ndidaona mnjero mkulu akukuwa na²kunja na mkati, lakukhala na bzizindikiro bzinomwe bzakudindiwa.
 Palibe kudzaulu³mafala makulu, "Mbani wakuthemera kufununkhula bukhu na kutsudzula bzizindikiro bzace?"
 ayai padziko lapansi ayai kutseri kwa dziko lapansi omwe adatha kufununkhula bukhulo ayai kulilewenga.
 Ndidalira zedi thangwe pakhalibe ndiye adaoneka wakuthemera kufununkhula bukhulo ayai kulilewenga.⁴
 Soma mkulu m'bodzi adati kuna ine, "Nampodi kulira. Nyang'ana! Mphondolo ya dzinza la Ayuda, Muzi wa⁵
 Ndidaona Mwana⁶Davide wagonjesa. Anikwanisa kufununkhula ,bukhulo na bzizindikiro bzache bzinomwe."
 wabira ataima pakati nakati pa kadera yachifumu na pampikiti pa bzamoyo bzinai na pa akulu. Akhaoneka
 ninga kuti kalekale akhadaphiwa. Akhana nyanga zinomwe na maso manomwe, yomwe ikhali mizimu minomwe
 Adayenda kukatenga bukhulo kuchoka kuboko⁷ya Mulungu yakutumiziwa kuna wense padziko lapansi.
 Atatenga bukhulo, bzamoyo bzinayi⁸lamadidi la m'bodzi wa anomwe omwe akhadakhala pa kadera yachifumu.
 bzire na akulu makumi mawiri na anayi wale adagwa pamaso pa Mwana wabirayo. Aliyense waiwo akhana
 azeze na palato za oro zakudzala na bzakufukiza bzomwe ni mapemphero ya wanthu wakuchena mtima wa
 Adaimba chimbo chiipsa: "Mwathemera kutenga bukhu na kutsudzula bzizindikiro bzache. Nakuti⁹Mulungu.
 mudaphiwa, apo na mulopa wanu mudagula wanthu pala Mulungu kuchokera kudzinza lirirese, chiseweredwe,
 Mudawasandusa ufumu na ansembe kutumikira Mulungu wathu, apo amdzatonga padziko¹⁰wanthu na dziko.
 Kinangoka ndidanyan'gana ndichibva mafala ya anjero azinji omwe adazungulira kadera yachifumu na¹¹lapansi.
 bzamoyo bzire na akulu wale. Kuwanda kwawo wense akhakwana bzulu khumi bza bzulu khumi na bzulu bza
 Iwo adati na mafala ya kukuwa, "Wakuthemera ni Mwana wabira, omwe waphiwa, kutambira¹²bzulu.
 Ndidabva chakulengiwa¹³mphamvu, vida, nzeru, kulimba mtima, ulemu, ulemerero, na kuthembiwa."
 chirichense chomwe chikhali kudzaulu na padziko lapansi na panyanza---- bzensene bzakukhala mwemo----
 kulewa kuti, "Kuna iye wakukhala pa kadera yachifumu na kuna Mwana wabira kukhale kuthembiwa,
 Bzamoyo bzinai bzire bzidati, "Amen!" apo akulu wale adagwa¹⁴ulemerero, na ufumu ku nthawe zanthawe."
 pansu achinamata.

Ndidanyan'ganisa pomwe Mwana wabira adatsudzula bzizindikiro bzinomwe, apo ndidabva chibodzi cha¹ Ndidanyang'anisa apo pakhana² bزامoyo bzinayi chikulewa na mafala yakubveka ninga mpheni, "Bwerani!"

kavalo ichena. Wakuipakira wache akhadaphata uta, achipasiwa korona. Adatulukira monga ninga iye

Pomwe Mwana wabira adatsudzula chizindikiro chachiwiri, ndidabva chamoyo³ wakugonjesa kuti agonjese.

Kinangoka kavalo inango idatulukira-----yakufwira. Wakuipakira⁴ chachiwiri chire chikulewa kuti, "Bwerani!" wache adabvumiziwa kuchosa mtendere padziko lapansi, pala kuti wanthu apane. Wakupakira uyu adapasiwa

Pomwe Mwana wabira adatsudzula chizindikiro chachitatu, ndidabva chamoyo chachitatu⁵ psimo likulu. chikulewa kuti, "Bwerani!" Ndidaona kavalo ipsipa, apo wakuipakira wache adaphata mphimo ziwiri mmanja

Ndidabva yomwe yakuoneka ninga mafala pampikiti wa bزامoyo bzinayi kulewa kuti, "Mphimo⁶ mwache.

yatirigu yakukwana kobiri ibodzi ya lupiya, na mphimo zitatu za barere pala lupiya ibodzi. Soma nampondi

Pomwe Mwana wabira adatsudzula chizindikiro chachinayi, ndidabva mafala ya⁷ kudzonga mafuta na vinyu. Kinangoka ndidaona kavalo yapfumbu. Wakuipakirayo dzina lache⁸ chamoyo chachinayi kulewa kuti, "Bwerani!"

Imfa, apo Hade ikhamutewera. Iwo adapasiwa utongi pambuto yakukula kuti ingapite kanayi mdziko lapansi,

Pomwe Mwana wabira⁹ bwakupha na dipa, na njala na matenda, na nyama zakuthengo zapadziko lapansi. adatsudzula chizindikiro chachishanu, ndidaona pansu pa guwa lansembe mizimu yawanthu ndiwo adaphiwa

Iwo adalira na mafala makulu, "Kufikira Mtongi¹⁰ thangwera mafala ya Mulungu na umboni bomwe adaphata.

Iwo wense, wakulemekezeka na wachadidi, kufikira mutawatonga wense wakukhala padziko lapansi, apo pomwe mpakana mutabwezera mulopa wathu kuna iwo wakukhala padziko lapansi?

Kinangoka aliyense waiwo adapasiwa mkanjo uchena, achiuziwa kuti adikhire kanthawe pang'ono mpakana¹¹ kuwanda kwa akapolo anzao wensene na abale wao omwe akhati aphiwe, ninga momwe akhadaphewera iwo,

Pomwe Mwana wabira adatsudzula chizindikiro chachitanthatu, ndidaonerera apo padachitika¹² kundendemere. chiteketeke chikulutsa. Dzuwa lidasanduka lipsipa ninga chiguduli, apo mwezi wabulungire ule udasanduka

Nyenyezi zakudzaulu zidagwa padziko lapansi, ninga ndimo muti wamkuyu umbadodezera¹³ ninga mulopa.

Kudzaulu kudachoka ninga bukhu ndilo likhafuniyiwa.¹⁴ nkhuu zache zitete ungatekenyeka na chonzi chikulu.

Kinangoka mafumu yadziko lapansi na wanthu¹⁵ Phiri lirirene na nsuwa bzidagwinyika m'buto mwache. wakufunikira, na akuluakulu wankhondo, na wavida, na wamphamvu, na aliyense, kapolo na mfulu, adabisala

Iwo adati kuna mapiri na minyala mikulu,¹⁶ mmaphanga na m'phakapaka mwa minyala mikulu ya mmapiri.

"Tigwereni! Timpsinkhenimbo tibusale pamaso pa ule ndiye wakhala pakadera yachifumu na kuna chilango

Nakuti nsiku ikulu ya chilango chawo chikulu yafika. Mbani angakwanise¹⁷ chikulu cha Mwana wabira. kujirika?"

Kinangoka bzitapita ibzi ndidaona anjero anayi ataima pamphepo zinai zadziko lapansi, ataphata mphepo zinai¹
 Ndidaona²zapadziko pala kuti nampodi chonzi chikunthe padziko lapansi, panyanza ayai pamuti uliwense.
 mnjero winango akhachokera kumachibese, wakukhala na chizindikiro cha Mulungu wamoyo. Iye adakuwa na
 "Nampodi³mafala makulu kuna anjero anayi wale omwe adabvumiziwa kudzonga dziko lapansi na nyanza:
 kudzonga dziko lapansi, nyanza ayai miti mpakana titaikha chizindikiro pa mikuma ya akapolo wa Mulungu
 Ndidabva kuwanda kwa wale omwe adaikhiwa bzizindikiro: 144,000, omwe adaikhiwa bzizindikiro⁴wathu."
 Bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera kudzinza la Ayuda⁵kuchokera mmadzinza yensene ya wanthu wamu Isaraeri:
 adaikhiwa bzizindikiro, bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera kudzinza la Rubeni, bzulu khumi na bziwiri,
 bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera kudzinza la Aseri, bzulu khumi na bziwiri⁶kuchokera kudzinza la Gadi,
 bzulu khumi na bziwiri⁷kuchokera kudzinza la Nafitali, bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera ku dzinza la Manasse.
 kuchokera ku dzinza la Simeoni, bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera kudzinza la Levi, bzulu khumi na bziwiri
 bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera kudzinza la Zebuloni, bzulu khumi na bziwiri⁸kuchokera kudzinza la Isakara,
 kuchokera kudzinza la Yosefe, na bzulu khumi na bziwiri kuchokera kudzinza la Benjamini adaikhiwa
 Bzitapita ibzi ndidanyang'anisa, apo pakhana thimu lizinji lakuti palibe angadakwanisa⁹bzizindikiro.
 kulilewenga---kuchokera kudziko lirirense, dzinza, wanthu, na chiseweredwe---kuima pamaso pa kadera
 yachifumu na pamaso pa Mwana wabira. Akhadabvala mikanjo michena ataphata mitawi ya kanjedza mmanja
 apo akhakuwa na mafala makulu: Chipulumuso chiri mmanja mwa Mulungu wathu, omwe wakhala¹⁰mwao,
 Anjero wense akhadaima kuzungulira kadera yachifumu na¹¹pakadera yachifumu, na kuna Mwana wabira!"
 kuzungulira akulu na bzamoyo bzinayi bzire, apo adakotamisa nkhope zao kuna kadera yachifumu. Iwo
 kulewa kuti, "Amen! Kuthemba, ulemmerero, nzeru, kupereka kutenda, ulemu, chilimbiko¹²adanamata Mulungu,
 M'hodzi wa akulu adandibvunza,¹³na mphamvu bzikhale kuna Mulungu wathu kunthawe zanthawe! Amen!"
 Ndidati kuna iye, "Mbuya,¹⁴"Awa mbani, abvala mikanjo michenawa, apo tsono adachokera kuponi?"
 mukudziwa," apo iye adati kuna ine, "Awa ni omwe achokera mchitsautso chikulu. Iwo afula mikanjo yao
 Nathangwe limweri, ali pamaso pa kadera yachifumu ya Mulungu,¹⁵achiyichenesa mmulopa wa Mwana wabira.
 apo ambamunamata masikati na usiku mu kachisi wache. Iye wakukhala pakadera ya chifumu amdzawachitira
 Amdzabva lini pomwe njala, ayai kudzabva pomwe nyota. Dzuwa limdzawatentha lini ayai¹⁶iwo mnthunzi.
 Thangwe Mwana wabira pakati nakati pa kadera yachifumu amdzawafuwa¹⁷chithuthu chirichense.
 achidzawatsogolera ku alowe wa madzi ya moyo, apo Mulungu amdzapukusa misozi yensene kuchoka mmaso
 mwao."

Pomwe Mwana wabira adatsudzula chizindikiro chachinomwe, kudzaulu kudakhala chete pafupifupi mphindi¹
 Kinangoka ndidaona anjero anomwe ataima pamaso pa Mulungu, apo malipenga manomwe²makumi matatu.
 Mnjero winango adabwera atanyamula palato ya oro ya bzakufukiza. ataima paguwa la³yadaperekiwa kuna iwo.
 bzakufukiza. Bzakufukiza bzizinji bzidaperekiwa kuna iye pala kuti abzipereke na mapemphero ya wanthu
 Utsi bwa⁴wense wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu paguwa la oro la bzakufukiziwa pamaso pa kadera yachifumu.
 bzakufukizabzo----na mapemphero ya wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu----bzidakwira kuna Mulungu
 Mnjero adatenga palato ya bzakufukiza achiyidzaza na moto wakupala paguwa.⁵kuchoka mmanja mwa anjero.
 Kinangoka adauthusa padziko lapansi, apo padabveka kuphoka kwa mpheni, mafala, ching'aning'ani, na
 Mnjero wakutoma⁷Anjero anomwe omwe akhana malipenga manomwe adakonzekera kuyaliza. ⁶chiteketeki.
 adaliza lipenga lache apo padayambika matalala na moto wakusanganiza na mulopa. Udathusiwa padziko
 lapansi mwakuti ibodzi mwa mbali zitatu idapsa, ubodzi mwa miti mitatu udapsa, na upsa bwensene
 Mnjero wachiwiri adaliza lipenga lache, apo chinango ninga phiri likulu la kugaka⁸bwakubiriwira budapserera.
 Ibodzi ya mbali⁹na moto chidathusiwa mnyanza. Mbali ibodzi ya mbali zitatu za nyanza idasanduka mulopa,
 zitatu ya bzamoyo bza mnyanza idafa, apo pa bzombo bzitatu bziribzense bzakupakira panyanza chibodzi
 Mnjero wachitatu adaliza lipenga lache, apo nyenyezi ikulu idagwa kuchokera kudzaulu,¹⁰chidadzongeka.
 Dzina la nyenyeziyo ni¹¹ikugaka ninga muunikiro, pa mbali ibodzi ya matatu ya mikulo na alowe wamadzi.
 Chakuwawa. Ibodzi ya mbali zitatu ya madzi idasanduka chakuwawa, na wanthu azinji adafa na madzi yomwe
 Mnjero wachinayi adaliza lipenga lache, apo mbali ibodzi ya mbali zitatu za dzuwa¹²yadasanduka yakuwawa.
 idamenyiwa, bzibodzibodzi pomwe na mbali ibodzi ya mbali zitatu za mwezi na ibodzi ya mbali zitatu za
 nyenyezi zensene. Tsapano mbali ibodzi ya zitatu za ibzo idasandulika ipsipa; mbali ibodzi ya mbali zitatu
 Ndidanyang'anisa, apo ndidabva¹³yamasikati na mbali ibodzi ya mbali zitatu za usiku ikhalibe kutoya kwache.
 chiomba nkhangha chomwe chikhambuluka pamsolo mdzaulu chikulewa na mafala makulu, "Tsoka, tsoka, tsoka,
 kuna iwo wakukhala padziko lapansi, thangwera mafala ya lipenga lakutsalira yomwe yasala pang'ono kuti
 ayalize anjero atatu."

Kinangoka mnjero wachishanu adaliza lipenga lache. Ndidaona nyenyezi yakuchokera kudzaulu yomwe¹
 Iye adafungula²ikhadagwa pandziko lapansi. Nyenyeziyo adaipa chavi cha dindi lakusaya malekezero.
 chakufungira pa dindi lakusaya malekezero, apo utsi budabula na pakufungira pale kuyenda mdzaulu ninga
 utsi bwakuchokera mu ng'anjo ikulu. Dzuwa na mitambo bzidasanduka bzipisa thangwera utsi bwakubula
 Bziwala bzidabula kuchoka muutsimo kubwera padziko lapansi, apo bzidapasiwa mphamvu ninga³mdindimo.
 Bzidauziwa kuti nampodi bzidzonge upsa bwa padziko ayai mbeu iriyense iwisi ayai muti,⁴mphiriri za padziko.
 Bziribe kubvumiziwa kupha⁵soma wanthu okha omwe akhalibe chizindikiro cha Mulungu pamikuma yao.
 wanthu amweo, soma kuwaboneresha ate miyezi mishanu. Mawawidwe yache yakhalo ninga kupfondewa na
 Nsiku zomwezo wanthu amdzapsaga imfa soma amdzaigumana lini. Amdzafunisisa⁶mphiriri kwa munthu.
 Bziwala bzikhaoneka ninga akavalo wakukonzeka kukachita nkhondo.⁷atafa, soma imfa imdzawathawa.
 Bzikhana tsisi ninga la⁸Pamisolo pao pakhana chinthu ninga makorona ya oro, apo nkhope zao ninga zawanthu.
 Bzikhana makhanda pakadedema ninga makhanda ya bzitsulo, apo⁹azimai, apo mano yao ninga ya mphondolo.
 kaungidwe ka maphapidwe yao ninga kaungidwe ka magaleta mazinji na akavalo wakuthamangira kunkhondo.
 Bzikhana michira yabzakupfondera ninga michira ya mphiriri; mmichira yao mukhala liolera la mphamvu¹⁰
 Bzikhana mfumu yao mnjero wa dindi lakusaya malekezero. Dzina¹¹yakudzongera wanthu kwa miyezi mishanu.
 Tsoka lakutoma lapita. Nyang'anani!¹²lache muchi Heberi likhali Abadoni, apo muchi Helene likhali Apoliyoni.
 Mnjero wachitanthatu adaliza lipenga lace, apo¹³Bzitamala ibzi pakana matsoka pomwe mawiri kuti yabwere.
 kulewa kuna¹⁴ndidabva mafala kuchoka kunyanga za guwa lansembe la oro zomwe zikhali pamaso pa Mulungu,
 mnjero wachitanthatu omwe akhana lipenga, "Tsudzulani anjero anai omwe adamangiwa pa mkulo ukulu wa
 Anjero anai omwe akhadakonzeka pa nthawe imweyi, nsiku yoyo, mwezi umweyo, na gole limwelo¹⁵Firate."
 Kuwanda kwa asirikali wakupakila akavalo akhali¹⁶adatsudzuliwa kukapha libodzi la magao matatu ya wanthu.
 Umu ndimo ndidaonera akavalo mmasomphenya yangu apo na iwo¹⁷200, 000, 000. Ndidabva kuwanda kwao.
 wakuwapakira: Makhanda yao yapakadedema yakhalo mafwira, bza azuri wakupsipira na sufule wakuyendera
 kusafalawu. Misolo ya akavalowo ikhalingana na misolo ya mphondolo, apo mkamwa mwao mukhabula moto,
 Ibodzi ya mbali zitatu zawanthu idaphiwa na miriri mitatu ire: moto ,utsi, na sufule bzomwe¹⁸utsi, na sufule.
 Thangwera mphamvu ya akavalowo ikhali mkamwa mwao na kumichila kwao¹⁹bzikhabula mkamwa mwao.
 thangwe michira yao ikhali ninga nyoka, yakukhala na misolo ndiyo ikhakwanisa kuyambisa bzilonda pa
 Wanthu wensene wakusalawo, wale omwe alibe kuphiwa na miriri ire, alibe kulapa pa mabasa ya²⁰wanthu.
 manja yao, ayai kuleka kunamata bziwanda na mafano yabzakutsema bza oro, siriva, mkuwa, mwala na bza miti
 Alibe neye kulapa kuna wakuwapha, nyanga²¹yakutsema_ bzinthu bzomwe bzingaone lini, kubva, ayai kufamba.
 zao, bzigololo bzao ayai mchitidwe wao waumbava.

Kinangoka ndidaona mnjero mkulu akubuluka kuchoka kudzaulu. Wakubvala mtambo, apo pamsolo pache¹ pakhana chitalaleza. Nkhope yache ikhali ninga dzuwa apo nzayo zache zikhali ninga nsandamira zamoto.

Ataphata bukhu ling'ono lomwe lidafununkhuliwa mmanja mwache. Adaponda nzayo yache yamadidi² Kinangoka iye adakuwa na mafala makulu ninga kubuma kwa³panyanza na nzayo yache yamazere pamataka.

Pomwe⁴mphondolo. Pomwe iye adakuwa, mpheni zinomwe zidabveka kusewera na mafala yawo pakugunga. mpheni zinomwe zidasewera, ndikhadasala pang'ono kunemba, soma ndidabva mafala kuchoka kudzaulu kuti,

Kinangoka mnjero omwe⁵"Dinda bzizindikiro bzomwe mpheni zinomwe zalewa. Nampodi kunemba." Iye⁶ndidamuona ataima mkuponda pa nyanza na pamataka ule adadzusa boko lache lamadidi kutosa kudzaulu.

adalumbira kuna ule wakukhala kunthawe zanthawe, omwe adalenga kudzaulu na bzenze bziri mwemo, dziko lapansi na bzenze bziri mwemo, nyanza na bzenze bziri mwemo, apo mnjero adati, "Pamdzakhalani lini pomwe

Soma pansiku yomwe mnjero wachinomwe ali pafupi kuliza lipenga lache, tsapano matsautso ya⁷kuchedwa. Mafala⁸Mulungu yamdzakwanirisiwa, ninga ndimo adalewera uthenga bwabwino kuna akapolo wache aneneri."

ndiyo ndidabva kuchokera kudzaulu yadalewa pomwe kuna ine kuti: "Ndoko, tenga bukhu lakufununkhula

Kinangoka ndidayenda kuna⁹lomwe liri mmanja mwa mnjero omwe waima kuponda panyanza na pamataka."

mnjeroyokukamuza kuti andipe bukhu ling'onolo. Iye adati kuna ine, "Tenga bukhu ulidye. Limdzamonyesa

Ndidatenga bukhu ling'onolo kuchoka¹⁰mmimba mwako, soma mkamwa mwako mumdzatapira ninga uchi." mmanja mwa mnjeroyokulidya. Likhatapira ninga uchi mkamwa mwangu, soma nditamala kulidya, mmimba

Kinangoka wina adati kuna ine, "Ubwimire pomwe bza wanthu azinji, madziko,¹¹mwangu mudamonya. bziseweredwe, na mafumu."

Adandipa mtete kuti ndiyese mpsimbo yakupimira. Ndidauziwa," Muka upime kachisi wa Mulungu na guwa, na¹ Soma nampodi kupima mbuto yakuzungulila kachisi, thangwe yaperekiwa kuna²wense wakunamata mwemo. Nimdzapa mboni³Wachikunja. Amdzapondedza mzinda wakupambulika kwa miyezi makumi manayi na miwiri. "Mboni ziwirizi ndizo miti miwiri ya⁴zangu ziwiri utongi bwakubvimira kwa nsiku 1,260, zakubvala chiguduli.

Winango⁵azitona na bzakukhazikira kandiyeo bziwiri bzomwe bzaima pamaso pa mbuya padziko. angasankhula kuwadzonga, moto umdzabula pakamwa pawo nkudzadzonga awengi wawo. Aliyense Mbonizi zina utongi bwakufunga kudzaulu pala kuti mvula⁶wakukhumba kuwadzonga aphiwe moda umweyu. nampodi kugwa nsiku adabvimirazo. Ana mphamvu kusandusa madzi mulopa na kulanga dziko lapansi na Pomwe amdzamaliza umboni bwaobo chilombo chomwe chimdzabula⁷muliri uliwise nthawe ndiyo amfuna. m'dindi lakusaya malekezero chimdzanyosa nkondo yakumenyana nawo. Icho chimdzawagonjesa chichiwapaha. Matupi yawo yamdzakhala thapsa _thapsa mmiseu ya munzinda ukulu (wakuchemeriwa Sodomu na Iguputo)⁸

Kwa nsiku zitatu na meya winango wakuchokera kuna wanthu wense,⁹komwe Mbuya wao adakhomerewa. dzinza, chiseweredwe na dziko amdzanyang'anisa matupi yaoyo. Amzawabvumiza lini kuyafuchira munthutu. Iwo wakukhala padziko amdzakomedwa achidzasekerera. Amdzatumizirana mpfupo thangwe aneneri awiri¹⁰

Soma patapita nsiku zitatu nameya mzimu wamoyo¹¹amwewa akhaboneresa wanthu wakukhala padziko. wakuchokera kuna Mulungu umdzapita mwa iwo, apo amdzaima na nzayo zao. Mantha makulu yamdzawaphata Kinangoka amdzabva mafala makulu yakuchokera kudzaulu yamdzati kuna iwo, "Bwerani¹²anyakuwaona. Panthawe¹³kuno!" Kinangoka amdzakwira kuyenda kudzaulu mu mtambo,, uko awengi wao akunyang'anisa. yoyo pamdzakhala chiteketeki chikulu, apo mbali ibodzi yakupita kakhumi mumzindayo imdzagwa. Wanthu bzulu bzinomwe amdzafa na chiteketeki, apo wakupulumuka amdzaphatiwa na mantha achidzapereka

Tsoka lachiwiri lapita. Nyang'anani! Tsoka lachitatu likubwera¹⁴ulemerero kuna Mulungu wakudzaulu. Kinangoka mnjero wachinomwe adaliza lipenga lache, apo mafala makulu yadalewalewa¹⁵tsampanopali. kudzaulu kuti, "Ufumu bwa padziko kwasanduka ufumu bwa Mbuya wathu na bwa Mkhirisitu wache, apo Kinangoka akulu makumi mawiri na anayi, wakukhala pa kadera yachifumu¹⁶amdzatonga kunthawe za nthawe."

Iwo adati, "Tikupereka kutenda kuna imwe,¹⁷pamaso pa Mulungu, adagwesa nkhope zao achinamata Mulungu. Mbuya Mulungu wa mphamvu zense, omwe muli, apo mukhali, thangwera mwatenga mphamvu zanu zikulu apo Wamitundu adakalipa, soma ukali bwanu bwafika. Nthawe yakwana kuti wakusaika¹⁸zjai mwayamba kutonga. atongiwe apo na imwe mupe mpfupo akapolo wanu aneneri na wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu, na wense ndiwo akhagopa dzina lanu, ang'ono na akulu. Nthawe yakwana kuti mudzonge wense ndiwo akudzonga Kachisi wa Mulungu kudzaulu adafunguliwa apo lidaoneka likasa la chipangano chache mkachisi¹⁹dziko lapansi." wache. Pakhana kupenya kwa ching'aning'anii, mafala, kugwa kwa mpheni, chiteketeki, na matalala mazinji.

Chizindikiro chikulu chidaoneka kudzaulu: Mkazi wakubvazikiwa dzuwa, wakukhala na mwezi kutseri kwa¹

Iye akhana pathupi, apo akhalira na²nzayo zache na korona wa nyenyezi khumi na ziwiri pamsolo pache. Kinangoka chizindikiro chinango chidaoneka³kuwawa kwa kubala, na kubva kuwawa kwa kabalidwe ka mwana.

pomwe kudzaulu: Nyang'anani! Pakhana chinyoka chikulu chifwira chomwe chikhana misolo minomwe na

Mchira wache udapsaira mbali ibodzi ya⁴manyanga khumi, apo pamsolo pache pakhana makorona manomwe.

mbali zitatu za nyenyezi kudzaulu chichizithusa pa dziko lapansi. Chinyokacho chidaima pamaso pamkaziyo Mkaziyo adabala mwana⁵omwe akhadasala pang'ono kubala mwana, pala kuti angabala, chikhudyule mwanayo.

mamuna, omwe angadadzatzonga madziko yensene na mpsimbo ya fero. Mwana wacheyo adapokonyoliwa apo mkaziyo adathawira mchipululu momwe Mulungu⁶nkuyenda kuna Mulungu na kukadera yache yachifumu, Tsapano kukhana nkhondo kudzaulu. Mikaeri⁷akhadamkonzera iye mbuto, kuti akatchenkihiwe kwa nsiku 1.260.

Soma chinyoka⁸na anjero wache adamenyana na chinyokacho apo chinyokacho na anjero wache akhabwezera. chikhalibe mphamvu zizinji zakuganyali. Tsapano kukhalibe pomwe mbuto kudzaulu pala icho na anjero wache.

Chinyoka chikulucho---chinyoka chakukalambacho chakuchemeriwa Mdyerekezi ayai Satana. Ndicho⁹ chimbanyengeza dziko lense---chidathusiwa padziko lapansi, apo na anjero wache adathusiwa nacho pabodzi.

Kinangoka ndidabva mafala yakukuwa kuchoka kudzaulu: "Tsapano chafika chipulumuso na mphamvu za¹⁰ ufumu bwa Mulungu wathu, na utongi bwa Mkhirisitu wache. Thangwe wakumbagaza abale wathu wathusiwa

Adamugonjesa iye na mulopa wa¹¹pansi, omwe akhawagaza pamaso pa Mulungu wathu masikati na usiku. Mthangwerache¹²Mwana wabira na mafala ya umboni, nakuti alibe kukonda miyoyo yawo neye kuimfa.

sekerani, mdzaulu imwe na wense wakukhala mwemo! Soma tsoka kuna dziko lapansi na nyanza thangwe

Satana wabulukira kuna imwepo. Wadzaziwa na ukali bukulu apo ankudziwa kuti watsala na kanthawe

Pomwe chinyokacho chidazindikira kuti chathusiwa padziko lapansi, chidapsaga mkazi adabala¹³kakuchepa! Soma mkaziyo adapasiwa maphapidwe mawiri ya chiombankhanga chikulu pala kuti¹⁴mwana wachimuna ule.

athawire kumbuto ndiyo adamukonzera mchipululu. Iyi ikhali mbuto ndiyo angadakatchenkihiwa, kwa nthawe Chinyokacho chidapswipa madzi kubula¹⁵ibodzi, nthawe zizinji, na meya ya nthawe---seye kuona chinyokacho.

Soma dziko lapansi¹⁶mkamwa mwache ninga mkulo pala k,uti yakhaphwikire kukokonola mkaziyo. lidamuthandiza, Dziko lidafungulambo kukamwa kwache lichikhudyula mkulo omwe chinyokacho chidapswipa

Tsapano chinyokacho chidabva ukali na mkaziyo chichiyenda kukachita¹⁷madzi kubula mkamwa mwache.

nkhondo na adzinza wache wensene, omwe akhabvera bzitongi bza Mulungu na kukoya umboni bwa Yesu. Kinangoka chinyokacho chidaima pamchenga wa m'gombe mwa nyanza.¹⁸

Kinangoka ndidaona chirombo chikubula mnyanza. Chikhana manyanga khumi na misolo minomwe. Panyanga¹ Chilombo² zache pakhana makorona khumi, apo pamsolo wace uliwense pakhadanembiwa dzina la makiriyado. ndidaonachi chikhalingana na Nyalugwe. Nzayo zace zikhali ninga za thika apo pakamwa pache pakhalini ninga pakamwa pa mphondolo. Chinyokacho chidachipasa mphamvu zace, kadera yache yachifumu, na mphamvu Ubodzi mwa misolo ya chilombocho ukhana chironda chakufikiza kuimfa, soma chironda³ zikulu za kutonga. chakuimfacho chikhada pola. Wapadziko lense lapansi adadabwa pomwe akhatewera chirombocho. Akhanamata pomwe chinyoka, thangwe chikhadapereka mphamvu zace kuchirombocho. Adanamata chirombo,⁴ Chirombocho chidapasiwa⁵ pomwe, mkumbati, "Mbani ali ninga chirombo?" apo "Mbani angamenyane nacho?" pakamwa pa kukwanisa kusewera mafala yakusamwa na ya makiriyado. Chidapasiwa kuyezera utongi bwace Tsapano chirombo chidafungula pakamwa pache kulewalewa makiriyado⁶ kwa miyezi makumi manai na miwiri. Chirombocho⁷ kuna Mulungu, kuchitira makiriyado dzina lache na chihema chache, iwo wakukhala kudzaulu. chidabvumiziwa kuchita nkondo na wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu na kuwagunjesa. Soma kuti pomwe, mphamvu zidaperekiwa kuna icho kuna wadzindza wensene, wanthu, chiseweredwe, na wamitundu. Wense wakukhala padziko amdzachinamata, aliyense omwe dzina lace liribe kunembiwa mbukhu la moyo, la⁸ Penu¹⁰ Penu winango anakutu, abve. ⁹Mwana wabira omwe akhadaphiwa kuchokera pakutoma pa dziko lapansi. winango amtengewa ukapolo, ku ukapolo ati adzayende. Penu winango aniphiwa na dipa, na dipa ati iye Kinangoka ndidaona chirombo chikubula kunja kuchoka pansu pamataka. Chikhana¹¹ adzaphiwembo nalo. Chidayezera utongi bwense bwa¹² manyanga mawiri ninga mwana wabira, apo chikhasewera ninga chinyoka. chirombo chakutoma pamaso pache, apo chidachitisa dziko lapansi na wensene wakukhala mwemo kunamata Chidachita bzakudabwisa¹³ chirombo chakutoma chiie--- chomwe chilonda chache chakupha chikhadapola. Na bzizindikiro¹⁴ bzikulu. Chidachitisa ate moto kugwa padziko kuchoka kudzaulu pamaso pa wanthu. chidapasiwa mphamvu m'buto mwa chirombo, chidanyengeza iwo wakukhala padziko lapansi kuwauza kukhazikisa fano la chirombo chire_ chomwe chidapasiwa chirombo na dipa, soma chikhana moyo basi. Chidabvumiziwa kupa fano la chirombo pala kuti fanolo lilewelewe nakuchitisa kuti wense wakulamba¹⁵ Chidangingimiza pomwe aliyense mg'ono na nkulu, wakudala na wakusaya, mfulu¹⁶ kunamata chirombo aphiwe. Bzikhali bzakusaya kukwanisika kuna aliyense¹⁷ na kapolo, kutambira chidindo paboko lamadidi ayai pamkuma. kugula ayai kugulisa pokha pokha ana chidindo cha chirombo, ndiye kuti, mbogo yakuyimirira dzina Pano pana nzeru. Iye wakukhala nacho chidziwiso, alewengere nambala ya chilombocho. Nakuti¹⁸ lache' chiwerengero chace mchamunthu. Nemba lache ni 666.

Ndidanyang'anisa ndichiona Mwana wabira ataima pa Phiri la Ziyoni. Akhana wanthu 144,000 omwe akhana¹ Ndidabva mafala kuchokera kudzaulu²dzina lache na dzina la Baba wache bzitanembiwa pamikuma yao. kuunga ninga madzi mazinji na kugunda kukulu. Kuunga ndidabvako kukhali ninga kuti anyakuyimba azeze Adayimba chimbo chipasa pamaso pakadera yachifumu na pamaso pa bزامoyo bzinayi³akuyimba azeze wawo. Awa⁴na akulu. Palibe adapfunzira chimbocho kupambula wale 144,000 omwe adaguliwa kuchoka dziko lapansi. ni wale omwe akanati kubzipsipiza na akazi, thangwe akhadabzitchenkha neye kuchita chigololo. Mbamwewa wakutewera Mwana wabira kulikwense kukhayenda iye. Iwowa adaguliwa kuchoka pa wanthu ninga bzipatso Alibe kugumanika na kunama pakamwa pao; alibe⁵bzakutoma kukhuma kuna Mulungu na Mwana wabira. Apo ndidaona mnjero winango akumbuluka mdzaulu, wakukhalanayo mafala yabwino yakusaya⁶mathangwe. kumala ali kuyalalikira kuna iwo wakukhala padziko lapansi_ na kudziko lilirence, dzinza, chiseweredwe na Adalewa na mafala makulu, "Gopani Mulungu mpaseni ulemerero, Nakuti nthawe yachitongero chache⁷wanthu. Mnjero winango_ mnjero⁸yafika. Munamateni iye adalenga kudzaulu, dziko lapansi, nyanza, na alowe wamadzi." wachiwiri_ adatewera, kumbati, "Wagwa, wagwa ni Babulo mkulu, omwe akhanyengerera wamadzinza yense Mnjero winango_ wachitatu_ adawatewera, kulewa na mafala⁹kumbamwa vinyu wakukalipa wachigololo chace." makulu, "Winango anganamata chirombo na chifanizo chache na kutambira chidindo pankuma pache ayai amdzamwa pomwe winango wa vinyu wa ukali bwa Mulungu, vinyu omwe watsanuliwa¹⁰paboko pache, wakusaya kusungunula mu mkombo wa ukali bwache. Munthu wakudzaumwayo amdzabonera na moto na Utsi bwakubonera kwao¹¹safule pamaso pa anjero wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu na pamaso pa Mwana wabira. bumdzakwira kwa nthawe za nthawe, apo amdzapuma lini masikati na usiku_ awa wakunamata chirombo na Pano pana mchemero wa chipiriro¹²fano lache, na aliyense omwe adatambira chidindo cha dzina lache. chawanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu, wakukoya bzitongi bza Mulungu na chikhulupiriro mwa Ndidabva mafala kuchoka kudzaulu kulewa kuti, "Nembani ichi: Wakudala mbakufa ndiwo afa mwa¹³Yesu." Mbuya." "Inde," watenepo Mzimu, "pala kuti akapume mmabasa yao, thangwe bzichito bzawo Ndidanyang'anisa, pakhana mtambo uchena. Omwe akhadakhala pamtambo akhaoneka¹⁴bzimdzawatewera." ninga mwana wamunthu. Akhana korona wa oro pamsolo pache na chikwakwa chakuthwa mmanja mwache. Kinangoka mnjero winango adabula mkachisi achikuwa na mafala makulu kuna ule wakukhala pa mtambo:¹⁵ "Tumizani chikwakwa chanu mumwete. Thangwe nthawe yakumweta yafika, nakuti bzakukolola bzapadziko Kinangoka wakukhala pamtambo adavuzulira chikwakwa chache padziko lapansi, apo bzinthu¹⁶bzakhuma." Mnjero wina adabula mkachisi kudzaulu; iye akhana pomwe chikwakwa¹⁷bzapadziko bzidamwetiwa. Mnjero pomwe winango adabula kuchoka mu bzakufukiza pa guwa, omwe akhana utongi kuna¹⁸chakuthwa. moto. Iye adakuwa namafala makuluu kuna ule akhana chikwakwa chakuthwa, "Tenga chikwakwa chako Mnjero¹⁹chakuthwacho umwete mpesa kuchoka kumpesa wapadziko, nakuti bzakubala bzache bzakhuma." adavuzula chikwakwa chache padziko achimweta mpesa mdziko. Adauthusa mu chakupondera mpesa wa ukali Chakupondera mpesa chidapondewa kunja kwa muyi, apo udatsanuliwa kubula momo kukwira²⁰bwa Mulungu. ninga pakulekeza mulomo wa kavalo. omwe ni mastadia1,600.

Kinangoka ndidaona pomwe chizindikiro mdzaulu, chikulu maninge na chakudabwisa: Pakhana anjero¹ anomwe na miliri minomwe; yomwe ikhali miliri yakumaliza, thangwe na iyo bwamalizika ukali bwa Mulungu. Ndidaona chakuoneka kuti ikhali nyanza ya maupsa yakusanganiza na moto. Wakuima pamphepete pa² nyanzayo akhali wale omwe adagonjesa chilombo na fano lache na omwe adaposa chiwerengero cha Iwo akhayimba chimbo cha³anyakufuna dzina la icho. Akhadanyamula azeze omwe adapasiwa na Mulungu. Mose, kapolo wa Mulungu, na nyimbo ya Mwana wabira: "Bzikulu na bzakudabwisa m'bzakuchita bzanu. Mbuya Mbani ndiye⁴Mulungu, wamphamvu zense. Njira zanu mzachadidi na zakulungama, Mfumu ya madzinza. amdzakugopani lini, Mbuya, na kusaya kulemekeza dzina lanu? Nakuti imwe mwekha ndiye wakuchena. Mitundu yense imdzabwera ichidzanamata pamaso panu thangwe bzichito bzanu bzakulungama bzaonesiwa Bzitamala ibzi ndidanyang'anisa, apo adafunguka kachisi wa chihema cha umboni mdzaulu. ⁵padecha." Mkachisimo mudabula anjero anomwe wakukhala nayo miliri minomwe. Atabvala mwala uchena wakuyetima,⁶ Chibodzi cha bzamoyo bzinayi chidapa⁷atamangira mabande ya maonekedwe ya golidi pa makadedema pao. anjero anomwe wale palato zinomwe zakudzala na ukali bwa Mulungu, wakukhala na moyo kunthawe Kachisi adadzala na utsi bwakuchoka ku ulemerero bwa Mulungu na kumphamvu yache. Palibe⁸zanthawe. ndiye adakwanisa kupita mkachisimo ate miliri minomwe ya anjero anomwewo kumala.

Ndidabva mafala makulu kuchoka mkachisi yachiti kuna anjero anomwe, "Ndokoni mukatsanulire kudziko¹ Mnjero wakutoma adayenda kukatsanulira palato yache²lapansi, palato zinomwe za ukali bwa Mulungu." padziko lapansi: apo kudakhala bzilonda bzakuipa na bzakuwawa kuna wanthu omwe akhana chidindo cha Mnjero wachiwiri adatsanulira palato yache mnyanza.³chirombo, wale omwe akhanamata fano lache. Mnjero⁴Idasansuka mulopa, ninga mulopa wawanthu wakusaika, apo chamoyo chirichense mnyanza chidafa. Ndidabva⁵wachitatu adatsanulira palato yache mmikulo na mmalowe yamadzi, apo bzidasanduka mulopa. mnjero wamadzi achiti, "Ndimwe wakulungama----omwe muli, apo mukhali, Wakuchena, imwe nakuti Thangwe iwo omwe adatsanulira mulopa wawanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu pa⁶mwatonga bzinthu ibzi. Ndidabva guwa likutawira, "Inde Mbuya Mulungu⁷aneneri, mwawapa mulopa kuti amwe; ndibzo akuthemera." Mnjero wachinayi adatsanulira palato yache⁸wamphamvu zense, bzitongi bzanu m'bzachadidi na bzakulungama. Iwo adabvuliwa na chithuthu chakugopsa, achisewera⁹kudzuwa, apo lidabvumiziwa kubvula wanthu namoto. makiriyado kudzina la Mulungu, omwe ana ulamuliro pa miliri yense. Iwo alibe kulapa ayai kumupa ulemmerero Kinangoka mnjero wachishanu adatsanulira palato yache pa kadera yachifumu ya chirombo, apo mdima¹⁰ie. Iwo adachitira makiriyado Mulungu¹¹udabvazika ufumu bwaicho. Iwo adajenkhweni malirime yao na ululu. Mnjero¹²wakudzaulu thanwera kuwawa kwa bzironda bzao, soma adalamba basi kulapa bzichito bzao. wachitanthatu adatsanulira palato yache mumkulo ukulu, Firate. Madzi yache yadaumisiwa pakufuna Ndidaona mizimu mitatu¹³kukonzekera njira ya mafumu yomwe yati yadzabwere kuchokera kumachibese. yakunyansa yakuoneka ninga achule wakuchokera mkamwa mwa chinyoka, na mwa chirombo, na kwa aneneri Thangwe ni mizimu ya mdyerekezi ikumbachita masalamusi yakudabwisaya. Iyo ikhabula mwa¹⁴wakunama. mafumu yapadziko lense kuti awakontcheze pabodzi kukonzekera nkondo yapansiku ikulu ya Mulungu (Nyang'anani! Ndikubwera ninga mbava! Wakudala ndiye wakudikhira, kukoya bzakubvala¹⁵Wamphamvu zense. bzache pala kuti nampodi adzafambe ali pezi apo nakuti pomwe nampodi adzaone kuchitisiwa manyazi Kinangoka mnjero¹⁷Adawabweresa pabodzi pambuto yakuchemeriwa Amagedo mchi Heberi.¹⁶"kwache.") wachinomwe adatsanulira palato yache mu mphuye. Ndiye mafala makulu yadabula kuchoka mkachisi wa Pakhana kupenya kwa kugunda, mafala, na kugwa kwa mpheni¹⁸kadera yachifumu, kulewa kuti, "Chachitika!" na chiteketeke chikulu chakuti chikhanati kuchitika kale chikhalire cha wanthu padziko lapansi, Chiteketeke ichi Mzinda ukulu udagwatikana mbali zitatu, apo mizinda ya wamitundu idagwa.¹⁹chikhali chikulitsa maninge. Kinangoka Mulungu adakumbusira bza Babulo mkulu pamaso pache achipa mzindayo kaneka yakudzala na Nsuwa iriyense idapfudzika apo mapiri yalibe kuoneka pomwe.²⁰vinyu waukali wakuchokera ku ukali bwache. Matalala makulu, yakulemera pafupifupi ninga talenti, yadagwa kuchoka kudzaulu kugwera pawanthu. Iwo²¹adachitira Mulungu makiriyado thangwera matalalayo nakuti muliri umweyo ukhali wakugopsa.

Mnjero m'bodzi pa anomwe wale omwe akhadaphata palato zinomwe ule adabwera achiti kuna ine, "Bwera,¹ na omwe mafumu² ndidzakuonese chitsimulo kuna mkazi mkulu wachigololo omwe wakhala pamadzi mazinji, ya padz lapansi yadachita naye chigololo, apo wanthu wakukhala padziko lapansi adaledzera na vinyu wa Kinangoka mnjero adanditakula mu Mzimu kuyenda nande mchipululu, apo ndidakaona³ chigololo chache." mkazi alikukhala pa chirombo chifwira chomwe chikhadadzala na manemba ya makiriyado. Chirombocho Mkaziyo atabvala chakubvala chachibakuwa na chakufwira⁴ chikhana misolo minomwe na manyanga khumi. chamadekesero ya oro na minyala yakuumira, na ngale ngale. Mmanja mwache akhadaphata kaneka ya Pamkuma pache⁵ maonekedwe ya golide yakudzala na bzakunyansa na bzakupsipiziwa bza chigololo chache. pakhadanembiwa dzina lakubisika; "Babulo mkulu mamunthu wa anyachigololo na wabzinthu bzakunyansa Ndidaona mkazi ataledzera na mulopa wa wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu na mulopa⁶ bzapadziko." Soma mnjeroyi adati kuna ine,⁷ wamboni za Yesu. Pomwe ndidamuona mkaziyo, ndidadabwa maninge. "Thangweranyi ukudabwa? Nimdzakufokotozera thumbudzulo la kubisika la mkazi na la chirombo chomwe Chirombo udaona chikhadakhalisacho,⁸ chamutenga iye. Chirombo chamisolo minomwe na manyanga khumi. tsapano lino kulibe, apo chasala pang'ono kubula mdindi lakusaya malekezero. Kinangoka chimdzayenda kuchidzongeko. Iwo wakukhala padziko lapansi, iwo omwe madzina yao yalibe kunembiwa m'bukhu lamoyo chiyambire chadziko lapansi---amdzadabwa pakuona chirombo, thangwe icho chikhalipo, soma tsapano kulibe, Pano pana mtima wakukhala na nzeru. Misolo minomwe ni mapiri manomwe yomwe⁹ mazi chimdzabwera. Yakuimirira pomwe mafumu manomwe. Mafumu mashanu yagwa, ibodzi ikalipo, apo¹⁰ mkaziyo wakhallira. Chirombo chomwe¹¹ ibodzi inangoyo ikanati kubwera, apo ingabwera, imdzakhala kanthawe kakuchepa. chikhalipo, soma lero kulibe, tsapano ni mfumu yachisere. Iri mwa manomwe yale apo ikuyenda kuchidzongeko Mayanga khumi ndiyo mudaonayo ni mafumu khumi yomwe yakanati kutambira ufumu, soma¹² chache. Awa mbamtima¹³ amdzatambira ulamuliro ninga mafumu kwa nthawe ibodzi yokha pabodzi na chirombo. Amdzanyosa nkhondo kulimbana na¹⁴ ubodzi, apo ambapereka mphamvu zao na ulamuliro kuna chirombo. Mwana wabira. Soma Mwana wabira amdzawagonjesa thangwe ni Mbuya wa ambuya na Mfumu ya mafumu--- Mnjero adati kuna ine, 'Madzi ndiyo¹⁵ apo iwo na iye mbakuchemerwa, wakusankhuliwa, na wakukhulupirika.' Nyanza khumi¹⁶ udaonayo, yomwe putayo akhadakhallira, ni wanthu, mathimu, na madzinza na bziseweredwe. udaonazo---izo na chirombo bzimdzawengana na mkazi putayo. Bzimdzamuchitisa kukhala wakusaya na Nakuti Mulungu¹⁷ kukhala ali pezi, iwo amdzadya minomfu yache, achidzamutentha kupserera na moto. adawapa mumtima mwao kuchita bza mumtima mwache, na kuchita chamtima ubodzi na kupa ufumu bwao Mkazi udaonayo ni muiy ukulu wakukhala na¹⁸ kuna chirombo kufikira yatakwanisiwa mafala ya Mulungu. mphamvu zakutonga mafumu yapadziko lapansi."

Bzitamala ibzi ndidaona mnjero winango akubuluka kuchoka kudzaulu. Wakukhala na ulamuliro bukulu, apo¹ Iye adakuwa na mafala yamphamvu, kuti, "Wagwa, wagwa²dziko lapansi lidabvunikiwa na ulemerero bwache.

Babulo mkulu! Wasanduka mwakukhala bziwanda, mwakukoyera mizimu yensene yakunyansa, na Thangwe mitundu yense yamwa vinyu wachigololo chache. Mafumu³mwakukoyera mbalame zense zakunyansa. yadziko lapansi yachita naye chigololo. Wakuchita malonda wapadziko adala na mphamvu ya njira yachigololo Kinangoka ndidabva mafala inango yakuchoka kudzaulu kulewa kuti, "Bulani mwamkaziyo,⁴cha moyo wache." wanthu wangu, pala kuti mungakhale naye pabodzi mubzakuipa bzache, apo kuti pomwe nampodi kutambira Bzakuipa bzache bzagwezekana mudwi kufika kudzaulu, apo Mulugu wakumbukira⁵uliwense wa miliri yache.

Mumubwezere ninga ndimo iye wabwezerera, apo mupagalini kawiri na bzichito⁶bzichito bzache bzakuipa.

Ninga ndimo⁷bzache; mumkombo adasanganiza, kusanganiza kawiri kense kawandidwe kache pala iye. adabzipasira ulemerero iye yekha nakukhala mwakudyerera, mchitireni chakubonereso na chakupasa nsisi. Nakuti mumtima mwache ambati, 'Ndakhala ine ninga mfumu; ndine lini mmasiwa, apo nimdzalawidza lini Mthangwerache iripo nsiku ibodzi miliri yache imdzabwera: imfa, kulira nkhwana, na njala.⁸kulira nkhwana.

Amdzapserera na moto, nakuti Mbuya Mulungu ngwamphamvu zense, apo ni mtongi wache

Mafumu yadziko lapansi yomwe yadachita naye chigololo yachifika pakususukwa naye⁹wakulimba."

Iwo amdzaima patali, kubva mantha na¹⁰yamdzamlirira kumubvera nsisi nakuona utsi bwa kugaka kwache. kubonera kwache, kulewa kuti, "Tsoka, tsoka ku muyi ukulu. Babulo, mzinda wamphamvu! Nakuti mukanthawe Wakuchita malonda wapadziko lapansi amdzalira na kudandaulira iye nakuti¹¹kabodzi chilango chako chafika."

malonda ya oro, siriva, minyala yakuumira, ngale ngale,¹²palibe ndiye amdzawagula pomwe malonda yao—
nguwo ya bafuta, chibakuwa, nguwo ifwira yakuyetima, mlangani na miti yense yapfungo, chakutakulira chirichense cha mnyanga wa nzowu, chakutengera chakuumira, chamkuwa, chafero, na chansongolobwe. kinanomo, bzakununtchira, bzakufukiza, bzakudzola, libano, vinyu, mafuta, ufa bwakunyalala, tirigu, ng'ombe,¹³

Bzipatso bzomwe moyo wako ukhakhumba¹⁴mabira, akavalo na magaleta na wanthu na mizimu ya wanthu. namphamvu zako zense bzachosewa kuna iwe. Bzakudyerera bzako bzense na bzakukomesesa bzamala, palibe

Wakuchita malonda yoya omwe adadala naye amdzaima patali thangwera mantha ya¹⁵kudzaoneka pomwe. Iwo amdzati, "Tsoka, tsoka kumzinda ukulu omwe¹⁶kubonera kwache nkumbalira mwakukuwa na kubva nsisi.

ukhadabvala bafuta na chibakuwa, na mlangani, wamadekesero ya oro, mwala wakuumira na ngalengale!

Munthawe ibodzi yokha vida ikulu tereyi imzdasanduka lisho." Nyakufambisa chombo pamadzi aliyense,¹⁷ aliyense wakupakira bza mmadzi, amalinyero, na wensene wakuthemba nyanza pamoyo wao wansiku nansiku Iwo adalira nakuona utsi bwa kuotchiwa kwache. Adati, "Nimzinda uponi ndiwo uli ninga¹⁸adaima pulu patali.

Iwo adathusa pfumbi mmisolo mwao, achikuwa, kudandaula na kulira, "Tsoka, tsoka¹⁹mzinda ukuluyu?" kumzinda ukulu omwe wense omwe akhana bzombo pamadzi adadala thangwera vida yache. Nakuti nthawe "Sekerani kuna iye, kudzaulu, imwe wanthu wakuchena na atumwi na aneneri,²⁰ibodzi amdzasandusiwa lisho."

Mnjero mkulu adatenga mwala wampheyo ukulu mkuuthusa²¹thangwe Mulungu wabweresa chigamuio pa iye!" mnyanza, mkulewa kuti, "Ninga terepayu letu, Babulo, mzinda ukulu, amdzauthusa pansu mwamphamvu apo

Mafala ya bzakuimbira bza azeze, wakuimba nyimbo, wakuliza bzitoliro na²²umdzaoneka lini pomwe. malipenga amdzabveka lini pomwe mwa iwe. Palibe wakusema bzinthu ndiye amdzaoneka pomwe mwa iwe.

Kubvunika kwa muuni kumdzaoneka lini pomwe²³Kuunga kwa chigayo kumdzabveka lini pomwe mwa iwe. mwa iwe. Mafala ya mulooli na muloodwi yamdzabveka lini pomwe mwa iwe, nakuti wamalonda wako akhali Mwa iye mulopa²⁴wakubanja lachifumu wapadziko, na mitundu yawanthu ikhanyengeziwa na matsenga yako. wa aneneri na wawanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu udagumanika, na mulopa wawanthu wensene omwe
aphiwa padziko lapansi."

Bzitamala ibzi ndidabva chakubveka ninga mafala makulu ya wanthu azinji kudzaulu kuchemera kuti, 'Aleluya!¹
 Bzigamulo bzache m'bzikulu na²Chipulumuso, ulemerero, na mphamvu bziri kuna Mulungu wathu.
 bzakulungama nakuti watonga puta mkulu ule omwe akhanyengeza dziko lapansi na chigololo
 Adasewera pomwe kachiwiri:³chache."Wabwezera mulopa wa akapolo wache kuchoka mmanja mwache."
 Akulu makumi mawiri na anayi wale⁴"Aleluya! Utsi bwakwira kuchoka kuna mkaziyo kwa nthawe za nthawe."
 na bzamoyo bzinayi bzidagwa pansi kunamata Mulungu, omwe akhadakhala pa kadera ya ufumu. Iwo akhati,
 Kinangoka mafala yadabveka kuchoka kukadera yachifumu, kulewa kuti, "Tendani Mulungu⁵"Amen. Aleluya!"
 Kinangoka ndidabva mafala ninga ya⁶wathu, akapolo wache wensene, imwe wakumugopa, ang'ono na akulu."
 wanthu azinji, ninga kuunga kwa madzi mazinji, ninga pomwe muungiro ukulu wa kugwa kwa mpheni, kulewa
 Mbatiye tisekere na kudekedwa⁷kuti, "Aleluya! Nakuti Mbuya ambatonga, Mulungu wathu, Wamphamvu zense.
 na kumpasa ulemerero! Nakuti chisekerero cha maloozi ya Mwana wabira chafika, apo na muloodwi wache
 Adabvumiziwa kubvala bzakubvala bzakutoya bza chibakuwa"(nakuti chibakuwa ni chakuchitika⁸wakonzeka.
 Mnjero adati kuna ine, "Nemba ichi: "Wakudala ni⁹chakulungama cha wanthu wakuchena mtima wa Mulungu).
 omwe achemeriwa kuphwando la maloozi ya Mwana wabira." Iye adati pomwe kuna ine, "Aya ni mafala
 Ndidagwa panzayo zache kumunamata, soma adati kuna ine, "Nampodi kuchita ichi!¹⁰yachadidi ya Mulungu."
 Ndine kapolo mwayako na iwe pabodzi na abale wako omwe aphasisa umboni bwa Yesu. Namatani Mulungu
 Kinangoka ndidaona kudzaulu kudafunguka, apo¹¹thangwe umboni bwa Yesu ni mzimu wa uneneri."
 ndidanyang'anisa kukhana kavalo ichena. Wakuipakirayo akhachemeriwa wakukhulupirika na wachadidi. Ni
 Maso yache ninga moto wakugaka, apo¹²chilungamo ndicho ambatongera milandu na kumenyera nkondo.
 pamsolo pache pakhana makorona mazinji. Akhana dzina lakunembiwa pa iye lakuti palibe adalidziwa soma iye
 Wankhondo¹⁴Atabvala mkanjo wakubvwikiwa mmulopa, apo dzina lache ni Mafala ya Mulungu.¹³yekha.
 wakudzaulu akhamutewera pa makavalo machena, atabvala bzakubvala bzachibakuwa bzichena bzakudeka.
 Mkamwa mwache mudabula dipa lakuthwa lomwe adamenyera wamitundu, apo amdzawatonga na mpsimbo¹⁵
 Ana dzina¹⁶yafero. Ambaponda mwakupsinyira vinyu waukali wa kukalipa kwa Mulungu Wamphamvu zense.
 Ndidaona¹⁷lakunembiwa pamkanjo wache na pantchafu pache: "Mfumu ya mafumu na Mbuya wa azimbuya."
 mnjero ataima padecha padzuwa. Iye adakuwa na mafala makulu kuna mbalame zense zakumbuluka mdzaulu,
 Bwerani mudyeye nyama ya mafumu, nyama ya¹⁸"Bwerani, gwezekanani pabodzi kuphwando likulu la Mulungu.
 akapitawo, nyama ya wanthu wamphamvu, nyama ya akavalo na ya wakufambisa wache, na nyama yawanthu
 Ndidaona chirombo na mafumu yache yadziko lapansi na¹⁹wense, afulu na akapolo kubodzi, ang'ono na akulu."
 wankhondo wao. Akhakontchezana kuti ayambe nkondo kumenyana na ule wakupakira pa kavalo na
 Chirombocho chidaphatiwa pabodzi na mneneri wakunama omwe akhambachita²⁰wankhondo wachembo.
 masalamusi pamaso pache. Na masalamusi yacheya adakwanisa kunyengeza ndiwo akhadatambira nemba la
 chirombo na wakunamata fano lache. Iwo awiri adathusiwa wamoyo mnyanza yamoto yakupsa ya sufule.
 Wakusalawo adaphiwa na dipa lakuchoka mkamwa mwa m'bodzi wa anyakupakira kavalo wale. Mbalame²¹
 zense zidadya nyama yao yakufa.

Kinangoka ndidaona mnjero akubuluka kudzaulu. Iye akhana chavi chakudindi lakusaya malekezere, na njema¹
 Adaphata chinyoka, chinyoka chakukalamba, ndiye mdyerekazi, ayai Satana,²zikulu mmanja mwache.
 Adamuthusa iye mdindi lakusaya malekezere. Adalifunga achidinda³achimumanga magole chulu chibodzi.
 chizindikiro padzaulu pache. Uku kukhali kuti nampondi adzanyengeze pomwe wanthu padziko mpakana magole
 Kinangoka ndidaona makadera yachifumu.⁴chulu yatapita. Kinangoko, adzatsudzuliwe kanthawe kakuchepa.
 Patakhala omwe adapasiwa mphamvu yakutonga. Ndidaona pomwe mizimu ya omwe adagwatiwa misolo
 thangwera umboni bwa Yesu na mafala ya Mulungu. Akhalibe kunamata chirombo na fano lache, apo pomwe
 adalamba kutambira nemba la chirombo pamkuma pawo ayai paboko. Adalamuka, achichita ufumu na
 Wakufa wakusalawo amdzalamusiwa lini ate magole chulu yadzamale.⁵Mkhirisitu ate magole chulu chibodzi.
 Wakudala na wakuchena mtima ngule omwe anichita nawo pakumuka⁶Uyu ni mmukiro wakutoma.
 kwakutoma! Pa iwowo imfa yachiwiri iribe mphamvu yakutonga. Iwo amdzakhala wansembe wa Mulungu na
 Magole chulu yangadzamala, Satana⁷wa Mkhirisitu apo amdzachita naye ufumu kwa magole chulu.
 Amdzabula kunja kukasocheresa mitundu ku mphepo zensene zinai⁸amdzatsudzuliwa mkaoko mwache.
 zadziko---Gogo na Magogo----kudzawakontcheza adzachite nkhondo. Amdzakhala azinji ninga mnchenga
 Iwo adayenda mkudzala dziko lapansi achizungulira tsasa lawanthu wa Mulungu wakuchena⁹wamunyanza.
 Mdyerekazi, omwe¹⁰mtima----muyi wakukondekayo. Soma udabuluka moto wakudzaulu mkuwapserereza.
 adawasocheresa, adathusiwa mnyanza yakugaka na sufule, komwe chirombo na mneneri wakunama ule
 Kinangoka ndidaona chikadera chikulu¹¹adathusiwa. Amdzabonera masikati na usiku kwa nthawe zanthawe.
 chichena wina atakhala popo. Dziko lapansi na kudzaulu bzidathawa pamaso pache, soma kukhalibe
 Ndidaona wakufa---- akulu na ang'ono----ataima pamaso pakadera yache, apo mabukhu¹²kwakuyenda ibzo.
 yadafununkhuliwa. Ndiye bukhu linango lidafununkhuliwa-----Bukhu la Moyo. Wakufa adatongiwa na bzomwe
 Nyanza idapereka wakufa omwe akhali mwemo. Imfa¹³bzikhanembiwa mmabukhu, malingana na bzichito bzao.
 na Hade bzidapereka wakufa omwe akhali mwemo, apo wakufawo adatongiwa malingana na bzichito bzawo.
 Penu dzina lawinango¹⁵Imfa na Hade bzidathusiwa mnyanza ya moto. Iyi ni imfa yachiwiri----nyanza ya moto.¹⁴
 liribe kugumanika M'bukhu la Moyo, adathusiwa mnyanza ya moto.

Tsapano ndidaona kudzaulu kwa tsapano na pansi pa tsapano, nakuti kudzaulu kwakutoma na pansi pakutoma¹ Ndidaona mzinda wakuchena, Yerusalemu mupsa,² zjai bzikhadamala, mwakuti neye nyanza kukhalibe pomwe. omwe udabuluka kuchoka kudzaulu kuna Mulungu, wakukonzeka ninga muloodwi wakuikhiwa madekesero Ndidabva mafala makulu yakuchoka kukadera yachifumu kulewa kuti, "Nyang'anani! Chihema³ pala bayache. chakukhala Mulungu chiri mwa wanthu, apo iye amdzakhala nawo. Amdzakhala wanthu wache, apo Mulunguyo Amdzapukusa misozi yense mmaso mwao, apo pamdzakhala⁴ amdzakhala na iwo achidzakhala Mulungu wao. Omwe akhadakhala⁵ lini pomwe imfa, ayai nkawa, ayai kulira, ayai bzakuwawa. Bzinthu bzakutoma bzamala. pakadera yachifumuyo adati, "Nyang'anani! Nimbakonza bzinthu bzense kukhala bzipsa." Iye adati, "Nembani Adati kuna ine, "Bzinthu ibzi bzachitika! Ndine⁶ bzobzi thangwe mafala yoya ngakukhulupirika na yachadidi." Alefa na Omega., wakutoma na wakumaliza. Kuna iye wakubva nyota nimdzamupa amwe lowe wa madzi ya Iye wakugonjesa amdzatambira bzinthu ibzi, apo ine nimdzakhala Mulungu wache, apo iye amdzakhala⁷ moyo. Soma wamantha, na wakusaya kukhulupirika, na wakunyansa, na wakupha, na wachigololo, na⁸ mwanangu. wakunamata mafano, na wensene wakunama, mbuto yao imdzakhala mnyanza yakupsa ya moto wa sufuie. Mnjero m'bodzi wa anomwe wale adabwera kuna ine, omwe akhana palato zinomwe⁹ Imweyo ni imfa yachiwiri. zakudzala na miliri minomwe yakumaliza, apo iye adati, "Bwera kuno. Ndidzakuonese muloodwi, mkazi wa Tsapano adanditenga mu Mzimu kuyenda kuphiri likulu litali kukandionesa mzinda¹⁰ Mwana wabira." Yerusalemu akhana ulemerero bwa¹¹ wakuchena Yerusalemu ukubuluka kuchoka kudzaulu kwa Mulungu. Mulungu, apo kubvunika kwache kukulingana na mwala wakuumira kwenekwene, ninga mwala wa yaspi, Ukhana litsito likulu, litali na misuwo khumi na miwiri, na anjero khumi na awiri¹² wakuyetima ninga krustalo. pamisuwo. Pamisuwopo pakhadanemiwa madzina khumi na mawiri ya madzinza ya wana wa Isaraeri. Kumabvadzuwa kukhana misuwo mitatu, kumpoto kukhana misuwo mitatu, kum'wera misuwo mitatu, na¹³ Litsito la mzindayo likhana maziko khumi na mawiri, apo mwensenemo mukhana¹⁴ kumadokero misuwo mitatu. Omwe adalewalewa nandeyo akhana mpsimbo ya¹⁵ madzina ya atumwi khumi na awiri wa Mwana wabira. Mzindayo ukhali wakulingana, kutalika¹⁶ mphimo ya oro kupimiira mzindayo, misuwo yache, na litsito lache. mbali zense zense; mulitali mukhali ndendende na kupingasa kwache. Adapima mzindayo na mpsimbo yakupimira, mastadiya bzulu khumi na bziwiri mulitali (mulitali, mulifupi, na kutalika khache kuyenda Adapima pomwe ntchinya ya litsitolo, maboko 144 mphimo ya munthu (yomwe¹⁷ mdzaulu bzikhali ndendende). Litsitolo lidamangiwa na yaspi apo ukhali mzinda wa oro wakusungunuliwa¹⁸ ikhali pomwe mphimo ya mnjero) Maziko ya litsitolo yakhana madekesero ya minyala ya moda na moda.¹⁹ bwino, ninga mandala machena. wachishanu²⁰ Wakutoma ukhali yaspi, wachiwiri ni safiro, wachitatu ukhali kalikedo, wachinai ukhali smaragido, ni sardomu, wachitanthatu sardiyo, wachinomwe ni krusolito, wachisere ni berulo, wachipfemba topaziyo, Misuwo khumi na²¹ wakhumi ni krusoprato, wakhumi na ubodzi ni huakinto, wakhumi na chiwiri ni ametusto. miwiri ndizo ngale ngale khumi na ziwiri; msuo uliwise paokha ukhadakonziwa na ngale ngale ibodzi. Miseu Ndiribe kuona kachisi²² yamumzindamo ikhali ya oro wakusungunuliwa bwino, mandala ya mbee kuonekera. Mzindayo²³ mumzindamo, nakuti Mbuya Mulungu wamphamvu zense na Mwana wabira ndiwo kachisi wache. ukhafunika lini pomwe dzuwa ayai mwezi kuti bziwunike thangwe ulemerero bwa Mulungu bukhavunika Madzinza yamdzafamba mkubvunika kwamzindayo. Mafumu²⁴ kale, apo kandiyo yache ni Mwana wabira. Misuwo yache imdzafungiwa lini masikati, apo²⁵ yapadziko yamdzabweresa ulemerero bwao kumzindayo. Iwo amdzabweresa ulemerero na ulemu bwa madzinza kudzapita nabzo²⁶ kumdzakhala lini usiku kumweko. soma palibe chakusaya ,kupambuliwa chomwe chimdzapita mwemo, ayai aliyense wakuchita²⁷ mmwemo, chakunyansa ayai chakunama, soma okhawo ndiwo madzina yao yadanemiwa M'bukhu la Moyo la Mwana wabira.

Tsapano mnjero adandionesa mkulo wa madzi yamoyo, yakuyetima ninga krustalo. Yakhabula kukadera¹ kudzera pakati pa miseu ya mzindayo. Kung'ambu zense za²yachifumu ya Mulungu na ya Mwana wabira mkuloyo kukhana muti wa moyo, wakubala bzipatso bzamoda khumi na uwiri, na kubala bzipatso bzache mwezi Pamdzakhala lini pomwe themberero lirilense.³na mwezi. Masamba yamutiyo yakhali yakuchiza madzinza. Kadera yachifumu ya Mulungu na ya Mwana wabira imdzakhala mu mzindamo, apo akapolo wache Kumdzakhala⁵Iwo amdzaona nkhope yache, apo dzina lache limdzakhala pa mikuma pao. ⁴amdzamutumikira. lini pomwe usiku; amdzafuna lini kubvunika kwa kandiyo ayai kutoya kwa dzuwa thangwe Mbuya Mulungu Mnjero adati kuna ine, "Mafalaya⁶amdzawabvunika iwo. Iwo amdzachita ufumu kunthawe za nthawe. ngakukhulupirika na yachadidi. Mbuya, Mulungu wa mizimu ya aneneri, adatuma mnjero wache kukaonesa "Nyang'anani! Ndikubwera tsampanopali! Wakudala ndiye⁷akapolo wache bzakufuna kuchitika tsampanopali. Ine, Yohani, ndine omwe ndidabva na kuona bzimwebzi. Pomwe⁸wakukoya mafala ya uneneri bwa bukhu iri." ndidabzibva na kubziona, ndidagwa pansi kunamata panzayo za mnjero omwe akhambandionesa bzinthu Iye adati kuna ine, "Nampodi kuchita terepoyo! Ndine kapolo mwayako na abale wako aneneri, apo na⁹bzobzi. kinangoka adati kuna ine, "Nampodi kudinda¹⁰iwo wakubvera mafala ya bukhu iri. Namatani Mulungu!" Iye wakusaya kulungama, achite basi¹¹chizindikiro cha mafala ya uneneri ubu, thangwe nthawe yamala. bzakusaya kulungamabzo. Iye wakulungama, mulekeni apitirize kuchita bzakulungama. Iye wakuchena mtima, "Onani! Ndikubwera tsampanopa. Mpufupo yangu ndirinayo, yakupa aliyense¹²akhale basi wakuchenesiwa. Ndine Alefa na Omega, wakutoma na wakumaliza, chiyambi na chimaliziro.¹³malingana na bzichito bzache. Wakudala ni wale wakufula mikanjo yao kuti adzakhale na uddi kudya bza muti wamoyo na kupita mumzinda¹⁴ Kunjaku kuna mbwaya, na wanyanga, na wachigololo, wakupha, wakunamata mafano, na¹⁵kudzera mmisuwu. Ine, Yesu ndatuma mnjero wangu kukuchitirani umboni bza ibzi¹⁶wense wakukonda na kuchita bzakunama. Mzimu na muloodwi ukulewa,¹⁷mmipingo. Ndine muzi wa dzinza la Davide, nyenyezi yakutoya ya kumachibese. "Bwerani!" Wakubva nyota, mulekeni abwere, apo iye wakuyafuna, mulekeni mwafovalo atenge madzi yamoyo. Ndikuchitira umboni kuna aliyense wakubva mafala ya uneneri bwa bukhu iri: Penu wina aniyathimizira,¹⁸ Penu winango anichosa mafala inango¹⁹Mulungu amdzamuthimizirambo miliri ndiyo yanembiwa m'bukhumu. ya bukhu la uneneri ubu, Mulungu amdzachosera mbali yache ya muti wamoyo na mzinda uchena na pa ibzi Iye wakuchitira umboni bzinthu ibzi anilewa, "Inde! Ndikubwera tsampanopa."²⁰bzakunembiwa m'bukhumu. Chifundo cha Mbuya Yesu chikhale na wakuchena mtima wensene. Amen.²¹Amen! Bwerani, Mbuya Yesu!